

CENTER FOR ARCHIVAL  
COLLECTIONS

HENRY O SHELDON  
COLLECTION

MS 349

START ROLL 1

JUNE 19, 1984



# NOTE TO RESEARCHERS

1. Provenance
2. Microfilm Access
3. Duplication Restriction
4. Finding Aids
5. Citation

1. PROVENANCE: The Henry O. Sheldon Collection

\_\_\_\_\_, was transferred from Firelands Historical Society, to the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, to be microfilmed.

The Center for Archival Collections is the publisher of this microfilm edition which dates from 1817 - 1882. The camera negatives are the property of the Center for Archival Collections.

2. MICROFILM ACCESS: The Henry O. Sheldon Collection microfilm  
edition 1817 - 1882, is available for use by researchers  
at the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling  
Green, Ohio.

Microfilm copies may be purchased at the Center for Archival Collections, Fifth Floor, University Library, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, 43403.

3. DUPLICATION RESTRICTION: No duplication of the microfilm (except paper prints) may be made without written permission from the Center for Archival Collections. In requesting permission to reproduce from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections as described above, the requestor agrees to hold harmless the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University and its Trustees, Officers, and agents either jointly or severally from any action involving infringement of the rights of any person or his heirs and descendants in common law or under statutory copyright.
4. FINDING AIDS: Preceding each volume, target paper(s) have been filmed to show the dates of/within each volume.
5. CITATION: Any publication or other public use of materials reproduced from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections must credit the Center for Archival Collections.

Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Biographical Sketch

Henry Olcott Sheldon was born in New York on September 15, 1799, to parents Joseph and Catharine Olcott. In 1818, Sheldon traveled throughout northern Ohio seeking farm land to purchase. In 1819, he purchased land in Peru Township, Huron County, and began farming. On March 15, 1820, he married Ruth Bradley. She bore him twelve children, three of whom died in infancy, between the years 1820 and 1852. During this time, Sheldon joined the Methodist Church (1823), became a licensed circuit preacher (1824) and eventually a deacon and elder of the Church. He traveled extensively throughout Ohio, specifically northern Ohio, as a circuit minister during the 1820s to mid 1830s, returning to his home for short but frequent visits to check on the health of his ever-growing family and the care of his farm, and to participate in community affairs. One such community activity was the establishment of a school, the Lima Academy of Peru, Huron County, in 1822. Sheldon was elected clerk of the Board, however, the academy only lasted one year. While a resident of Huron County, Sheldon was described as being ". . . sublime in his eloquence, of noble bearing, with a voice musical and penetrating; was the type of a missionary."

In 1836, the Sheldons moved to Middleburg Township, Cuyahoga County. There Sheldon and others formed a "religious community" along Rocky River, and named the community, Lyceum Village. This village later became Berea, Ohio.<sup>2</sup> During the 1830s through the 1850s, Sheldon continued to play an active role within the Methodist Church in Ohio and traveled extensively throughout northeastern United States, mainly to attend religious conferences. During the late 1850s, he moved his family to Sidney, Ohio. On March 15, 1859, Ruth Sheldon died.

On April 22, 1860, Henry Sheldon married Eleanor Robertson in Sidney, Ohio and they moved to her father's farm near Hamilton, Ohio. During the 1860s, Sheldon worked for the Missouri State Board of Immigration. He traveled frequently to Missouri and upon his return trips to Ohio, he attempted to induce people to settle and form religious colonies (Lyceum Villages) in Missouri. On January 25, 1867, Eleanor Sheldon died.

On August 1, 1867, Sheldon married Pamela Tower in Oberlin, Ohio. Sheldon continued to work for the Methodist Church and care for his wife's farm until his death in December 1882.



Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Introduction

The Henry O. Sheldon Collection consists of fifty-seven volumes of journals, dating from 1817 through 1882, and four volumes of Sheldon family genealogies. The journals written by Henry O. Sheldon, document the daily activities of this Methodist preacher who settled in northern Ohio, specifically Huron County and later Cuyahoga County, and who traveled extensively throughout Ohio and northeastern United States as a circuit preacher. The family genealogies also were compiled and later published by Sheldon.

The journals were loaned to the Center for Archival Collections for microfilming by the Firelands Historical Society, Norwalk, Ohio. The family genealogies were loaned for the same purpose by Dale Kellogg, Elyria, Ohio. No restrictions exist on the use of this collection and duplication is permitted for the purposes of scholarly research. The collection was prepared for microfilming, and the finding aid was completed by Ann Bowers in March 1984.



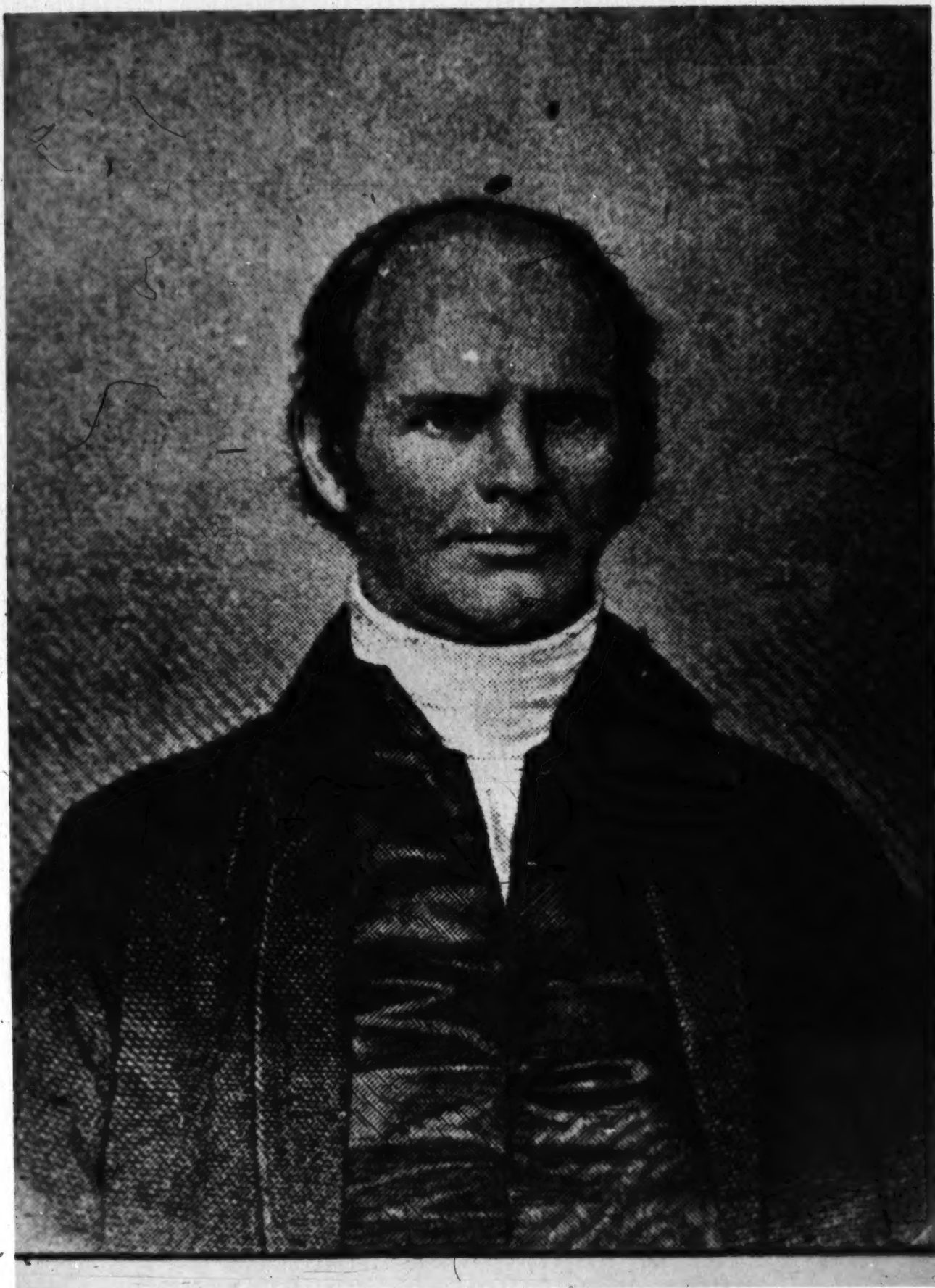
Henry O. Sheldon Collection  
MS-349  
Biographical Sketch (continued)

<sup>1</sup>A. J. Baughman, History of Huron County, Volume 1, (Chicago: S. J. Clarke Publishing Co., 1909), p. 96.

<sup>2</sup>For more information about the development of Berea, Ohio, please see, Crisfield Johnson compiler, History of Cuyahoga County, Ohio, (Cleveland, Ohio: D. W. Ensign and Co., publishers, 1879), pp. 474-476.



Rev. Henry O. Sheldon  
Circa 1830s  
Huron County





Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Scope and Content

The journals of Henry O. Sheldon (1817-1882) provide many valuable insights for the social, religious and/or state and local historian. These journals are rich in detail and fairly complete, with gaps appearing only from January-December 1820, January-May 1836, and August 1847-February 1850.

Sheldon writes lengthy narrative descriptions of the people he meets as he travels throughout Ohio and northeastern United States, his physical environment, his farming activities, and his own as well as others' religious, political and social views, with an emphasis on the religious views. For example, he describes his encounters and lengthy discourses with tavern keepers, dancing instructors, gamblers, drunkards and prostitutes regarding their "sins." His observations and comments also provide insights as to the formation of a national character during the early part of the nineteenth century. Sheldon provides details as to sicknesses and diseases, home herbal cures and medicines prescribed by doctors. He even performs and describes an autopsy. Family relationships are portrayed and he specifically describes the change from his first long and happy marriage to a very unhappy second marriage. Of interest to note is that his second and third marriages are motivated largely by economic reasons. Also of interest are Sheldon's descriptions of his first and second wife's verbal wills as each lay dying.

The journals written during the late 1830s provide many details on the establishment of Berea, Ohio as a religious community. Sheldon describes the many problems and frustrations in developing such a community.

For the genealogist, Sheldon keeps records within the journal entries of baptisms, marriages and funerals performed while a circuit preacher. Also the last four volumes included in this collection are family genealogies compiled by Sheldon during the 1850s and continuing until his death in 1882.



Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Series Description

LITERARY DOCUMENTS

Series

JOURNALS.

March 1817-December 1819, January 1821-December 1833, June 1836-  
July 1847, March 1850-December 1882.

Arranged chronologically.

Includes daily entries of Henry O. Sheldon depicting his activities, travels, religious, social and political views, as well as his relationships with family members.

SHELDON FAMILY GENEALOGY.

1855-1880.

Arranged by family and by Henry O. Sheldon's numbering system.

Includes handwritten and typed entries of the various families comprising the Sheldon family genealogy. Provides names of head of family, wife and children as well as birth, marriage and death dates.



Center for Archival Collections

Henry O. Sheldon Collection

MS-349

Order of Microfilming

Volume

1 Journal	March 3, 1817-April 20, 1818, December 28, 1818
2 Journal	May 2, 1818-December 10, 1818
3 Journal	May 27, 1819-December 19, 1819, June 1, 1820-July 1, 1820
4 Journal	January 15, 1821-September 19, 1823
5 Journal	October 1, 1823-September 23, 1826 (scattered entries)
6 Journal	October 29, 1825-February 4, 1826
7 Journal	April 24, 1826-June 13, 1826
8 Journal	June 13, 1826-September 5, 1826
9 Journal	September 6, 1826-December 6, 1826
10 Journal	December 7, 1826-March 31, 1827
11 Journal	April 1, 1827-June 22, 1827
12 Journal	June 22, 1827-August 20, 1827
13 Journal	August 21, 1827-January 8, 1828
14 Journal	January 9, 1828-May 10, 1828
15 Journal	May 11, 1828-September 4, 1828
16 Journal	September 5, 1828-February 10, 1829
17 Journal	February 11, 1829-June 15, 1829



Henry O. Sheldon Collection  
MS-349  
Order of Microfilming (continued)

18	Journal	June 16, 1829-October 9, 1829
19	Journal	October 9, 1829-March 4, 1830
20	Journal	March 5, 1830-July 15, 1830
21	Journal	July 16, 1830-November 29, 1830
22	Journal	November 29, 1830-May 11, 1831
23	Journal	May 11, 1831-September 20, 1831
24	Journal	September 19, 1831-April 7, 1832
25	Journal	April 7, 1832-July 30, 1832
26	Journal	July 31, 1832-December 2, 1832
27	Journal	December 3, 1832-July 4, 1833
28	Journal	July 4, 1833-January 30, 1834
29	Journal	January 31, 1834-October 7, 1834
30	Journal	October 8, 1834-January 12, 1835
31	Journal	January 13, 1835-March 28, 1835, a separate last entry in pencil dated June 11, 1881
32	Journal	March 29, 1835-December 2, 1835
33	Journal	June 5, 1836-June 27, 1836
34	Journal	June 27, 1836-June 12, 1837
35	Journal	June 12, 1837-July 19, 1838
36	Journal	July 20, 1838-November 2, 1839
37	Journal	November 2, 1839-February 24, 1841
38	Journal	February 24, 1841-May 1, 1842
39	Journal	May 2, 1842-December 10, 1843
40	Journal	December 10, 1843-August 31, 1845
41	Journal	September 1, 1845-July 29, 1847



Henry O. Sheldon Collection  
MS-349  
Order of Microfilming (continued)

42	Journal	March 4, 1850-March 25, 1851
43	Journal	March 26, 1851-February 12, 1852, first entries in diary from November 1-9, 1850
44	Journal	February 12, 1852-December 25, 1853
45	Journal	December 25, 1853-April 11, 1856
46	Journal	April 12, 1856-September 19, 1857
47	Journal	September 15, 1857-September 21, 1858
48	Journal	September 21, 1858-December 7, 1859
49	Journal	December 8, 1859-April 22, 1861
50	Journal	April 22, 1861-December 22, 1862
51	Journal	December 23, 1862-July 9, 1864
52	Journal	July 10, 1864-August 31, 1865
53	Journal	September 1, 1865-February 23, 1867
54	Journal	February 24, 1867-September 13, 1869
55	Journal	September 14, 1869-September 24, 1872
56	Journal	September 25, 1872-November 16, 1876
57	Journal	June 29, 1877-December 10, 1882

Volume

1	The Sheldon Magazine-genealogical list of the Sheldons in America-includes 3rd revised edition.	1855-1857
2	The Sheldon Magazine-2nd revised edition.	1855-1857
3	The Sheldon Magazine-4th and 5th revised editions.	1860-1880
4	The Sheldon Magazine-4th revised edition- published.	1857-1880. (one insert 1959-1961)

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal

March 3, 1817-April 20, 1818,  
December 28, 1818

FORMAT: Volume #1

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose  
paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☐ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

1  
Diary,

&

Memorandum.

J. V. Sheldon,

April 2<sup>d</sup>. 1817.  
to  
April 2<sup>d</sup>. 1818



On the thirtieth day of March in the year of our Lord  
1817. I deliberately resolved that if my place were  
made with God and if I were to become one of  
the subjects of divine Grace that I would spend my  
life in the service of an holy God, in the Gospel  
Ministry if the Lord was willing.  
H. A. Sheldon.

2  
April 2<sup>nd</sup> 1817. Having been under  
some serious impressions for four or  
five weeks past, and having my atten-  
-tion called, with respect to a future state  
I have this day resolved to keep a diary  
of my actions, of Gods dealings with me  
my conduct towards him, myself, &  
fellow creatures.

Accordingly, I shall make some ex-  
-tracts from memorandums that were  
written under the respective dates, viz.

March 3<sup>rd</sup> Being convinced of my neglect  
of known duties of the gross immorality of  
my conduct and of my being too often in  
bad company I have resolved, every day  
to employ the protection and assistance  
of Heaven and to leave off the use of pro-  
-fane, low vulgar speeches and all intem-  
-perate idle immoral vain company.

March 23<sup>rd</sup> Sabbath day. Attended meet-  
ing. Mr. Smith preached from Luke 15<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup>  
Mr. S. N. handed me a paper on which he  
had penned some advice and admonitions  
agreeable to my request.

March 29<sup>th</sup> Another week has fled forever  
and I am on this side of eternity. I am  
convinced that sooner or later religious

must be my serious care; or I am undone  
And yet my foolish heart draws back  
from the yoke; yet I strook myself  
upon the bed of sloth & lay for a little  
more sleep, a little more slumber a  
little more folding of the hands to sleep.

March 30<sup>th</sup>. I deliberately resolved upon  
the strength of Jesus that of my life  
and health I resigned and my peace  
made with God and the Lord was willing  
that I would devote my life in the service  
of the savior of sinners.

April 6<sup>th</sup> 1887, Sabbath day. Attended  
Meeting, Text. Rev. XX. 11. "And whosoever  
will let him come and take of the waters  
of life freely." A most excellent discourse  
how did my heart feel, while our worthy  
pastor preached salvation to all who  
would accept it upon the terms offered  
in the gospel. Why is my privilege so  
great? Why am I so distinguished above  
many of my fellow creatures.

Sabbath eve Attended prayer meeting  
The assembly small owing to the rain  
Had some conversation with Benson B.  
on my way home, he appeared to know  
my situation. If man know my

3  
heart without information, how much  
more than God who searcheth all hearts  
and knoweth the imagination of the  
thoughts,

"O God of mercy hear my call  
My loads of guilt remove;  
Break down the separating wall  
That bars me from thy love.

Give me the presence of thy grace  
Then my rejoicing tongue  
Shall speak aloud thy righteous name  
And make thy grace my song."

April 7<sup>th</sup> Morning Prayer meeting been  
indulged once more to visit the place  
of worship. Mr. S. opened the meeting by  
reading the 36<sup>th</sup> Chapter of Ezekiel.  
He also read Extract from E. Hall's Journal  
at Bombay of his labours among the  
Heathen dated April 7<sup>th</sup> 1886 and onward.

Several of my companions appeared to  
be attentive to what most concerns us all,  
Oh! that God would work a work of grace  
in our hearts and show us our need of  
a Savior. That we might be enabled  
to cast ourselves at his feet and rely  
on him alone for salvation.



April 8<sup>th</sup> Cast a reflection upon the numerous sins which I have committed in my life and find them to be more than "the hairs of my head," My heart is deceitful above all things and desperately wicked, & that they were not to be pardoned & forgiven.

April 10<sup>th</sup> Annual Fast Mr. S. preached a very solemn & appropriate sermon from Isaiah 58<sup>th</sup> chapter 6<sup>th</sup> verses wherein he shewed the duty of fasting the propriety of stated periods of fasting and the manner both as it respects the outward actions and the motives of the heart.

April 12<sup>th</sup> Another week has closed & have I lived as a candidate for eternity the week past? No very far from it. My convictions have been wearing off this week and I have sunk almost into a state of stupidity.

April 13<sup>th</sup> The day on which Christ arose from the dead has again returned, permitted once more to hear the Gospel

sound, which will prove a savor of life unto life or savor of death unto death, to those who hear it.

Mr. S. preached two very fine discourses as usual, and it seemed as if every word was pointed at me and yet my hard and obdurate heart was very little affected by it.

"Oft I frequent thy holy place,  
And hear almost in vain;  
And small portion of thy grace,  
My memory can retain—

Great God thy sovereign power impart  
To give thy word success;  
Write thy salvation in my heart  
And make me leave thy grace."

Evening. Went to prayer meeting, Meeting opened by reading the 6<sup>th</sup> Chapter of Matthew. A stranger arose and addressed a numerous assembly by two very different titles Saints & Sinners. To the former he directed to press on, if they had begun to serve the Lord "toward the mark for the prize for the high calling of God in Christ Jesus our Lord"

And widely different was his language to the latter he said "Turn about, flee

while the door of hope was yet open  
before it was too late. And with many  
other like words did he exhort them  
to forsake their sins turn unto the  
Lord who will have mercy to our  
God who will abundantly pardon the  
returning penitent sinner.

April 14<sup>th</sup> - Was called on this morning  
by Mr. A. C. who wished me to ride  
with him a few miles to the south  
went to Ludlowville, took a letter from  
the post office for Rev. S. Smith.

April 15<sup>th</sup> - Town Meeting at Chenowethburg  
Attended called on Mr. S. & handed him  
his letter.

April 19<sup>th</sup> - Went down to Lipio to see  
some gentlemen about taking a  
school in that town.

April 20<sup>th</sup> - When I rose this holy  
morning I was but little impressed  
with the duties which were before  
me. I was circumstanced so. Now have my  
convictions averted. I have sunk down

to a state of carelessness and stupidity.  
The Lord has withdrawn his spirit.  
Surely my spirit shall not always  
strive with man.

O that I might be brought to see my  
heart the sins of it & the awfulness  
of my situation, and repent and  
forsake my sins.

By divine permission I have at-  
tended Public worship to-day.

In the forenoon Mr. S. preached  
from Prov. XI - 3<sup>rd</sup> And inculcated  
very forcibly the duty of moral honesty  
and explained and enforced moral  
duties as necessary to show faith and  
love towards man & his Maker.

In P. M. from Mat. X - 3<sup>rd</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>

A sermon calculated to awaken and  
convict every sinner of their necessity  
of the salvation provided by Jesus  
and to urge all who were not hardened  
in sin to come into the light that  
they may have life. Whence are my  
senses fled, where is my fear of



of punishment and desire to obtain  
pardon for my sins, gone. But  
my obstinacy to close in with the  
terms of salvation has grieved the  
Holy Spirit.

Sabbath eve, Attended Prayer Meeting  
How innumerable are my privileges  
while few are privileged with sound  
of salvation. I am amongst them, and  
the whole race of mankind are worship-  
ing gods which they have made, &  
I still perhaps the Heavens will re-  
vise in judgment against me and  
condemn me for they never had  
the will of their Maker revealed to them  
while I am rejecting the calls of  
him who dies for all, Oh how is  
my guilt aggravated.

April 23<sup>rd</sup> Weekly Prayer Meeting  
omitted on account of the Installa-  
tion of a Minister at Auburn.

April 24<sup>th</sup> Went to Aurora as I am  
back I agreed to take charge of a  
common school for three months.

and if satisfaction given on both  
sides to continue a year,  
while absent heard of the death of  
H. D. Tately, at sea, who went there  
on account of his health, a very prom-  
ising young man to all human  
appearances, but the consumption  
fastened on him and wasted his  
strength and death came while far  
from his home, his parents & companions.  
But it matters little if he was prepared  
to meet his Judge but if not! Oh what  
will be the consequence? The same  
that would await me were I to  
die without a preparation or in my  
present state.

April 27<sup>th</sup> Sabbath day Attended  
public worship to day. But of what  
use is it to me to attend so many  
ordinances while I reject the Saviour.  
It will only aggravate my many  
faults who does know the his Lord's  
will and does it not shall be beaten  
with many stripes. And again



To whom much is given much is required"

Mr. S. preached in M. from Gal. 6<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> verse, "be not deceived; God is not mocked for whatsoever a man soweth that shall he also reap."

A very good sermon indeed, how plainly, how forcibly, and (to all but my hard and inveterate heart) how ~~propagately~~ <sup>profitably</sup>. How thankful ought this church to be that Mr. S. is employed in this Society. Information given that on the 10<sup>th</sup> there would be a preparatory lecture and a special church meeting, & a number of persons were expected to offer themselves for church communion.

May 1<sup>st</sup> 1817. Attending Preparatory Lecture arrived rather late Mr. S. delivered a very excellent sermon on the occasion relative to the duty of Christians. Withdrew as is the custom after Lecture, but sincerely wished to stay in the house while my youthful

companions told their religious experience. Was informed this evening by my mother that Doct. A. & Miss B. came forward and mentioned the Lord's dealings with them. They have had a new Song but in their mouths even praise to their Creator. Miss B. has had hopes these several years but it has been under convictions & pangs of a year, caused at first by reflection on his birthday.

Would, that the Lord would work in this society by the special influence of his holy spirit; I have at last grown seven times worse than before last Tuesday I went to Election, and played ball with my associates and (many of them inveterate opposers to God's word) and until Night. Then attended a party of pleasure in the evening. At the house spent my whole time without seldom thinking of a hereafter. O my carelessness, my stupidity! Miss B. was at the party but refused to join in recreations.

May 4<sup>th</sup> 1817 By permission of  
divine providence again attended  
public worship but I am afraid that  
the seed was sown on unfruitful  
ground. A sermon from Philippians  
2 chapters 5 - 8 verses. A very appropriate  
sermon before the board.  
P.M. No sermon, sacrament ad-  
ministered. How solemn and to all  
the real friends of Jesus how pleasant  
how refreshing to their spirits  
It must be to feed on the symbols  
of the body & blood of the Son of God  
to all who have an interest in his  
merits. How much I need the  
benefits purchased by the death  
and sufferings of Jesus & yet I live  
and conduct as if there were no  
future state, I am almost asleep  
with respect to my future state  
And yet I know not how soon  
it must be commenced.

May 5<sup>th</sup> I have now engaged to take  
charge of this school in the 31<sup>st</sup> district

in Lupton. Have entered the school house  
for the purpose of instructing a num-  
ber of children who have precious  
immortal souls. O Lord Heavenly  
Jesus to show me my duty and  
enable me to perform it with  
propriety. Teach me my accountability  
to the Father to whom I am  
May 6<sup>th</sup> I find the school not under as good  
regulations as I could wish and somewhat  
backward in their ordinary studies.

May 7<sup>th</sup> Attended Society (Monthly Mission-  
ary) at the Meeting House. Very few  
attended on account of the day being  
very rainy and wet. Very little praying  
transacted in Society. Doct. Hall & myself  
appointed to address the society at the  
next stated meeting which will be the  
first Wednesday in August next on the  
subject of Missions, the state of religion in  
the world &c.

May 11<sup>th</sup> Attended Meeting Mr. S.  
preached in A. M. From Luke 2. 19 -  
when he took a view of the state of



man to whom a led tithings were  
brought & delineated the necessity  
of an interest in the salvation  
purchased by Jesus Christ  
in Phil. 11. Cor. 13. 2. 10.

"For we must all appear before the  
judgement seat of Christ & of

A very affecting sermon indeed  
How can any but those who have  
no sense of the judgement to  
come live in so careless & stupid  
a manner.

Could I once be sufficiently aroused  
from the lethargy into which I  
fallen lately I should not wonder  
as at present, The world has taken  
a large share in all my affections  
and intruded so successfully upon  
me that I have scarcely any other  
thing in my thoughts. When I  
would do good evil is present  
with me. O Lord if thou hast

9  
begun a good work with them  
carry it on to perfection. Leave  
me not to go on in sin and  
perish forever.

May 18<sup>th</sup>

Could my heart be softened so as  
to receive the daily admonitions which  
present themselves, to forsake my sin-  
ful practices, should become a  
happier and better being, should be-  
come more useful to myself &  
mankind, but my heart has become  
callous to the warning & threats &  
invitations of the gospel, feel little  
or no relish for the Holy scriptures  
and when I take them in hand to  
read my attention is drawn off to  
other objects which engross it.

"My heart, how dreadful hard it is!

How heavy here it lies!

Heavy & cold within my breast,

Just like a rock of ice.

Sin, like a raging tyrant sits

Upon this flinty throne



And every grace lies bung'd deep  
Beneath this heart of stone?

"When smiling mercy courts my soul  
With all its heavenly charms,  
This stubborn, this relentless thing  
Would thrust it from my arms"

May 17<sup>th</sup> Went to the Inspectors  
of common schools & was inspected  
for that employment. Although  
in the opinion of men who know  
not the heart I am sufficiently  
qualified yet am conscious of  
of my inability that it is a very  
important station, that of training  
up immortal souls in the paths  
of ~~education~~ <sup>Literature</sup> & morality. Few very  
few ought to be entrusted with  
the important duty. And they  
have need of strength and  
assistance from above —

May 18<sup>th</sup> Was detain'd from public  
worship today after I had made  
preparations, by showers of rain which  
with the distance rendered it very  
impracticable. Am boarding at Capt  
B. Leave all the advantages of books  
and good society that anyone could  
wish for. he has "Scots family Bible  
with Notes and Practical Observa-  
tions" which are very entertain-  
ing and instructive. Capt B. attended  
family worship this morning. the  
first time since I have been here  
but he regularly asks a blessing at  
meals. All of the family are very  
steady, sober, diligent cheerful. <sup>much as</sup> Pleasant  
and polite as any family in  
the Society. The young ladies possess  
a cultivated understandings and  
affability of manners to a high degree.

May 25<sup>th</sup> By divine permission have  
attended Public worship today  
Rev. Mr. Parsons from  
preached two very excellent sermons  
from these words in Acts. "Many  
of his disciples therefore when they  
heard this said this is an hard saying  
who can hear it?" J. John 6. 66  
from which he showed the aver-  
sion of the carnal heart to the doctrine  
of the bible &c.  
in P.M. from "Glorious things  
are spoken of thee O City of God.  
Psalm 87 & 3 Verse

May 28<sup>th</sup> Weekly prayer meeting at  
Rev. Fillebrown's. Mr. Lloyd a sermon on  
regeneration which was very good  
felt some satisfaction either from  
sanctity or regard for worship.

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1817 Attended meeting from  
my Father's. Forenoon discourse from  
1<sup>st</sup> Peter 17 - 2<sup>d</sup> verse

Afternoon from Proverbs 1 chap 24-28  
ver. "Because I have called, and ye have  
refused: I have stretched out my hand, &  
no man regarded: But ye have set at  
nought all my counsel and would none  
of my reproof: I also will <sup>laugh</sup> mock at your  
calamities: I will mock when your fear  
cometh when your fear cometh as des-  
olation, and your destruction cometh  
as a whirlwind: when distress and an-  
guish cometh upon you. Then shall  
they call upon me, but I will not an-  
swer: they shall seek me early, but  
they shall not find me."  
June 4<sup>th</sup> Weekly prayer meeting at the  
school-house, Mr. P. read the accounts  
of the African School and the con-  
verted negro, which was very interest-  
ing and entertaining. And also  
read some reflections upon them.  
There was not many people <sup>who</sup> at-  
tended the prayer meeting owing  
to the excessive rain which made  
it very difficult for people to come  
any considerable distance



June 8<sup>th</sup> Attended meeting, arrived  
very late, sermon near half out.  
Afternoon Mr. P. preached from  
Mark 9 - 45 verse. A very alarming  
discourse. But I was but little affected  
with it until the Application  
when nearly done he said "And now  
O sinner, wilt thou dare to delay  
repentance wilt thou trifle with  
thou, when thy soul is melted into  
grief, I tried exceedingly, until  
and in prayer time.

June 12<sup>th</sup> Weekly prayer meeting  
at school house near Mr. Avery's  
attended and from there went to my  
father's house.

June 12<sup>th</sup> This day is appointed for the or-  
ganization and establishment of an  
auxiliary Bible Society at Auburn 3-  
O'clock P.M. very fine weather

June 15<sup>th</sup> Attended meeting (4<sup>th</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup>)  
in the afternoon Rev. Mr. Porter  
preached from 2 Tim. 1-12<sup>th</sup>

June 17<sup>th</sup> Am boarding at Mr. M. this  
morning he very politely asked me to  
sit in ~~the~~ a cool room when he began  
bentering and said he had something  
that Mr. Smith would not agree to  
he had "Ballou on Monism" and read a considerable in, before  
I asked, what book he had he said  
one that my Father would not  
let me read. I found that  
the book was not agreeable to  
what I had been taught & believed.  
Although he was much pleased with  
it and it occasionally quoted some  
Scripture. I cannot find a bible  
in the house, <sup>that I read or made</sup> save me O God  
from seduction to error!!

June 25<sup>th</sup> Attended meeting at 9<sup>th</sup>  
Mr. P. preached in M. from Gal. 3-24-  
wherefore the law was our schoolmaster  
to bring us unto Christ" and deduced the

effect of the law in convincing sinners  
of their desert of Gods wrath for breaking  
his holy commands of God & the  
necessity of a thorough acquaintance  
with the moral law.

In P.M. from Feb 3. 19. So we see  
that they could not enter in because  
of unbelief. Hence he took occasion  
to point out that the sin of unbelief  
is the source from which all others  
originated and that even those that  
were possessed of unbelief if they had  
all the morality in the world, would  
finally be cast into utter darkness  
where shall be weeping and gnashing  
of teeth. Make me Lord thy statutes  
and commands O Lord teach me  
thy laws, write it in my heart and  
help me to keep it. Prepare my  
heart to receive the offer of grace  
take away my unbelief.

June 29. Attended meeting. Rev. Mr.  
Punderson (I think is his name) preached  
from Isaiah 62. 1. "For Zions sake I  
will not hold my peace and for Jerusalem  
sake I will not rest till the righteous  
rejoice thereof & go forth that burneth and the  
salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth"  
both A.M. & P.M.

13  
July 3<sup>d</sup> Had information that there  
was an awakening at the free corner  
and numbers are saying "what shall we  
do to be saved" O Jesus soften my hard  
heart

1<sup>st</sup> Attended meeting - there was no  
preaching. Mr. Wesner was expected but  
information came that he was unwell.  
Mr. T. Broad, but spoke so low and so fast  
as to render the sermons very difficult  
to be understood.

13<sup>th</sup> Sabbath day have gained returned  
to witness my impurity and iniquity  
but alas! every day beholds my sins  
which are many and very much ag-  
gravated. Attended meeting. A large  
concourse no preaching Mr. Broad -  
Sabbath eve went to prayer meeting  
house crowded Mr. Broad an  
excellent prayer

16<sup>th</sup> Attended weekly prayer meeting  
a small assembly. A short sermon  
read.

July 26. Attended meeting. Rev. Mr. Chadwick  
preached, from Ps. 119. "Many  
are the afflictions of the righteous but the



Lord deliver him out of their all"  
A very good sermon. At the close of  
sermon he made an address to the  
sinners which was very pertinent and  
affating.

See Ps. 115. from these words, "Surely the  
worth of man shall praise thee, and  
the remainder shall thou restrain"  
Sabbath eve. Went to prayer meeting.  
Mr. Conard read a large assembly from  
these words, "But one thing is needful,  
and many hath chosen that good part  
which shall not be taken from her"  
Luke 10. 42.

Came in company with Dea. B. Had con-  
siderable conversation with him he said  
"I consider your case as critical"  
Oh! the burden of my heart.

July 26<sup>th</sup> Am quite unwell have taken  
some medicine that I got it left from  
I still neglect to apply to Christ "the  
Great Physician" when there is a mortal  
disease lurking in my soul, that can  
only be cured by the blood of the Redeemer.

July 27<sup>th</sup> Was prevented from attending  
public worship this fore noon, by my  
ill health. After noon attended  
Our beloved pastor has returned from  
his journey. How pleasant to hear the  
truths of the gospel flow from his lips.  
He appeared fresh and debilitated;  
preach from Heb. 6-7, 8. "For the earth,  
which drinketh in the rains that come  
oft upon it, and bringeth forth  
herbs meet for them by whom it is  
dropped, receiveth blessing from God.  
But that which beareth thorns and  
brambles is rejected, and is righteously  
musing, whose end is to be burned."

July 28<sup>th</sup> Went to Aurora, caught in  
a violent shower of rain.

July 31<sup>st</sup> Was informed that 130  
persons stood propounded to join the  
Church at (Auburn) next Sabbath.  
The awakening at Auburn continues  
that at the five corners increases.  
The Lord is working marvellous by in  
that place Reuben D. the most

disolute and profane person near  
there, thinks he has experienced a  
change, yet is afraid to renounce  
it for fear of injuring the cause.  
August 3<sup>rd</sup>. Attended meeting  
Mr. P. preached. At noon tea.  
Close informed the congregation  
that a number of persons from  
the east part of the Society, had  
their attention unusually exci-  
ted: and judged it best to have  
a prayer meeting in the inter-  
val of public worship. Dea's  
B. & C. prayed. Afternoon ser-  
mon from 2 Thim. 1. 7, 8, 9. A  
most excellent sermon. Our  
beloved pastor is animated  
"Surely the Lord is in this place  
and I knew it not"

Aug 4<sup>th</sup>. Dea B. informed me that  
the attention was increasing

Aug 5<sup>th</sup> for the missionary society  
met at 3 P.M. There were between  
70 & 80 persons present. Rev. Mr. Titus

15  
opened the meeting. Mr. J. Seymour  
read the constitution. Dea. S. Hall,  
made a very good address to the Society  
on the importance & benefits of the  
Society and the duty of members.  
It came my turn to speak. I took  
less my address before me, the re-  
spectability of the audience, the at-  
tention they gave, my own inabil-  
ity and littleness, my never having  
attempted to speak or write for  
speaking before, all rushed like a  
torrent into my mind, my voice  
fattered, I shook as though I was going  
to cry. I raised my eyes from my  
notes to the audience, but dropped  
them, still however I went on,  
but did not get over my timidity  
as to speak and act natural  
through the whole address.  
Mr. Griswold the V.P. made the con-  
cluding prayer —

August 10<sup>th</sup> I have been a lump today,  
as it respects my mind. Mr. S. preached



from Matthew 22<sup>nd</sup> 140. "For many  
are called but few are chosen"  
both in the forenoon & afternoon,  
In the sermon he clearly & main-  
fully proved the doctrine of election  
moral agency, and the use of means  
A most able discourse.

Have received a letter from W. W.  
Willink, he mentions a revival  
of religion in the towns of  
Hamburg & Willink and also the  
great need of missionaries.

Sabbath we attended prayer meeting, a very  
crowded assembly the most I ever saw at that  
place, at once. Mr. P. read a precious the-  
ology of reading the Holy Scriptures. Mr. J. W.

from Locke addressed the assembly, his speech  
was very impressive and applicable.

August 13. Weekly prayer meeting Rev.  
Messrs P. & Fitch of blessed the 10<sup>th</sup> Chas  
of Romans in a very able and clear manner.

At 16 have just returned from the farm  
of Dianthe & Beckman, aged 4 years 7 months  
last summer she came to school where I  
taught. She was then active, lively,

13  
sharful, and very forward. She has as it  
were but just come into the world, cast  
her eyes about her, saw nothing worth her  
attention, and returned to her Maker. She  
lies in the cold grave, but she lies in peace.  
Here is a lesson for me. Younger and  
more innocent than I, she has been taken  
away, whilst I am permitted to remain.  
but perhaps it would have been better  
for me to have been called out of this  
world before I had committed any actual  
sins.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 17 The Holy Sabbath has again re-  
turned to witness my imperfections.

At meeting. A large discourse Mr. P. preached  
very animatingly from Matt. 23 7-8  
O ye hypocrites &c

Aug<sup>t</sup> 18. A lecture at the meeting house  
Mr. Lansing from Auburn from the  
par. Job. 31. 14 - What then shall I do  
when God is with up and described the  
complexity and distress that would seize  
the impatient soul at the judgement.  
and then called on the hearers  
to bow to the invitations of  
the Gospel.

Sept 21<sup>st</sup> Today have attended the funeral of Ebenezer Smith aged 8 yrs 11 mo 20 days. He had attended my school until this week. but day before yesterday he went from home and got intoxicated. died yesterday, and today was consigned to the "house appointed for all living".

Sept 22<sup>nd</sup> A prayer meeting at the schoolhouse. Rev. Mr. Sargent a travelling preacher happened here and preached a lecture.

31<sup>st</sup> Attended meeting - coldness, and stupidity reigns with us - My Father is very much wound up of late. He is become more fervent in prayer and stricter in religious duties.

Sept 7<sup>th</sup> Went to a camp meeting in Lansing. One sermon from Prov. XI - 7. Almost every vice is practiced outside of the camp. The preachers were animated and delivered good practical discourses.

14<sup>th</sup> Of little use is it for me to go to meetings and hear the gospel preached. Carelessness, stupidity & hardness of heart are the great enemies of my soul. 15<sup>th</sup> Among my private habits are reflections on things with a view.

26<sup>th</sup> Attended a conference at the schoolhouse. Mr. Woodcock, Father, addressed the assembly - scarcely a day ago in the room

was the most solemn assembly I was ever in. Sept. 21 There was no preaching today. Mr. is sick. Mr. Caleb Atwater buried.

28<sup>th</sup> Mr. Hopkins from Range County preached three sermons today including one this evening. A very fine preacher. According to my daily walk. It seems that if an angel from heaven should preach to me I should not improve. October 5<sup>th</sup> Attended Meeting in Hills. Sermon from Job 22. I have, in the words from Amos. 6. "Woe to them that are at ease in Zion" After meeting went to Mr. James Ferris' at the fire corners. What an alteration in that

family. Eight months ago I boarded there. Then some fine words were uttered without profanity. Now Mr. Ferris ask perform family duty. Mrs. Ferris wife, & two daughters Anne & Elizabeth joined the church at Detroit town today with 30 others. Came to my Father and from there to the Meeting house. Avoided head ache with a bad cold preventing my staying long in meeting.

Monthly prayer meeting. After school meeting was nearly out. Borrowed



the "Cospel Treasury" Volume 3<sup>rd</sup> from  
Mr. Smith.  
7. Coming home in rain last evening  
have got a great addition to my collection.  
Spent the day at home reading the  
Cospel Treasury. A very useful book.

November 1891. For some time past I  
have kept my journal on a sheet of paper.  
I have now sat down to copy it.  
October 12. Attended Meeting; eight  
persons were pronounced for communion.

Oct. 15. Went to General Training in the  
Afternoon.

17. Went to a prayer meeting last  
evening at Maj. Franklin's.

19 Attended public worship to day  
heard two excellent sermons, which  
made but little impression on me.  
Nine persons were pronounced for to  
be received into the Church.

Sabbath eve: just returned from a  
conference at the school house, there  
being no subject started for conversation.  
A sermon was read from Rom. 8:7.

Oct 21. Attended at the dancing school  
at Aurora last evening. with a  
view to learn ease & manners in  
behavior.

24 At prayer meeting at Maj. F. - De  
Glore came from Lenoir carried on  
the meeting very still and solemn.

26 Being unwell, I came home from  
Meeting at noon. A. M. sermon  
from these words. "Lunch not the  
Spirit" A very pertinent & applicable  
the sermon.

27. Last evening went to meeting at  
the School House sermon read from  
Psalm 81, 8. Rejoice &c.

28 At Aurora last evening

31. At meeting at Maj. F. last evening  
A very good meeting; but, I say  
Of what use is it for me to attend so  
many meetings? It only adds to my guilt  
and will prove a sting that will goad my  
soul in future - Then again her husband  
staying at home will be more infected.  
O! that the Lord would call up my attention

tion, effectually that I may no more  
go on in sin.

Nov. 2<sup>nd</sup> 1817 Attended Meeting altho  
the roads were very wet and muddy.  
Such a frost had not been known  
for some time. Sermon in A.M. from

1 Cor. v. 9. Therefore let us keep the  
feast. A quite a smart sermon.

P.M. Sermon 15 persons were  
received into communion. 2 pro-  
founded. Sacrament administered.  
Evening meeting at the school House.  
Sermon on the duty of family worship.

Nov. 4. At Aurora last evening.

Nov 5 Youths Missionary Society met  
at the Meeting house. Mr Smith

opened the meeting. Mr Chadwick the

Prest, addressed the society. Mr. P. pro-

posed to have all of the members be in

readiness to address the society in

case of failure in any that were

appointed. My Father closed the

meeting. After meeting my Father

came to me and said it was his  
wish that I should attend the <sup>regular</sup> school  
at Aurora no more.

Nov 9 At meeting at the Society  
House. A stranger preached two  
very good sermons.

Evening meeting at the School  
House very much crowded.

Nov. 13 Thanksgiving. In reviewing our  
mercies. How many favors have we to be  
thankful for! What is not done for us  
that could be done? Alas how poor a  
return do we make for so many boun-  
ties.

Evening meeting at the School House  
Dr Baldwin from Oswego addressed the  
assembly.

Nov. 16 Mr Smith preached from Heb.

3. 8. And showed the nature of our

belief and the consequences of it. in

Pitt from John 8-36 Whence he drew

the conclusion that sinners were in

willing bondage to sin.

Nov 17 Monday Morning We had  
good meeting last evening at the



School house. The house was full. & Maj  
Franklin is considerably animated  
and encouraged.

Dec 10<sup>th</sup> 1817 Oh! how miserably  
have I attended to my Manuscripts  
ever. I have of late been almost  
wholly engrossed by worldly  
business & six scholars have  
required all my time in the  
day & meetings and avocations  
in the evening. Have since  
I initiated down last heard some  
excellent sermons by Mr. S.  
& attended a number of meetings.  
My heart appears to be tendered  
to all the sentiments of piety &  
devotion the duties of the closet  
become more & more irksome  
& tedious, last Sabbath evening,  
a piece was read in the  
"Moral & Religious Cabinet"  
in it there was a sentence something  
like this. "You must read the book  
till you love to read & you must  
pray till you love to pray. I began  
Monday morning to read the New  
Testament & I am resolved to read  
more and pray more. O how my  
Father (for thy son has taught us

to call the Father) Inspire my  
heart with devotion and reverence  
and give me a heart to love and  
a will to serve thee.

Dec. 29 Monday morning. Have much  
to write, but yet little of the all impor-  
tant business of life. Am boarding  
at Capt. Brownells. Of late family  
worship is regularly attended every  
morning. Attended Mch. 2<sup>nd</sup> yesterday  
day. Mr. S. preached a sermon from Prov.

"The wicked is driven away in  
his wickedness". A very excellent  
sermon. But soon how or another  
it made but little impression on me.  
There was a time when Religious  
instructions made some impressions;  
when I paid strict attention to  
counsel & reproof; when I would  
long to be when I might have some  
directions: but, Alas! those scenes  
have vanished, I am afraid forever.  
To my great detriment. I have boarded  
in two or three irreligious families. My  
bad experience has found that my  
own strength is insufficient to with-  
stand the allurement of vice. And  
I must feebly call on The Saviour for

Support and assistance.

Dec 29<sup>th</sup> commenced reading the New Testament with Scott's notes & practical observations - May the spirit of all truth make the reading of them the means of my everlasting peace.

January 5<sup>th</sup> 1878. Attended meeting yesterday. Mr. P. preached from Col. 3. 12 - A sacrament at sermon - In P.M. The sacrament was administered. A number were joined to the Lord - from old age to youth. Mr. P. said they had reason to lament the loss of only one member, while more than 30 had been added to the church the year past.

Jan 12<sup>th</sup> Attended Meeting. no preaching.

Monday morning Jan - Heard the Rev. Mr. Wesner preach a lecture at the bust School House.

Feb 1<sup>st</sup> An infant son of Mr. John Staley died this morning. Like our Saviour it rose on high this morning. Blessed babe, it was taken away from the world to glory.

Attended a meeting in the afternoon. Mr. Cady preached from 2 Kings.

21  
Le. 3-6 And showed that the vessels of sinners are full of abominable things, such as pride, avarice, ambition, love of the world &c. & that the oil of divine grace will never be poured out till the vessels were emptied & then the oil will be poured out till there is not a vessel left empty & that the oil will stay for want of empty vessels.

Feb 12. Oquirrh General Missionary Society met at Auburn - composed of delegates from individual societies in the western District.

Arrived just as the Society had commenced its session (at 8 o'clock). The first business was to receive certificates of delegation - after which the Officers were appointed - Treas. report read & accepted - A recess of one hour - Society assembled and reports from Missionaries were read, they were indeed interesting and instructive. Seldom or never has my heart glowed with such missionary zeal. The Society is fast spreading to the West North & South and promises in



a few years to become a mighty stream  
on whose waters the words of eternal  
life shall be wafted to the perishing  
inhabitants of this district

May the laudable example which has  
been set to other districts and states be fol-  
lowed and may the Lord give his blessing  
on all the humble and devout promotion  
his interests & Kingdom on earth -  
And while we dispense light and life  
among the dark and benighted may  
we improve the means of grace we  
enjoy

Feb 25<sup>th</sup> Agreed with the Trustees to dis-  
continue this school when I shall see  
fit

27<sup>th</sup> School closed - Thanks be to  
him who hath preserved my life  
and enabled me to discharge my duty  
till now

March 29<sup>th</sup> Mr San Chadwick  
excom - from the church of Christ

April 2<sup>nd</sup> One year has now passed  
away since I began this little journal  
But what various scenes have I witnessed  
How changed! When I began it my  
mind was wholly bent on religion

22  
Wholly? did I say? alas! I fear not  
But nothing is further from my  
thoughts & that the Lord would re-  
claim me. O Don't Merciful  
God leave me to myself -

But before another year rolls a-  
way bring me to myself -  
to the praise of thy free, rich,  
unmerited grace. Amen &  
Amen - H. H. Sheldon

Resolution made Dec. 28<sup>th</sup> 1818

It has long been on my mind that  
it is the indispensable duty of all  
men to pray. therefore I resolve  
if I ever have a family  
worship shall be performed - this  
28<sup>th</sup> day of the year of our Lord 1818  
and 19<sup>th</sup> of my age  
H. H. Sheldon

<sup>23</sup> April 9<sup>th</sup> 1818 Annual Fast  
Mr Smith preached from Joel 2. 13, 14  
A wet & lowy day prevented  
many from attending —

April 20<sup>th</sup> 1818 We have a severe snow  
storm Friday about 4 o'clock it began  
to rain about half after 5, to snow &  
snowed with little cessation 24 hours  
yesterday the snow was in some drifts  
2 1/2 ft deep — The probable dept of snow  
fallen since it began is about 9 inches  
until Saturday morning wind S.  
Since that time N.W. and cold



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: New York, Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal May 2, 1818-December 10, 1818

FORMAT: Volume #2

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

some entries (dates)  
are repeated

Wednesday. The weather is very cold & stormy. The plum trees are about blooming. The trees were so frozen in the winter they will bear no fruit this season. The crop looks fresh and wheat where it is not winter killed looks midling well. Farmers are sowing oats, peas, &c. Went to Sudlowville 7 miles turned back about half of the way. I expect to carry nothing home.

Sunday 9<sup>th</sup>. The fore part of the day was foggy. The afternoon rainy. Went to meeting. Received a letter from to church. Nath. Henshaw of New York. Buffalo expressed commended. C. Pratt joined.

Monday 10<sup>th</sup>. Snowed some last night. Cold and spiky. At half past 11 A.M. started on a winter tour. Took an affectionate leave of my parents and brother & sister after receiving their advice & prayers for my preservation. rode 25 miles. The day was wet, cold & stormy. Went to New York.

Tuesday 11<sup>th</sup>. From Cayuga Bridge rode to Bloomsfield 38 miles. Passed Watertown - a thriving village. Some two or three years there was no collection of houses which now contains a considerable number of houses & has the appearance of a place of business. Peruva also is a beautifully situated village, has some elegant buildings. The roads between the Bridge & Bloomsfield are in many places very muddy. Here <sup>is now</sup> an amazing place. I am informed the snowfall on Sunday evening, the depth of 4 or five inches. The wind has been westerly.



all day & blowing in my face cold & chilly.  
Wellington 6<sup>th</sup> Paper Bloom field - In the length of  
ten miles, the country on both sides of the river  
is very beautiful. The soil is sandy, but so  
apparently well adapted for corn & rye.  
Have a view of the north end of the Allegheny  
chain which is covered with snow in  
many places - Went to Roadside meeting ground from  
Blackfoot to Seneca river. On the flats they are  
almost impenetrable - A paper of May which has the appear-  
ance of a thriving place for a new one, made an end  
through the town of Le Roy - It rained most of the  
afternoon - rode 30 miles & put up at the hotel 8  
of Batavia - Thundered this afternoon & lightning  
Paper the Henry of creek - bridge was swept off & the  
ferryd over -

Thursday 7<sup>th</sup> Road to Batavia to Wade S. Holden  
I saw all the morning - roads bad -  
made a pleasant visit at his house -  
Glenview - found the land not very good  
tho' in many places, middle of some miles  
back rocky & produces lumber & timber  
near middle creek timber fine up to  
Hindlock - Have made but 30 miles progress  
today - Rain & snow & constant wet & cold  
have retarded my progress considerably  
The wind has turned against me & made my  
life extremely sore -

Friday 8<sup>th</sup> came to Mr S Smith's two  
miles from my camp - roads very bad  
at night - I was a horse -

Went fair to become a place of eminence  
- Road - not so good as the  
Land where Mr Smith lives is nothing rather  
timbered with oak. Has hemlock pine  
maple, beech, &c - Came into Buffalo -

A thriving place - Found D Harrold &  
B. Day for here -

Saturday 9<sup>th</sup> Road on the beach across the

Sand & gravel to Black rock - formed a  
faint idea of African deserts by the sand.

At Black rock is a steamboat building 13 ft  
keel and 3 1/2 ft beam, for to ply on Lake Erie  
between Niagara river & coast along the shore to  
Chippewa, where is a fort & some remains of the  
late war - Noticed the place where the  
mills stood that were burnt -

Came in sight of the Falls put up at length  
Went down to see the Falls. They were beautiful  
and grand beyond description -

Wrote letter to G. Patton, Seneca, Benjamin  
Oleth Kingston U.C. and Sam Knapp U.C.  
Ohio

Sunday 10<sup>th</sup> Crossed the Niagara river came  
to Buffalo to meeting Rev Mr Spencer pre-  
sided from Corinthian. A pretty  
good discourse.

Monday 11<sup>th</sup> Am now about to leave Buffalo for  
Painesville. The weather Saturday was fine & light  
day very warm. Sunday was heavy. It is rain-



Smoky & foggy. At Mackinac in batonage having  
rode 30 miles today principally on the shore  
of the Lake, when not on the shore very bad travel-  
ling; and even there it is very heavy & hard for  
a horse. This afternoon the smoke from the  
not been to think as in forenoon. Met Mr. Cabbell  
on the road having going to Buffalo to school.  
He has read J. M. McDowell. —

Tuesday 12<sup>th</sup> 2 Belcher. Have rode to Sault Ste. Marie  
Rain all forenoon, & most of the time, very bad  
roads not very bad. E. C. C. Soon after I left  
the Hotel in Sault Ste. Marie saw Mr. A. Palmer re-  
turning from Ohio to Sault Ste. Marie. Have rode 30  
miles today. This afternoon very warm & I  
rode without any great coat on for the first time  
since I left Sault Ste. Marie. Have passed some of the  
handsomest land, I think I ever saw. It  
is in Port Huron Chetanguen County N.Y. It is  
now warm the pleasant. Sault Ste. Marie is a small  
village on the Canadian bank and has the  
tokens of being a place of some importance in  
this.

Wednesday 13<sup>th</sup> Went to see a burning Spring  
in the County of Chetanguen Town of  
Port Huron On lot No 15. It is situated about 30 rods  
from Lake Erie on the margin of a small creek  
which in a bucket over flows the spring to about  
6 ft. above the water issues from the ground and  
with the water exhales an air which by setting  
on fire continues burning, which renders it  
a curiosity or that it is resorted to by vast  
numbers of people. The trees around are

marked with initials & names to an ex-  
tending amount. The spring around  
small very numerous resembling rotten  
eggs. The stones have acquired a  
whitish hue around the spring. The weather  
is very various in the morning pleasant between 10 & 11  
clock it rained violently. — cleared off pleasant  
Exchanged horses with Mr. V. R. N. Matthes &  
gave \$15. — Rode 21 on the road & 52 to see  
the spring today.

Thursday 14<sup>th</sup> Have rode 37 miles today and  
are but 15 on very bad indeed barge that goes  
to go to Sault Ste. Marie by the Lake Erie 50 mi. and of my way.  
On the shore of Lake Erie thence to Waterford &  
to French Creek which is impossible to night  
but is expected it will be forcible tomorrow.  
La Beauf is a fine boatable stream for boat  
toward Pittsburgh. There are great quantities  
of fish (Perch) exporting to Pittsburgh from  
here. — Have passed some very late Hemlock  
Had to stop a creek is a stiff & snail my horse

Friday 15<sup>th</sup> Arou (from a tree on the floor) at  
La Belcher & proceeded onward. The creek has  
flooded 8 or 20 inches last night. Walked on a  
log & led my horse which pitched under the  
water & swam over 25 or 30 ft. barn  
then to a private house & took breakfast.  
The road back is very bad. The land good & the  
weather now pleasant & fine. Onward  
for 5 miles the land on the margin of French  
Creek is good valued at 10 or 15 per acre  
wild — (forgot to mention) Was hospitably



entertained at Private house / Frederick  
Seams and invited to call again. If I were  
call that way — — — — — Asheville containing  
about 150 houses the streets are narrow & muddy  
none of them elegant & many very ordinary.  
There is a bank with a capital of \$200,000.  
Have rode (or rather walked at rode) 24  
miles today. My horse is very lame occasioned  
by a splain in his back & wound in one  
foot — — — — — At the outlet of Conant Lake it is  
4 miles long & from 2 miles to 27 broad. It is a  
beautiful little lake and contains many  
fine fish. From here a little after sunset  
the clouds were of the most beautiful hue  
I ever saw them. The lake was ruffled by a  
small breeze & the reflections from the clouds  
on the lake was delightful — — — — — The weather very  
has been good — — — — — Have seen a flock of Shuck  
Shore — — — — —

Saturday 16<sup>th</sup> came from the outlet of Lake Huron  
near to Uncle P. Sheldon's in Vernon Town  
Critt County - Ohio - The land there which  
have passed today have in general been good.  
The roads muddy - Road 23 miles -  
Uncle's family all in good health and on a good  
farm - Coming through the mud & water  
and roots in Pennsylvania my fortune  
was somewhat tried - more so on account  
of my horse's lameness - Here I shall probably  
tarry a week or fortnight before I proceed on

my journey. Or in the town adjacent -  
 And on looking over my way bill I have  
 travelled 364 miles since I left my father's  
 house in Genoa - and 552 more than  
 was necessary to come here; on account of  
 seeing folks, things, friends &c - Making  
 the distance to Buffalo 1432 miles & from  
 that here 165 miles -

that here 165 miles -  
Sunday 17<sup>th</sup> There are meetings on the Sabbath but  
one third of the time in this town - Today it is  
in the town South of Hartford - It is six miles to  
that place: my horse was lame & I could get my  
other ~~one~~ did not attend. The weather today has  
been fine -

been fine -  
Monday 18<sup>th</sup> - Have spent the day in looking at  
the place - & hunting. The land was here  
a - excellent producing very heavy crops &c -  
if the land was not as level, I should be sorry for it  
From my tracks, both the roads are good, the  
land handsome, the farming to appearance good.  
The timber is of most kinds comprising, variety  
Oak, Hickory, Black walnuts - butternut, Maple  
Beech, ash, white wood, poplar, &c - butte, do  
well in these parts. Sheep do not thrive. I am  
attributed it to yarding them night for fear of  
wolves - which are plenty. Deer & wild tur-  
keys are not so plenty as formerly, the past  
winter having been very severe & this year



dent so that they were killed both by hunger  
and the severity of the winter.

Tuesday 19. Began to write a letter to my father.  
In the afternoon went to Mr. Beal's & Mr. Williams.  
The families are doing well. The land of Mr. Williams  
is good & beautifully situated the top of the  
main road being 1 mile from it. Panton  
Creek separates the several good farms.  
The bottoms adjoining the creek are very rich &  
afford pasture for many cattle the most part of  
Spring and Summer. Early in the Spring they are  
overflowed from 8 to 12 ft. deep. N.W. from N.E.  
There is a body of pine trees - which is not common  
in this state - Land that is good is selling near \$10  
for 4 or 5 - 15 dollars per acre.

Wednesday 20<sup>th</sup> From Mr. Beal's I went to Mr. Jones  
near Mr. Thompson's. There is a most beautiful  
situation. The land is excellent, high & dry -  
well timbered & watered.

Thursday 21<sup>st</sup> Came to Vernon - In P.M.  
at a ball playing near the house - This  
afternoon there was some thunder & lightning & to  
the south rain - The weather since Tuesday has been  
beautiful warm & pleasant.

Friday 22<sup>nd</sup> Saw Mr. Andrew Clark who is  
deaf & dumb. He is very intelligent, sensible  
and judicious. He has had no education - I ques-  
tioned him & he wrote his name. The weather is

pleasant Apple trees are in blossom & full -  
I find there are many desirable springs in this country  
more than I expected to find for so level an area.

Saturday 23<sup>rd</sup> The day has been very warm & pleasant  
Finished my letter to Father.

Sunday 24<sup>th</sup> In forenoon at meeting in Vernon  
Rev. Mr. Cox preached from Matthew 9, 120.  
There were about 80 assembled in the school house  
in P.M. Rode to Hartford Conn. Heard my Grand-  
father preach: about 90 were assembled  
about 3 o'clock a heavy storm of rain, a storm  
panied with thunder & lightning came - The rain  
was considerable. - returned to Vernon

Monday 25<sup>th</sup> - The day has been pleasant & fine  
Rode from Uncle P. Sheldon in Vernon to  
Grandfather Jos. Sheldon in Westfield. The road  
to Hartford Centre were good the rest of the way  
bad my horse tore one shoe off in the mud -  
The land in Westfield is good pretty level. I think  
better than in Vernon. Water is not so plenty  
nor springs so good. Trees have bared out very  
much within 8 days. Rode 132 mi.

Tuesday 26 Grandfather has between 70 & 800  
acres of good land here. After breakfast  
proceeded on to Warren is 13 miles & very  
bad roads my horse tore one shoe in the



and Warren has the appearance of a  
place of some business. It is situated on the  
Mahoning river, which is not very navigable.  
The roads were good. The land & situation  
of Mr. Hall is fine, not so level as in  
Westfield but level enough. It is in  
Cheneston Portage County.  
Rode 33 m. to day.

Wednesday 27<sup>th</sup> After breakfast rode  
on. The centre of Charleston is a very pretty  
place. Ground is very good land & well situated  
batter on Mr. L. Duffell corner of Revauna  
wild land selling from 3 to 4000 per acre.  
Roads are excellent to when compared with  
betterly. About 2 there have  
heavy a shower to the S.E. at 6 there came a very heavy  
shower from the west - very much appeared like  
a gill. I was in a workshop shop after I  
got thoroughly wet through - and created the  
latter part of the storm. Rode after the rain  
in the whole. Put up at Canton. Stark County  
Congreg lands through which I have passed  
principally oak timbered. Roads good.  
Canton is situated on a plain well laid appears  
to be flourishing.

Thursday 28<sup>th</sup> For 6 miles west of Canton  
I saw several round in one plain without  
timber - said to be productive - best  
for wheat.

Arrived at Wooster at 3 o'clock - Found  
Mr. Knapp here. The roads in some places  
were bad & others good. The land about  
Wooster is pretty good. Rode 30 miles  
Boarded at the Stone Edge - known as president  
of the Bank at Wooster. Delivered my  
letter of Rec. to Mr. S. M. Wright - He said  
he would find business for me if he could.  
This is a place of some business & thriving.  
My aim will be to find business to employ  
myself in this summer. Mr. Knapp  
contemplates setting out for Ohio on Tuesday  
next.

Friday 29<sup>th</sup> Rode out a short distance to see the  
country. It is fine & growing fast. Wooster  
is the County seat. A place of considerable  
business & flourishing. Some houses are  
neatly built & are large & commodious.  
The town is about 1 mile from Killbuck River  
& 2 m. from Apple Creek above where the  
two streams unite.

Saturday 30<sup>th</sup> Have fairly a good to stay with  
Esqr Jones until he returns from Philadelphia.  
He is a fine man & has a very respectable family.  
I expect but small wages. My greatest com-  
pensation will be his recommendations. The  
acquaintance with business & men in this place  
and is dealt in considerably here.



Wednesday 31<sup>st</sup> Attended meeting at Mr. Howe's  
Rev. Mr. Rand preached - from Rom' 38.39  
I am persuaded that neither death nor life, nor  
angels nor principalities nor powers &c

Thursday June 1<sup>st</sup> 1878  
Walked to the North & wrote letters to A. R. R.  
& L. Bradley Penna. Land to the North of the  
town is good & pleasant. The weather is  
cool. I find most excellent water in  
this vicinity. Mr. Jones informed me  
he had formally made a contract with  
a young man to keep his store before  
coming to this place - that he expected the  
man would not call & that in the dis-  
cut case he could not get past employing  
him.

Friday 2<sup>nd</sup> Rode out - the Land around  
is well timbered with various kinds of tim-  
ber. In afternoon Rode to the cedar road  
Landed rich & fine. Went into a cypress field &  
measured a stalk that was 7 ft 3 inches in  
length - the blow was not out from the  
stalk attained to full growth.

Saturday 3<sup>rd</sup> This morning Esq. Jones came  
to my wife & asked the young man with  
him would not answer his purpose & should  
want to come to stay with the state till he  
returned from Philadelphia. I said  
using my best efforts to gain the

you - the good will of this family & all who  
may have any dealing with the State  
by being steady & attentive to business &  
affability.

Sunday 4<sup>th</sup> This morning Esq. Jones  
started his journey - It has been very warm  
all day.

Monday 5<sup>th</sup> Some rain last night & thunder  
Tuesday 6<sup>th</sup> Finished letter to Lewisville Road  
by Penna. N.Y. -

Very hot weather.

Wednesday 7<sup>th</sup> For several days past the  
weather has been extremely hot. Last  
Saturday there was very heavy rain  
since that time dry. This after-  
noon thunder & some places &  
some lightning. I have written  
to Maj. E. Putnam Brownson about  
his Ohio business is pretty lively &c

This morning went in Apple Creek  
water too swift to swim with cane  
caught some cold - I am not  
going in in the afternoon but  
certainly.

Friday 12<sup>th</sup> Dreamed last night of being  
conversing with J. C. H. & J. C. H.

Saturday 13<sup>th</sup> The day has been very warm & as  
also some part of yesterday. A bill of



good word from a New Lisbon

Sunday 16<sup>th</sup> Standard Meeting. Mr. Hunt preached from these words: "Being confident of this very thing that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ."

Praying at a ~~private~~ ~~meeting~~ ~~there is some apprehension of rain in this storm & hope that there may be a great revival of Religion.~~

Wednesday 17<sup>th</sup> dreamed of seeing Mr. Teape a person told me he had broke jail.

Monday 22<sup>nd</sup> A funeral day the weather has been very warm & could almost say intensely hot.

Sunday 23<sup>rd</sup> Standard Meeting & prayer meeting by Mr. Hunt.

Wrote letters to James Plott West Chester N.Y. & Miss Owens New York.

Refusing to stay & Mrs. Sewell have said to day.

As for the tumult & hurry of business let me have a Sabbath's rest. How do I live? As an immortal creature? I would do much more for my other world I may possibly live to be of some

use. Should I do that I might be

at a ~~meeting~~ ~~now~~ ~~dis~~ ~~honest~~

Answer I am heartily distressed.

They have tried to do and may

they have always been there

and distressed. Got some time

think I can discuss a statement

spark of humanism - and if the

thick and if my journal should

be preserved I read some

prophetic hour.

Sunday 24<sup>th</sup> Rainy in afternoon

Monday 25<sup>th</sup> Showers - very warm

Tuesday 26<sup>th</sup> very hot - went

home - came very near being

depressed.

Saturday 27<sup>th</sup> Warm & pleasant

a very fine grassy season

of the former factory home

of the dam of the river

having been about 2000

Sunday 28<sup>th</sup> very hot & M. General

a child attended Presbyterian

Preaching - Rain, thunder & light

ning with heavy hail

Monday 29<sup>th</sup> - Very hot & rain

through some part of the county

I find the land to be better, most



anywhere than on the road  
Tuesday 30 - very hot  
Wednesday 31 - Cool & bright 1 (15)  
Thursday 1 - Had rain, very warm  
Friday 2 - Very warm and a fine growing  
season. Head ache to day

July 4 - 1848 and 43<sup>rd</sup> of American  
Independence - The morning was cele-  
brated by the firing of guns. At  
12 the Subcaptain of this place  
assembled the militia and the last minutes  
formed a procession & marched to  
the meeting house where a prayer  
was made by the Rev. S. P. Cohen.  
The Declaration of Independence read  
by Gen. McMillan & an excellent  
oration delivered by Col. John Shaw.  
After which at 2, the citizens oc-  
cupied a sumptuous feast pro-  
vided by Mr. John Patton & par-  
took of the fruits of the orchards  
& luxuries of the country - The toast  
which were drunk & the things given  
I shall set down when I can obtain  
them as I do not recollect them all  
Quesad? Did stand in this day  
in this manner at the most  
anxious to him who gave  
as our liberty & shed with a  
sweaty hand and an out stretched  
arm delivered us from slavery.  
Ought not it rather be bent in  
offering a tribute of thanks giving  
and in solemn worship to the  
God of Battles.  
The utmost harmony and union  
however prevailed throughout  
the day all appeared to feel in  
some degree the blessing of  
freedom.

Sunday July 5<sup>th</sup> 1848 Attended  
Meeting after taking a walk out  
of town to an religious camp  
where/unseen by mortal eyes/  
offered up my orisons to the Supreme  
Governor of the Universe! No.  
Hand preached from Acts 1 -  
"Why stand ye gazing steadfastly on  
Ruddy afternoon  
July 10 The day has been exceedingly  
warm - There has been frequent  
showers in a few days past. It is  
now as fine growing season  
as I ever knew. Red hot letter



10  
this night but expected  
July 6<sup>th</sup> wrote to D. Harrold & D. H. as  
July 7<sup>th</sup> wrote to Mr. Hudson & D. H. as  
July 10<sup>th</sup> The day has been the warmest  
of any this summer as yet. Therm-  
ometer stood at 92 deg.  
in the shade. The weather for  
several weeks has been remark-  
ably fine & every vegetable appar-  
ently approaching to maturity.

Sunday 12<sup>th</sup> Dreamed last night  
of being in Lima. And father told  
me my brother had the chicken  
pox - which was infectious -  
The forenoon Mr. H. and I preached at  
Mister's house. In P.M. near  
Apple Creek where the order of  
baptism was administered to  
two persons. They were down the  
stream where the water was about  
30 inches deep & gently laid back  
wards till they were completely  
covered with water. Therm- 93  
Monday more thermometer at 86  
in the shade.

The following are the toasts drunk  
at Celebration published in this day  
paper -

1. The 4<sup>th</sup> of July. Valuable to freedom, in its  
celebration may we display a degree  
of conduct, which will characterize the  
independence of the day.
2. Gen. George Washington. The father of his country  
(Drum standing with last off)
3. The Soldiers of the Revolution. We are united  
with pride the exploits of their valor, and  
reclaim safety the fruits of their victory.
4. The late Union Law. Poor witness of  
Legislative wisdom or Republican Freedom.
5. The next Congress. May they have  
the prosperity of the nation in view, and  
not their own aggrandizement.
6. The N. State Bank. A political  
monster. May it swallow up the state  
bank and meet with a premature death  
in the digestion of them.
7. The President of the U. S. June 22<sup>nd</sup>.
8. The Republic of Mexico. May they be known  
and enjoyed in every part of the  
world.
9. Agriculture & International Commerce.  
May they soon occupy that place in the  
affection of Disunionists, now reserved



by foreign engineers -

10 The Denied Patriots - Another people  
struggling for independence: May their  
virtues deserve, and their valor achieve  
what they have so nobly dared to attempt:  
May they break their chains, and the  
heads of their oppressors, and their flag  
wave triumphantly over another land of  
freedom -

11. *Leguminosae* *Sonchifera* - 9/10/1900

12 David Clinton, Governor of the State  
of New York — The Mayor of the

Northern Canal - The American  
stage, patriot and statesman, whose  
late message, as replete with talent and  
liberal views does honor to his country.

10. Our Federal Constitution - ~~the~~  
 together The Possession of our Liberty

14 The Union of 1776

To Party, Shind & Grand covered

16. Ohio Amusement Rep - show it before  
17. The State of Ohio - Bird on soil, an

greatest in climate, from its political institutions, an asylum for the poor and

live as well as the poor & wealthy - May  
it understand its true policy may be  
the best & most beneficial to all

be of immediately procuring the  
 entire relinquishment of the encumbrances  
 titles to all the land within the bounds

able to all the lands within its bound  
ary, and may it promote the es-  
tablishment of manufactures

18 Henry Clay  
20 Amos A. Phelps

By the American Fair Trade,  
Industries Association

Handy and Intelligible, then the  
attending  
Winter Coast

The orator of the Army

Monday July 14<sup>th</sup> - Weather  
fine -

Wednesday. Blue well with much  
rain. Rain and very hot.

Look medicine "Lee's Balm" sold by  
in discharges supposed to be

from too expending use of water in  
the warm weather.

Thursday. I feel much better than  
last evening. Some rain today.

Friday 17<sup>th</sup> Thunder in some places  
somewhat very warm — but Red

Letter from Maria L. P. Jones -  
Friends all well

Very truly yours,



~~Saturday~~  
Saturday warm and pleasant in the  
Some rain  
Sunday 19<sup>th</sup> Went to Methodist Quarterly  
meeting at Salt Lake Sept 10<sup>th</sup>  
that you may obtain.

Monday 20<sup>th</sup> A heavy shower of  
wind and rain a part of the  
land in Wayne Co. distinguished by  
the black walnut trees there.  
Some land is heavily timbered and  
is good for wheat light dry land  
is also very heavy timbered & produces  
all kinds of vegetables in abundance  
There is also the prairie wet low  
land but mostly rich And also the  
bottom land distinguished for its  
fertility above any land on the  
Globe. Wrote letter to  
Perry Johnson Vernon & Pembroke  
for Ohio

Tuesday 22<sup>nd</sup> This evening I received  
a welcome & fine letter from Lewis  
Bradley Plover. It states an alteration  
in his mind. God be praised for the  
glories & trophies of his grace in  
thus enlightening the mind of

my friend. Helped in his holy  
mission. Yesterday morning I was  
somewhat indisposed but today  
I have been better.

Wednesday July 23<sup>rd</sup> Cooler  
Friday 24<sup>th</sup> Warm & pleasant  
wrote letter to S. M. Skinner  
Autumn Day Co. N. York

Saturday July 25<sup>th</sup> Boring in Pch  
Cool

Sunday 26<sup>th</sup> Dreamed last night  
of seeing A. W. and S. in a chariot  
together where I thought I had been  
looking for some time and was  
expecting a thing of the kind. Also  
saw in my dream 2 - 4 - 6

Heavy rain this morning  
Heard Mr. Hand preach  
in the hall - a prayer meeting held  
and animated was the pastor when  
addressing the young people on  
the ever things needful

Monday 27<sup>th</sup> Clear & warm  
very pleasant



Wednesday 24<sup>th</sup> foggy morning  
clear & pleasant evening. Thomas 86  
Hades

Wednesday 24<sup>th</sup> Attended to the  
accounts of J. Jones books  
which I charged & selling  
worth 100. He would  
employ me longer if I would  
stay. — Expected to start for  
N.Y. Saturday morning.

Thursday 25<sup>th</sup> Morning  
The day has been warm & pleasant  
to prospect of rain. —

Friday 26<sup>th</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1885  
Settled with J. Jones he gave me  
44.75 for balance & that he  
cash me to the amount of  
Lee way bill.

Went this morning — saw a field  
of handsome corn  
Measured a stalk it was 20 ft in  
height & said to be the same kind  
as in Ch. 4. or as it is here called  
the Venter corn.

Saturday 27<sup>th</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> 1885 Packed part of  
my effects — Mail arriving  
this morning.

Sunday August 28<sup>th</sup> 1885

The morning was foggy & warm. Started  
from Worcester after taking an affidavit  
at leave of the family of Egberts.  
The land in the County of Wayne  
is about as described in the preceding  
journal in the same Co.  
The name of the County of  
Richland is somewhat significant  
for the land is emphatically  
rich & well timbered with a  
greater variety of timber than  
the County of Wayne. Arrived  
at Martinsburg Sunday.

I find the general face of the land &  
soil to be good. Headache on  
Sunday. Had Attended Methodist  
meeting but behold what manner  
of love the father hath bestowed  
on Thores breaking but since a  
fortnight in this place. — Had  
Dinner & supper at dinner.

She has been very hot & sultry  
Grain & vegetables are not as forward  
as in Virginia Co. It is now







North will in time become  
a place of business I think  
Public Square too large  
Dr. Powers offered me 6 acres of first  
rate land for \$1000 one acre of which  
was cleared - The land is smooth &  
hard some well timbered - 46.  
Haw gran corn for supper

Wednesday 5<sup>th</sup> - Fair pleasant weather  
Measured some corn in Doct. S.  
Field that was 12 ft 7 in - called  
the bastard found seed

Rode 13<sup>th</sup> to E. B. Merriam's  
The land is generally well situ-  
ated & good. Mr. Merriam  
has sold his farm in Brown to  
B. Taylor. The crops are good the  
plants very late Mr. Merriam  
has had from corn 2 weeks  
has water melons 46 & 5  
The timber is principally  
Oak hickory 46. Abel Bonfanti  
has bought 50 acres for 6 dollars  
Hemans has built a cabin &  
began to clear. The timber  
is too much oak

There are some small prae-  
ries near here - Easter  
day when I rode the 15<sup>th</sup> Apr.  
I found my horse

Thursday 6<sup>th</sup> - Making tracks  
of road - At E. B. Merriam's  
Rode north 3 or 4 m. 2 miles north  
thence to camp of the Huron  
river unite and remain it boats  
ble for boats of 10 tons in high water  
May. Indian hills sawmill is there  
- good land examined some  
remains of antiquity on the 3  
points of hills. appeared like circular  
fortifications - saw some the  
remains of human bones at this place  
Proceeded to Norwalk the present  
site for a country seat It is  
laid out on a dry sandy grange  
If the Court house should remain  
here it is now about to be raised  
to day - this plain will become  
a very pretty town It is capable  
of only one street



Old land is worth from 5 to 10  
Dolls per acre

About 12 O'clock started for  
Athens Puttiffs nearly 2 miles  
by the road from E. B. C. M.

Friday 7<sup>th</sup> Mr Puttiff has a fine  
farm of 100 acres Pleasantly  
situated on a branch of the  
Huron river very fertile & good  
section - It is uncertain where  
the road that will pass his  
door will be put in - That on  
E. Hoskins, Mr Burkwith & Mr  
Kellogg - Mr Mannan's lands  
all go for apparently fertile  
The land is mostly rolling  
timbered with oak white wood  
some maple some black walnut  
hickory ash &c

I then came to Maj. Southern  
Hemlock - I have been  
over about 100 acres - It is  
without any exception I think  
the best land I have seen

and for timber land  
Said I then timber is Spruce  
Hale, White wood Black  
Walnut - White oak Black some  
maple hickory ash &c  
buckeye, paper, cherry, butternut  
wood &c - The soil on the  
rolling part is extremely rich  
& fertile as much as on the flat  
bottoms of any river - There are  
several streams running here  
some by through - I saw many fine  
springs - Saw a deer this after-  
noon the second one seen by  
me in the state -  
Measured a white wood tree that  
was 19 1/2 ft in circumference - a white  
oak trunk 4 ft 8 inches a prop 300  
large rails were made of the tree  
a black walnut stump measured  
4 ft through, all 3 ft from the  
ground  
Saturday 8<sup>th</sup> Remained through  
the woods & looked at the land  
All good if I may say very  
good - very rich very hard



quite pretty. Rained very rain  
to day & rain last night  
Rode back to N. Pittsfield.  
Sunday August 9<sup>th</sup> 1818  
Expressed go six miles to meeting  
Allying conscience which overcame  
us sleeping he roused to warn  
me of my crimes & saying the  
word this day preached proved  
effectual to the salvation of  
my poor soul. *Attended*  
Meeting Sept. 1<sup>st</sup> AM. Ron 4-12  
In P.M. John sat church 10-12. Chorus  
of this day whom ye will serve  
Mr. Cox is a young man  
has studied law in England  
preaches very much - without  
notes.

Monday Aug 10<sup>th</sup> 1818 came to  
Mey Guthrie and went over his  
farm. Spent most all day and  
the eve made a rack of the half  
section. Found many brains  
strings are very common & most  
excellent. Collected Measles & black  
walnut tree 1 ft. in diameter in circumference  
10 ft from the ground. Day pleasant  
and weather fine.

Tuesday 11<sup>th</sup> Went to Pittsfield &  
received description of a section  
of land S.E. of Brown. said to  
be good owned by Jolly Lynde  
Pitts Blackberry.

Wednesday 12<sup>th</sup> for Saccusky  
city alias Portland. At Bloom  
ville built for a little while and  
on the prairie road to me through  
very bad roads and took my way  
reins since this morning  
Evening at Saccusky. On Saccusky  
bay south side Lake Erie  
From Bloomingville road to Saccusky  
city - road somewhat good some part  
bad - from Brown to Bloomingville  
all but one prairie which road would  
have been good had some right  
Saccusky city is situated on an  
extensive plain or rather prairie  
there is one store house & 4 or 6 small  
very houses built fair to become  
noted place in town. The brig  
Michigan was lying there from  
Buffalo with a large cargo of oats.



which she had just embarked  
Rode 5 1/2 miles to Venice - found  
it is but 3 across  
Venice is situated on low marshy  
ground with much dead water  
around it - there is no good water  
in the village - It contains 2  
store houses on the bay & 1 store  
and about 25 or 30 other buildings  
There is a conduit Company under  
taken to bring water into the town  
from a spring - This  
place & Saransk city is very much  
misrepresented by the country  
people. This place compares the diffi-  
culty now attending it. Many  
be come healthy - There is quite  
a competition between this & Portland  
also Sandby city  
It rained and blowed very hard  
this afternoon in this place

Thursday Sept. 13

Rode from Whetstone to break  
fast - Oat & barley & peas & berries  
I should say - Windy S.W.

Went at Lower Sandusky - D. Harrold's  
from Whitman's road on a winding  
highly course road very good for 18 or 20  
miles. Some of the land is very good some  
muddling and some little all covered  
with water. There are some excellent  
bottoms on Green Creek which empties  
in to Sandy bay - Many fine farms  
can be found - near it 1/2 mile  
back I was overtaken by a violent  
thunder of rain which lasted till I got  
into Croyhamville. The roads to me are  
very muddy - I was in company  
with Maj. Russell - a man 2 women  
& several children - Indians - who had  
been hunting they had some good horse  
Almost beautiful situation about  
here. I shall write more tomorrow  
Mr Harrold experienced a severe accident  
July 7<sup>th</sup> - by breaking his thigh bone  
2 mi from where he obtained assistance  
Friday - 14<sup>th</sup> In morning found my  
horse badly foundered by grain. Went  
Mr Harrold's farm south of the town  
It is excellent - There is much very  
good up and down the river Sandusky  
Mr Harrold informs me there is



excellent land any where on the  
margin of creeks throughout the  
Indian lands - talked with a chief  
respecting the purchase of these lands  
"oday I go Upper Snoduskay council  
of Indians - all Indian - no white man  
then white man must go no Indian  
then 1 month on Maurice Creek  
St Mary White man & Indian  
The 1 month from this will be  
the 10<sup>th</sup> of September the trip  
to be held at St. Mary on the  
co - River - to day have a canoe  
through the out of Snoduskay  
Viewed the remains of Fort Stephen  
now - saw where the British dead  
were buried at the battle - this place  
is said to be subject to a curse by residents  
the inhabitants the denied by others  
St. Lawrence is not so much as they are  
formerly  
Went it just for the misfortune to me  
home I should travel more on the  
Indian lands than I can now do.  
Wrote a letter to J. Brownell Seize  
there is a very romantic prospect on  
the hill on both sides of the river  
see letter to Everett Bradley

and to Capt. J. Brownell - the fore  
part of the day was rainy the latter  
part pleasant  
Saturday 15<sup>th</sup> Morning rainy &  
wet - It rains with but little war  
ming in this country  
In am last night of seeing Mrs  
Sitting with her & taking her hand affec  
tionately - Her curls & footstep a perfect  
kind of smooth & pretty. 12:00  
of 10:00  
The rain ceases and half after I proceeded  
forward on my return south of the route  
In am going home is much better than  
yesterday he goes same but little  
to the same & put up at Private house  
at Strong on Prairie - There is  
some beautiful farmland there  
including some woodland - There  
is a fine settlement of farmers  
who make things look flourishing  
roads some little part of way not  
very good the rest is excellent land  
filled with 1/5 woodland & a few  
acres of very fine pleasant country  
Sunday 16<sup>th</sup> from Strong River  
to St. Cloud - 13 in day  
No more near there



Monday Aug 17 1885

Road to the east, 2 miles east of road  
to Deloit. Obtained from them info.  
on the settlement of the east half of  
this town and then went out to it  
at flat below. In the south half  
half of the town of the west  
Longest line from the east 2 1/2  
miles. No 2

Section No 2  
is very good  
land. The  
section is  
well  
timbered  
with white  
oak, maple  
oak and  
most all  
kind of  
hard wood  
not even all  
over the  
section it  
hole says they  
not to be  
farm to be  
chew on the  
whole section  
the Ostrander  
is the best  
Sec 2 is owned  
by Billy Dyer  
H. Dyer  
+ Gould  
Whitman  
or Work



Scale 100 to 1 inch

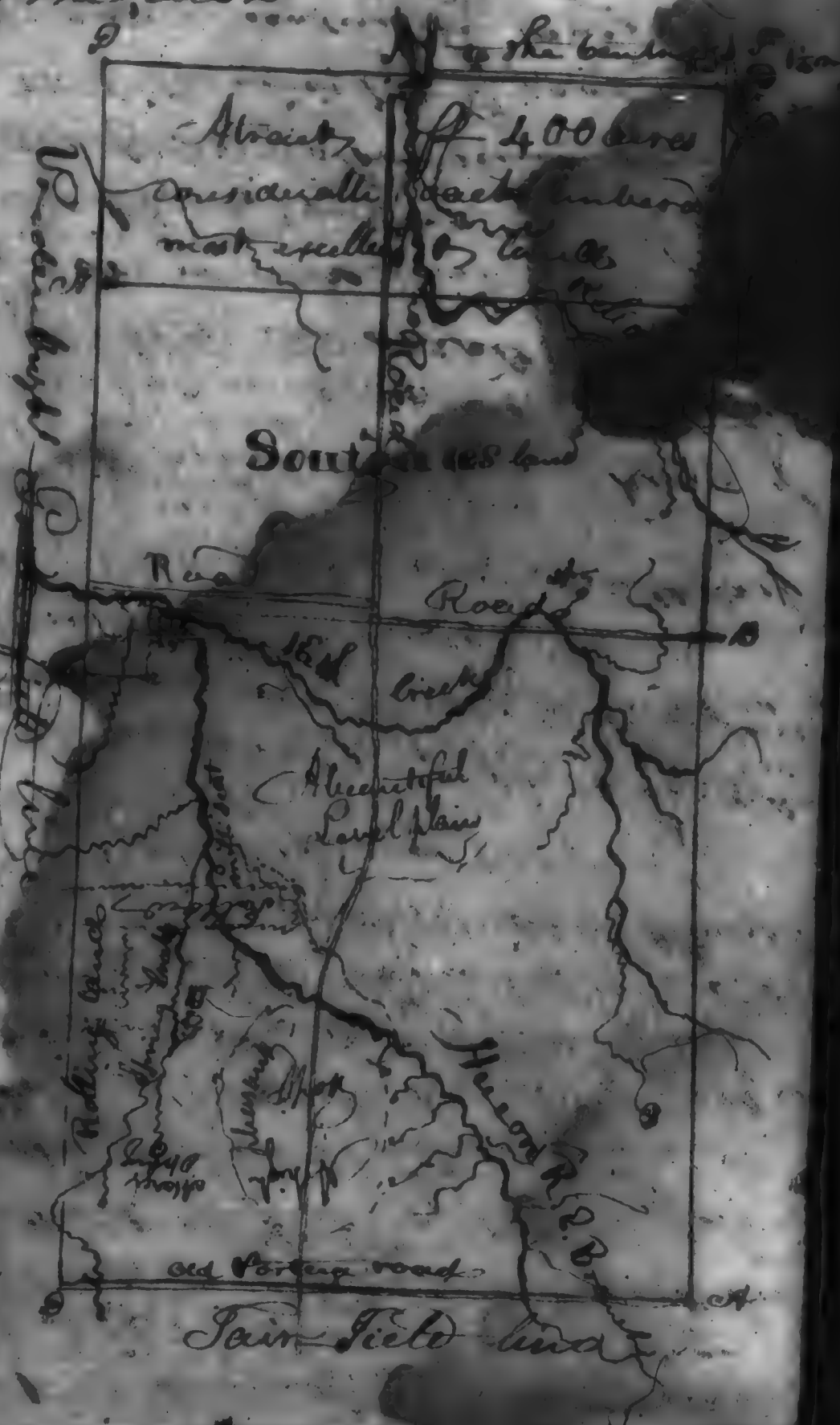
Sec No 1 is variable (land owned  
or supposed to be owned by Brown  
son + Goulds - The South West Dr.  
(a) is the best quarter of the section  
is the best - most excellent land -  
D. Tolson has been all over it says it is  
as good or better than May. Duttons  
It is well watered, & timbered with white  
wood, white oak, beech, maple, black  
walnut, ash interspersed variously  
and also hickory &c &c -

S.E. Qr (b) is good land but not the  
best so good as the S.W. Qr. not as  
well timbered not quite as well  
watered - beech, white wood, maple, ash  
some oak, hickory &c &c

N.E. Qr (b) Nearly the same kind of  
land not as well watered - timbered  
the same, there is a small  
meadow in the corner

N.W. Qr. Bear timbered land is  
ally a dead level. Not much water  
the Dr. Hill there is 100 2 good farms  
the N.W. corner enters the town as does  
the S.W. of Section No 2. There is many  
fine springs in both sections  
The section generally owned 1000 acres  
fewer than fall short  
came to me at the center of the town

The same tract 17<sup>th</sup> 1808  
 of track that is 22° south 80° West, then  
 all the way bushes with some good  
 fine streams 2 in through  
 Underneath is a plot of the West  
 half of the 4<sup>th</sup> Q. of town Scale  
 from 1 to the inch



A. S.E. corner of E. Pithers land on the can-  
 one line between the east & west 1/2  
 of 3<sup>rd</sup> Section of the town  
 B. N.E. corner of do - on do.  
 C. N.W. corner of do -  
 D. S.W. corner of do joining the corners  
 of Yadenburgh, lying West of Bronson  
 Greenfield lying S.W. of do & Fairfield  
 lying south of Bronson  
 aa. two corners left in this sketch as one  
 o'clock Portgate towards this road  
 contains 1100 acres  
 B. P.P. on the corners of a tract on  
 the south end of this section containing  
 400 acres of most excellent land  
 Sunday 18<sup>th</sup> traced a proposed mill  
 race of Maj. S. Stature has done  
 much for this section. Pleasant  
 in the morning clouded toward  
 noon - when after rain came  
 in St. Sulf. That a snake  
 on my road. Head of Maj. Stature  
 notes to collect in Forest & to  
 burn. There have been some  
 Sulfur fumes. Some to see of  
 a new machine, some



The same Dec 17 1815

The annexed plat represents  
206 acres on a scale of 1 inch to 100  
feet. The whole was  
surveyed by T. B. Smith a few days  
since, having a distance of 100  
acres.



The N.W. corner of the above plat  
represents a field cleared and fenced.  
South of this field to the bend of the  
River is a fallow to be sown this fall.  
The west half of this tract is by far the  
best, having more oak timber, maple  
black walnut &c. — the other being  
heavier timbered more beech &c.  
The line runs north 5° east.

The River is large enough to carry one  
chimney of any kind of put on a down  
upward situation. Hoskins creek is  
a small but durable rivulet running  
as laid down. The other streams  
laid down are at present dry except  
those formed by springs.

Wednesday 19<sup>th</sup> 1815 — Finished letters  
to Jonathan Brownell & Scipio &  
Leverett Bradley. Passed lay to Ch. B.

Monday — Dreamed last night of being  
walking with and leaving a horse over  
had some conversation with the horse  
about 6 & 10 in. of a horse. Went to a black  
Thursday 20<sup>th</sup> 1815 Went to a black  
smith — took a horse for a shoe  
back horse took off a shoe  
warm & very pleasant.

Friday 21<sup>st</sup> 1815 Rode May Dubois  
very warm — Any other horse  
Horse foot sore.  
Saturday 22<sup>nd</sup> 1815 This morning  
on the 23<sup>rd</sup> of the month of 1815  
to 12-20 I intended to go for  
some. There was a great deal of  
ready cash can be had for the  
3 lots of the same.  
Great progress.



12-1888  
Looked an affectionate house of May  
Gathered family One expressing  
my gratitude to the hostess for  
her kindness & attention. I  
have been there. The said  
have doubtless been in  
company & conversation. I  
him I should always retain with  
grateful remembrance the bottle  
which he used to be  
there to at Puff. paid for  
washing 3/6 to Mrs. - Read a  
Report of L. P. Paper to be at Long  
Sunday 23<sup>rd</sup> - From St. Puff  
came to R. B. M. - St. Puff  
near - warm & sunny with  
Monday August 24<sup>th</sup> 1888

Started from E. B. Morrison  
Road 3<sup>rd</sup> & got my horse shod  
on the way. Passed some who  
all look but mostly poor  
near the lake it is very  
healthy. Deer & quail are  
very abundant. Road much  
better - put up at Lyons  
in West of Black river  
Saw Peter Brownell by the  
was well & hearty. The

day has been especially hot  
to day. Lake Erie has been higher  
this season than was ever known  
before. The bank in many  
places is covered with water.  
Tuesday 25<sup>th</sup> On the margin  
of the Lake between Black  
Rocky River - Yesterday found  
an apple - found no fruit  
there considerable plenty along  
the road.

Left Cleveland around 10 o'clock  
Saw Steamboat "Walk in the  
Water" started for Detroit. This  
is the first trip from Rocky  
River to Cleveland the road is  
dry & sandy. I wrote  
short letters to Richard & Perry  
Hudson. Letter to Perry. I  
wrote a copy - to inform  
him of my pursuing my journey  
to the West in answer to his  
The day has been hot the air  
very heavy.



Monday Aug 26 Cleveland is  
beautifully situated on high  
elevated ground on a truly  
picturesque spot. The soil  
is from the Lake. It is  
not summer. It is  
the situation is refreshing  
the wind in the lake is a  
the. The after part of the  
day hot & sunny. There is  
some rain. Some muddy  
low water. Soil. Dusty  
road. Road from Chapin  
River is good. Back of  
Hot water. Cold. Hot water.  
Thursday. The River is  
handsomely situated. It is  
a fine view on the bank of  
Cleveland River. It is a fine view  
appearance. Some water.  
Road in north to Lake. It is  
a fine view. Bottoms. Road.  
Pinefork is situated at the  
mouth of Cleveland River. It is  
situated for Commerce.

It will be a large town  
than V. City. Road from  
P. River is very good. The  
township of Perry is the  
best. It is a fine view.  
The river is very cordial.  
by Judge Phelps family. Took  
letter for Aurora. Road goes  
travelled after dark. Road  
riding. Road from west of  
Ashland to Malum. Road  
When leaving sight of Ohio goes  
a shot. Road is very  
timbered. Road some part of the  
way very dusty. Other part  
other part good. The land between  
P. & Malum crabs is generally  
clay timbered with hemlock. It is  
Ham Road 36 mi. & had many  
shot things.  
Don't see the river perhaps.  
ought to write. It is a fine  
view. as I know the river has



Obtained permission to fodder in some  
parts of N. York. At night I  
came to Cleveland. Tomorrow  
had effects of the weather &  
but little there. Monday  
was especially hot. And between  
Cleveland & Hager. It rained  
down. From Cleveland to Chama  
viller & so on the effect is more  
& more visible. This afternoon  
there was thunder Northward by  
Saturday 29. From Woodbury  
rode to Edenville 36m. A friend  
and old acquaintance of friend  
T. D. (Borough) is here  
and is interested in the school.  
Lake Erie opposite of which is  
Piquette Lake for prominent the  
Borough contains 100 or 150 houses  
some tolerably handsome. As  
the appearance of a place of  
considerable trade.  
After I came into the road  
I travelled from Buffalo. My  
route has been pleasant.  
The day has been favorable.

Cool & pleasant for travelling  
Sunday 30. Went Methodist Society  
an illiterate person addressed a small  
audience from Jeremiah 8:22. Is there  
no balm in Gilead? Is there no physician  
there? Why then is not the health of  
the daughters of my people recovered?  
He then requested the brethren to put  
up their prayers while he considered  
the subject under 3 heads. He went  
on to read "Is there no balm in Gilead  
Is there: no physician there? Why  
then are not the health of the daughters  
of my people recovered?" He  
spoke of balm of Gilead as an extreme  
law shroud" typifying the humility  
of Christ, which has great virtues.  
So had Christ wisdom for at an  
old he situate the Scribes & Doctors  
in the temple" & c. & c. & c.

How much does this country need  
regular ministers of the Gospel? How  
much good can they do by laboring  
the these new settlements? Instead  
of illiterate teachers of the ignorant



all the members of the church  
and blind leaders of the blind. There  
ought to be here stationed men who  
have been duly instructed in the will  
of God as revealed in the Holy Scrip-  
tures who can with confidence show  
and apply portions of Sacred Writ a-  
greeable to its original meaning  
and application. Even the disciples  
were appointed before they entered upon  
the duties of the ministry were for the  
most of three years with their Lord  
and Master.

Mr. & Mrs. Wilson formerly of Portland  
all here enjoying themselves with happi-  
ness - I was cordially received by them  
& kindly entertained - Left Brunswick  
in early evening - Reached Portland

Monday 28<sup>th</sup> Went off my road  
with E. Allen to take a Redoubt  
Road in all 42 mi - caught cold  
fever took ache - Horse some-  
times - some rain fell last night  
S<sup>th</sup> of Buffalo - Day cool & pleasant

Tuesday September 1<sup>st</sup> 1811 - Had  
little rest last night took troubles  
much Road to Buffalo by 3 o'clock  
Horse & self sick in quagmires

Some water on the beach & shore  
of the Lake is very hard travelling  
Day hot, the southerly wind - Along  
the Road to Cleveland Corn  
very small - Drought so great  
saw steam boat at B. Did not  
go on board.

Put up at St. Andrews - Remained  
Cordially - Buffalo bids fair  
at present to become a place of note  
There is lately built a light House  
near the mouth of Buffalo.

Wednesday Sep 1<sup>st</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> Tooth ache continues  
face swelled considerably - Dined  
Road to Uncle S. Williams - Bala-  
view - Head & neck & face swelled  
very lame - Roads dry & very  
dusty.

Thursday 3<sup>rd</sup> Face better - yet swelled  
from Walawa 6000 to 10000 & Blooming-  
ton & near East & West Blooming-  
ton the drought is not as severe as east  
and West of them. The soil is  
sandy & is said to withstand the  
drought longer than clayey soil.

Friday 4<sup>th</sup> Face swelled more but  
but little comfort in travelling  
have to diet on milk & soft bread  
Rode from Bloomfield to Geneva  
there bought a bottle of Chastellon for  
my face and soon in two hours  
the swelling began to decrease. Stopped  
at the Locks at Seneca Falls. Saw  
a boat, and then then  
Met my Father near the falls. My  
sensations of joy had for weeks  
and times with extreme pleasure  
I saw again my Father  
Rode on to Cayuga Bridge camp  
in evening. Swelling in face  
nearly gone.

Saturday 5<sup>th</sup> September 1818  
From Bridge rode to Union Spg  
stayed with Charles Hoskins - to  
Dorset & Breakfasted. Handled  
letter & gave amount of \$10 to  
Mrs. Souly - to visit at Capt  
Brightman's - & Capt Brown's  
cordially. - - - - -  
A B M B. A Tribute of  
Thanks to the Preserver of my life  
for his goodness in keeping

me with health throughout  
my journey. Mother sister  
& brother were almost overjoyed  
at my return. Have been  
absent 4 months & upwards.  
Yesterday was warm & pleasant  
but today a smart breeze &  
now (4 o'clock) sprinkling rain.  
The drought here is not as great  
as elsewhere. It affects from  
Cleveland to here & onward. B.  
30 or 40 West of Buffalo is the  
August.

Sunday 6<sup>th</sup> Sept 1818. Out again  
Have heard the Reverend Mr. Smith  
deliver his admonition to the  
listening assembly. He preached  
from Matthew 5 - 14. 15. How  
graceful the sound of his voice  
again. In the afternoon. Ex-  
quisite administration.

Monday 7<sup>th</sup> Went to Geneva on  
business at the Banks. In afternoon  
near Cayuga Bridge a heavy shower  
of rain came up from the south.



Wednesday 8th Returned via Suburn  
Paid the order \$6.25 for Eben Putnam

Thursday 10th Wrote letters to Sarah  
Jones Esq. Worcester. Eben Putnam  
Esq. Brown. Union Co. Ct. & John  
Buttiff Brown. Ct. to forward by  
J. Brownell. Visited Dr. Knapp  
Littletown. found him weak & feeble  
& scattered in thought.

Friday 11th Sept 1818. Attended suit  
of Isaac Middleton vs J. Sheldon  
brought by D. Davis for 2/6. Who has  
been an agent for Middleton in a long  
series of law suits - vexatious cases &c.  
Defend. Moved that Pltff. confess  
that he had no demands vs Def.  
& D. Davis says Def. acknowledged he  
owed pltff. 31 sh or 2/6. D. says he  
owed 31 sh for Pltff. Def. denied in Court  
when witness was under oath saying  
he owed nothing.

Sunday 13th 1818. Heard Mr Smith

preaching in P.M. from Luke 8.  
18 verse. He had therefore how ye hear?  
The sermon was very pertinent and  
applicable. Mr Smith preaches  
clear & clear. Plain & plain.  
Indeed when we consider the total  
difference, the stupidity & carelessness  
of most of the hearers how much neces-  
sity is there of energy & plainness in  
our worthy pastor!

Monday 14th Wrote letter to B. O. Cott  
Wilmington N. Canada. He said no  
copy mentioned of speaking to come  
to Kingston this fall.

Tuesday 15th Sept 1818 Once more  
through the goodness of an ever watch-  
ful providence my birthday has returned.  
At 40 years of my life  
are numbered and finished.  
How much have I to adore the  
goodness of God to me this past  
year - in preserving my health  
and strength. Note. Some neglect

There are among my private  
papers - Begun a letter to Susan  
de Hubbard - The subject is of such  
a nature that I know not whether  
it is advisable to send it - Sent  
Went at P. Brownells house on  
Wednesday, 18<sup>th</sup> - Raining all day,  
Spent the day in reading & reviewing  
The Evangelical Recorder from  
May 2<sup>nd</sup> to the present time  
What astonishing instances of  
the power of God - of the exertion  
of Charitable Societies are there  
Recorded - How has the spirit  
of a visionary zeal increased in  
the few last years - It portends  
the speedy dawn of the day when  
the Bible shall be translated into  
all languages & the Gospel preached  
among every people  
Sunday 20<sup>th</sup> Heard Rev. Mr.  
Brewster from Peterboro preach

to day His forenoon text was Deut  
29 & 29 - The secret things of God  
In afternoon from Genesis  
"And Enosh walked with God and  
he was not, for God took him"  
A more practical discourse  
than in the former part of the  
day  
Monday 21<sup>st</sup> 1818 - Cold &  
Sunny - Wrote letter to Severell  
Bradley  
Sept 20<sup>th</sup> 1818 Wrote letter to Neph  
Conklin, Wilm. N.Y.  
Sunday 27<sup>th</sup> Frost last night, cool  
Missionary preached - Excellent  
Discourses - One for General  
Sermon of Mr. John Chadwick  
Who died lately at Lee - Conn.  
Monday 1<sup>st</sup> Oct 1819 Went  
Shenbrot corner General train  
to home via Peipis - A pleasant  
fine day  
Oct 3 Wrote letter to David Ha  
Lancaster via Peipis by Ohio



Monday 3<sup>rd</sup> November 1818  
Little of importance has occurred  
since I last wrote - of importance  
did I say - How can it be that  
occurs in the life of one who is  
preparing for Eternity can be other  
wise than important! Life once spent  
never can be recalled and yet the events  
of eternity hang on this little stream  
of time. Oh that I might realize the  
importance of time - ~~from~~ <sup>beginning</sup> ~~from~~ <sup>when</sup> I have  
principally <sup>been</sup> at work

Tuesday 4<sup>th</sup> Warm & pleasant  
Wednesday 5<sup>th</sup> Souths Missionary  
Society & North Quarterly Meeting  
Was appointed to address the  
Society at the Annual Meeting  
to be held on the 1<sup>st</sup> Wednesday  
in Feb next at the Centre  
School House

Thursday 6<sup>th</sup> Nov 1818 By  
Proclamation of the Gov. this  
day was devoted to public  
Thanksgiving & praise

Mr Smith preached from  
Psalm 10<sup>th</sup> Verse "The Lord  
rejoiceth let the earth rejoice  
at the multitude of the  
holies be glad thereof"  
How little do I return thanks for  
so many mercies as I am made  
partaker of from one day & time  
to another. O consideration of mer-  
cies innumerable and blessing un-  
calculable should lead me to return  
unfeigned thanks to the Author  
of all mercies

Saturday Eve Nov 8<sup>th</sup> 1818  
Have been just weeping over  
the affectionate history of Mrs.  
Jewell, What an exemplary  
pattern of piety & godliness she  
was! May her lot be mine to  
embrace the Religion of Jesus!  
and become a true follower  
of the Lamb that was slain!

Almost Insensibly the Moments  
glide along but Alas! they leave  
me no better prepared to end  
my existence which is liable to  
promote any movement  
O for the renewing influence of  
the Holy Spirit O for a just  
sense of my backsliding state  
O for a heart to love & adore  
Thee who art infinitely good &  
inhabited to all adoration & praise  
Grant O Thou Supreme dispenser  
of all grace Thou in whose hand  
are all the hearts of the Children  
of men Grant I beseech Thee  
to give me a realising sense of my  
moral depravity and sinfulness  
of conduct since I have arrived  
at the years of Accountability  
and my entire opposition to Thee  
and with Thine enable me to return  
to God & spend the remnant of  
my days in his service (H. O. Healey)  
Nov 1818

Wednesday 28 Oct 1818<sup>32</sup>  
High wind from N.W.  
& cold some drops of  
rain & some flakes of  
snow fell last night  
Thursday 29<sup>th</sup> Sun. & clear pleasant  
Friday 30<sup>th</sup> Moderate Weather  
Saturday 31<sup>st</sup> Warm & pleasant  
for the season  
Sunday (November 1<sup>st</sup> 1818)  
Some of atmosphere some  
drops of rain  
Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> Cool some rain  
last night  
Tuesday 3<sup>rd</sup> Hazy colder in A.M.  
Warm & pleasant in P.M.  
Wednesday 4<sup>th</sup> Pleasant Youth  
"Missionary Society"  
met at S. M. House  
Was appointed to deliver  
an address to Society  
at Waverley in Feb



Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> Warm & Clear  
Thanksgiving

Friday 6<sup>th</sup> Rainy all day cool

Saturday 7<sup>th</sup> Cool & tolerably pleasant

Sunday 8<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1818, Rainy

Monday 9<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1818, Rainy

Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup> Some Rain

Wednesday 11<sup>th</sup> Buggy, Moderate

Thursday 12<sup>th</sup> More pleasant

Friday 13<sup>th</sup> Brisk wind from

Saturday 14<sup>th</sup> Day warm

Sunday 15<sup>th</sup> Windy - Some Wind

Monday 16<sup>th</sup> Windy - 2/6

Tuesday 17<sup>th</sup> Brisk wind pleasant

Wednesday 18<sup>th</sup> Cold some rain  
& some snow

Thursday 19<sup>th</sup> More pleasant

Friday 20<sup>th</sup> Fine fair weather

Saturday 21<sup>st</sup> Windy & some rain

Sunday 22<sup>nd</sup> Nov. 1818  
Monday 23<sup>rd</sup> Warm in AM  
in PM. Wind breezed up & clear  
tinged with red in the skirts  
A more favorable season for  
sowing is not remembered by some  
of the oldest inhabitants  
Smoky Air

Tuesday 24<sup>th</sup> Cool

Wednesday 25<sup>th</sup> very cold. All the

Thursday 26<sup>th</sup> warm smoky air

some rain - Windy

Friday 27<sup>th</sup> rain in morning snow

all day snow melt all day

12 or 14 inches at night I mean

of last night's snow. I.e. 12 or 14

29 I do not remember the

Saturday 28<sup>th</sup> Snow thawed all

day & gone at night

Sunday 29<sup>th</sup> Sun shone some

but cold. Roads muddy  
nearly clear at night  
Monday 30<sup>th</sup> frost last m. pleasant

(3)  
Tuesday Dec. 1<sup>st</sup> 1886. Snow some in  
morn, Warm in P.M. - Still dry

Wednesday 2<sup>nd</sup> Snow last night  
Cold - Letter from J. Knapp  
Hester &

Thursday 3<sup>rd</sup> Cold - Pleasant Per  
Clouds looked yellow

Friday 4<sup>th</sup> Pleasant some scattering  
clouds that an old man said  
indicated rain

Saturday 5<sup>th</sup> Some rain cooler

Sunday 6<sup>th</sup> A very heavy S.W. wind  
last night blew fence down  
Cold some flakes of snow  
in evening

Monday 7<sup>th</sup> Cold some snow

at 4 P.M. saw a "dogoon" to the S.W.  
Clear, of - very cold

Clear night

Tuesday 8<sup>th</sup> Cold & some wind S - by

Wednesday 9<sup>th</sup> Cold - Wind N.W.

Thursday 10<sup>th</sup> More moderate no -  
th



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: New York and Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal May 27, 1819-December 19, 1819,  
June 1, 1820-July 1, 1820

FORMAT: Volume #3

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal  
May 27 to Dec 19  
1849



1)

Thursday May 27 1819 Commenced  
a journey from Vnoa towards  
Huron Ohio, at 8 O'Clock  
Rode in a Wagon to Watkins -  
Where the Dollar Ridge intersects  
the Turnpike. Went to Auburn  
to find a passage for my baggage  
& returned unsucessful -

Friday 28 - Mr. P. Lawrence took charge  
and proceeded on travelled - 28  
miles - warm & pleasant  
too

Wednesday June 2<sup>nd</sup> 1887 — At 11  
minutes past 6 the boat started  
Wind high S.W. at 20/100 A.M.  
Cast anchor under shelter of point  
Ebony on bay side — Wind  
high — At sunset wind abated

Thursday June 3<sup>rd</sup> at 4 past 5 P.M.  
Anchor & proceeded on under  
light ahead S.W. Touched at one  
Friday 4<sup>th</sup> Touched at Grand river  
bleached & Sunday sent chest  
ashore & anchored to visit Detroit  
At sunrise in sight of the mouth  
of Detroit river — Wind aft.  
A fine breeze — yesterday the  
wind was low ahead —

At 4 past landed at Detroit  
The houses in the city are generally  
low & poor though some are rather  
elegant — The situation is beautiful  
thats to judge nothing healthy.



Lat 42° 40' North. There is no  
water to drink but river water.  
The country adjacent to the river  
is very fine though there are  
some low prairies.

Sunday 6<sup>th</sup> Attended the morning service  
of the Roman Catholic Church. Such  
a variety of supernatural ceremonies  
were quite new to me. kneeling at  
the cross & crossing themselves &c &c.  
A discourse was delivered in French.  
A Confession of Faith in Latin &  
singing in French.

Very warm day. At 6 o'clock  
the cannon from the Steamboat  
ford passengers on board & got under  
way to wash sunset & heavy squall  
broke but no damage done.  
Heavy thunder & sharp lightning.  
Considerable rain. At 2 o'clock.

Monday 7<sup>th</sup> landed at Cunningham  
Island at 10 o'clock at Sandspit  
City. Hard rain. Came to  
the village. Heavy rain indeed.

in latter part of the day.  
Tuesday 8<sup>th</sup> Came to Widenburg  
very warm.

Wednesday 9<sup>th</sup> warm & pleasant.  
made for Sandspit.

Thursday 10<sup>th</sup> Went to Crossfield  
with A Milliken & Carver to  
view Lynde's land very warm.

Friday 11<sup>th</sup> Had deed recorded.  
Fus 131 etc. - View land - & Bona

finds it all very good very hot.  
Saturday 12 June 1819. I Marshall  
Esq. surveyed S. Brownell's my land  
west off the park to me. The north  
line runs so as to have about 20  
acres of cleared land on my part  
paid 3\$ for the work paid 1.50 of it.

Sunday 13<sup>th</sup> Attended meeting  
at school house - pleasant.  
Monday 14<sup>th</sup> Carried Cham for  
S. Brownell very warm.

Grounds are & by an R. H. Spring  
Tuesday 16 Very warm  
thunder & some rain  
Chopping  
Wednesday 16 very warm rolling  
logs  
Thursday 17 hot & very weather  
Friday 18 very hot Thunder  
Saturday 19 Cool 305 rails  
killed by A. Horrick poorly done  
Sunday 20 warm & pleasant  
Monday 21 St. Pittiff brought  
5 bu. potatoes very warm & some  
Tuesday 22 Thunder & lightning  
Wednesday 23 very warm & dry  
fencing ground  
Thursday 24 heavy dew planting  
potatoes  
Friday 25 planting pleasant  
Saturday 26 Work for L. Browell  
Sunday 27 warm & pleasant  
Monday 28 Began clearing  
ground for wheat man.

Tuesday 29 On road rain. L. H.  
lighting  
Wednesday 30 Heavy rains last  
night  
Thursday July 1<sup>st</sup> 1819 - Pleasant  
Attended execution of two  
Indians began i. b. & ake gosh  
u - for murder - at Dorset  
5 miles  
Friday 2<sup>nd</sup> Pleasant cool  
wind  
Saturday 3<sup>rd</sup> do  
Sunday 4<sup>th</sup> Independent meeting  
warm & pleasant  
Monday 5 - At raising of  
Mack's Mill - Had foot heart  
Pleasant & warm  
Tuesday 6 some rain done  
little at bar pits  
Wednesday 7 do - fine grow-  
ing season  
Thursday 8 More tough rain



Friday 9<sup>th</sup> Chopped very warm  
Saturday 10<sup>th</sup> hot - hoed corn  
Sunday 11<sup>th</sup> very hot - McIntyre  
meat 3 Rev. 18<sup>th</sup>

Monday 12<sup>th</sup> Thunder some  
warm clearing brush

Tuesday 13<sup>th</sup> M. Welch at 10<sup>th</sup>  
rails — very warm grow-  
ing season. Bee swarmed  
& went off. Began fence

Wednesday 14<sup>th</sup> Storing potatoes  
Wheat ripe for harvest  
A fine rain last night

Thursday 15<sup>th</sup> Clear & pleasant

Friday 16<sup>th</sup> Storing for John Welch  
W. Beckwith hit by a Red snake

Saturday 17<sup>th</sup> Rain at Gate

M. Welch said 250<sup>th</sup> will  
be finished here for his

bottoms on this farm  
but must have the fruit trees  
tho if he moved a distance I  
might have them

Sunday 18<sup>th</sup> Cold last night

Cool air. Red Deer from  
Leicester Bradley Person

Monday 19<sup>th</sup> A most fine food

Brownell warm  
Tuesday 20<sup>th</sup> ploughed for turnips

Wednesday 21<sup>th</sup> Made record  
for use of Election of General  
Rec'd appointment of 9<sup>th</sup> Sergeant

Thursday 22<sup>th</sup> Reaping for A. B.  
rained in afternoon

Friday 23<sup>th</sup> Sowed turnips & clover  
very warm

Saturday 24<sup>th</sup> Made record for  
gatepost left. A. B. 150  
of 150 bush wheat would

Satisfy him for my part of  
the improvement. He consid-  
ered & said not. He would  
rather have nothing than not  
have the full value of his  
labor. He declared that  
he will not leave till Spring  
& say I nor Brownell not  
Throop will get him off till  
then.

Sunday 25<sup>th</sup> — rain about 3

O.B. I

Monday 26<sup>th</sup> rain some heavy  
gate 106 finished locking hole.

Tuesday 27<sup>th</sup> worked for A.B. room

rain some

Wednesday 28<sup>th</sup> Warm & dry

Follows. Picked up 28 night

May Putnam & D. Mack

came & advised to settle for  
the improvement after a long  
course of altercation in  
which the old woman  
and boys got pretty mad  
it was agreed that I give  
12<sup>h</sup> in goods — April 1-1820  
56 bu wheat Dec 25. 1820  
11<sup>h</sup> 4 — — — Dec 25 1821

I consider the terms as part  
forcible & part willingly  
given I found the people  
of the neighborhood was  
involved in it — and if  
the law took place a mob  
to fight with — Maj Putnam  
said his candid opinion



was that the betterments  
were worth 200 dollars in  
cash to me

Thursday 29<sup>th</sup> Went New Haven

Put B. Strong's note in hands  
of C. Palmer Esq - for cash  
now - very warm

Friday 30<sup>th</sup> - very warm -  
killed rattlesnake, Napa  
ga - came very near it -

Saturday 31<sup>st</sup> remarkably hot  
till 3 or 4 then clouds gathered  
thunder & lightning sharp  
hard gust of wind & heavy  
shower some hail stones fell  
wind blew off shingles of  
two houses broke down  
trees corn etc

Sunday August 1<sup>st</sup> 1819<sup>?</sup>  
very warm - a shower

Monday 2<sup>nd</sup> Letter to F. Bleett  
28 - with date - warm

Tuesday 3<sup>rd</sup> at North line fence  
very warm

Wednesday 4<sup>th</sup> - Started wheat  
for St. Brownell's very warm  
Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> at North line fence  
very hot

About 2 or 3 a thunder shower  
came from S.W. accompanied  
with some hail - the wind  
was remarkably high blew down  
large trees in corn & on fences

Friday 6<sup>th</sup> Repairing house for  
Mr. Wilson & mending dam  
ago to the fence - At 3 or 4  
a heavy rain raised fresh

high & steady. August  
Had plough mended.

Some rain toward night.  
Sunday 8 rain some of good  
mowing Doddridge shat.

The Cohocton, espoused the cause.

Monday 9<sup>th</sup> rain last night  
at 11 pm.

Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup> Pleasant & very  
warm making piles of fence.

Wednesday 11<sup>th</sup> very hot & dry  
in barometer - 30.6.

Thursday 12<sup>th</sup> sultry hot  
mowing brush on meadow  
ground. Took ride to Fire  
Broadly.

Friday 13<sup>th</sup> Chopping App. Went  
to walk on State road &c  
No letter bought 12 quart  
grain seed of a local bank 12/

Saturday 14<sup>th</sup> Logged off meadow  
Peter at P. S. S. raising  
log barn.

Sunday 15<sup>th</sup> Pleasant & warm  
Some rain.

Monday 16<sup>th</sup> very warm light  
showers harrowing.

Tuesday 17<sup>th</sup> topping up a fence  
& harrowing. Cool & cloudy  
& affected with a violent headache.

Wednesday 18<sup>th</sup> Cool & cloudy  
unwell with headache & pain in  
stomach.

Thursday 19<sup>th</sup> Pleasant. Took medicine  
kept bed most part of the day some  
fever.

Friday 20<sup>th</sup> Pain across back & head  
Went in left arm. Dr. said I gained

have a cure of the fever how  
long was uncertain he left  
powders of nitre &  
ating stuff. No letters from  
Sund. This mail  
Saturday 21<sup>st</sup> Restless night.



~~Friday~~ Saturday August last  
night considerable pain in  
back & so weak in back I  
cant sit up in an upright chair  
I called toward night & said  
I would try and make one sick  
or or better took 7 pills of  
Calomel & at last a bit  
of relief.

Sunday 22 Considerable pain  
I some fever last night  
Went from house a little distance  
& took cold. fever came on  
Monday 23<sup>rd</sup> some better each  
day at sunset felt cold.

Fever fever came on  
Tuesday 24<sup>th</sup> Cold weather  
morning. Amusing, but  
of improving health.  
Cold fever came on at

Wednesday 25 High fever  
last night - Recd letters  
from A. S. Hudson  
Maria Shelden Liv-  
erett. Really a pleasant day.  
a pleasant day.

Thursday 26 A hard fit of ague  
last night. Weak - A pleasant  
day.

Friday 27 Ague last night  
Saturday 28 do last night  
Sunday 29 Ague left off. Fever  
bleeding next day. Hills  
Calomel & Salts have in  
back all time.

Monday 30 very weak  
Tuesday 31<sup>st</sup> Mr. P. L. S. stated  
sent a copy of letter on one  
taken to Maria & Ruth.

Wednesday September 3<sup>rd</sup>

1819 went for wine have  
fun night & take back  
wine

Thursday 4<sup>th</sup> A good fun

the night pleasant & day

Friday 5<sup>th</sup> Some letters

Saturday 6<sup>th</sup> A ride to S. B.

Sun. 7<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Monday 8<sup>th</sup> went to Mr. P. S.

after heavy shower

Tuesday 9<sup>th</sup> wrote letter to

Father by Mr. Jackson

went to Cog Southgate

Wednesday 10<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

some letter

Thursday 11<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Friday 12<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Saturday 13<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Sun. 14<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Monday 15<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Tuesday 16<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Wednesday 17<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Thursday 18<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Friday 19<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Saturday 20<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Sun. 21<sup>st</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Monday 22<sup>nd</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Tuesday 23<sup>rd</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Wednesday 24<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Thursday 25<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Friday 26<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Saturday 27<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Sun. 28<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Monday 29<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Tuesday 30<sup>th</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Wednesday 31<sup>st</sup> A. S. was a "mist"

Friday 10<sup>th</sup> Gradually gaining  
strength. Went on foot to Dr.  
Sanders - rode back. got things  
for strengthening plaster for  
back

Saturday 11<sup>th</sup> Rode to farm & went  
to Benrull's - & back. Went to Mr.  
Guthrie's

Sunday 12<sup>th</sup> Went to Meeting & Sunday  
have been sick so I could not attend

Monday 13<sup>th</sup> Shot a pigeon - gaining  
strength slowly. A heavy rain  
latter part of night & morning

Tuesday 14<sup>th</sup> rode to Mr. Terry - do not  
feel well & yesterday. back on  
foot

Wednesday 15<sup>th</sup> Birth day. Aged 25  
Mr. Guthrie's mill raised  
was at the raising 2 hours  
after came home, the mill



After a bad night I soon  
woke up  
Wednesday 16<sup>th</sup> headache & fever  
continue all day kept  
bed Monday night last I  
believe I caught cold  
Friday 17<sup>th</sup> head ache all day  
with fever Dr. called in noon  
said he guessed I would wear it  
off. kept bed  
Saturday 18<sup>th</sup> head not ache so  
much last night not in still  
tooth ache cold in it in P.M.  
violent head ache & high fever  
Fine weather about these days  
Sunday 19<sup>th</sup> head does not ache  
so hard this morning went  
to meeting today feel  
some considerable better  
Monday 20<sup>th</sup> better head some

fever a high fever yet went  
to Dea. B. Clapp 9da  
Tuesday 21<sup>st</sup> P.M. R.O.S. last  
night some head ache read some  
& played some on the flute  
Wednesday 22 some little head  
ache - wound quills in A.M.  
after having help kill a hog -  
Thursday 23<sup>rd</sup> do not feel so  
well in P.M. warmer P.P.C.  
Friday 24 quite unwell fever  
Saturday 25 no head the morning  
at noon some in afternoon  
Sunday 26<sup>th</sup> some head ache in  
morning attended meeting at  
usual place read Dr Blair 12<sup>th</sup>  
Sermon - "Young men beware  
of hot to be sober minded  
Walked thru & home very little  
head ache today - at night  
went to Maj. Guthrie's

Monday 27<sup>th</sup>. A few drops of rain  
fell last night. Leaves turning  
yellow & some are falling from  
the trees. Oh! how I relish the  
legends of that sublime  
drama entitled "Gloom of  
Autumn". Some drops of rain  
some thunder in P.M. rain.  
Read letter from P. & wrote back.  
Tuesday 28. The equinoctial storm  
appears to have set in. raining  
hard & some all day.

begin to do some few light things.  
Wednesday 29. Dour in morn.  
Pleasant. Walked to MacDonnell  
gate  $\frac{3}{4}$  m by stopping halfway  
& back in P.M. tired some.

Thursday 30. Pleasant in morn.  
cloudy & at night some few drops  
of rain. Went to Mr. Wilson.

in waggon - visit  
Friday Oct 1<sup>st</sup> 1819. Mr. Wilson  
showed me his account to this date  
viz for 1 week board - \$2.75 to  
for 3 weeks board & attend-  
ance during my sickness  
at 3.50 per wk. - 10.50  
\$13.25

Saturday Walked on foot from  
Mr. Wilson to home. Thence  
to Mr. Sifert rode Dr. Sanders  
walked to Esq. Longthorpe, till  
for board & attendance 5 day

\$2.14.  
Walked to Maj. Guthrie - whole dis-  
tance  $3\frac{1}{2}$  m. Day cloudy in P.M.  
Saturday 2<sup>nd</sup> very pleasant - feel  
no inconvenience from walking  
yesterday only a lame hip & some  
sore in breast.

Sunday 3<sup>rd</sup>. Pleasant the air.  
attended meeting Rev. Mr. Norton  
from Richmond N.Y. - presented



Monday I rode to home & job  
Oxen & drew corn & pumpkins  
home / 3 m) walked to Mr. P.  
Tuesday I dreamed last night  
I was in a place - S.C.P. / after 2 or  
3 m / <sup>last</sup> T. of C. Chief near a v. m. v.  
... / ... day in  
... had a ... you  
... /

Our times are in the hands of God

Thursday started for Uxton  
rode Snow Haven. B Strong  
not confident judgment  
yet - Had horse shoe &  
put up at "Lungs" 18 m -

There has been no frost but  
the leaves & and nut are fall-  
ing some trees are nearly  
stripped -

Friday, 8<sup>th</sup> rode 25 miles to  
Washington - roads good  
encounter with a saloon -

Saturday 9 Rain commenced  
falling last evening & fell all  
night fast - some flakes of  
snow fell in morning - no  
frost - Sore in breast by riding  
12 O'clock Snow had begun to  
fall - till 11 in some places snow  
was kind -

Rode to Uxton. Cold  
after 2 or 3 O'clock arrived  
at Middle Whiffa 8 O'clock  
Sore breast - by riding  
Sunday 10<sup>th</sup> Frost last night  
Attended meeting of readers  
in Court House, it being the  
celebration day of the Sacrament  
After sermon the minister  
(Walker) addressed  
the Communicants & then pro-  
ceeded in the name & authority  
of Jesus Christ to debar all  
all who broke any particular  
of any of the Communion  
taking each separately &  
after words. Observed Yet more  
withstanding all who do these  
things are invited to partake



provided they resolve to do  
do no more. The same was  
new to me. The second was  
long & tedious & not feeling well  
enough to sit within the  
walls of an infested brick  
house I came away after  
the first table of commu-  
nicants had partaken.  
Sunday eve. Mr. Bidderidge  
preached in evening a good  
sermon from Acts -  
It was led as a lamb to  
the slaughter & as a sheep  
before her shears &c.  
Monday eve. Hard frost last  
night. Converses with  
on the subject of my errand

and derived no encourage-  
ment in exchange for the  
for 2 one of \$20 and one of  
15 & 61 cents. A pleasant  
day.

Tuesday 12. A prospect of rain  
some drops fell. In eve-  
ning the aurora borealis  
was very visible.

Wednesday 13. Frost last night.  
Left Worcester Rode 22 m  
to Johnson cool & windy.  
Thursday 14. Fresh hard frost.  
Cold clear afternoon. Rode 23  
to Mr. Hanson.

Friday 15. Took judgment of  
Strong & order on his father  
for 70¢. Rode May 6  
Had mark square crop off  
left ear recorded.

Mr. Markniff charged for force  
of town - Rain toward night

Saturday 16<sup>th</sup> Rain & cool some  
little else that was -

Sunday 17<sup>th</sup> Cold tho. pleas-

Went usual place of exercis-  
ing - no exercise. Am some-  
what bloated which obstructs my  
breath -

Monday 18 Very cold night  
past - Reid & Piers Mother  
& Sister - Saw S. W. Say

I must confess judgement  
immediately - (It is there is  
due to S. W. about \$30 of the debt  
of Knapp or Strong) Board  
difficult to be had

Tuesday 19<sup>th</sup> Went P. Siefert for  
at Brownell's out up some  
pumpkins to dry - rain  
in afternoon

Wednesday 20<sup>th</sup> Rain in morn-  
ing and continued all day. Part  
off account - Organ study of  
Mangan's Geography. Cool

Thursday 21<sup>st</sup> Went in am  
to Southgate & Gutter in P.M.  
Showers of rain hail & snow  
hid up some rails - Cold

Friday 22<sup>nd</sup> Pleasant had a piece  
served in favor of John Welch  
Went Edg Southgate - at calling  
of uper plank m<sup>th</sup> dice & judg<sup>ing</sup> some  
it went against plaintiff

Mr. Mack entered, laid on docket  
\$31.46<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> of settled with Maj  
Guthrie due me 16<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> cents - his bag  
out \$4.33 - In afternoon dug  
some potatoes - are light  
Cold & signs of snow  
Saturday Edg Clark adv



Saturday 23 Rain in  
Morn Lowry day  
Done very little to advantage

Sunday 24 At Meeting  
Provided soon on note  
I have finished my course  
Cold, cloudy

Monday 25 made fence  
across garden - Dr. Sanders  
showed me his account  
for my sick wife - \$10.75

Tuesday 26 Digging turnips  
& potatoes - the potatoes were  
planted June 26 - 5 & are  
not ripe most red -  
Planted nursery of apples  
& peach walnuts &c -  
ran on moderate pleas -

Wednesday 27 At Dea E. Clary  
his bill for boards \$2.48  
one week's meat - Sanders  
to collect had made shingles  
& high

Thursday 28 Mr. Welch's acct  
\$5, etc - On reading my  
acct. of pasturing calves  
Thomas called me a liar when  
I said the pasture was not re-  
served by them, I told him he  
was another Upon that with  
an oath he seized my collar  
with one hand & with the other  
gave me a violent blow on  
the side of forehead -

My washing bill by P. Risher  
is \$3.68 etc. Note one fine shirt  
missing - Gave Thos C. Wilson  
one bill 7 dollars pleased

Friday October 29<sup>th</sup> 1819.

Started from Fredenburgh for  
Seneca N.Y. with a large & heavy  
hulk - with some muscovit  
crackers - day pleasant  
& fine, warm, after part smoke  
at Sandusky, at 4 o'clock cloudy  
hear the steamboat will go down  
the Lake in a few days

Saturday 30<sup>th</sup> cold wind high

In afternoon sailed in "Vase"  
for Cunningham's Island - took  
some cold - more moderate  
in P.M.

Sunday 31<sup>st</sup> Rites at 8 am &  
seven trials which afforded  
good advice to the ship who  
were waiting to go down

severe profuse wind in  
P.M.

Monday November 1<sup>st</sup> 1819  
caught cold last night  
head ache violent - 11<sup>th</sup>

& no wind  
Tuesday 2<sup>nd</sup> at 11 St. B. - have in  
sight went on board wind high  
in P.M. at 6 weigh anchor  
cloudy - cool Cleveland

Wednesday 3 Grand River  
Cris - a fine wind 30 m. in  
3 hours - foggy

Thursday 4<sup>th</sup> Landed at Black  
Rock at 11 came via Buffalo  
N. Newhau - Road muddy  
& bad some rain

Friday 5<sup>th</sup> Rode in a waggon to  
Holdens Batavia 30 m. cool  
some wind

Saturday 6<sup>th</sup> Rode on 32 miles to



Look & my 1/2 price have a cold  
Stopp'd Marion & W.B. from field  
Sunday 8. Rode back a quad  
& east 10 m. Hugh Fulton  
Snow some windy & blustering  
Monday 8<sup>th</sup> Rode Bridge &  
in Wagon to Union Springs -  
A fine pleasant day  
Tuesday 9<sup>th</sup> Rode Smith corner  
& walked home some  
day smoky - a thunder storm  
last night - I have experi-  
enced the goodness & providence  
in the quick & comfortable means  
of conveyance from Buffalo  
home - Was most heartily  
welcomed by my friends  
Wednesday 10<sup>th</sup> very smoky  
warm -

Thursday 10<sup>th</sup> smoky & windy<sup>19</sup>  
Friday 11<sup>th</sup> cool & windy  
Saturday 12. Wrote Peter S.  
Brownell. Woodburgh C.  
Sunday 13<sup>th</sup> cool. Attended  
meeting Rev. W. Smith preached  
to sinners & acquainted now  
themselves with God & be at home  
thereby good & hate come  
to the  
Monday 15. Went to town  
Tuesday 16. Went to town  
Wednesday 17. Rainy  
Thursday 18. Engaged to teach  
the school in the 8<sup>th</sup> District of this  
town  
Friday 19. Warm Took meeting  
Clear & pleasant  
Saturday 20. Sent letter to N. M. & A.

Sunday 31<sup>st</sup> Nov. 1819 Cool - A few  
part days increasing not at much  
Monday 2<sup>d</sup> Rainy & thick & thin  
Tuesday 3<sup>d</sup> Some rain -  
Wednesday 4<sup>th</sup> Moderate  
Thursday 5<sup>th</sup> Very pleasant  
Friday 6<sup>th</sup> Cloudy & warm  
Saturday 7<sup>th</sup> Cool  
Sunday 8<sup>th</sup> Rev. Mr. Parker  
preached - Cold & stormy  
Snow flakes fell towards  
night  
Monday 9<sup>th</sup> Warm very pleas  
Tuesday 10<sup>th</sup> Wind & Peter from  
Thos. Gilligan on 11<sup>th</sup> got out  
Wednesday Dec 1<sup>st</sup> 1819  
warm in P.M. some rain & W.  
Thursday 2<sup>d</sup> Snow some  
Friday 3<sup>d</sup> Cool & a slight  
night  
Saturday 4<sup>th</sup> Cool & Cloudy  
Sunday 5<sup>th</sup> pleasant & not windy

20  
Monday 6<sup>th</sup> Heavy  
Tuesday 7<sup>th</sup> Warm & smoky  
Wednesday 8<sup>th</sup> Very warm Hannah  
Barklin buried  
Thursday 9<sup>th</sup> demerian J. Elliott  
left for Kingston in afternoon  
windy  
Friday 10<sup>th</sup> very cold & windy  
last night with some snow  
on today & on 11<sup>th</sup>  
Saturday 11<sup>th</sup> cold & windy  
Sunday 12<sup>th</sup> cold & stormy  
Mr. Ogilvie preached  
Monday 13<sup>th</sup> moderate - no  
Tuesday 14<sup>th</sup> Blow & Harkin & buried  
Wednesday 15<sup>th</sup> Cool - saw air  
Thursday 16<sup>th</sup>  
Friday 17<sup>th</sup> Moderate  
Saturday 18<sup>th</sup> pleasant & cloudy  
Sunday 19<sup>th</sup> Snow 32 inches  
H. A. Hildon



Bum a cum pleura of French?  
What do you eat that in French  
Tout fort - The wind blows hard

'E Beua - Aving -  
Mille vous donna le favor -  
Mille vous donna ombres war  
en chaise - A chair

Aisle a bed  
en chaise - A window  
en chaise trunk  
grammar

Savez-vous qui j'aime? <sup>do you know who</sup>  
Vous ne savez pas qui c'est - <sup>who it is</sup> do you not know

Handwritten notes in the right margin, including the word "prouver" and other illegible cursive text.

Vindenburg 10 Sept 1819

2 Quinine Sir please to pay \$6 Ouldson two  
dollars & Oblige yours &c

Agreed with May  
Quinine for seed corn  
next year & black  
potatoes — Sept 27

6 into Burt's Whisk — 2/

Wm. C. M. 1819  
I have received your letter of the 10th inst. and in reply to inform you that I have no objection to your using the Quinine for seed corn next year & black potatoes. I have no objection to your using the Quinine for seed corn next year & black potatoes. I have no objection to your using the Quinine for seed corn next year & black potatoes.



Rec'd Batarea 31<sup>st</sup> May 1819 from H. B. Hudson  
one chest of goods which I agree to deliver  
to ~~Black Rock~~ Black Rock with all accompaniments  
speed to his or his agent per ship on night at the  
rate of fifty cents per chest

Attest B. C. Humphreys

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal January 15, 1821-September 19, 1823

FORMAT: Volume #4

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



- 2 15 snow has fallen 8 in 8 1888  
3 16 saw mill - good shedding  
4 17 rather ~~dry~~ for snow at 8  
very snowy in A.M. (10)  
5 18 pleasant & cold  
6 19 cold good shedding 8 in  
7 20 do. snowy snow 18  
8 21 cold but pleas. snow given in sun  
2 22 L.B. 200 ft boards 50 cts paid  
snow thaw considerably  
3 23 stable cold some snow in  
morn in we broods -  
4 24 very cold but pleasant mil  
5 25 last night extremely cold  
pleasant saw mill back  
6 26 windy from S. Sandy floor  
1 - Dr Christopher -  
7 27 heavy - letters F.M. Skinner & D.  
O, and  
1 28 very thawing -  
2 29 raining - then very fair day  
3 30 very warm snow all gone  
4 31 spring in P.M. crabs high  
11 pleasant at fence No. 2 & road  
6 2 freeze soon last night. Mr. Sullivan  
preached at East S.L. fence 2 & 4  
7 3 starts a little & thaws  
4 4 to meeting at S. St. cloudy warm  
2 5 very warm & pleasant sowed  
wheat -  
3 6 from land lost a pleasant  
4 7 cold  
5 8 pleasant warm

Feb 1822

2

- 6 9 rainy in All Place in Pitt  
7 10 cloudy frosty nights - small  
8 11 rainy  
2 12 very windy pleasant drizzle  
3 13 rainy last night high wind  
4 14 rainy & windy  
5 15 pleasant from last night  
6 16 rains some fence road & N. 1  
7 17 snow last night 1 in very muddy  
skut hay from West  
1 18 heavy signs of snow - of sick  
2 19 Father returned from Bruce at  
3 20 9 o'clock our babe was taken with  
convulsive fits which lasted at in-  
tervals all day  
4 21 babe no better - no operation of  
powerful physic or potent injection  
5 22 babe no better falling fast  
6 23 Lorenzo had very hard fits last  
night & in AM. in whole 80 fits to  
O'clock snow some last night  
7 24 babe had a restless night medicine  
operated well - frequent fits at  
a quarter after 5 in PM he had  
the 100<sup>th</sup> fit after which he had  
no more at a quarter before  
7 his eyes became fixed & at  
half past 8 resigned his life in  
to the hands of his Creator

8 25 Funeral of Lorenzo

a numerous assembly  
Hymns 109 & 222

- 2 26 windy & heavy - frost hard last  
3 27 pleasant - cloudy N. 1  
4 28 rains most of day -  
March 1 very pleasant - blue birds -  
gate door yards  
6 2 clear muddy letter to Brad  
7 3 very warm mild day very fast  
1 4 rain a little some flakes of snow cold  
2 5 windy & cold cloudy  
3 6 do do Pleasant Pitt  
4 7 clear & pleas. A. Gerson plough  
5 8 do chips to garden  
6 9 do evergreen  
7 10 all day part day rain at night  
1 11 do small clear Pitt  
2 12 white frost last night warm & plea  
3 13 do do returned very  
in well without a loose coat  
caught cold by under coat  
from warm to cold & windy & M  
4 14 a good deal of rain last in  
finner - sweat in Pitt  
headach  
5 15 Anniversary of marriage -  
Thunder clear windy & M  
Hard showers in Pitt  
6 16 snow a little but cool  
7 17 snow for two cold clear  
at night some light rain  
at 10 o'clock  
1 18 snow for two cold clear  
at night some light rain  
at 10 o'clock



March 1825

3

- 2 29 cold cloudy
- 3 20 snow some last night  
rainy heavy
- 4 21 clear cloudy warm
- 5 22 pleasant some wind
- 6 23 some rain
- 7- 24 grafts -  
No 1 Orange pear  
2 Suck no farther  
3 Spitsburgh  
4 Tallman Sweet  
5 Orange Sweet  
6 Garden Apple  
7 none so good  
8 Newtown Pippin  
9 R. S. Greening  
10 Romanet  
11 E. Streaks pleasant

- 1 25 snow some all day
  - 2 26 very cold
  - 3 27 do bad roads - hay
  - 4 28 more moderate
  - 5 29 pleasant warm S wind
  - 6 30 ploughed for nursery & meadow  
windy air light - fog
  - 7 31 warm pleasant
- April 1 pleasant meeting Greenfield  
also 600 present.
- 2 2 Four meeting - pleasant also  
Supervisor at afternoon
  - 3 3 cold air pleasant
  - 4 4 cold & cloudy S & wind

- 5 5 ploughed for flax
- 6 6 warm
- 7 7 some rain warm
- 8 8 Funeral of Solomon Smith  
aged 59 - 10 am. His death  
was occasioned by the firing  
of a gun in honor of the Capt  
at a military muster. his  
skull was fractured & he died  
in 5 hours. Mr Goe & Mr  
preached from - "Behold the  
bridgroom cometh go ye out  
to meet him" & "Be ye ready  
to meet your God O Israel"
- 2 9 warm hard frost last
- 3 10 cold St Palmer - 12 lbs  
sugar Brier. saw 12 only 8
- 4 11 snow during night & some  
in day - got wood
- 5 12 snow during night  
and nearly all day - 10 in
- 6 13 thaw very fast pleas -
- 7 14 cooler snow melt fast shows  
water through
- 1 15 warm & pleas - snow gone
- 2 16 do do
- 3- 17 very stormy snow all day very  
windy 13 in on a hill
- 4 18 cold air pleas
- 5 19 thaw very fast. more hard last in
- 6 20 very dry snow nearly gone
- 7 21 do S & wind
- 1 22 pleasant m. rain a little
- 2 23 very warm at No 6
- 3 24 cold rain fall

- 5-26 snowed & very cold & windy  
 6-27 <sup>very warm & pleasant</sup> Father moved letters  
 1/2 for away warm  
 7-28 windy, fine at night  
 1-29 very warm  
 2-30 (P) in a heavy growing  
 May rain a little  
 3-1 very warm set cherry tree  
 4-2 grafted nursery apples  
 5-3 grafted at Mr. D. St. John's  
 merriman's & a p. 11 & 2 p. 12  
 trying which I am to use  
 one half when fit to set  
 6-4 made benches for grafting  
 7-5 Mr. Coe preached at the  
 1 Church in Ash in P.M. saw  
 rament ad. & baptized & joined  
 the Church a very large  
 Concourse of people after the  
 frost last night (got some  
 wind)  
 2-7 pleasant M. Goodyear agreed to  
 work with me this season and after  
 sowing agree on the part of the  
 crop raised - I mentioned most prob-  
 ably I should want the fodder &  
 work like two brothers on their daddy's  
 farm" at Corn ground  
 3-8 frost last night windy & at No. 9 pigs  
 4-9 very warm - at B. Howell - at No. 6  
 5-10 do smoky & at logging  
 6-11-12 bushels corn 28 cts. sp of o. at  
 No. 6. rain last night  
 7-12 warm logging planted buck beans  
 1-13 cool meeting  
 2-14 sand & logging cool  
 3-15 do - do  
 4-16 at 6 o'clock - very warm  
 5-17 rain during night & day  
 growing showers sowed flax  
 oats, millet & grass planted Melon  
 squashes &c  
 6-18 - went Norwalk at No. 6 in Ash  
 Colds in P.M. at J.L. Lee  
 7-19 frost last night cool pleasant & windy began  
 to blow for corn. 5 & 18  
 1-20 cool -  
 2-21 cool at No. 6. - in Ash  
 3-22 at do rain some  
 4-23 rainy last night rainy Ash noon  
 in Ash Recd deed of lots 5, 6, 7, 8  
 of Mack at 6 o'clock  
 5-24 rain some in Morning very hot P.M.  
 & at No. 8 fence & chopping Ash  
 appraised &c in P.M.  
 6-25 warm in Ash Rain. hard in P.M.  
 S. J. H. & S. H. B. Post. S. Miner & J. Apple  
 helped log in No. 688  
 7-26 showers set well sowed & some flax  
 corn beans & potatoes up in sand



1. 27 pleasant & warm in the M. McIntyre  
 preached - Letter to C. Bradley  
 2. 28 very warm at 4 very heavy  
 winds with hail & thunder  
 rain at 8 p.m. + 8  
 3. 29 warm & thunder - snow at  
 4. 30 thunder showers in the morning  
 5. 31 at 6 in P.M. & absent in P.M.  
 June heavy shower blowing  
 6. 1 cool at plowing in A.M. about  
 7. 2 pleasant plowing at Norwalk  
 1. 3 warm. M. Good at St. House  
 2. 4 warm at 6 & Father plowing  
 & harrowing  
 3. 5 letter to J. C. by Bradley  
 4. 6 plowing & for O. S. at 8  
 5. 7 planting + P.S. at harrowed  
 1 red horse 2 from Mr. Stager  
 3. from Home 4 from P.S.  
 Muskulow water on iron  
 heavy rain at 8 P.M. Thunder heard  
 7. 9 planting & O.S. at 8 furrowing  
 P.M. very hot  
 1. 10 pleasant & warm  
 2. 11 finished planting corn  
 P.S. & planted corn up for P.S.  
 3. 12 went Mr. Smith for 2 bu. of  
 4. 13 & hoed corn for P.S. showed very  
 hot for 3 or 4 days past  
 5. 14 planted potatoes & for J. L. in P.M.  
 6. 15 rain in morning & at 12 potatoes & beans  
 7. 16 work on road for J. Tappan  
 1. 17 cool some rain  
 2. 18 warm & in A.M. & quit work 24  
 3. 19 windy at Mr. Stagers hoeing  
 4. 20 cool & some rain do do  
 5. 21 cool wind plowing do do  
 6. 22 fine weather do  
 7. 23 do do  
 1. 24 warm & pleasant. Mr. McIntyre  
 2. 25 very warm ploughed for Home  
 in P.M. at Pillsbury  
 3. 26 ploughed corn & J. Stager - M.B.  
 & J. Lawrence hoed corn  
 5. 28. warm & pleasant pl. corn 18  
 1. 29 settled with M. Goodyear  
 and gave him my note  
 for 55 bu. corn or before  
 the 1st of July, work on road  
 7. 30 work on road - laid out road  
 1. 1 rainy  
 2. 2 rainy - went Maj. Putt.  
 M. Sullivan preached in cool  
 3. 3 began fine 80° & some hoed corn  
 4. 4 Shiloh conference attended Mr. E. Gray  
 (cool & windy)  
 5. 5 ploughed out corn  
 6. 6 hoed corn & went mill

- July  
 1 7 had corn burnt blacksmith's place  
 2 8 pleas. Mr. McDutty's project  
 3 9 Litter to Bradley & J. Blott  
 4 10 had corn  
 5 10 rain some in A.M. at corn  
 6 11 cool at corn  
 7 12 being pleasant  
 8 13 warm at corn / dry  
 9 14 had corn. went blacksmith's  
 1 15 went camp. meeting pleasant  
 2 16 Litter. J. B. Edm cloudy at corn  
 3 17 rain in Morn a fine shower  
 4 18 rain some in A.M. for a time  
 5 19 finished corn A.P. 12 a. J. B. Edm  
 6 20 pulled flax  
 7 21 moving in A.M. pull flax for  
 8 22 J. B. Edm in A.M.  
 9 21 unwill 522 to chair mat of  
 1 22 A.P. to be in. Supper  
 2 23 Bins and corn - pleasant  
 3 24 cloudy Mr. McDutty's  
 4 25 rainy plowed potatoes for J. B.  
 5 26 hoeing cool pleasant rain warm  
 6 27 plow for turnips rainy warm  
 7 28 rainy all day. m. did say the  
 8 29 harvested for J. B. Edm  
 9 30 took up r. flax Catharine Corn  
 1 31 pleasant  
 2 32 had potatoes & J. B. Edm & J. B. Edm  
 3 33 windy or had showers m. did  
 4 34

- 4 1 heavy thunder shower at 11  
 5 2 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 3 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 4 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 5 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 6 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 7 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 8 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 9 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 10 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 11 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 12 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 13 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 14 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 15 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 16 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 17 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 18 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 19 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 20 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 21 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 22 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 23 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 24 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 25 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 26 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 27 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 28 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 29 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 30 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 31 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 32 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 33 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 34 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 35 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 36 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 37 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 38 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 39 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 40 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 41 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 42 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 43 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 44 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 45 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 46 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 47 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 48 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 49 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 50 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 51 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 52 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 53 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 54 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 55 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 56 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 57 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 58 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 59 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 60 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 61 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 62 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 63 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 64 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 65 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 66 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 67 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 68 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 69 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 70 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 71 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 72 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 73 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 74 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 75 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 76 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 77 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 78 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 79 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 80 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 81 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 82 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 83 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 84 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 85 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 86 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 87 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 88 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 89 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 90 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 91 J. B. Edm at 12  
 5 92 J. B. Edm at 12  
 6 93 J. B. Edm at 12  
 7 94 J. B. Edm at 12  
 8 95 J. B. Edm at 12  
 9 96 J. B. Edm at 12  
 1 97 J. B. Edm at 12  
 2 98 J. B. Edm at 12  
 3 99 J. B. Edm at 12  
 4 100 J. B. Edm at 12





- October 1821
- 3 10 windy plowed for J. L. & for me
  - 4 17 L. Collins began some work at 9<sup>th</sup>  
for J. L. & threshed beans cool
  - 5 18 plow for what J. West & L. potatoes
  - 6 19 do - threshed seed wheat
  - 7 20 sent for extra few m. & fast  
plowed for wheat & 2 days
  - 1 21 pleasant
  - 2 22 plowed in heat & windy
  - 3 23 sick plowing plow. do.
  - 4 24 draw stone for well. J. L. & L.  
agreed to work 4 m. in Dec at  
20<sup>th</sup> becom or 25<sup>th</sup> feast
  - 5 25 plow. Stoning wells
  - 6 26 at well in A. M. & windy morning
  - 7 27 do draw pumpkins 10<sup>th</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>
  - 1 28 in A. M. & L. - 1/2 as warm
  - 2 29 1/2 day for J. L. at wood
  - 3 30 work on roads dry weather
  - 4 31 a fine rain last night rainy  
Wednesday 1821 to high wind
  - 5 1 cool windy A. M. O. has. P. M. J. L.
  - 6 2 M. Sullivan threshed last m.  
cool pleas
  - 7 3 rainy a m. m. for bu. ground
  - 1 4 cool pleas
  - 2 5 cool & bright warm for bu.
  - 3 6 ex. hot with strong rain
  - 4 7 12<sup>th</sup> hot to day pleas
  - 5 8 cool & sunny day
  - 6 9 windy rain to rain J. L. & L.
  - 7 10 cool & sunny some timber  
for corn house cold
  - 1 11 rainy M. L. & L. threshed cold
  - 2 12 draw timber cloudy snow
  - 3 13 O. P. & at corn house cold
  - 4 14 do saw shins in cold
  - 5 15 J. L. & L. did do that
  - 6 16 do do do do do do
  - 7 17 do do do do do do
  - 1 18 do do do do do do
  - 2 19 do do do do do do
  - 3 20 do do do do do do
  - 4 21 do do do do do do
  - 5 22 do do do do do do
  - 6 23 do do do do do do
  - 7 24 do do do do do do
  - 1 25 do do do do do do
  - 2 26 do do do do do do
  - 3 27 do do do do do do
  - 4 28 do do do do do do
  - 5 29 do do do do do do
  - 6 30 do do do do do do
  - 7 31 do do do do do do

Settled with J. L. & owe him  
1/2 bu grapes & 1/2 bu more 4 day  
work 50<sup>th</sup>



- 4 28 at home in morning  
 5 29 stormy at noon  
 6 30 for Parker at noon  
 7 shivered house & chimney  
 8 warm  
 9 rainy during night  
 2 3 cool went to new bridge &  
 4 4 pleasant at evening  
 5 5 began school work  
 6 6 cold & hushing  
 7 7 pleas cool for summer  
 8 8 for 1 & 2 day with team in  
 9 9 pleasant cool  
 10 10 cool on snow some & drew corn  
 11 11 snow 2 1/2 in deep - -  
 12 12 deep flat & S.E.  
 13 13 snow all day & drew log & log  
 14 14 in drew logs Nelsons mill  
 15 15 good shedding 2 logs to the  
 16 16 pleasant Midsummer for  
 17 17 thaw some  
 18 18 snow last night good shed  
 19 19 cold  
 20 20 no school at house / pleas  
 21 21 do at house  
 22 22 went Eden to see my father  
 who is very sick & but small  
 hopes of his recovery  
 23 23 saw last winter  
 24 24 very cold in back  
 25 25 A - - Christ born  
 26 26 pleas & cold  
 27 27 do thaw some in snow  
 28 28 went Eden - My father died  
 at 11 A.M. aged 45 yrs, 9 m  
 & 22 days of a nervous fever  
 He died perfectly resigned with  
 29 out a struggle or a sigh  
 30 30 funeral - Mr. McIntyre  
 preached from the words  
 Chosen before by the decree  
 "Prepare to meet thy God"  
 Amos 4-12.  
 31 31 warm & thawing  
 1822 1 1st rain some snow all  
 2 2 cool came home  
 3 3 cold, cloudy  
 4 4 very cold last night  
 5 5 very cold windy. S + W  
 6 6 more moderate snow some  
 Mr. McIntyre preached from  
 "Why stand ye all the day idle"  
 7 7 moderate from N.E. to N.W.  
 8 8 get wood moderate  
 9 9 cold - - - - - - - - -  
 10 10 do market corn 45 bu  
 11 11 killed hogs 2762-182-193.  
 12 12 pleasant  
 13 13 snow last night Mr. Coe  
 14 14 cold l. night drew water & be  
 15 15 pleas - went & last m.

Day 1822  
 4 18 pleas-  
 5 17 moderate 6 wind  
 6 18 rain some con- Windy  
 7 19 plaster house washed  
 1 20 Mr. McIntyre preached warm  
 2 21 warm muddier  
 3 22 windy at night & W. rain &  
 4 23 very cold windy S.W.  
 5 24 do cold NW  
 6 25 more moderate  
 7 26 cold S Wind  
 1 27 snow last night damp then  
 2 28 thawy snow gone  
 3 29 moderate  
 4 30 snow & rain last night 2 in  
 5 31 saw logs to mill pleas  
 6 1 do  
 7 2 Went Milan & to look at  
 to be held in Oct. 1822  
 1 3 Pleasant & some rain last night  
 2 4 windy & thawed on last night  
 3 5 rainy S winds  
 4 6 Snow last night & unwell  
 5 7 cold  
 6 8 moderate  
 7 9 No school Trustees bought land  
 1 10 Mr. McIntyre at S. School house  
 2 11 windy  
 3 12 warm moderate  
 4 13 snow during night  
 5 14 & blew logs, thawed some  
 6 15 wind south thaw  
 7 16 February thaw rain last  
 night  
 1 17 snow nearly gone pleasant  
 2 18 cold & chilly  
 3 19 pleasant thaw in the sunshine  
 4 20 heavy rain some  
 5 21 windy, eclipse cloudy  
 6 22 surveyed roads & at meeting house  
 7 23 wind meeting house cool  
 1 24 1 yr since L. B. I died, pleas  
 but windy  
 2 25 went & finished husking corn  
 3 26 unwell windy  
 4 27 do  
 5 28 pleasant  
 6 29 mayh warm, some rain  
 7 30 rainy, wet muddy  
 1 31 cool do Frost all day  
 2 1 pleas-  
 3 2 fine weather  
 4 3 Pleas warm  
 5 4 cooler in, P.M. S.W.  
 6 5 Examination of school by Trustees  
 Cool rain air  
 7 6 went Milan for merrim Lillie  
 with Lockwood & done them 4/5  
 1 7 pleasant  
 2 8 warm muggy, looks like rain  
 3 9 very pleas. S.W. Wind began to  
 niggard the logs & to plough  
 the garden  
 4 10 School ended - 5 1/2 absent  
 5 11 in at 11 at 12 in P.M. for 5  
 Cold rain S.W. Winds  
 6 12 Anniversary of marriage  
 very pleas. and at school  
 7 13 again 1/2 night snowed close  
 the middle part - 8 in at night



- 1 17 1822. drying winds "  
 2 18 at Sol chopping place  
 3 19 do at the end of very warm  
 4 20 at Garden pruning  
 5 21 J. S. Putnam at chimney  
 6 22 do - shoulder - rain - some  
 7 23 pleasant - about  
 1 24 pleasant - Day - Milk - preact son  
 2 25 ploughed for for sowing place  
 3 26 Surveyed roads from Centre  
 Brodson to Centre road in Pease  
 Sowed Peas in South end  
 garden - very warm  
 4 27 rainy - warm new boards from  
 W. New Mill 3 stacks - cellar  
 5 28 warm - at M a snow squall in the  
 west wind blew hard at the  
 place of W. North  
 6 29 settled up in hot bed - wind W  
 7 30 Rain - air - cool went - Milan  
 for Society & Dr. 4 bu corn  
 and Reamer - mowed brush  
 by saw con -

1 31 Moved - Centre schoolhouse Elder Rig  
 preached from Gen 1:1 a faithful  
 saying the cool wind

April 1 Town Meeting in A.M. at rails in  
 at Nat. C. House - 1 day

- 3 2 at Mr. House & threshed corn  
 4 3 at rail timber in in A.M. logs not in  
 P.M. & over - windy  
 5 4 cloudy warm - raising of fence out  
 P. S. first broke his leg by horse  
 falling on it

- 6 5 snow & rain & storm  
 7 6 & clearing made on place  
 1 7 Thunder and rain & wind  
 2 8 at home cloudy & about  
 3 9 rain during night - at home  
 4 10 doors & trees the  
 rain mud last night, raining  
 at home - stop from  
 5 11 Moved into west house - with  
 12 12 side of W. house  
 water over high - down off  
 at night

- 6 13 pleasant M. cloudy - M. drying  
 7 14 a heavy shower & shower  
 during night an equal  
 quantity of water had fallen  
 this week - rain in some spots

- 1 15 3/4 dry water felt during  
 night - very cold

- 2 16 drew logs for S. P. 121 Pleasant  
 cloudy P.M.

- 3 17 snow - last night, drying  
 4 18 clear - some snow - rails  
 fence N 1 & 3

- 5 19 Threshed oats 20% warm  
 6 19 Threshed 20% hot by help

- 7 20 pleasant - logged N 1  
 1 21 clear in A.M. thunder &  
 thunders

- 2 22 cold - plowed for flax & barley

- Tuesday April 23 1822  
 very windy & lying & very  
 hard frost last night  
 4 24 sowed flax & barley &c  
 at 1 in P.M. very windy  
 5 25 light showers in morn  
 at 1 logging peach trees  
 begin to bloom  
 6 26 finished logging & 1 place  
 windy lot of bolling  
 finished 4 mo. work 73 bu  
 corn due him  
 7 27 raining in A.M. stuck up board  
 1 28 cool light showers  
 2 29 drew a load boards & work in  
 garden sowed various seeds  
 very warm clear & cloudy P.M.  
 3 30 planted bush beans & planted  
 1st. windy warm &c  
 Brim. cow calved brought 1st  
 May heifer

- 4 15 branding 1st - warm & clear  
 16 spotted pigs fine weather  
 5 2 a fine shower at day break  
 6 3 letters J.N. L.B. & P.D. - 6 sons  
 4 pigs - cool flow for oats &c  
 7 4 rainy night - rainy school  
 house raised -  
 1 5 cold - clear at night  
 2 6 frost last night - flow for oats

- A.M. Ann. 1st. fifty one ending  
 and monthly concert in P.M.  
 3 school meeting in evening  
 8 7 wind drizzling - cloudy  
 4 8 sowed cast seed 2 bu per acre  
 5 9 hard frost last n. box woods  
 are in bloom cool windy  
 6 10 frost last night at 1st for corn  
 branding clear  
 7 11 planted potatoes garden also 4 kind  
 corn beans begin to appear  
 1 12 very warm clear & cloudy P.M.  
 dry -  
 2 13 drizzling rain at interval at  
 3 14 rain some ~~the~~  
 a daughter born - 1 1/2 lb  
 4 15 went Greenfield place  
 5 16 rainy some plowed at 1  
 6 17 plow for corn P.M. & 6 warm  
 7 18 clear cleared mill ponds  
 1 19 beautiful weather oaks leaves  
 some  
 2 20 plow 1st & 2nd day rainy in  
 P.M. warm  
 3 21 corn in garden up plow A.M.  
 rain & heavy shower thunder  
 warm  
 4 22 warm A.M. cool windy P.M.  
 fin plow for corn - meeting  
 5 23 Harrowed 1st & plant some  
 6 24 cool plant & harrow 1st clear  
 7 25 frost last night peas blown  
 out 26 march sown furrowed



May 1822

- 1 26 windy Mr Green preached
- 2 27 planting no 6 cloudy
- 3 28 do warm
- 4 29 finished planting warm  
planted peas in garden  
Corn No 1 coming up
- 5 30 Digging for L.S. 1822 Election  
Left B in P.M. very hot
- 6 31 Planting No 1 very hot  
very warm a light shower dry
- 1 2 some wind cooler went to  
walk Rev. Mr Burton  
preach. At Benet slothful in  
bed but for the P.M. found  
knowing the time it was of sleep
- 2 3 warm clearing off briars &c  
dry
- 3 4 rain a little in morning at Benet  
Smith
- 4 5 plowed for P.S. cool
- 5 6 very warm very dry
- 6 7 hot - No 1 & 2
- 7 8 a fine rain planted potatoes
- 1 9 M.M.D. preached School House  
cool pleasant
- 2 10 planted potatoes No 3 from cow  
con. J.A. chopped some
- 3 11 sold for one chop No 2  
very warm the some con  
wind
- 4 12 at mucking house - floor
- 5 13 ~~in the garden~~
- 6 14 finished chop down No 2 & 3
- 7 15 very hot  
fence on No 3 & 4 South
- 1 16 2 inch rain last night  
pleasant warm green peas
- 2 17 pleasant M.M. warm  
hoing No 1.
- 3 18 do of cool cloudy
- 4 19 ~~by the fire~~ - cool do.
- 5 20 hoing cool
- 6 21 plough corn No 6 warm
- 7 22 hoe No 6 & pull flax it is  
very short except where  
very much thinned by  
worms
- 1 23 cool pleasant, Mr Sullivan  
from. Got settled up on the  
terrace of his holiness
- 2 24 a fine shower
- 3 25 Installation of Judge & Judge
- 4 26 Cool planted potatoes No 6. cool & a  
few drops rain
- 5 27 pleasant some wind cool
- 6 28 warm very dry - No 2
- 7 29 some little rain shocking corn
- 1 30 M.M.D. preached 18th Sunday 19th  
July very warm
- 2 1 day 20 wood cut
- 3 21 a fine rain 1 1/2 in.

- July 1822
- 4 3 very warm — slow for
  - 5 4 Independence day cloudy
  - 6 5 very warm thunder
  - 7 6 do 2 yd old heifer set con-
  - 1 7 very hot — a few drops rain
  - 2 8 Wheat is generally as good as  
over known — windy —
  - 3 9 harvest for D.B. — very warm {sheep  
cows
  - 4 10 sowed peas garden fair
  - 5 11 raining — not better 8/10 from  
Seneca — my wheat rusty
  - 6 12 bloughed potatoes rain
  - 7 13 cucumbers fair A cloudy
  - 1 14 a shower cool air after
  - 2 15 fair made grain cradle
  - 3 16 do stacked hay
  - 4 17 harvesting wheat D.B. hot
  - 5 18 do do
  - 6 19 very hot air flying clouds
  - 7 20 stacked wheat rain knock Pitt  
settled Dr. Jan. acc & paid to 17<sup>th</sup>  
Dec last paid Ashby.
  - 1 21 sowed 3 pigs 1<sup>st</sup> day cool  
meeting bathans Dick with
  - 2 22 D. saw 2 pigs — air  
bloughed turnip ground & 1
  - 3 23 Recd wool from Broad 25 lbs  
Rainy & windy Pitt — 3/4 pined
  - 4 24 Cooked warm Pitt
  - 5 25 drew Barley cool cloudy
  - 6 26 W. Smith left 190 1/4 lbs  
kanaw teeth for sale  
cool pleas. A some down Pitt
  - 7 27 sowed turnips No 1.  
rain 3/4 inch Pitt made bread tray
  - 1 28 cool pleas. in W.D. — M. 3/4 hour
  - 2 29 fair some wind at 12
  - 3 30 b.s. 46. but clover is 3
  - 4 31 Logging N.D. very hot
  - August 1 very hot, better to Seneca
  - 2 do slight rain heavy thunder  
logging N.D. —
  - 7 3 do rain in Pitt, bin.
  - 1 4 cool finished reading bible  
by answer in fam. from Nov 1820
  - 2 5 Green corn pleas. A cloudy cool.
  - 3 6 cool night cloudy cradling oat
  - 4 7 cool digging for A.B. in well
  - 5 8 warm plus ripe water melons
  - 6 9 do raked & bound oats
  - 7 10 thrashed do very hot
  - 1 11 very warm. cloudy hot day
  - 2 12 rain at noon went N. Gilroy
  - 3 13 To Stokes cloudy muddy
  - 4 14 heavy rain in Pitt Estate  
of Father appraised for 4.50
  - 5 15 pleas. Bought oxen 55 50  
2 years credit,
  - 6 16 came to A. Gilroy warm
  - 7 17 very warm — pleas. home
  - 1 18 cloudy Pitt
  - 2 19 raining 9 6 inches



Wm August 1822. 13  
 3-20 warm killed hogs 135-  
 began to plough No 2 —  
 4-21 sawed logs 17 on D.B. land warm  
 5-21 cool in house & for 20  
 6-23 plough No. 2. plough & burning  
 7-24 ploughing — plough  
 1-25 cool nights plough much  
 2-26 warm some wind South  
 3-27 sheathed No 8 — rain 1 4 inch  
 4-28 cool at M. Clear PM  
 5-29 warm for 11 —  
 6-30 some wind N. rain PM 45  
 7-31 rain some little 21.9 in  
 1-1 rain yesterday night, 50 sec  
 a heavy shower — 22  
 2-2 rain during night 15  
 3-3 very cold night, next night  
 cold N wind  
 4-4 plough No. 2 cool  
 5-5 do AM. plough —  
 6-6 company Muster cool cloudy  
 7-7 thick wheat warmer  
 1-8 warm plough — rot.  
 2-9 thick — warm  
 3-10 harvest No. 2. plough cloudy  
 4-11 plough & warm  
 5-12 General Muster at Milan hot  
 6-13 dry weather plough No 2  
 7-14 very warm do  
 peaches nearly gone drizzly  
 1-15 hot 23 — rain 20  
 2-16 rain in morning clear till  
 3-17 frost in night  
 4-18 sowed wheat No 2 3 peck per  
 5-19 cleared wells. little frost last night  
 6-20 timber — plough  
 7-21 cloudy warm dead 16  
 1-22 steep packed cool nights —  
 2-23 frost last night plough dead  
 3-24 sowed up No. 2. clear  
 4-25 clear sowed clover time. 308 in  
 5-26 very dry some clouds began to  
 6-27 cut up corn letters to Genoa by  
 Mrs Guthrie cloudy rain PM 15  
 7-28 rain cool 47 in made oxhows  
 1-29 rain during night 370 in  
 2-30 clear till 2 o'clock wet till  
 October  
 1-1 Lowry drizzling. arched 6 bush  
 4-2 cut up corn clear & plough  
 5-3 went to Milan & cold most last  
 6-4 plough — cut up corn 6  
 7-5 plough  
 1-6 windy —  
 2-7 rain last night 23 in  
 3-8 Election plough —  
 4-9 plough cloudy in PM  
 5-10 rain last n. 18 in  
 6-11 rain at noon 35  
 7-12 rain last night 25 in  
 1-13 plough — cold wind (very hard frost)  
 2-14 J. Van Gilder began 2 mo work  
 at 132 — clear cut up corn  
 3-15 full beans plough  
 4-16 smoky air — thick N.

Oct 1822  
 5 17 digging potatoes 30 bu & in  
 6 18 rain some went for light  
 7 19 rain last night, 4 6 in. Misul  
 vaw preached preparatory lecture  
 from 10<sup>00</sup> - 10<sup>30</sup> - 10<sup>00</sup> -  
 1 - 20 rain last night, 3 4 in  
 and N. rainy all day 2.05 in  
 M.V. from P.O. 1811-16 -  
 & Sacramento  
 2 21 wild goose haps cloudy  
 3 22 frost last night clear  
 killed hog 13 1/2 lbs  
 4 23 from head last night killed tiny  
 tops husk corn 24 6  
 5 24 Lettice Genoa 11 1/2 bushels  
 6 25 frost and clear (for N.  
 7 26 do do cloudy 2.00  
 8 27 rain a little last night rain  
 2 28 rain some last night 4 6  
 3 29 rain a little  
 4 30 clear - Snow on mountain  
 5 31 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 6 1 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 7 2 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 8 3 fine weather in N. 11 1/2 bushels  
 2 4 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 3 5 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 4 6 cloudy  
 5 7 rain last night - 14 1/2 bushels  
 6 8 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 7 9 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 8 10 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 2 11 rainy - 14 1/2 bushels  
 3 12 rain last night - 14 1/2 bushels  
 4 13 rain last night - 14 1/2 bushels  
 5 14 rain last night - 14 1/2 bushels  
 6 15 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 7 16 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 8 17 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 2 18 split rails 14 1/2 bushels  
 3 19 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 4 20 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 5 21 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 6 22 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 7 23 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 8 24 cold - 14 1/2 bushels  
 2 25 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 3 26 1/2 for 1973 measure 14 1/2 bushels  
 4 27 fine manure - 14 1/2 bushels  
 5 28 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 6 29 cloudy - 14 1/2 bushels  
 7 30 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 8 1 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 2 2 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 3 3 clear - 14 1/2 bushels  
 4 4 rain - 14 1/2 bushels  
 5 5 clear - 14 1/2 bushels



December 1822.

19

- 1 12 clear & clouds up. P. M. at your house (beginning of Dec 20th)  
2 13 heavy rain & snow  
3 14 cloudy  
4 15 Dr. Sardinia Dr. or at least Acad  
clear - thawing, all is thick  
clear do R.S. 19 Act.  
4 11 clear & clear, snow  
nearly gone  
5 12 very fine weather  
6 13 rain a little last night  
7 14 ex. heifers with 13 much and  
very muddy  
1 15 snow a little last night - 30 in  
2 16 cloudy - get up  
3 17 Killed 1000 cloudy 229, 211, 200  
190, 164, 135 - 112 gth - 190  
4 18 cloudy rain P.M. David  
Dolles came to live here  
5 19 rain last night, cloudy 1.00  
6 20 cloudy, birds, frost, snow  
7 21 laid floor stable. Just off  
Cul 55 ft bd mch 1 1/2, black  
1 22 grows cold  
2 23 cold & windy state cattle dead  
3 24 clear & clear, cold  
4 25 clear Christmas cold  
5 26 clear & cold Needs board here  
6 27 clear fresh wheat cold  
7 28 J. Sheldon died 1821 - clear in  
1 29 cloudy cold  
2 30 clear cold  
3 31 cloudy cold 122 cow dead

- Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1823 snow & hail. Drew  
saw log to Union hills etc, 60  
5 2 cloudy thawing  
6 3 rain some heavy  
7 4 rainy all day 50  
1 5 froze last night snow little  
2 6 snow last night ground, snow  
3 7 high No 3 cold cloudy & lane  
4 8 Thawing draw wood & fence No  
5 9 Milan N.M.S. 12.70 to be  
paid, next fall in bank, Thawing  
6 10 cloudy A. Pleas P.M. windy  
7 11 do A. cloudy - Thawing  
1 12 very windy & some snow  
2 13 very cold cloudy - chopping 3  
3 14 Oxen cold & windy  
4 15 draw wood snow a little cloudy  
5 16 clear A cloudy P.M. 1 clear  
6 17 snow last night in draw log  
7 18 cloudy - (thaw fast 17th)  
1 19 rain last night & cool  
2 20 rainy at night snow - all 1.25  
3 21 on road - Thaw some muddy  
Bow heifer calved red heifer calf  
4 22 on road - muddy cloudy  
5 23 cloudy, some snow last night  
6 24 muddy soft weather cloudy  
7 25 rain some - wood  
1 26 from last night, cloudy  
2 27 clear last night from hard  
logs - snow all day work on road  
3 28 drew logs & boards  
4 29 went 15 shocks for N.A 100 ft  
5 30 returned cold  
6 31 cold & stormy windy snow

February 1823

- 1 1 clear & cold cloudy thaw a little  
2 2 pleas moderate - Mild - 10th  
3 3 snow a little last n. mod. A very cold  
4 4 very cold last night clear  
5 5 snow some get wood. cloudy  
6 6 cold very cold blacksmiths 20¢  
7 7 very cold - raising still house - clear  
8 8 clear & pleas but extreme cold.  
9 9 moderated some day & wife here  
10 10 went Fairfield Thaw  
11 11 went Melan. Stand - \$  
12 12 Thaw pleas -  
13 13 chopping & 3. & draw wood  
14 14 stormy day snow  
15 15 snow - 7 1/2 inches in all  
16 16 pleas - thaw little in sun  
17 17 logs to 11 mill cloudy & windy  
18 18 do do clear  
19 19 do do cloudy  
20 20 do 17 in whole Thaw  
rain some last n  
21 21 for 18th Thaw very fast  
22 22 rain some last night  
23 23 muddy clear  
24 24 Thaw - clear  
25 25 took flax & L 15th cloudy  
26 26 snow last n 4 in pleas  
27 27 chopping firewood cold cloudy clear  
28 28 Ex L dead - clear draw wood  
March  
1 1 pleas & windy & cold Pitt  
2 2 pleas & windy & cold Pitt  
3 3 cold but clear Eastons  
4 4 went Newalk & saw chon Guardian  
5 5 rain & snow 50  
6 6 cloudy & clear Pitt cutting down  
dead trees - 10 3 -  
7 7 warm Pitt cloudy 24  
8 8 snow in Pitt wind N.E. muddy 73¢  
9 9 sawed manure rain in Pitt  
10 10 rain hard last night windy, 45  
11 11 clear in muddy - 1 moon  
12 12 cloudy -  
13 13 rain & snow last night  
14 14 clear & pleas - sugar 10 lbs  
15 15 very warm S Wind rain at night  
16 16 rainy all day bring cow & red  
bull calf white faced 9 mo 5 days  
17 17 snow all day 10 inches  
18 18 cloudy part day - 1 moon  
19 19 cloudy part day 12 night  
20 20 pleas with some thin clouds day  
21 21 rain Joseph Lund \$35. 25 in stock  
& 10 in wheat & lumber at common  
price  
22 22 raining all day sap in 95 in  
23 23 - last night & some freshet  
24 24 high wind last night windy & cold  
25 25 clear cool air - at  
26 26 Cloudy cool moon - day  
27 27 freezing nights heavy clouds  
28 28 snow a trifle last night  
29 29 very warm cloudy at night  
30 30 snow a little last night snow  
31 31 very pleasant cloudy Pitt  
3 3



April 1<sup>st</sup> 1823

A

- 3.1. warm vegetation begins to start  
after a severe winter & backward  
spring
- 4 2 thunder --- windy } plants  
5 3 rain some made for shoes } grow.  
6 4 a little snow last in clear N & W wind } fast  
7 5 clear & snow walk clear drying
- 1 6 rain in P.M.
- 2 7 rain hard last night
- 3 8 raining down meeting snow at air
- 3.8 dew in logs to mill cool
- 4 9 took sheep of W. Greenfield to keep  
1 yr to return & the wool & the lamb  
at profits - & to account for nothing  
but for neglect rain at night
- 5.10 please dew stone for S.L.
- 6 11 drew off boards 17 logs made 50.27 plw  
for sawing 2920 - for my part 3974
- 7 12 windy stakes out orchard No 2
- 1.13 warm please } (valley
- 2 14 went for digging holes in orchard & am
- 3 15 Reed of Asa bore 38 apple trees 6 cents  
warm cloudy 1 calf white from 9-7 days
- 4 16 set trees orchard little rain red bull
- 5 17 rainy
- 6 18 rain last night } please 12.5 in
- 7 19 rain some Sand & St. to - } 78 in
- 1 20 pinkטיפه line back white sand half - 9-13  
cloudy & 26
- 2 21 rain last night } heavy - } 65 in  
very warm clear P.M.
- 3 22 clear & dry - rain some bars 30
- 5 24 snow last night } inch cool
- 6 25 windy S & W - set currant bushes  
& pear tree in garden & set
- 7 26 windy logged N 2 pastured & set
- 1 27 cloudy & drizzling rain set N-E 3 in
- 2 28 back trees begin to bloom
- 3 29 cloudy St. sawed & split, rail cut N 3
- 4 30 rain some Pentip House draws 2 in
- 5 1 foggy A. clear P.M. - sand picked up  
Meadow No 4 - } N. Ely
- 6 2 clear A Thunder shower at noon  
clear P.M. - sow 4 pigs 21 in
- 7 3 very fine weather frost in some places  
last night break flax
- 1 4 cool cloudy A Please P.M.
- 2 5 Hard Frost last night } clear
- 3 6 Frost last night } with Good year  
clear A cloudy at night & a few drops
- 4.7 warm cloudy - Thunder shower 13  
Sow flapped - & grape seed N. 6
- 5 8 rain showers - plough N 2 pass 40
- 6 9 clear - - please
- 7 10 Frost last night clear, white boxwood  
in full bloom some wind N.W.
- 1 11 flying clouds windy
- 7 10 washed sheep & sowed oats No 1 -
- 2 12 rainy - at intervals - put bark 3, 52
- 3 13 rain last night } rainy drizzling  
sowed N 2 & venting for } bad colds all day  
Cool chop N 3 & N.R.
- 4 14 b.d. 1 yr clear - stuck up boards
- 5 15 open N 3 windy cloudy plough in 4
- 6 16 sharp down rain a trifle for corn

May 17 1823

v

- 7 18 flying clouds warm 70° —  
1 18 very warm thunder shower at 5 P.M.  
— 82 before rain & 86° heat of water  
— very hard wind  
2 19 warm thunder very hard rain & hail  
stones or pieces of ice 12 weighed 3 or 4  
— water 67° — 85° before rain 37 in  
Bore Cow Town — 4.5  
3 20 very warm 89° rainy hard thunder  
& a little hail — 54 in  
4 21 showery warm — — 54.5  
5 22 work at M. & B. clear fine weather  
6 23 cloudy cool — fence at 3 & 4 lane  
7 24 cloudy — Harkness & Eldridge rain 13  
1 25 Bay mare foal 10 lb. colts — pleag —  
2 26 went Dillon's Atwater & Eldridge  
— clear & pleasant — —  
3 27 clear A. cloudy planting furrow  
4 28 Plant N.B. A.M. Driscoll raising 15  
5 29 cloudy all day 80° — Perry & Rev  
— No Bay horse from 1 show 28 — 8.00  
6 30 cool to 46° in moon clear  
7 31 Frost last night 36° at sunrise clear  
June sun looks red Plough at 3 for corn  
1 cool  
2 2 plow at 3 A. for 1 & 1/2 in P.M.  
3 3 East Mr Sullivan here very rainy  
Left pasturing horse at 3 31.5 May  
4 4 plow at 3  
5 5 do & Harrow warm  
6 6 plant at 3 — warm Med.  
7 7 for 1 A.  
8 8 cool cloudy Frost in night  
— 1 day 15.0 wife & P. came to P.  
3 10 Cool cloudy  
4 11 clearing burial ground clear  
Dank blays horse to Mare  
2 1/2 if better than the present one  
if not nothing  
5 12 thunder shower  
6 13  
7 14  
8 15  
2 16 } very warm  
3 17 } growing  
4 18 went Milan } weather  
5 19 88 warm Grunfield took wood  
6 20 went Portland very warm  
7 21 Friends started from P very warm  
rain in Pore came home  
8 22 heavy shower & thunder at last 42  
thunder cloudy P.M.  
2 23 rain a trifle  
3 24 } hoeing N.B. dry  
4 25 }  
7 28 }  
2 30 } survey road in Greenfield  
3 31 }  
4 2 bedding for 200  
6 4 Mare again Independent  
2 7 13 Salisbury buried 3.6 26 day  
3 8 Mr & Pobl began 2 mow work  
at 4 1/2 2nd time  
5 10 hoe corn at 6. new did corn  
look better



~~at the~~

A sow to 23 April - Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>  
 E sow to 25 April - 8 min  
 F sow to 30 May - 10

Depth of water fallen in  
 August 1822 - 2, 1 day 3, 60  
 1 3  
 1 4  
 1 9, 96  
 2 7, 14  
 3 0, 45  
 September 3, 99 night 150  
 " 82  
 2 15  
 1 5, 20  
 2 7, 15  
 2 2, 47  
 2 9, 70  
 October 7, 83  
 10, 10  
 11, 35  
 12, 25  
 " 19, 46  
 " 60  
 " 20, 34  
 25, 25  
 28, 46  
 November 7, 55





Monday 12. Rode to town  
Came in P.M. head ache at night

Tuesday 13<sup>th</sup> Rain all night Bought  
a full blood Bull dog pup \$5.  
fine English; dam from Ireland.  
very hot in P.M. - Rode 3 miles  
on horse back head ach in P.M.  
eyes sore.

Wednesday 14<sup>th</sup> Rode 3 m to 5 corners  
walked 8 rods wheat heading  
out, up looks well. Corn hood  
in a little - at Meeting a  
large concourse many  
appear in perfect with  
sense of their condition.

Thursday 15<sup>th</sup> violent headache  
too much exertion yesterday

Friday 16 some better

Saturday 17 Friends paid me

\$22.20 a growing season

Sunday 18<sup>th</sup> All in and meeting

Mrs. Smith from 87 P.M. 3 o'clock

P.M. from 8 o'clock 29 -

Excellent preaching. The

church from 10 to 11 o'clock

Monday 19 Rode to town  
H. B. Rockwell. P.M. - Mr. Loomis  
called on my father & agreed  
buy his farm for \$2000. warm  
head ache

Tuesday 20<sup>th</sup> very warm, growing

Wednesday 21<sup>st</sup> very hot the hottest  
this year - morning was much  
worse. Thermom. 96°

Thursday 22<sup>nd</sup> Hot some rain  
woods very warm

Friday 23<sup>rd</sup> warm cool breeze

Saturday 24<sup>th</sup> Paid Mortgage  
for my father's farm, executed  
very warm Library

Sunday 25<sup>th</sup> At Meeting, rain  
some

Monday 26<sup>th</sup> warm hunting

Tuesday 27<sup>th</sup> Special meeting  
cool very dry

Wednesday 28<sup>th</sup> very warm

Meeting 29<sup>th</sup> went out hunting

Thursday 30<sup>th</sup> very warm 91°

Friday 31<sup>st</sup> very hot

Saturday July 1<sup>st</sup> 1860 very  
warm



Memorizing the verses in the Bible committed to memory by

Betsy Kniffen 13 Mat. 1-12... do 13-20...  
 21-44... x 2 Pet 3.1-18... 13 Mat 45-58... x  
 Lucretia Ferris 13 Mat 1-10... 250

Henrietta Crocker 13 Mat. 1-10... do 11-20...  
 do 21-30... x 31-58... 2 Pet 3.1-18... x James 5, 6  
 16-20... 3 John 1-14...  
 Fanny Lyon 13 Mat 1-10... x 11-21... x 22-30  
 70 verses

Debby Ann Kniffen 3 Acts 1-10... x

Betsy Crocker Eph. 6.1-10... x Acts 2.1-13

Sally Backus 25 Mat 31-40... x 41-46...  
 2 Pet 1-10... x 11-18... x

Mirza Blakeley 13 Mat. 1-10... x

23. Thinner warm  
 23 hot  
 24 some and  
 25 now a little  
 26 very dry  
 27 with a strong  
 warm  
 & hot dry  
 mye myaprit  
 3 cooking  
 15

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal      October 1, 1823-September 23, 1826  
(scattered entries)

FORMAT: Volume #5

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☐ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Wednesday October 1<sup>st</sup> 1823 2

- 1 fine weather - meeting. S.W.
- 6 sowed wheat N.W. corner No 3 N
- 8 rain last night & rain some 30
- 9 went for walk settled with J. Ash  
ly & balanced - paid J. S. Taylor 100
- 10 cool
- 12 rain a little last night
- 13 smoky air warm
- 15 Meeting of Churches an interesting  
series of discourses by <sup>Rev</sup> B. S. & Shales
- 17 some flakes of snow - Vendue of  
Cha Vanuon. Deed properly  
gave note \$24.40 at 6 o'clock
- 18 very cold at night
- 19 more mod. prayer meet. N.W. S.
- 20 rain shut up hogs to fat 100 1.68
- 21 drew chips away
- 22 rain last night cool 30
- 23 husking
- 24 do -
- 25 rain last night J. Reed start 2.75
- 27 clear & cool
- 28 cloudy & smoky - Fairfield 1.58
- 29 rain last night

Nov

- 3
- 4 } husking corn No 6
- 5 }
- 6 }
- 7 }
- 8 at Quarterly meeting
- 10 rainy 75 S.W.
- 11 snow a trifle at night
- 13 fine weather for business

Saturday November 15<sup>th</sup> 1823

Cold P.M. finish cutting down  
girdled trees N. 4.

16 cold

17 snow last n 1 in in some places  
in the County bin very cold

18 clear

19 moderate

21 rain some

20

25 rainy

1.00

27 killed 9 hogs 1112 snow at  
slaughter white cow

55 lbs

Dec 1<sup>st</sup> old sow cow 1<sup>st</sup> N. 4. 8<sup>th</sup>

11 snow some cold

13 snow some shedding

18 A daughter born

19 snow at night

25 meeting at Capt. B's

29 Pleasant rain 1.00

January 1<sup>st</sup> 1824

warm ground broke up

5

2 Mr L ploughing

3 Clearing burying ground warm

5

6 rain last n & yes 1.25

cold

NW

8 Pleasant

8

9 cloudy

10 rainy & last night

11 rain last n

12 pleasant

1.18

13 rain last night, rainy

14 frost last night

15 rain

1.25

21 beautiful weather clear & frost

22 cloudy & heavy S.E.

24 pleas Mont Quarterly meeting

25 at Beatys Sacraments

27 pleasant Open winter

1824 } beautiful weather for  
Feb } business for the most  
part clear & pleas & cold  
very cold

10 thawing Mrs S joined

11 rainy all day heavy

12 snow a little last n

14 red sow cow

15 Meeting at Fairfield

16 snow last night bin windy NW

21 E. Clary sued me ad 10

22 snow last n

23 good shedding

25 snow & rain all day

26 snow all day warm

27 good shedding for 4 days

March

1 suits with E. Clary 10\$ vs me

3 rain some

beautiful weather

30 Cool & stormy

April

5 Jacob Simonson began work for  
18 months at 10\$ per m

6 set apple trees & peach trees  
No 2



April 1824

3

- 14 Allan foaled  
15 J. Simonson left - squally snow  
16 frost last night  
24 Peach trees begin to bloom fine  
E weather full bloom  
26 Mrs Taylor began at noon 9th for Mr  
heavy rain last night  
May  
3 very heavy rain  
5 very hard frost last n  
6 drove to W. Statts horse 1st paid 3/-  
23 Frost last night  
24 cool fine ploughing & sowing corn & wheat  
25 plant at Orchard corn - Planting sowing  
28 Pink cow cow - 10 R's  
June  
1 Mrs Taylor began work at 10 and has work  
3 days but work  
2 began work to ship  
23 a shower Brim heif - C Rents 500  
E very warm growing  
7 do  
8 New Haven  
9 cool  
11 Cool 1st sow pigs 1st red sow 5th June  
E hard rain last night  
14 at Corn  
15 hoeing - Frost last night  
19 finished hoeing - cool  
23 went Clinton  
24 Calit Palmer & Catharine Nelson  
married  
27 a fine growing season  
Aug  
2 an unpleasant Harvest frequent

- showers  
3 sowed turnip seed on No 4 with  
the corn - all failed seed had  
4 took up young rams & left the  
one  
Sept  
20 rams with flock -  
25 sowed No 7 to bearded wheat  
Oct  
29 sowed No 8 & 9th Chaff bale to  
1824  
Feb 1 Snow for the first time this winter  
5 begin ches  
6 Quarterly meeting at Perkins  
6 snow thaw all gone  
70 white sow to 1st & 2nd  
March  
3 Black cow calved  
15 Little Brim do  
20 Peach trees in full bloom  
Apr  
19 Robert Sweet began work 1st at  
11.0 - 9 at store 1 cash  
24 Large cow 9 pigs  
25 small do 7 do  
27 drove foaled - on bay blk mott  
May  
3 Hard frost morning white sow to red  
R lost 1 day  
10 drove to Lightfoot  
12 Little Brim cow  
13 rainy wet weather backward  
25 planting No 3 & 4  
28

Jan 25. White cow calved

4

Sept

2. Young mare to Lightfoot

1896

Sept 23 Plastering stone peacks

in round bed by peack tree & also

14 by a stump south & west of the

same - Yellow peack by a stump

NNE from peack tree



Nov<sup>12</sup> Henry Beam's Account <sup>5</sup>

1/5 Basket corn

1/1 Bushel corn

1/1 Bushel Potatoes

1/2 Basket corn

1/10 half Bushel corn

Paid toward his watch

15.00 cash at Mansfield

4.00 for two hogs

1.50 in a note

of Surplus

~~to~~ flour

P Wilson

to 2 lb butter

6 2/3 land

Henry Beam Dr.

6.

Nov 12 To 7 baskets of corn

" 1 1/2 bu corn

1 bu potatoes

Dec 1 " 1 bu wheat

" 1 1/2 bu corn

" 4 baskets corn

" 1/2 hog wt 55 lb

6 = 2 baskets corn

1 bu potatoes

13 " 4 baskets corn

17 " 4 baskets corn

28 " 3 baskets corn

1 bu potatoes

1 1/2 bushels wheat

1 bu wheat

31 " 3 baskets corn

Jan 2 " 2 baskets corn

11 " 1 1/2 bushels corn

18 " 1 bushels potatoes

Feb 1 " 2 1/2 bushels wheat

3 1/4 bushels corn

13 " 2 1/2 bushels corn

1 bu potatoes

1 bu salt

24 " 2 bu wheat

1 bu corn

has thrashed 33 bushels

March 11 " 2 corn

1 potatoes

24 29

24 29

144

72

22

170

85

255

4 1/2 bu corn

37

370 bushels - (43)

24 1/2 bu corn



Henry Beams' Account

April 11.

2  $\frac{1}{4}$  bu of corn.

2 bu potatoes.

1 bu potatoes.

April 18 - thrashed 30 bushels of

8  $\frac{1}{4}$  bu wheat.

May porky 60 cents

2 bushels potatoes

120 lbs to sow

by bacon stirrups 2/

120 lb each 2 eggs 2/

6 lb flour Paid

11 lb flour Paid

6 lb flour Paid

6 lb flour Paid

2 lb Wood Paid 28 p work

for one day's work

310 28 57 50

153

168

1.25

50

57

1.25

J Bradley  
to 4 button  
8 do  
7 2/4 do  
to 6 2/4 cloth



Dec 1 - 12 shillings to girl  
2 Tea  
2 Pot  
10<sup>th</sup> Jan 12 handkerchief  
16 comb  
2 for yarn whisker  
Feb 12 3 Tea  
6 for shoes  
2 6 for mending  
11 March 6 for Rhoda shoes  
2 April 4 shavers  
2 Tea  
2 for factory

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal, October 29, 1825-February 4, 1826

FORMAT: Volume #6

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



October 30 & AD 1825 (No. IV)<sup>1</sup>

Left home for Wayne Circuit to which  
I have been appointed by conference.  
O that God Almighty would be with me.  
He will He will, assist me how can I dis-  
-charge my duty without a divine enablement.  
I have many doubts whether it were  
best to keep a journal but have con-  
-cluded it may perhaps be a means of  
calling to remembrance many inter-  
-esting scenes and of awakening my grati-  
-tude to God for his mercies. Rode 35 m.  
to Smiths

30 - Rose at 12 & rode to Wooten. Tried  
to preach at 11 from Rom I 16 somewhat  
empharrased. ~~Wooten~~ met the class  
of 25 members - He is an old fashioned  
methodist - May the Lord bless us  
In evening 13 & preached from "Thou wast  
Peter & upon this rock I will build my  
church &c a very large audience

31 Preached at A Wooten from - 61 over  
a 100 or 125 - 30 L L 27 / had some liberty  
met the class and read 7 members. B  
gave to read the Bible if possible  
Nov 1 Preached at Charney from 1st John 3

- <sup>a rest</sup>  
 read discipline - clap dull - 15 min
- Nov 2 Preached at St. Jude from Rev 17:10  
 small clap & rather dull
3. Preached at Canaan from - 1st Cor 13:1  
 a large clap - read one by letter -  
 In evening a prayer meeting rather  
 formal
4. Preached at Halls St from 1st Cor 13:1  
 considerable freedom read 8th society  
 Good riding among a friendly loving  
 people - In evening at Duvers from  
 Prov 21:32 This family have the  
 most obedient and well behaved children  
 I ever met with - On inquiring of Mr D  
 informed me he never allowed a child  
 to cry aloud after it was ten months old  
 when it was well
5. Rode in to Woodstock for more books  
 and was requested by Mr B to preach  
 for him - accordingly rode Ebenezer &  
 preached the funeral sermon for George  
 Boynton aged 89 who had been a mem-  
 ber 40 or 50 years from B.C. 15. Pre-  
 cious in the sight of the Lord is the death  
 of all his saints

Sabbath Preached to a Lutheran

Congregation from Mat 8:20

In evening at Canaan to a life life  
 set from "For we must needs die &c"

7. Visited two families felt gratified -  
 Am reading Bible 2 chapters in Old  
 same in New Test at least daily &  
 Wesley's Sermons - Occasionally Hitches  
 Appeal

8. At W. Hattons tried to preach from  
 Rev 11:17 read one by letter I have  
 now travelled one week. Some times  
 the people were tender at others attentive  
 and solemn suppose it is because they  
 hear a new preacher - If we preach  
 primitive doctrines & insist upon primi-  
 tive practice (if may God help us) I  
 shall be much mistaken if we do not  
 find hard rowing among some members  
 Alas! how is the Gold become dim!  
 At the risk! will hardly interrupt a prayer  
 with an arrow

9. Am comfortably situated in a neat little room  
 furnished for the preachers at Braconard  
 I enjoy peace of mind - Sometimes I  
 fear it is a freedom from pain and not  
 genuine joy in the Holy Ghost -  
 Show me as my heart can bear



- The depths of imbred sin  
 All the disbelief declare  
 The pride that dwells within  
 In evening preached from ~~10141111~~  
 read & by discipline
- 10 Preached with life and power (for once)  
 at Henry's from ~~11111~~  
 In evening heard Mr. Symington from  
 Repent & be converted &c
- 11 Fast day felt some of the sweet  
 Drawings of the Holy Spirit today
- 12 at Hahus in eve preached from  
 Romas IV 12 —
- 13 Sabbath Preached to an attentive  
 assembly from "The nat man  
 overtook not the things of the spirit  
 of gods" Met the Class and made  
 a covenant to pray seek for holiness  
 of heart — at 4 met some children  
 & conversed or rather exhorted them to  
 attend to religion.
- 14 Preached at Bay's from ~~11111~~  
 here are real primitive Christians  
 (I suppose)
- 15 Extra appointment at L Dells

- had some liberty in speaking from  
 11 Sam XVIII 14 & believe thro the  
 arm of God some good was done
- 16 at Hyatts from the being dead, yet  
 speaking & speaking freely on education
- 17 at Forces felt my mind particularly  
 directed to I John III 9 — A young  
 woman wept powerfully who  
 stood in class & joined she was con-  
 a week since
- 18 Preached at Hixers from "Acquaint  
 now thyself with him & be at peace"  
 two young women agreed to serve the  
 Lord There is no society here but some  
 prospect
- 19 Did not preach at 1800 (mistaking the  
 people came so late — the class is in a  
 bad case I am determined with the help  
 of God to adhere to primitive methodism
- 20 Sabbath Preached at Millerburg at 11  
 from Mark VIII 36 Met the Class one  
 said it was not a proper question when  
 I asked if he loved God. When asked do  
 you enjoy religion? No. Did you ever  
 No. he had been a member some years  
 In evening preached from ~~11111~~

- Nov  
 a very solemn and attentive assembly  
 21 Preached at Shafus from Mat 5 20  
 Clap disordered  
 22 at Wd Elliotts from John III. 3. two  
 joined by letter - Mountainous country  
 23 had some liberty at Clark's from  
 Rev. II 27 - Br James McCauley stored  
 by prayer  
 24 At Needus so few came in season  
 I read Wesley's sermon on Persecution. One  
 joined  
 rode to Caldensburg and preached in eve  
 from Amos IV 12 with some power  
 held a clap meeting and had a good  
 time - Clap from I say y<sup>t</sup> there was  
 no Clap here -  
 25 Preached at Sunnivor agreeably to an  
 appointment given out last evening  
 at Colwells from Rev. III 20 - felt the  
 most engaged that I have since I came  
 on the Circuit - Saw some fruit  
 at Kimbells from Prov XIV 32 some  
 liberty read two. one by letter  
 26 rode to Shipley & preached from  
 Behold I stand at the door &c

- some crying in Congregation rode  
 to Woodstock  
 27 rose at 2 & went Ebenezer to hear Mr  
 Coffey from Scrive to enter in at the Straitgate  
 a good discourse - Came to Woodstock &  
 preached with some liberty from a Sam.  
 XIV 14 to a very large audience. felt a  
 very great cry but the Lord blessed my soul  
 and I hope some good was done  
 28 Left the Circuit for home. On coming  
 in sight of Uniontown thought I must preach  
 accordingly rode up to several men stand  
 ing at a blow and asked them if they  
 people would like to hear a boy preach?  
 On their assenting I made an ap<sup>pt</sup> and  
 in evening preached to a solemn & atten  
 tive audience from Repas to meet thy  
 God.  
 29 came home. found my wife had been  
 confined with her fourth Child last Saturday  
 the 26<sup>th</sup>. all was well 13 lbs. the Lord  
 my soul for all his mercies  
 30 Chaired out very well  
 Dec. 1875 in night at corn settled with  
 E. Herrick Jr.  
 2 went Fairfield to settle &c  
 3 rode Portland & put up at Mr Kellys  
 4 Sabbath caught a violent cold last n  
 by sleeping on a open Chamber. M.D.M.



- On a Presbyterian preached from the  
 law was given by Mrs. but grace  
 and truth came by Jesus Christ  
 Preached at Perkins from Mat V 20  
 In evening came Father Enslips  
 prayer meeting  
 5 In morning Father G. prayed for me  
 O what a prayer - I like short compre-  
 hensive prayers for which the English  
 Methodist are remarkable  
 In evening heard Bro. Quack preach &  
 explain discipline remarkably well  
 6 Settled with Dr. M. & D.  
 7 referred with M. G. and prayer  
 meeting at home  
 8 Settled with J. L. G. P. W. Mrs. A. P. G. &  
 9 rode Brownhelm on business for  
 J. R. & D. A.  
 10 At Huron St. Quarterly meeting - Bro.  
 from 2 Oct. 29 In evening tried  
 (altho' hoarse) to preach from I Cor II 14  
 11 Sabbath In Love feast Elder came  
 hour & all people attentive - Elder preached  
 from an excellent sermon  
 In eve Elder expounded Mat V 1-20 & pray-  
 er meeting  
 12 rode this bad roads to New London

when near Dr G. with whom I had business  
 a man asked me if I was a Methodist & asked  
 I try to preach sometimes will you stay  
 and hold meeting if I will notify the  
 people - I have a cold and can hardly  
 speak but I will try - Prayed with Dr  
 G. & family - A Baptist neighborhood  
 preached to 15 or 20 with much liberty from  
 Amos IV 12 notwithstanding my cold  
 was very bad - requested those who wished  
 religion to stay a good time & promised  
 to serve the Lord - After meeting visited  
 two families S. M. & wife promised to seek  
 and serve the Lord

- 13 Came home  
 14 Settled with G. B. J. J. at Newwalk wrote  
 letters to J. M. G. Auburn & D. A. Kingsbury  
 15 Gave my mare for a two year old colt  
 and eleven dollars with her  
 16 Had colt whod before my cold continued  
 17 Had a disrup in both ears  
 18 Sabbath Preached at Newwalk from 22 Jan  
 XIV 14 had considerably liberty a weeping  
 time in the little chapel  
 19 Settled with J. B. & J. B. for cloth draping and leather  
 & vis Dodge - New All. & New S. R. Initiated  
 20 returned home & prepared to return coming  
 circuit

Dec. 1825

- 21 Wrote wife ~~and~~ friends farewell & came to Mr. Long in and gotten to an agreement an infidel
- 22 rode to Heronville at 10 o'clock and my cough very bad in morning conversed with Sarah who promised to serve the Lord now
- 23 rode to Wooster and got my coat shod and an anxious desire for this place Mr. Armstrong & Mr. Po have been on the Circuit in my place
- 24 visited several families in evening a good little prayer meeting
- 25 Christmas Sabbath - Mr. Coff preached from Matt. 23. 23. Methodism has been very much wounded here by a want of Discipline - I am determined to try to be a Methodist - At home I have transcribed my journal from a blotter into this book my coat is some better but am unable to preach - Came to Canaan & put up with Mr. Hall who with his wife have lately (we) came under our watch care without dissolving their connection with the Pres. chh. which was 8 miles distant - I at that time explained the Conditions upon which we could give them the privilege of class - they are now almost Methodists
- 27 my coat is better - How much I owe the Lord for his goodness  
visit to Stratton - Wrote Phineas & stopped

at Br. Thrapp There has been a great uproar in this class for a year past - I tried my best to make peace & on account of keeping - religion is very low few out of 50 attend class regularly I my God help us to attend to the rules

This evening took up Wesley's journal when I read the experience of the primitive Methodists I sometimes am led to (for a moment) doubt the genuineness of mine

- 28 rose at 5 my usual hour when well & read Acts & Wesley's journal - I find it easier to talk with these children who are religiously educated - I remarked after visiting families yesterday that I was too unfaithful in all - Began a sermon upon Luke 11. 18 This is the first I have undertaken to write  
Received in afternoon a very pressing request to go and preach at the house of J. Jones whose wife has the Consumption  
I went & tried to preach Jesus & his law from "Prepar to meet thy God" - I had a long spell of coughing before arriving but was enabled to go thro without stopping altho I could scarcely speak above my breath the people were solemn & attentive - Requested those who wished to converse upon the subject of religion to stay - and not one left the house



28 Spoke freely & boldly to all-most  
Had a hope but many no evidence  
There are many Christ-ians - in this  
neighborhood

29 read some of Loke's Commentary & pro-  
ceeded with the sermon began 4 is. today  
went Br Goff appointment He did not  
come & I tried to preach from Heb 8:1 &  
Br G finally came and held a <sup>prayer</sup> meeting  
my cold is much better - In evening  
prayer meeting a pretty good one

30 heard Br G preach at Hall 3:11 from by  
his stripes we are healed - & the disease  
is the Physician is the Cure -  
a powerful time. I joined - Fast day  
but felt little or no sensation of hunger  
all day - last night before lying <sup>down</sup> I prayed  
the Lord to give me a token if it was his  
will to remove his work in Mooster which  
lay heavy on my mind - I dreamed of  
seeing a pigeon bed already prepared  
a net set and the pigeons descending upon  
it I went to a distance to spring the  
net and found it stretched to me - I  
tried but only the net was out raised a  
little - I then braced myself and

I thought I had uncommon strength  
when I pulled the net spring & caught  
the pigeons - I ran towards them &  
while running they escaped with their  
feathers ruffled before I reached the  
place I awoke & thought this dream  
was given in answer to my prayer  
Come to Mooster at Next. John.

31 finished my sermon when called on by  
God bless me to preach with life and  
power In evening held a watch  
night - Preached from Luke VIII 18  
then prayer Br Barnes preached from  
1 Pet. IV 18 Br Armstrong preached  
from Paraphrase to meet thy God

The awful period had arrived when  
we were about to bid farewell to the  
old year Requested all who were  
determined to amend their lives & do  
better with the help of God the next  
year to kneel down & pray silent  
while the old year went out & the new  
one came in - & those who were  
determined to continue their old  
course, dare the vengeance of heaven

plunge the shades of endless night  
stand up - few but kneelt all was  
silent as the hour of death save the  
sighs of those prostrate before the  
Lord - while

January 1<sup>st</sup> 1828

rolled on to succeed the wave which  
now had gone to the shore of eternity  
while on our knees we sang the hymn

Come let us in the year divine

And all with one accord

Renew a perpetual covenant join

Ourselves to Christ the Lord,

after which I preached from Matt 6

"At midnight there was a cry made  
Behold the bridegroom cometh, go ye  
out to meet him"

called forth the mourners - One only  
came forward ("she not only raised a little")

after a few prayers & a general loud  
prayer beloved for the night

at 10 beds a poor feast the 10<sup>th</sup> I have

been preached from Rev III 20 with

life followed from Rev XV 7 - <sup>by Mr. Thomas</sup> gave

an exhortation & requested those who  
were resolved by living all of God to

set out & serve him this year to

stay & discomfit the Assembly - then

stood motionless we began to sit

down & another & not one left the

platform against

noon - it thus began & with few

exceptions they all promised to serve

the Lord this year.

In evening prayer meeting - after

mourners stayed & came forward

& cried for mercy one fell - a poor

ful time. May the Lord revive his

work gloriously. I never felt

so completely dependent on the Lord

in my life as today. Lord keep

me humble

2 rode to Abbeville exhorted the family

the children promised to serve the Lord

one appeared considerably convicted

read Mag for Nov thro. I am

still hoarse. This week is my rest

week but having been lately home

I shall visit & do what I can for

June. I feel revived in my soul - I

feel no condemnation yet I long for

more religion



3 January AD 1826

9

and Woodstock & in the prayer  
meeting & new ones came forward  
to be prayed for - some are deeply  
converted others more slightly -  
Appointed tomorrow to fast & pray  
for the mourners for the town  
May the Lord hear prayer

4 Have a great anxiety on my mind  
for this place. Purchased some tracts  
published by A. S. C. and distributed some  
evening held a prayer meeting for the  
mourners a few new cases of seekers  
impressions appear to be deepening

5 Dreamed in a dream last night of Jesse  
Cullen - by a man coming at me with  
pistol & fork with short lines - I had nothing  
to defend myself yet he did not touch me  
in evening Dr. Wagers from 1 Sam<sup>l</sup> 11  
a pretty good congregation (24)

6 If I had no temptation & buffeting  
I should think I was not in the way  
of duty, but Satan does tempt -  
therefore it is one evidence that no  
kingdom is in danger - How many  
do it meet that have once sought  
and found religion that are now

feeding upon husks - O Lord give me  
thy strength 10 o'clock Have been  
visiting & conversing with some who  
are desirous to flee from the wrath to  
come John Hays proposes, I believe  
truly is converted, this is the first fruit  
May the Lord increase the number a  
hundred fold - I could wish my heart  
away for this people - yet I hear they  
begin to call me crazy, because I am  
in earnest with them for the salvation  
of their souls

7 Made some family visits Mr. Hays  
deeply concerned. have but little freedom  
in study or mind - a subject

8 Sabbath Quailed from Wash & be dea  
held a clap meeting seven joined clap  
- impressions appear to be increasing  
blessed be the Lord for his goodness  
In evening prayer meeting - a very large  
congregation - 8 new cases of mourners  
One joined society - O Lord spread thy  
work Mr. Hays preaches religion

9 After visiting several rode to Appomattox  
went at A. Warners - had no rest

Jan 1826

9 An evening preached from Rev. II 17  
felt a hard up the considerable liberty  
in words. Having a sharp pain in my  
right breast I thought perhaps my  
cold would terminate in a consumption.  
Some of the members are opposed to  
class meetings. — Read 30th Quarters

10 Found I took cold last night by walking  
in the mud to 8th. My health very  
poor — travelling bad, I got nearly out  
of ground — day very pleasant  
Rode to ap. At Father's house —

Preached to a few from Rev III 20. Class  
generally doing well. Read 31st Quarters

This day began read Law's Serious Call  
May I experience holiness of heart before  
I read it through. — My usual practice  
is to read four chapters daily, some in  
Murray's Sermon — & occasionally short  
sketches in books providentially thro-

wn in any way — rode to Mr. Volant's  
Felt quite unwell — began meeting as  
usual & after singing the second hymn  
I told my experience & then exhorted  
on the subject of holiness a little  
in exhortation I think I have an

incomprehensible love for God — all  
do.

11 Read in At Law's Call — visited school  
Exhorted & prayed with the scholars with  
some freedom. — Rode to my  
appointment. Mind relaxed. Felt the  
I tried to preach from Luke II 20. I think  
I eat too much supper — I have indulged  
my appetite more since this cold  
than before. — Read 1.25 Quarters  
ago

12 I am resolved, at all convenient places  
to sing a verse or two, & use my voice in  
private prayers. I am led to adopt this  
resolution by reading Law's Call  
rode to appointment Preached to a  
small congregation from "Be ye  
therefore perfect as your father in He-  
aven is perfect" One joined, I was  
breaching I cut my own fingers some  
but let them bleed. — I mean to speak  
truth let it hit when it will.  
However my fixed determination is  
to dedicate my whole soul to God  
and to do every thing for his glory



1 January 1826

12 Had two dollars & 12¢ Deeds  
storage  
In evening preached at the Centre of  
Canaan (having had an invitation  
two weeks ago) to a crowded house  
from Mat V. 20. Six or seven came  
forward & professed a delinquent  
to receive the Lord & requested prayer  
for them, among the rest a gay young  
Lady, & a small boy.

13 Fast day - last evening had some  
conference with John & William H. Thomas  
that the Godhead is three Existences  
Persons? will we see in eternity any  
more than one God or will we have  
a conception of the Father & so on at  
his right hand. Preach at  
Halls from II Sam XVIII, 14.

felt much liberty - 2 joined by let  
ters to Hooster paid 50¢ for  
evening watch - stopped at a house  
4 miles from H. to warm my feet  
a young Lady was alone whom I

visited and left "The life and death  
of two young Ladies Contrabands."

A prayer meeting being appointed  
suddenly, the bell rang, and I tried  
to preach from Mat V. 6. Spoke with  
some freedom, - many came out,

14 rose at 5 & came to Paintsville  
to Quarterly meeting. weather very  
inclement. Mr. Hagan from the wages  
of sin is death. but the gift of God is  
eternal life. The Christ Jesus my Lord  
In eve Dr. Dowell from Phil III 8  
read a prayer met - then I spoke  
from Wash & be Clean

15 Sabbath In love feast a blessed time

This is the 11<sup>th</sup> I was over in  
Elder preached from Act 26 ch 17 & 18  
followed by Mr. Hagan from John 8 39  
The deity, & man the divinity  
of Christ was largely insisted on  
I had for my part of the Quarterly  
visit 2 deacons & charges for visiting

and Medicine. — \$7. 27 1/2

and paid to Mr Po 170 } 3. 11 0  
& Mr. Armstrong 170 } \$5. 97 1/2  
for supplying my place in my  
absence from the Circuit and  
while at Woodstock —

In evening Mr Po preached from Isa 1. 18  
2 on & Mr Goff from James  
& a prayer meeting a meeting good  
time. About 9 or 8 came forward  
for to receive the benefit of prayer.  
I joined society. Several were  
added at this quarterly meeting —

16. Rode on toward my appointment  
in company with Elders J. M. M. Mrs  
Hagan, Po, & Armstrong. On request-  
ing the Elders to inform me of any thing  
which I had done either in question  
matters of preaching & any thing which  
caused the people to make remarks  
since I came on the Circuit. He, like  
a friend, as I believe him to be, told  
me of the remarks he had heard  
and any coming out of the pulpit  
at the last time, & preaching and

my conduct using quaint expressions  
holding meetings too long & that it  
time. I mean to be more careful  
in future & prudent in all my dis-  
courses — (Came to Mr Leonard

preached from Isa 1. 2 after  
which I tried to exhort —

17. Was considerably buffeted this  
morning my mind seemed dis-  
sipated. but at 12 the regular ap-  
pointment I preached with some  
liberty from II Sam XIV 14 and  
then held class meeting. the class  
is rather dull and formal.

In eve held a prayer meeting at  
Mr. Maylows. Paid \$3. 06 for Quas-  
sage —

18. Amidst all my trials I have some  
sweet drops of mercy from my heavenly  
father. Rode to Steuys. a small con-  
gregation came out among the rest the  
girl mentioned the eve of the 12<sup>th</sup> inst who  
has professed religion. put her name  
& joined society. to whom I tried to



preach from Heb XI. 14. There is a  
small Clapham - Bro. Henry lent me  
\$10 to next Quarterly meeting, this will  
help me some - finished reading Law  
Call - There is truly nothing amiable  
but a life devoted to God - Read also the  
"Union of the Brethren" by J. Harrison -

19 Read this morning while riding  
to appointment "Clash on the use &  
abuse of Tobacco" It is truly a stinging  
to the practice to smoke, (tho' Dr. Humphreys  
Preached rather dryly from "For we  
must needs die - that his banished  
he not expelled from him")

In Clapham the most set down to talk  
I don't like this - road to Clark's

20 Preached with freedom from "Whoever  
is born of God doth not commit sin  
a good congregation for this place  
One joined - rode to Paintsville  
& held a prayer meeting

21 rode to Appleton - paid 2 for knife & 2 for razor  
Strap - Preached rather dryly from  
Mat V. 10. a pretty good congregation  
put up at Mr. Joel & Corwells. He was  
formerly a travelling preacher for

many years in the Southern States on foot  
His conversation was interesting. He related  
several cases of the efficacy of faith in  
prayer - in raising the sick &c.  
His ideas respecting a work of grace in  
the soul are peculiar - that sanctification  
is a progressive work; that when the soul  
becomes so far experienced as to have  
no slavish fear - we are perfected in love  
in other words that when a soul is converted  
he has the whole of religion in a  
small degree - Of course he doubts the  
propriety of those expressions which convey  
the idea that there are remains of sin  
in a justified state - The opinions of  
Whitby & Shiner I think are at variance on  
this point

22 Sabbath rode to Paintsville & tried to  
preach, notwithstanding my head ached  
from Mat V. 6 - Bro. Butt exhorted -  
held a Clapham meeting 35 members were  
present & joined & one offered that was  
refused - In evening held a prayer  
meeting one hour - Clapham 100 & formal  
gave 25 to help pay for stove

23 Rode to appointment at Hahn

had a dull time while trying to preach from "Come for all things are now ready". Met the class spoke freely on the duty of social prayer. A Methodist friend I had spoken closely to him the last time I was here - he belongs to Cambus class. One woman who had been a Presbyterian joined. This old man & his wife are a perfect model of neatness - a plan for every thing and every thing in its place what a contrast to a family I saw coming - A girl 15 or 16 dressing flap a boy 10 or 12 going thro' the snow to the spring having nothing but a woollen shirt to hide his dirty ~~car~~ <sup>car</sup> - and their father an able bodied healthy man - a Methodist - one who thinks he has a call to preach. I believe there are some people absolutely too lazy & dirty to enjoy religion or rather I would give but little for a religion that is consistent with dirt, filth, & sloth - put up at

Mr. Swans - had considerable liberty in praying with and exhorting the family. 24th rode to Muckhall & preached to a small congregation from 1 John III 9. This class has been in a lukewarm state for some time. In evening preached at Dobb's from Rev III, 20. A good work has begun <sup>Methodist</sup> has requested that we should allow religion to carry 8 or 10 stand all over apparently converted more or less. One very deeply. Went to bed late & rose at 6. 25th rode to Forcett 11 miles this is the coldest weather there has been this winter - windy. My health is not very good. Preached from Luke XI 20 & met the class. In evening at Mr. Faulkner's crowded house preached with some liberty from II Sam XIV 14. 26th wrote a line to Mr. Giff. My health is better. Preached a I Kings from II Sam V, 6. Formed a class of 6 men. One of those two mentioned Nov 18 who agreed to serve the Lord has fulfilled her promise last Sabbath got religion & joined to day. Bless the Lord & my soul.



In evening preached Extra at  
Fredericksburg from Ps CXIX 58-65.  
After preaching felt as weak as  
water - Every exertion is vain  
without the Spirit. One man  
appeared very sincerely touched but  
I mistook he had been drinking.  
27 Had my horse forward shoes sharpened  
and yesterday M. De Renty's life  
road to App<sup>le</sup> Road of Mr. Brown.  
\$1.25 from My all & of. When  
here it told the people "God willing  
I would preach from the word of  
the devil". It was a stormy day  
but few came out. I preached  
from "He shall not surely die".  
Met the Class - dull formal looks  
over me. Told them if their neigh-  
bors would come out next time.  
I would preach my sentiments on  
Calvinism God willing. There is  
a large settlement around here  
principally Calvinists -  
In evening visited Sister M. & her family  
and all prayed with  
her. It was a most anxious time.

[illegible]

28. Jan

the meeting - In evening went a  
miles to a Baptist meeting. An old Baptist  
preacher, began to talk largely about  
the existence of water, & indi-  
cated the existence of a mermaid, and  
down Missionary Societies to the lowest  
note called it Speculation & about  
three quarters of an hour. When  
the preacher came. After a while he  
began - and preached the hour & a half  
from I will send fishes - I was  
from this time he was blis under the  
sermon with a good work of 10 min -  
the first words he spoke as another was  
"when a person begins to pray he is born  
of God"! - The preacher is a Calvinist  
ite and his discourse was based at the  
old testament, the moral law, & covenants  
and conspicuous - After he had done  
he observed if any one wished to say any  
thing there was liberty - I did not  
feel like it but after a pause I tried  
to report as well as I could - he then  
asked me to pray - I did - After the  
meeting was dismissed - he attacked

me for an expression in my prayer  
"prepare us Lord for the Holy Sabbath" -  
is approaching - and requesting  
authority for calling the Sabbath  
of the week Sabbath - I told the word  
Sabbath signified rest and any rest day  
was a Sabbath if it was Thursday  
He challenged me to find a passage where  
any other day than the seventh was  
called the Sabbath - I told him I did  
not come there to dispute - but I would  
try - I then stepped to the porch & took  
my sword from my postern door  
and searched for a passage and found  
none - Just then it occurred to my mind  
that in the 23rd Leviticus I should find  
it - I turned to the chapter  
and read the 24th & 31 verses - He was  
silenced & I came home -

29. Sabbath

\* Stating it was all the way down hills to  
England - wondered what country was  
not all destroyed or overflowed



29 January Sabbath

Rode to Millersburg Reached at 12  
from Whigle ye have sinned against  
the Lord; and be sure your sin will find  
you out." He ad enforced this with  
clap. fragment rather more favorable  
appointed fast day & winter night  
next time I come round. In evening  
preached at the Court House in a very atten-  
tive congregation from II Sam. XIV. 14.

30 rode to Chaper. my colt is lame  
appointment was moved home. Left  
my horse, saddle, and books. Left  
Bible, Hymnbook, Law, Catechism & pocket  
book. I came to SH & preached with  
freedom from Ps. XIV 32. came  
to Mother Rekin & preached in eve-  
ning from the must be born again. I felt  
sensibly the presence of God. four prom-  
ises to receive the Lord two appeared  
deeply convicted.

31 Arrived to Kimball 10 1/2 miles with  
a lame colt. while coming along  
reflecting that I was went alone  
on foot to my friend I was happy.  
I thought angels were bearing me  
somewhere, I came over with me.

I was so strained to day, could not sleep  
the night. I felt the Lord.

Preached from II Sam. XIV 14 with liberty  
read & explained with his class.

In evening at Graham from the  
10 20 to about 30 people. 3 of the  
family agreed to receive the Lord. His  
name and his wife are Presbyterians.  
He wants to come under the watchman  
of the M. M. M. M. but his wife is  
bitterly opposing.

Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1826. Walked to Coloville & is now  
at home & preached to the usual  
number. I was about tired out my limbs  
sore. The road is so hilly & treacherous  
& bad. The congregation were  
appointed & I was carrying on the  
mission when I came. tried to  
preach a little. Some. Then III &

and the clasp two got to shouting  
rode to the room. Goldenburg & preached  
in evening with great liberty of words  
from Ps. CXX 58 60 met the clasp & had  
a powerful time. I saw young women  
wonderfully affected & promised to follow  
the Lord and a little girl 9 years old  
went & asked her parents & came for

ward & joined society - I am informed  
 that she is remarkably serious, solemn &  
 interesting - remarkably innocent & amiable  
 her name is Rachel Reliff  
 Dec 2<sup>nd</sup> Bought cloth for suit which I had made  
 - \$2.25 - Mr. Sumner sent a horse with two  
 barrels & then I walked to Colerick my  
 back was stiff & sore - I walked with  
 great liberty from John D 3 - I never  
 felt so much in preaching before  
 and I have reason to believe my labors  
 were not in vain in the Lord - Mrs. Ch.  
 Clapp many professed to be in a backslidden  
 state - & then I felt found it out  
 In evening had a prayer meeting & agreed to fast  
 every Friday till the Lord poured out his spirit  
 3 Killed a man Foster who has been lately  
 wounded dangerously by an axe - His wife  
 was concerned - I social st. then we  
 have prayed with them & walked to Capt.  
 at Mr. Elmer and preached from Psalm  
 100 & the Lord - Several are seeking &  
 one joined, a little orphan girl of,  
 came with Mr. & Mrs. Shapier - my colt is  
 well of his lameness - rode to Ellensburg  
 4 Ran at 4 o'clock to Wooster having  
 rode 867 miles preached 7 times  
 since the commencement of this  
 journal

Weakly

Amount of Distance Travelled Commencing Oct 29 AD 1825

to Nov 5	113 miles
" 12	41
" 19	47
" 26	78
Dec 3	105
" 10	64
" 17	62
" 24	88
" 31	33
1826	<u>630</u>
Jan. 7	9
" 16	50
" 21	43
" 28	12
Feb. 4	91
	<u>237</u>

Attended to some business in Wooster  
 It is quite sickly now with colds  
 pneumonia, &c. chiefly levelled at  
 me as I feel disturbed the  
 kingdom - Borrowed ten dollars  
 of a masonic friend & left the  
 circuit for home my family  
 Feb 4<sup>th</sup> 1826

H. B. Sheldon



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal April 24, 1826-June 13, 1826

FORMAT: Volume #7

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal

from

April 3<sup>rd</sup> 1820

June 18<sup>th</sup> 1826



C. H. Phelps

Ar. IV.



April 24th 1836. Made a journey  
Had considerable conversation with the  
old lady, Presbyterians. I at 10 promised  
to seek religion after conference. I was  
telling; took the little books I had left  
and lent W. Arnwells life. I preached  
with good liberty at Warrick. I from  
Prov XIV 32. Two joined my cold is  
better. Staid at Mr. Bogdons.  
25 Made to Church & preached with  
freedom from John X 27-28. I spoke  
freely on the hopefulness of falling  
from grace. This is the first time I  
have reasoned upon the subject. I  
I came to the Circuit. Came to 10  
Mornings. He gave me the cheering  
intelligence that Dr. Grimes had ob-  
tained justification & himself sanctifi-  
cation. I have been lamenting in  
my own mind for some time past  
the want of this feature in the presen-  
tivals. But I now begin to be  
cheered. Several have professed. Mr  
Clark agreed to pray for me some  
time time for the blessing. Today he  
said "my faith failed - I am unable to  
struggle" "My dear brother" I said

Case of individual Kinsbury from Ch  
Patience. I received something lately.  
26 Made a journey on Ch Perf in Vol  
Magazine. feel my desires enlarged  
I know my sins are pardoned. I feel  
no condemnation. But I am conscious  
I do not love God with all my heart  
mind & strength. I have one to I have  
in the house off the road. But the man  
was so short & snarled when I was here  
that I have been under deep sorrow. I  
saw him threaten to hang himself.  
He will not yield. I preached from Prov  
XIV 32. This day was buried Alfred  
On the 17 of Jan I left or threw down  
a row where he lived. I had  
died. I had to warm a couple of coats  
I had on a bath breaking & burning  
in the house. I afterward wrote to  
the family & learned they were the "a" part  
of the house. Last Sunday  
April 25 I fell into the lake where he  
was sitting. When they were brought home  
rich. Tuesday died Friday. Was buried  
this day. I wish had been married  
I am in a state of mind but for me  
ment to be in a state of mind to be  
I had to go to the house.

...and the ...  
...to ... his flesh turned  
black & he soon died. Mr. ... from  
his funeral from ... ready for  
in such an hour as ye think not the  
son of man cometh.

27 Feb 4, local ... the ... of ...  
... began to reason with me on drink-  
ing tea & coffee & quoted Eccl II 21.

One arg. used was the expense, cited to the  
fact that many were perishing for lack  
of knowledge. While we were ...  
in diligence. Mr. ... immediately took  
26 from his pocket & ... 2 ...  
... for the ...

Rode to Canaan preached from ...

There was a ... young lady ...  
... to whom I said only 'Pardon my  
death!' At the door I ...

& death of two young ladies on ...  
she ... any impression the ...  
of the Lord might make upon her  
mind while ... it. I was after-

wards informed the ... has said ...  
... on purpose to hear what I  
... to her. Wrote a ...

... in ...

Mr. ... & ... have been ...  
... to that degree they ...  
impossible. Preached at ...

Feb 11. The young lady mentioned  
in my journal Feb 18<sup>th</sup> joined. At  
Mr. ... preached from Mat V 48.

Left Mr. ... man came to ...  
29 Took in ... from Mr. ...  
... at 10 ... he is some time yet  
... at ... one joined. Rode

to ... 105 names to ...  
... to ...

30 ... Preached with some liberty  
... Let us go on to Persecution. One ...  
There was a very large concourse out.

... preach at ...  
... One joining. I find some  
... to ...

... Solid reasoning about all  
the ... of God. ...

1. May. ... at ...  
... attacked me about my  
watch. I told him the truth of the ...  
he appeared to ... a chance to  
... My two day ...

at 3 ...  
...



- from Oct. 11 to 12. When he goes it is  
 from Oct. 11 to 12. When he goes it is  
 to pray for. (I more had sleep set  
 Methodist & have sold in in broke at  
 the watch night at 11 (C. Methodist)  
 2 May the family asked the Master, (of pray,  
 & three others Methodist & not one pray.  
 After waiting a long time in hopes they  
 would bear the cross. I tried. Had love  
 feast at 9 to. Had a good one too  
 at 11 preached with good liberty from  
 Rev. H. L. two joined & 13 broke up the  
 meeting. Afterwards Mr. Withers came  
 & preached to a small Cong. with  
 and however from Keep your hearts in the  
 love of God. One was powerfully wrought  
 upon. rode to Moorles. wrote letters  
 to Hook agents. Nath. Elliott & wife  
 & Mr. Goff.  
 3 I have some pretty fiery persecutions  
 here. Some tell me that I have any  
 thing to do, to stop them. Preached  
 with liberty of word at Mahris from  
 Job 24. 14. rode to St. Beulah. My  
 only child is 23 yrs of age. today if  
 living.  
 4 rode to all churches from Oct. 5

- 11th. I am sometimes some is offended  
 at me. explaining this on Sunday only  
 indulgence. when here last.  
 5 I discover more and more corruption in  
 my heart. grace is weak yet. Pleased  
 be God I find a continual determination  
 to resist my evil propensities. rode to  
 St. Pyraus & preached from Eph. 1. 13. a  
 prayerful set. almost prayerful I ought  
 to say. rode to St. Pink.  
 6 finished Joel Wesley term. rode to  
 Paint copying my Journal this <sup>the</sup> far from  
 better. this paper is not fit to write  
 an thing of importance upon. but  
 fortunately my Journal is of little  
 importance. Went to Mr. Beards  
 & a worship with a friend  
 him. returned & was satisfied with  
 the ministers as I heard that many  
 some did not understand me as was  
 reported. May 4. but, as I always  
 believe I said that I was allowed  
 for sickness &c. in wearing dress  
 self indulgent. Walter & his  
 cousins - his daughter reminds  
 me of the Querry man. but too  
 old now. I do not like us  
 so. I am not cautious enough to  
 conceal her mistakes from the

Telling of the Lord's love to the people  
while the streets are filled with children  
running and playing, making noise.  
In an upper chamber I have been reading  
Dr. Clarke's comment on the Decalogue.  
O what a sinners I have been! conscious  
with my light & privileges, none have  
greater. I had however a pleasure to  
go to my knees & confess, so far as  
my memory served me, all my sins  
at it that was repeated, all my numerous  
offences and also to pray for  
forgiveness, & felt communion with  
God was renewed. Thus the Lord's love  
won - As I arose I sang the hymn  
"O my soul arise" and it produced  
such a sensibility, I was obliged to  
retire - I also felt the warm  
desire that the blood of Christ should  
be applied to all the sinners in the  
world as to myself. At 10 o'clock  
to preach I ought rather to say preached  
with good liberty from Let us go on to  
confession - Our friend - at 3 had good  
liberty at Bays while preaching to a  
house full from the window in a room  
and in his window no but the  
Lord's love in his death.

- 8 reading of the Bible wrote letter to  
Mr. G. L. and to the Saturday Society.  
9 a terrible performance tried to  
preach at Fisk's Fisk's Creek XXXII  
11. R. F. came & wanted me to go  
with him - He is seeking a  
9. Our persons only came to the  
meeting I am informed some things  
preach too bungling - some that I  
tell too many anecdotes, some that  
I have no business to preach on,  
"Bringing up Children" some condemn  
me for reading too much (I  
has been read here over a quarter).  
12. Our complaint is I don't preach  
enough - more preaching less  
at home - Mr. Graham year before  
last preached I am told against  
sugar making on Sabbath. There  
is such a persecution arising  
him he was glad to leave them  
as they were. May the Lord  
help me to be faithful. rode to  
Dundeeburg. Mr. Hufel has been a  
member they read & pray for his  
family. I have been informed him  
of the consequences of neglecting



10. May. (May 4<sup>th</sup> Sat) Wesley at 11.  
Cuddled in corner. "Mind the care  
of wit speaking" at Dublin, and joined by  
letter. Preached with freedom at Dublin  
from Mat V. 20. with instruction for Manuscript 61.

11. Before breakfast rode to Mr. Holloway's  
I find that my apt for two day meeting  
was virtually <sup>rather</sup> <sup>less</sup> <sup>than</sup> <sup>before</sup> <sup>but</sup> <sup>it</sup> <sup>is</sup> <sup>not</sup> <sup>yet</sup> <sup>clear</sup> <sup>that</sup> <sup>there</sup> <sup>will</sup> <sup>be</sup> <sup>some</sup> <sup>good</sup> <sup>done</sup> <sup>or</sup> <sup>some</sup> <sup>hurt</sup>. I wish I were  
entirely free from suspicious that the  
expense has with some weight on the  
minds of one or two who ought dare abun-  
dantly able to do much. I am placed  
in a critical situation, yet I have full  
confidence in the Lord, that he will clear  
the way. Preached with some liberty from  
the wicked is driven away in his wickedness  
but the righteous hath hope in his death.  
There is good prospects here every member  
was present (10012) Rode to Hobart  
then John Armit. There is curious work  
about the Tuesday meeting. From some  
cause people seem unwilling to accom-  
odate or even have the meeting. I have  
thus far confidence in the Lord. Lord  
Jesus in man any faith!

12. We have finally agreed to have the  
meeting when it was first talked

of & when it ought to be. Last  
night I lay awake sometimes in  
anxiety & also dreamed of  
preaching. There were in my dream  
two preachers with some good  
Sermon. Millerburg & Shipley to in-  
form them of it.

13. Rode to Armstrong at 3 preached  
with some liberty from Mat V. 48.

in eve held prayer meeting & gave  
an exhortation. 3 came forward to  
be prayed for. Two of them next  
day joining. One was the young lady  
that promised to serve the Lord Nov

17<sup>th</sup> (I think) we had a blessed good time  
no preachers as yet came.

14. Sabbath a fine day I never saw  
indeed this spring is the most beautiful I  
ever enjoyed. My mind was depressed  
but no preachers should come yet. I had  
a promise to trust in the Lord. At nine  
we attend breakfast one young woman  
appeared displeased & mortified at not  
obtaining admittance & asked her if she  
was seeking religion. she said "no". Will  
you agree to seek "If you'll let me go &  
there need be no words" I cannot "I  
never was in" and you never will be  
till you agree to seek religion. She an-





voluntarily, says who does he belong to?  
Got God or the Devil? After breakfast  
I proposed for prayer in which I think I  
had some assistance. Left the women  
in tears - exhorted the men - thanked  
them & came to Mr. Harvey's - left  
a constitution for Great Society in New  
field circuit. Arrived home at 11 at  
night - Family well.

17th Must Norwalk - called a M.F. attended  
them -

18 laid fence & picked up in meadows -

19 Rode to Hopkins to collect & to L.S. 32 -

20 Mr B agreed to serve the Lord -  
work Constitution for tract so - for  
this circuit - rode to Deslers near  
Dymally - There commenced there were  
six preachers & about 40 persons present  
for Libath preached from ~~1 Cor 13~~  
1 - 4 of the church the character lost

II the Savior III the Salvation - His idea  
is that infants <sup>laying</sup> receive faith in the Redeemer  
(it is new to me) Mr Finley gave a  
warm exhortation - My proposal  
that society is needed rather coldly  
Mr Mc Intyre came just after meeting  
and at 4 preached from ~~1 Cor 13~~

a plain, ingenious sermon. Exhorted  
a little after him - Prayer meeting at  
Sundown, Mr Hicks (Indian) prayed  
in his native tongue with fluency, it  
had a solemn effect - I talked some  
time with the elder he has been inform-  
ed "has said" that I had injured the cause  
of Methodism, by being too forward  
divine me to go straight along if the  
people repent, well, if not - do not  
suffer your zeal to lead beyond the rules  
of prudence - He thought it improper  
to hold a Tuesday meeting unless the  
preacher in charge were present - I  
never dreamed of this before - I am  
determined thoroughly to conform in  
every particular to conform to the advice  
of my elder brethren unless in cases of  
Conscience - He also cautioned me  
against singularity -

21 Sabbath Louisa 8. There were about  
30 persons present & Indians spoke  
very handsomely - we had a good  
season Mr A D Finley preached a great  
discourse from "1 Cor 13" - and  
then came on a shower of  
rain which drove the people to the

house, where the slaves preached  
from the beatitudes - Bro Gillette  
preach a wonderful sermon  
from - 2 - 10 - 10 - 10 - 10 -  
tried to preach a little from Rev  
II 17 - I find the most difficulty  
in being willing to preach & have  
no good done - on my circuit  
I have this command over my  
self - but in a strange place  
I cannot preach as I want to  
four joined & by letter - order  
to Madry - towards night I  
was in hearing this manifest  
temptation - but I rejoice in the  
Lord - I felt a great anxiety of  
ministry for the souls of those I saw  
on the way - I earnestly wished  
I had some tract to give them  
23 rode to Decatur & gave 25 tracts  
some for a few cents & some  
the same which felt very  
was very much needed  
23 laid fence & work on farm

24 Carted out manure at 4 went  
to Centre & preached from Mark 10  
14 & 15 - Is a few - I was Bro Porcup  
25 May - 6 attended my Dorset Coll  
settled with O. W. Storring  
26 executed deed of right & quit  
to Erasmus, of the farm my debt  
8 ft - rode to Olmstedburg - was asked  
when near there if there would be a  
preaching - I told them I was willing  
called & put out my horse at the  
livery & gave out sword - 20  
came out to whom I preached  
with freedom of spirit - for me  
the pair to meet the folks -  
27 Paid 122 for my horse & rode  
to Smiths - last eve. there was a  
woman (Ann Pearl) who had  
walked 100 to meeting she was  
nearly 93 yrs old - born near  
N. Yorks - she is smart & active  
has been 100 or 50 yrs a Christian  
she has been the mother of eighteen children  
seven of whom are living - Rode to  
Yonkers via Mr. Harvards - Two days  
arriving at 3 - 13 - 13 - 13 - 13 -



Armstrong, preached a very stiff, Mr  
Hick has sketched the rich farmer  
preached from Mat 23: 23-28 to perfection  
There were no women that were so  
extraordinarily operated upon & some  
so much noise the meeting was interest-  
ed

28 Sabbath we began to admit into  
lovesfeast the school house would not  
hold them - we acted in a house with  
out doors for love feast. I was show-  
ing - as was generally supposed on the occasion  
we tried to hush it but did not succeed  
Mr Hazard preached well from 1st Cor  
13: 1-3. Mr Graham exhorted a  
little & I followed by preaching with  
liberty from Rom 8: 1-4. It was estimated  
there were four hundred souls present  
Mr Graham preached with liberty at 3  
from 1st Cor 13: 1-3. Mr Hazard & myself  
followed with exhortation & called the  
monuments forward there were set at  
liberty - among the monuments were  
an old grey headed man of 73 & his wife  
Sis joined - in we a prayer meeting  
On the whole thro the grace of the  
Lord we had an excellent time

In lovesfeast we had hyptic shouting  
Mr Har & myself tried to still it while he  
was preaching they (2 persons) also shouted  
with distorted features before I began  
I made some caution friendly remarks  
on shouting and told the people I wanted  
them to look at men I had feared  
some cried in earnest for mercy

29 The old women joined - read a word  
& rode to Chazy Mr Armstrong goes  
with me a few days - Har & I

30 preached dryly from Heb 11: 1-4 too  
few - rode to Yonkers & preached plain  
from the Sower - Here we saw  
some fruits of the 2 day meeting  
i.e. sinners convicted - I handed my  
bible to a young woman to read  
Isa 1: 6-7 - & she carried it off un-  
expectedly - I regained it - we rode to  
Acids

31 - Rode to Bainards, Westfield - I have  
sent a Con. for a tract Society but  
it went with no encouragement  
preached from "He being dead yet  
speaketh" Sixteen joined tract Society  
and I was in a manner compelled  
to leave another place - Mr A spoke  
well & ably - rode to Mr. Weyford

Thursday, Jan 1st 1853. The minister, Charles Wadde, has given a lecture  
gave me grief, a man so concerned  
worship. He has done so much  
to the devil's cause & Satan!  
How are the saints? Well! I like  
it not in 1853. But I will not let  
Christ be done lest the infidels  
rejoice. Let the enemies of  
Methodism triumph. His  
example has made me firmly  
averse to help at the utmost West  
from any thing that the enemies  
may turn into an accusation  
Gather in Heaven, help me to  
know the doctrine of God my  
Savior. Drained dry by John  
1st 1854. Well exposed - at 11  
held a prayer meeting with Mr.  
Thompson. Sister in a friendly way  
shakes of my being in 1853. What  
sorrow when I leave the class -

2. The earth suffers for sin -  
rode to Mr. Graham's & to Hall & H. Mr.  
Armstrong preached from the text  
ye therefore are become as the earth  
a little after him led the class. One  
joined. I find a want of recollection  
even in prayer with much buffeting

of Satan. My spirit has been much  
refreshed by reading the journal of  
J. Garretts. I find similar trials or  
trials in miniature in his mind. I  
cannot express them. Preached at  
Watkins from John 14:3 and we rode  
thence to Winklers. Bro. A.  
related his experience in an affair with a  
young lady which interested me  
much. Their acquaintance was broken  
off by the interested exertion of a  
wid hearted lady. - What is man?

3. I have thought many times I was not  
sent to preach - but by earnest prayer  
I have opened my way a little. - But  
then rumor was so unworthy a word even  
called to say Behold your God.  
rode to Mr. Huttons & thence to Mr. Dean.  
Our two day traveling commenced.  
Preached with liberty from Acts 11:21  
Bro. A. exhorted. Rode off Quarters.  
Bro. A. preached from 1st Cor 13:1-13.  
4. Bro. Wilford followed from the Lord  
himself shall demand a good discourse  
4. Sabbath. Love feast at 8 - rather dry.  
Bro. Wilford preached with liberty from  
a variety of texts. I had been expecting Mr. Plympton.



but he did not arrive till just as I<sup>12</sup>  
was giving out my text When Roll  
told me he had come & trimbled  
but I went on - the Crof was heavy  
there was 500 persons present - I  
had great liberty to speak from  
Rev II. 17. I was in my element  
after an interim of 1 hr Mr O  
preached 1 hour & then quitted from  
Micah VI. 8. - a great deal of dignity  
I then gave an exhortation & requested  
any to rise that were determined  
to serve the Lord One arose but  
I did not <sup>see</sup> ~~visit~~ him & prayed  
& dismissed I felt very anxious to  
see some fruit - Soon after my  
serm I felt a strong temptation the  
pride said the devil you beat them  
all - I withdrew & prayed God to  
humble ~~any~~ <sup>my</sup> soul - he did so - I saw  
defects enough & but once I never  
was so ashamed of my preaching  
I went to Mr Deans Bapmeys who  
men friends to be prayed for & were  
soon joined by another we had a  
blessed season the 3 first proposed

to find some comfort - I think  
they were converted - Note to  
Mr Henry I cannot help remark-  
ing the providence of God We  
were in the Grove several showers  
came up & passed all round us -  
\$3.42 collection - Mr H said Mr  
Do's mother said my serm took away  
half his prejudice - she is a Presb  
once beat him for being a Meth  
the Lord strengthened my voice  
I preached long but was not exhau-  
st & it was very warm last night - being  
sent to the room to lodge with Mr A  
& he wanting to lie on the feather bed  
I took a quilt & lay down on the floor  
I slept soundly all night - Sent off  
for traits. & 50 loaned of Mr H - Had  
an interesting conversation with Sir  
H - altho they are supposed worth \$10,000  
she dresses plain - her convictions on  
this subject were clear - she has many  
doubts One time when meeting the  
Clap she says I asked her if she enjoyed  
the love of God - she gasped at that

moment was tempted to think she had  
none - & answered in a doubting way  
& she was bothered there what  
I how careful ought we be to keep  
out unbelief & presumption  
rode to Mr. Huttons thence to Dover  
where I preached to a small company  
of old presbyterians from Mark  
XIV 14 rode to Freeman's (barbers)  
Mr. had left us up for morrow &  
rode to Old Father Bodine's -

6 Studied Exh XXXIV 25 and Hos. II. 19

the first opened to my mind considerably  
on the latter I read many good ideas from  
"Boston's everlasting espousals." I do not  
believe with him that "Christ spous never  
totally forsakes him" or that "in case of the  
unfaithfulness of the spouse" it "does not make void  
the marriage covenant." Went with Father  
to his chaffin - read in a newspaper  
accounts of revivals in many parts of  
the U.S. "Blessed be the Lord for his good  
mercy" - I have thought some on the Common  
Prayer common, pray without ceasing &  
every thing give thanks - I do not thus  
When I first began to travel I seldom read  
my horse I thought of the saying of a pious preacher  
"I never put my foot in the stirrup but

I pray -" Of late I seldom think thus  
I desire be thankful, and I think I am, for  
every cup of cold water. but at the moment  
cut I drink, I do <sup>not</sup> return thanks - Lord  
help me always to be constituted - If I  
should fall from my horse & break a  
leg or an arm - If I should be almost  
famished for water, it might prove a  
temporary suspension <sup>of the will & complacency</sup> but thy love O  
Jesus can only fill my heart with thanks  
& fulness O for a deep work of grace in  
my soul

7 Preached at M.H. from Mark IV 14 & 15 -  
and at B. Perry's from John V. 40 - to a  
full congregation, with some liberty &  
rode to Moorles -

8 Our books have arrived - Proceeded to  
wards Camp Meeting on Mansfield car  
heavy rains. Mr Murray preached from  
Josh I 29 - in evening - few present

9 Preached with some liberty to the small  
congregation from Exh XXXIV 25

10 Mc Intyre from Mat II 7-8

Eden from Egypt ye be converted - little  
children, &c - a powerful sermon  
the work broke several were converted



Br Kagan preached from "I am the  
door & Br Polk hosted & dispersed  
at the part tea

10 Br Hana preached an excellent dis-  
course from "the wages of sin is death"

Br Thank preached from "He that con-  
fesseth me before men &c"

Preached with freedom of words from  
Hana II 19. My voice at last was  
drowned - a powerful time ensued  
there were about a thousand persons on  
the encampment - at 4 Elder preached  
from "had forbid that I should glory  
save in the cross of Jesus Christ"

Br Pa in we preached from "Almost  
thou persuadest me to be a Christian"

Br Warner Have mercy on me

11 Sabbath Br M. Intyre from

Rom X 12 - Elder from Mat 18

11 text Br Ruoh 1 Pet 1 10 17

Myself from Mat V 48 - then  
followed prayer meeting - a power-  
ful time it held all night

12 I had proposed a Tract Society - had  
45 persons subscribed - 34 persons  
proposed conversion & 30 others to be  
determined to serve the Lord -

I was in regular orders

Some suppose there were 3000  
persons present - I estimated  
them at 1500 - Rode with the  
Elder to Br P. Warner I should  
write something about my ex-  
perience if I knew when to begin  
I had had more discoveries & my  
own unworthiness & unprofitableness  
- I am resolved to live more  
devoted -

13 I had some pretty close talk with the  
Elder Br Smith & Warner on tea &  
(coffee) - read some in books directed  
to the Ministry - In course of my  
observations I stated I wished sometimes  
I had never been licensed - "I am  
glad" said the Elder "that you have  
been licensed, but I want to make  
the best use of your license before  
Conference - Yesterday at McGillis  
was had an interesting debate on  
dreams - altho' he agreed that the Lord  
made divine impressions on the mind  
when awake - yet he observed all im-  
pression, in sleep to be but the result of  
thought which had occupied the  
mind when awake - rode to  
Wroster Elder preached at Court house  
from "How shall we escape if we neglect

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal June 13, 1826-September 5, 1826

FORMAT: Volume #8

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Journal

From  
June 13<sup>th</sup> 1826

To  
Sept 5<sup>th</sup> 1826

No V

June 13-1826

Elder J. ... from Howshall in escape of  
Read letter from Uncle N. O. Lott. &  
Book Agent's New York - They have  
sent the books I requested & the  
tracts - work tract constitution  
for Harrow Circuit

14 Road to Fairlie & Forces (Elder  
accompanying) Preached from Thos  
4 to a few - Lectured soon with E

15 Road to Harrow Preached from John  
III 7 - and Elder preached from  
the same text at Fredricksburg  
Road to Mr R Armstrong

While riding along Elder proposed my  
writing a sermon without any assistance  
but only Bible - Give me one said I  
he gave me 26 or 4 -

16 Road to near road to Shaffer  
with Elder text -

17 Road to Clarke & Della. Heavy shower  
of rain prevented meeting out doors  
in grove as was contemplated  
Mr Armstrong preached from Lome  
unto and all up that labor and a  
heavy laden Elder Exhorted  
I'll conferenced agreed to have

Camp Meeting Aug 25 at end of  
Harrow Road 1854 Quakerage  
Elder Preached at Harrow from Luke  
11:17-21 "The kingdom of God and his  
righteousness and all these things shall  
be added to you" Mr Armstrong closed  
Just as the people were dispersing Elder  
took one aside and said he felt hurt at  
times if he had been informed right for  
saying "He worked harder than him"  
is a reason why he should have but  
little Quakerage. The truth is Mr A  
went and vilily misrepresented one to  
Elder I brought Mr Goff who corrobor-  
ated my statement - I do not know  
as I ever was so tried by a little thing  
in my life - Lord stay not this  
in the charge (RA) The day of  
judgment will declare who is right  
I blessed Jesus gives one rising nation

18 Sabbath School fixed at 8 an excellent  
time Sir joined Elder lectured  
from Mat 13: 2-8 Mr Goff followed  
from Micah IV 1-2 - There was a gentle  
more thro the congregation  
Elder requested me to preach at - He  
and the 4 of many others went away  
and I preached Hos 11 19 - It rather a



dry time till just at the winding<sup>3</sup>  
up. Requested all who were desirous  
to serve God to rise. Many rose  
& a dozen or more came forward  
to be prayed for. Several souls were  
set at liberty. The devil raged -  
sands rejoiced. Such a glorious time  
never was seen in this region before.

A young woman (Mary Young) was  
remarkably blessed -

19<sup>th</sup> - Glory be to God. I have felt great  
joy since preaching yesterday.  
road I met Mr. & Mrs. Smith & rode  
Smith during a shower I stopped  
at a potter's shop. He had been under  
very serious impressions - but had  
imbibed Calvinism & his convictions  
were gone - I asked him - If he  
could make one vessel to honour  
& another to dishonor. On his  
answering in the Aff. I asked him  
Did you ever make one on purpose  
to be broken - He smiled & said  
No. I explained some texts  
particularly 1st & 2nd Cor.  
20 rode to Fernber's & preached  
dryly from 1st Cor. XXII. 21.

He joined - two weeks ago was  
the first time he came to meeting.  
It is said he is a very altered man.  
Road to Mr. Normans <sup>on Sugarloaf river</sup> - Preached  
at the grave yard the funeral of  
Benj. Norman aged 66 - with freedom  
from 1st Cor. XIV. 14 - He left a wife  
and 15 children behind him -  
road to Colwell's -

21 Road to Hedges & preached from  
1st Cor. V. 20. One joined. Road  
to Calvaryburg & preached from 1st Cor. V.  
16. A good class meeting. Mary  
10 Calver has returned to her old ways  
- last sabbath we two souls were  
blessed & shouted & some were tried at  
it - One joined -

22 road to Clarke & preached with liberty  
from Let us go on to perfection, a  
good class meeting - road to 8th  
8th & 2nd one joined -

23 road to Hoosier - Mr. Miller by 8  
met Mr. G. & we visited the shop.  
He was happy & rained this night  
& was much pleased - indeed I  
think a pious man can not help  
being pleased with the institution.

24 The books of \$10 worth of tracts  
from New York have arrived.

Made with B. & to Huchley's & preached  
from Mark II. 14, 15 & returned to  
Hester. My mind in morning  
was hurried with business but this  
evening I enjoy a calm peace.  
It was a joy to leave town after  
having a surprising invitation to  
sit & dine with the free masons  
& perhaps to a benefit -  
25 Sabbath. My apt was at ten  
the bell rang & the presbyterians  
began to gather & said that was  
it all. We concluded to quit  
our meeting. I waited till eleven  
two preachers came & began  
singing & verses in a long note  
& a long unaided prayer in which  
I with difficulty kept awake  
then a sermon from John VI. 38  
a poor dry morsel - unsustained  
at perseverance - it was a  
great time with them for a  
young woman who was awak-  
ened at Barnas Dell was  
proposed for admission -  
rode to Templeton and Exhorted  
& rode to Cahills.

26 rode to Haverburg via Uniontown

27 rode Home. My wife's sister  
Clarissa when on a visit found  
her mind tender towards religion

28 rode to Monroe & walked to on  
business -

29 settled with E. Blaney & Co -

30 rode with my wife to Hueron  
Camp meeting the meeting  
began yesterday & progressed  
some souls were awakened

Mr. Ricard from Dear not little  
flock & Co. Elden from 2019 - 12-13

Mr. Q. in eve from "And those  
Solomon my son knew those

11 - a powerful prayer meeting  
followed several were converted

July 1. Dr. Aitcheson more with liberty  
of spirit from Haverburg a week

time - Mr. M. Ingers from Eph. 1. 4.

Mr. Hancy from Hueron we ought  
to give the more earnest heart to the  
things we have heard of

Elden from G. must be back again

Mr. Ragon from Rome - As in  
last message unto death was so



Mr. Le. visited & preached meetings  
as usual  
2 Sabbath Mr. McEntire from  
Birkdale of despondency & wonder & marvel  
at the place from which he is  
kingdom of heaven and its life  
Mr. Dallas from for the time has  
come that judgement must begin  
at the house of God &c.  
Mr. Plagar from Rev XXII 17  
Mr. Hekey from I am the good  
shepherd I know my sheep and  
am known of mine  
I pray meet at midnight  
Br. Eld from come unto me all  
ye that are weary &c.  
3 Meeting started in morning  
we organized a tract society  
of 80 members near 30 professions  
justification & never at more were  
earnestly seeking. On the whole  
we had a pleasant time. I do  
not think religion is so dead  
as on Wayne St. There are many  
backsliders - returned home  
refreshed - strengthened. Blessed  
be the name of the Lord  
Clerk letter with freedom to Mother

W. Bowdley Union. Visited Clarissa  
4 National Independence. If the Son  
shall make you free ye shall be free  
indeed & with confidence of trial  
& trophies. Bad family farewells  
Clarissa agreed to meet me at the  
throne of grace at 12 O'Clock for  
road to Smith (Union).  
5 Road to Housatonic via Ross. There  
was a mistake in the arrangement  
and did not preach.  
6 Road to Westfield preached  
from II Sam XIV. 14 rode to Canaan  
& preached from Let us go on to  
perfection. - agreed to have a C.O.M. May  
7 Road to The Care of Evil Speaking  
at Halle & preached at Dupont  
from XIII of II Cor II One joined  
this society has troubled this year  
8 Road to Ross with letters to  
Mr. Goffin & wife  
9 Got some books & tracts & rode  
to & preached at Brinkley from  
Finally brother farewells rode  
to Leonard - I have been in an  
lukewarm careless state for several  
days past - perhaps it is owing in  
part to such a multiplicity of

business Lord was in more humble  
and faithful

9 Sabbath Preached Funeral of Mr  
Leonard Child from Job XIV 2 &  
claim - in class one joined

Prospect pretty good rode  
to 8th several accompanied  
& preached under the shade of a arid  
spreading oak from 12 to 1 therefore  
just at his young father in heaven is he  
Had a lovely season in class What  
kath God wrought When we came  
here there was no meetings. many  
scores attend and what is better many  
are hopefully converted

10 Had an interesting visit a Methodist  
brother to Mr A Poole & to Mr Henry  
dear Bradstreet's room on <sup>future</sup> ~~former~~  
furnishament (Excellent) rode to Mr  
Henry's - Sister Henry presented me  
for my wife cloth for gown herself  
Child - & Left \$10 for tract society

11 Was some of society came to Shipore  
where I had agreed to preach today  
there being no ap. made for me  
today Preached from Heb II 19 -  
rather day - Paid them all an  
affectionate farewell - not expect  
ing to preach here any more

Mr. Super appears deeply convicted  
Q said he that I knew my sins for  
given he has been a Pres. member  
some years - There are several  
in the neighborhood who have joined  
the Owen society which is making  
an establishment at Windfall Mrs. J.  
Catharine & Deborah each send a  
present to Mrs. S. rode to Hattons

12 Sir. Rebecca sent some presents to Mrs  
S. rode to Ebenezer & preached from  
Mark VIII 36 - rode to Webster for  
tracts to supply subscribers - I think  
sometimes I have done more harm  
than good preaching - My mind is  
some what occupied by my concerns at  
home - My what I suppose is suffer  
ing & grasping but I tried not think so  
much - I cannot help it - it will not  
do to leave this off

13 rode Hahier called at a Methodist  
Hall gave his hands whiskey - Ought  
I not to mark on this subject  
Preached from Prov. XIV 32 & rode  
to Dr. Garrison's

14 rode Mr. Nelson began to sketch out a  
sermon from Acts XIII 31. made some



- Progressed at S.H. with  
 some liberty from Eph VI. 18—  
 15 At Mr. Black's wrote at large on my  
 own Act VIII 31. Exhorted at the  
 Poyson & vote to Paintville  
 16 Sabbath Preached from John 4 27-8  
 rode to Foster & preached with liberty  
 from Mark IV 14-15. My spirit was  
 remarkably drawn out in love for their  
 immortal souls some wrought all unwar-  
 rably & solemn. I stated that I had  
 such drawings of spirit towards them  
 I did believe although my name  
 might be cast out as evil that  
 in the day of doom I should see  
 some fruit— Called at Jones.  
 Mrs. Kiley was very much affected  
 she was converted Jan 8 and has  
 been living along afraid to join  
 on account of her parents opposition  
 17 rode to J. Williams 3/4 m. on favorable  
 chance to stop & rest—  
 18 rode home— I left the Account in con-  
 sequence of being unable to obtain any  
 more of my hay & harvest— I found  
 my harvest nearly cut—  
 19 threshed wheat & stacked it  
 20 finished decussing wheat stacked  
 on 2-13 & 14 I found some liberty an-

little while meditating on S.H. that which  
 stirring my heart

- 21 wrought at haying  
 22 do have little interesting— my mind  
 thro' grace is kept in peace  
 23 Sabbath rode to Fairfield & preached  
 with liberty from Mat 4 & 5  
 repeated the prayer meet & clasp  
 then heard Rev. Mr. Beach (mod) preach  
 from James 1 & 3 closed his meet—  
 I preached to a crowded house a Hellog  
 8 H or rather expounded the whole of  
 Mat V— some liberty— I enjoy peace  
 I may say I think peace with God  
 & joy in the Holy Ghost  
 24 Mowing & went to work with wife  
 25 Work at hay— had I the mind of  
 a horse how I could enjoy myself  
 amidst God's works— I've can  
 I not acquire a habit of studying  
 the traces of Omnipotence in creation  
 & so much delightful

The men,

When nature's works can please charm with  
 With God himself, hold converse, grow  
 familiar day by day— With his conceptions  
 act upon his plan and form to his the

relish of their souls

26 Making hay - Man is compared to the grass today grows tomorrow it is cast into the oven

I reflect much upon death - It seems as if I have something to do in heaven

27 The season is rolling round Autumn draws near my wife found a few grey hairs in my head - But yesterday I was a child tomorrow I shall

be a moulder in the dust Lord teach me so to number my days as to apply my heart unto wisdom finished haying

28 Had sorest shoe before Capt Briggs has given me a subject to preach upon next Sabbath - It is comprised in this question What is the Character of

What are the Offices of Jesus Christ

29 Wheel'd old Chips from door yard to sawmill &c - In evening told of & expat'd out down the lane where we

found liberty in thanking the Lord for his kindness to us thus far in life for union harmony &c &c craving

divine support & protection for the future and on returning sang the

hymns

Blest be the tie that binds us

Br Truick put up with us

30 Sabbath rode to Centerville & preached from John 4:40 rode to Marksville & preached at M from John 1:29 -

agreeably to my being requested - Spoke at 12:30 min a full hour rode

Nowalk & preached to a stupid set from He must be born again -

rode to plank at 5 & preached from Eph VI 18 - and rode home

31 rode Fairfield on bus - stopped at Days in showed read New Death of Adams & Jefferson who expir'd

on the 4 inst - read also H Bille and left them Sept 30 -

Sept 1. rode wagon makes agreed for one to go to New York State Met NY -

at Nowalk & arbitrated again - the ref brought in just what I had offered - Had sack shoe

rode Monroe, Nowalk to Colant TSP &c set some buds Harvest app. in S. side of

Centerville tree & Pound apple the north side

3 Br Beane changed (with my consent) Lightfoot for a large horse - The colt would not answer

my purpose for long cart



4 August Left home for circuit rode  
to Carter 8 Jan - tried my mind  
more filled with worldly things than  
when I was riding steady -

5 rode to Worcester & Solonville 8 H & 3 in  
I read yesterday a letter from Mr Gage  
telling me to come to his Tuesday meeting  
but when I came to Worcester I found Mr  
B had made an app<sup>t</sup> for me I however  
went for -

6 Sabbath Mr Dowell preached from  
He is the true God - the living God &  
the Everlasting King - preached from  
I will betide thee unto me forever  
but did not feel the spirit of preach-  
ing - Sacrament was at 10 at

3 Mr Butt preached from I am the  
Door 16 - Mr Giff from Isa xxxv

14-17 There was a multitude out  
probably 600-1000 On the whole I think  
we had a profitable meeting Several  
souls were set at liberty rode with  
Mr G to Paint

7 rode Worcester & Wadsworth preached  
with freedom from 16 or 18 13  
a weeping time "Tear up old Calvin"  
as Abbott says - 30 members  
I Armstrong

8 rode to Mr Chasap preached from Eph  
5:18 heard the death of Sister Isabella  
Armstrong aged 21 or thereabouts - she used  
to be fair and healthy but for sometime  
past the Consumption has been rapidly  
preying upon her the last time I saw her  
was at Mr Gage's meeting 29 - she then  
had a humble confidence in God I spoke  
at that time freely upon the infinite im-  
portance of entire holiness - shortly after  
I learned she fell into doubt & continued  
desponding till within a few days of her  
death - when the clouds dissipated the  
sun of righteousness shone - not a  
doubt interrupted her peace & she died  
in full hope of a glorious immortality  
at the prospect of perfect love 15 in doc

9 On looking over my journals I find I have  
travelled 3111 miles since I left home to preach  
I have tried to preach 221 sermons rode to  
Worcester & preached from 50 men that eye may  
obtain - 23 in Society - in man 15 - work  
for Acts 14:31 -

10 rode Camp ground - read book Comment - 16

11 Fast day - dreamed of 1000 - 11 - 12 - 13 - 14 - 15 - 16 - 17 - 18 - 19 - 20 - 21 - 22 - 23 - 24 - 25 - 26 - 27 - 28 - 29 - 30 - 31 - Preached  
from Genesis 22:10 Mr Aaron Barnes exhort  
at night Mr Fitch preached from 1 Pet 1:4

7 our Brethren who's prayer meeting  
12 or 15 came forward some were blest  
The meeting began rather powerful  
for a few people -

12. Fair weather - peace & harmony reigns  
Br. A. Barnes preached from Rom I 16

Br. Harard - Solomon Song IV last verse

Br. Jas. B. Taylor. Deut V 29

Preached from Ps. CXIX 58-60

Br. Field in eve from I Tim I. 15 a great  
discourse - A good work is going on  
Beliefs be the name of the Lord -  
Shout be to God the tear rolls down  
my cheeks while I write - While preaching  
I stated if they would obey the influence of  
the spirit these souls would be blest  
Several new ones set out - two came  
to church & told me the word reached  
their hearts - don't keep our humbly -

13 Sabbath Br. Coffin is sick or so feeble he  
cannot do so active as the duties require  
Consequently much devolves on me &  
I find it interrupts my meditation  
Br. Barnes from I Sam

Br. Coffin - Heb II. 6 - and prayer

meeting a very large concourse

Br. Taylor from Matt 6 or 14-15 Collection  
was upwards of \$8 -

Br. Field from Rev XXII 17 -

Sacrament in eve by candle light

207 communicants a powerful  
time - prayer till 3. many were man  
ning some converted powerfully

14 Br. Barnes preached from Acts 8

14. Br. Taylor exhorted - It was that  
best as there were several tents that must  
go away to dismish this morning - many  
were dissatisfied at this - the congregation  
was called vote taken nearly equal

Br. Harard (who was for going) then  
won & agreed to stay and exhorted to this  
effect - vote taken and a majority agreed  
to stay - Br. Harard then preached

from II Cor VI. 1 - a powerful prayer  
meeting followed - towards night preached

from I Cor XIII 11 - my farewell - while  
on my knees just before I went into the

stand I felt a strong desire for one soul  
this I mentioned - and I have good reason

to believe God gave me one his name  
is G. F. N. - After preaching I came down

from the stand while they were singing &  
went among the people and desired to

find one young man who would  
out to serve the Lord - I asked him if  
he would permit me to kneel down  
& pray with him for the last time



he consulted prayed with liberty and  
on rising he asked search the Scrip &  
practice the precepts thereof in ear  
he sought & found religion. There was  
the most powerful time I ever saw in the  
evening - many slain lay on the  
ground - the voice of new born converts  
and the cries for mercy filled the air  
the aged father. Children of 10 yrs. the  
backlides - gay fashionable girl - united  
in prayer together shout the praises  
of God  
15 last move of meeting - The return  
of day found many still praising God  
& some crying for mercy. On enquiring it  
was ascertained that many were con-  
verted - 52 professed to have passed from  
death unto life 16 more were seeking  
34 joined 8 of which belonged to N. River  
ch. Our meeting was closed by Bro  
Coffin making many pertinent observa-  
tions & exhorting in usual form  
What a meeting the Lord I have  
sent - Beautiful weather & peaceful  
times - There were not 20 persons  
thanks on the magnificent hot fasting  
but profuse or was weary - rode to  
Mooster with Mr. S. and to Coffin  
On the way he conversed respecting the

little transaction at 2 M which gave the  
Elder umbrage - he informed he had much con-  
versation with him relation to one and that  
the Elder's mind was hurt by my forwarding  
and was afraid it arose from a desire to have  
it said I don't stand so - Mr G. said he rather  
hated it to two causes 1 my constitutional  
make 2 trial for the Cause - I have  
now a proof of the advantages of Christian  
care & watching over one another - I believe  
my brethren sincerely desire & wish me well  
I am conscious I have been frequently & power-  
fully tempted to action - from desire of praise,  
and I can, that perhaps many times my  
motives were impure, when at the time, I  
was unconscious of it - It is a great thing  
to do every thing with an eye single to the  
glory of God - Lord Jesus enable me to have  
an intention solely to please thee - make us  
keep me humble - rode

16 rode to M. H. and preached from 1 Cor 13

17 rode Mooster - vis. Ebenezer Lodge in  
evening

17 rode Mah's a Shower made mid  
late preached from 1 Pet 18 7 a  
good time rode Mr Deal's

18 preached with freedom from 1 Cor

XIII 11 - Three joined - One woman  
said she was converted under the tree

Sunday eve (Feb 26) at Point, very  
word of which <sup>the mid</sup> went to her heart.  
This ought to encourage one to go on.  
O Lord make one humble and useful  
rode to McDougall & preached from  
1 Pet IV-7 - & rode in to Paintsville.

19 Preaching twice yesterday, I have aspired day  
visited Mr. Criswell's he is deaf and dumb  
converses with his wife intelligibly on one  
subject and appears to enjoy himself very

20 Sabbath How miserably do many fam-  
ilies neglect catechizing their children  
Quest the younger members of a large fam-  
ily and found them very ignorant.

Preached again from Acts XII 31 On the  
Judgement day held class (40) and \$1.51  
quadrage rode to Hays & preached with  
some freedom from "We must be born again"

19 members. Whole amt of Quarts is \$3.25 for  
the year.

21 My mind has been considerably exercised  
for a few days past. Sometimes I am tempt-  
ed to think all my religion is sparks of  
my own kindling - when I see the exas-  
perating narrowness of the way I am led almost  
to doubt my own and almost every one's  
religion. But still I find a principle  
of security against sin and a door  
for God to shed me as my heart can bear.

The habits of inbred sin - I am  
not sensible enough of that great truth  
"without me ye can do nothing"

Preached a McSexton from 1 Pet IV. 7  
One joined Class now consists of 10 was  
formed Apr 3 - rode to Dobbs & Hyatt  
wrote some on 1 Pet II 15

22 Preached at S. Brown's from Mark IV. 15, 16  
wrote on 1 Pet II 15 again a masonic  
sermon rode to Stallins

23 Rode to Wooster & Forest & preached from  
1 Cor I & 24. So dense that you may obtain  
rode to Spelt Browns

24 Rode to S. Smith & preached before  
Charity Lodge from 1 Pet II 15. There  
is but a very small lodge. They made  
me a collection of \$250 I refused it, took  
it and offered to make a deposit in the  
Charity funds. They insisted I should  
keep it. I did so & gave Mr. Goff half  
rode to Camp Green. Several came.  
Exhorted & had a good time.

25 One soul was converted before the  
time to Commence. By Kagaw  
Commenced with Micah VIII.

26 Congregation became very numerous  
yesterday was Annual Meeting of  
Auxiliary Tract Soc. L. M. Conference  
Voted to send me to N. York to beg for  
Wooster Chapel - Recd \$38.83 Quarterly  
\$4 being discounted for being at home in  
honest



harvest, preached with some liberty 13  
from Act XXIII after night

Sabbath A multitude of people  
was on the ground I kept no journal  
during the meeting I was completely  
thruiced - The meeting grew interesting

20 Wed 5.08 my first of the Collection  
Now the power of darkness gave  
way the work of the Lord went on  
powerfully - Paid Elders 5.50 for  
books - to Harts home -

29 Meeting concluded at 76 / profits  
Concluded 20 were vice visiting 51 joined  
it was indeed a good time rode to Hardins

30 Preached at Hardins from 1 Pet IV - 18

Clas rode Caldwellburg & preached from  
Phil I 27 a powerful time in Clas

9 joined including 3 that came forward  
at Camp meeting. When we came

on the Circuit there was no preaching  
pleasure nor society. It was considerable  
of 22 -

31 rode to Clarks & preached from II Cor XIII

11 a good time especially in Clas rode

to Smith & preached with liberty from

Mal III 18 met Clas One joined - One

man who with his wife were formerly

Presbyterians was very mad at his wife's

joining & came & sat in the front I

misunderstood nothing - when his wife spoke

he rose & accused her of adultery with

the preacher he was denouncing - there

are good prospects here - Several

young people are under deep con-

viction whose parents will not let

them go to Methodist Meeting - Mr

Alexander I think will make perhaps an

exhorter or preacher - He is powerfully

tempted

September 1<sup>st</sup> 1826 rode to Hardins

Preached from John XIV 15-16 A Baptist

preacher present was powerfully wrought upon

in clas - Mary Ann took off her beads &

repented me to all & appropriate the avails

to the tract society - Rode to Shaffers

& preached with freedom from John XIV

15 & 16 - a powerful clas meeting &

joined - including one who came forward

at Camp meeting

2<sup>nd</sup> rode to Williamsburg preached with

some liberty from Heb XI 4 rode

to Hiram & preached with freedom from

II Cor XIII 11 a powerful clas joined

including 3 who came forward at Camp

meeting - Salio came who was rejected

this clas I formed Jan 7 26 of 40

& 2 new members there are now 28

rode to Mr. Galloways

3 Sabbath Preached at Hardins from Act us

go on to perfection Mr. Barnes Lord I joined

rode to Mooster & preached from Hona

II 19 And I will betroth thee unto me

of course. A good class meeting joined  
 the class now consists of 45. Altho  
 little has been done comparatively yet,  
 we have reason to bless the Lord he has  
 been with us. I have never preached  
 my last sermon in the Circuit, a  
 lament, I have not been more deeply  
 devoted to God. Sometimes fear I have  
 done as much harm as good in the  
 Circuit. Praying meeting in evening  
 & settled my concerns. I have rec'd this  
 year Endowment besides several presents  
 Ninety nine dollars 68¢. Cash  
 Total amount of Communion  
 Warrants & fines. Presbyterians 13  
 Seceders 5 Baptist 6  
 German Presbyterians & Methodist 17  
 Total 46. The whole no of souls is about  
 1000 according to the most accurate  
 estimate. Rode toward home  
 just as I left town I called at Mr. D.  
 One of those yesterday ride into Society  
 was converted this morning & another  
 has felt a change yet does not think  
 it is religion. She is powerfully awa-  
 kened. I hear the flame is  
 spreading all round into Mansfield  
 Circuit. Staid at Mr. Warner's  
 Jeromeville wrote letter to Bro Perry  
 & Bro. [unclear] at kind [unclear]  
 over & have rec'd of [unclear] since  
 I started from home Oct 29 last  
 Five thousand four hundred & fifteen  
 miles found my family  
 well with the exception a trifling  
 flux of the youngest  
 A. G. Sheldor



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, Pennsylvania, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 6, 1826-December 6, 1826

FORMAT: Volume #9

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

## Journal

From September 6<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1826to December 6<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1826

## No. VI.

The first MS of my Journal  
 was in my saddlebags when I was  
 one time in the Sucasawos & 1862



C 8

September 6<sup>th</sup> 1826

2

- Tightened up things around the farm 16  
7/2 Dr. Sanders has sold my note given for  
practise to N. & G. L. & his wife for collection  
8 the house, & the business  
saw some who were concerned at the  
a little material in the New England Farmer  
9 Went to the north to bring some more  
was suggested that I should go  
10 did so last week. I went to  
saw a number of of persons concerned  
upon my account that my paper has  
increased, but interested in  
Practices at the New England Farmer  
that XX 2 a number of the same  
11 Thrashed oats with Mount Noisack  
12 went Milaw bought harness & 2,50  
elots for a coat \$2.00 sold 2 cows &  
steers \$4.00  
13 Had Charley shod for my journey  
I have sincerely prayed for his journey  
was not for the best the Lord will  
hedge up any way  
14 Went to the north to bring some more  
15 thrashed oats  
15 Birth day as usual I kept it a  
Friday as a day of fasting - The busy  
of business in preparing for my

- journey sometimes interrupted by  
 little business & quietness  
 to River, for my things from  
 my cabinet
16. Had Jack show to barn home  
 and found my chicken in law sick  
 his Providence will discomfit  
 my arranging matters for my journey  
 my - thick coat - rode to Milan  
 took my coat from tailor. it is a very plain  
 coat, when I put it on & prayed, felt to  
 keep me from ever disgracing it  
 made to Father's church - He is in his  
 69 year, was converted under the prayer  
 of Mr. Kelley at Watertown April 30  
 1785 at between 5 & 6 O'clock P.M. He  
 relates this with much satisfaction &  
 said he "from that day to this I have  
 not lost my confidence in God"
17. Sabbath Preaches on Perfection from  
 Mat. V. 48 to a life up with some  
 liberty towards spirit while I was  
 preaching one man was whistling  
 & after we found he was a Method  
 18. Called on Dr. Menger  
 confined with a fever rode home  
 18. I had far rather be on the Circuit  
 with bad roads & some persecution  
 than attending to so many little things
19. went to Newalk & Milan to borrow  
 some money I have had to pay  
 about 30¢ out of my own pocket for  
 the estate of H. Cramps and
20. Sunday at Butler 24. 79 cents  
 Br. Phynpston & Sister called on their  
 way to Leekport - Clarissa con-  
 tinues unable to travel
21. By an arrangement I was to have  
 10¢ deduction in the price of my way -  
 & the 27th week is 24. 94 cents  
 for 24 in. Clarissa is  
 worse
22. Visited Mr. Hoskins (who is very  
 sick) in company with the Rev. J.  
 Baskin - his case is singular & does  
 not yield to medicine
23. rode to the waggon - in eve had  
 a pretty smart fever & took cold  
 in riding to the doctors a few sweet  
 ing - took a dose of Calomel
24. Sabbath - my physic had the  
 desired effect - and I recovered  
 so as to preach with some power  
 at the Academy from Matt. XI V. 14  
 Clarissa is better
25. at night had a chill & high fever



which lasts some time -

- 26 Went New Haven - Esg. Pafonut  
Mother are both sick - they are  
however in a way of recovery  
27 Came home in the rain had fever  
& chill at 2. in evening had an  
agreeable visit from Bro. Hill  
28 Went bathing - very hot  
29 Had real fit of ague & fever at 2.  
30 Took calomel & sulphur yesterday  
& I find myself somewhat weaker to  
day. drove to town walk & home via  
Clark

October 1<sup>st</sup> N 1826.

Sabbath - It was my ague day but  
as I have been taking a course of  
Quinine I had none only a scab at  
the time my skill was expected

Meeting was at my house I had a  
pretty good one. spoke to the Class  
2 Left home for Groton & N. York  
I felt a confidence in the Lord in  
commending myself as well  
as spiritual things unto him  
& having acted as at first rode  
to my sisters at Newwalk to  
breakfast drove to Smith

the right bar on the springs broke  
down drove to B. Bacons 35 miles  
made a new bar worried myself  
considerable - there lies in an adjoining  
room a Miss Mary Green aged  
20 years with sick stomach - she is  
not expected to live - I conversed with  
her - Are you willing to die if its Gods  
will - "Perfectly" was her answer - "Did  
she" "if I had no hope what could I do  
I should have no comfort" "you have  
a hope then" "Yes I dont know as it will  
carry me through but I am willing  
to trust my poor naked soul in to the  
hands of Jesus"

3 Drove on. my companion left the bag  
of letters at Esg. B. - it we went back  
called at Mr. Crosby - Moons & Co  
put up at tavern - we came very near  
turning over - but a bank prevented -

4 Drove to Mr. Lows 30 miles Painesville  
via Lion Dille - Mr. Woolleys - all friendly  
Excellent roads & good weather -

5 Drove to Br. (Elder) Vats via Br. Baileys  
Duntons - beautiful weather & good  
roads - nothing at all matter but a dif-  
ficulty in keeping my mind sober  
while we travelled thro' a pleasant  
country yesterday & today - The

in some  
apples are still hanging with 5  
them ripened fruit whole under others  
the ground is covered -

6 Drove to Mr. Chambers via Coborn's  
Erie Pa - 38 miles good roads - well  
pleased with the appearance of Mr. C's  
family neglected sent prayer at 12 -

7 Drove to Dr. Little's Local P in Gibsonville  
here we waited from 2 past 8 to on account  
of the rain. There was a Providence in it  
for I wrote a Constitution of a Local P.

8 Drove to Mr. D. Spencer near Corp road

8 Preached with some liberty from Mat  
8-48 - Mr. Knapp preached in P. M.  
from 2 or as many as are led by the  
Spirit of God they are 8 of 8 - gave  
a warm exhortation a meeting time

9 Drove to Newbury in the Iron woods via  
Elisha Day - & with Ensigns

10 Drove to Buffalo & Blk Rock put up  
with Dr. G. Fillmore - There is little hope  
of my obtaining any thing in this quarter  
for Mr. M. M. M.

11 Drove to Batavia via Mr. McLeister via  
Dr. Dumas & Elder Warts - There is a  
great excitement in the public mind  
occasioned by some real or pretended news  
beginning to print some manuscripts  
of the sections of a N. A. M. by the train  
city

12 Drove to Dr. Handley West Bloomfield  
via Batavia & Henri -

13 Drove to Geneva via Can - put up  
at Sir Rammerfelds Bought a  
bount for Mrs. S.

14 Drove to Dr. Laverick's Union  
Springs & home found my friends all  
well - Attended prayer meeting in  
evening - a dry Presbyterian - we  
called on to pray & shout - had but little  
liberty

15 Sabbath attended <sup>pres.</sup> meeting. Mr. Smith  
preached an excellent sermon from  
Mat 23 on Self denial - I thought  
however he was not pointed enough  
in P. M. he preached from Luke 11-14  
on the disposition of a sincere penitent  
last evening one of the Church & a leading  
man asked me if I would preach  
tonight in the M. M. I made some  
excuses - but he urged & I agreed to  
he said he would have the effort given  
out - ~~that~~ Mr. Smith the pastor was  
something cold - & there was prayer  
meeting given out - I thought it  
my duty not to go - Mr. L. wanted  
me to make an appt at Good years



S.H. I told him he might for Monday evening - There is some stir about religion 10 or 15<sup>th</sup> have attended a prof. It looks odd to me to see those who profess religion excited & bowed & raffed off and I make it difficult to appreciate the idea of such a person's being a Christian.

16 visited at my Uncle's & Eliza's Mrs. Brady & preached in eve at Good years S.H. - the house in which I rec'd the most of my education from the Sam. & W. 14. the house was completely filled the windows up & people around them. The Lord gave me some liberty as often them a few full & present salvation.

A request from the trustees of S. corner S.H. where I had formerly taught school came to have one preach there cord. we and a request was made to preach at Mason's Place Thursday w. "why not in the meeting house" said E. & I. not knowing the attempt is obtained a permit before.

17 rode to Auburn & preached with some liberty from Mark 11 14 & 23

Dr. M. I who I had seen some years before in my school & home.

18 Went with Mr. Parker thro the prison there are between 40 & 500 pris. at work now - every thing went on regularly returned home at went to corner & school from acts

the house was crowded but I had but little liberty.

19 Mr. D.H. would take no denial till I agreed to try to preach near there tonight. Preached at Kings St. from Job XIV 14 a crowded house - the presbyterians refusing one thin full set has excited a warm interest in my behalf or rather against them.

20 visited to the South and called at the old farm when I was brought up. it brought to my mind many sins & more memories in eve preached at Weeks corner from Mat 8 20 I never spoke down & plained & came forward to be prayed for - Last eve I took cold & my lungs are very sore -

21 my cold continues rainy road to Fentons

22 Sabbath quite unwell yet preached with liberty from Mat 8 48. a numerous con

gregation. Sunday 16. called to promise of work  
under order to M.H. at Tallott's corner & preached  
from Rev. 11. 19 felt well in mind and 241  
attended Mr. Roberts meeting in eve exhorted after  
him - I find more & more friends in conse-  
quence of the Pres refusing, taught me preach  
in that house - This forenoon Mr. Smith  
preached on Election - Mrs. Sheldon says there  
has been so once before there was a little ex-  
citement he preached election & it died away  
Calvinism must die - it is on its last  
legs -

23 talked & prayed with Mr. Allen's family  
& Duffys came home & arranged my  
affairs - took medicine for eye

24 Started to go to Capt B. Mr. Dwyer  
overtook me with his waggon want-  
ing me to come to his house his  
daughter aged 12 was stricken  
under deep conviction soon after I  
left there yesterday had continued  
crying for mercy till exhausted -  
I found her calm & comforted  
On enquiry I found she had obtained  
peace while praying this morning  
to God be all the praise - When  
there yesterday observing her very  
thoughtless & unconcerned I asked her  
how long she expected to live: 100

years? "No Sir" 50? "I don't know"  
80 years? "No Sir" Well if you have  
only 80 years to live it is high time  
you began to prepare for a long  
eternity - In a few hours after  
I was told she thought of one of my  
words rushed into her mind & produced  
the most awful sensations, she expect-  
ed to die before two weeks - all her  
sins were arrayed before her - she  
besought her friends to forgive her  
& cried to Jesus to forgive her  
regardless of company - Once she  
desired me to be sent for "A Father"  
said she "don't spare a little for just  
a presbyterian woman's present  
proposed sending for Mr. Smith - this  
was not acceded to - she desired  
one of her companions to come  
that she might comfort her -  
a prayer meeting was appointed  
in evg. I spoke some from Rev. 11  
17 we had a precious time in pray-  
ing for 6 seekers -

25 returned to Father - Started for N.Y.  
I drove to Dryden to Mr. G. my  
wife's sister - my lungs are better

26 rode with wife to Ithaca & Grand mother



Br. Upton thinks I had better go to Phila  
It is a doubt whether the Trustees will con-  
sent to my taking a collection in this place.  
My grandmother was 76 yrs old the 15<sup>th</sup> of  
last July. She bears her age tolerably well.  
I have no evidence that she or Uncle  
enjoy religion - she is very much for  
the Meth. I am attended proper  
meeting after visiting 4 weeks  
about 15 came forward to be prayed for  
3 professed conversions

27. Returned to Mr. Galt's my cat continues  
bad - rode to Dryden Vt. to see Mr. Board  
man -

28 returned to Galt & attended two day meet  
Preached in eve from Prepare to meet thy  
God

29 Sabbath rode to Thair - Mr. Panning  
preached from Acts Whosoever shall  
call upon the name of the Lord  
shall be saved - Preached in P.M.  
from He being dead yet speaketh  
Collection for W.M.H. \$7.87 1/2

Prayer meeting in eve several  
souls set at liberty -

30 Visited Grand mother O'Leary & Uncle  
& took my leave of them. I was  
yesterday morning I took leave  
of my family - perhaps never  
to meet in this world. Left Thair  
& rode to Br. J. J. Speds Caroline Poor  
idened was favorable a high wind

blowing on my back - My lungs are  
yet tight - Commenced taking a pow-  
der for my cough kindly given me  
by Dr. Phillips a Baptist.

31 rode Over via Br. Jennings  
Here I read my app<sup>l</sup> to W.H. River  
circuit - the L.A. was printed at  
N.Y. last Sat. tried to preach from  
Mark IV 14. but few were out

Nov 1 was blooded my cough bad, rode  
to Mr. Griffings called at Mr. Messon  
he had no money or said he I would  
give something called at Sister  
Hannah Brodheads & Elden Agard, Judge  
Gorylla D & E Shumaker - preached in  
evening dryly from II Kings XXIII 26

Rec'd donation \$2.00

I became acquainted with Vincent Ap  
Gorylla now an Exhorter - a companion  
where I attended dancing school at  
Aurora

rode Br. Winbuck &  
Rufus & R. Boworth to Pike Bradford Co  
Penn. I am heartily sick of my mis-  
sion - climbing the hills - thinking  
of my circuit - little prospect ahead  
besides a distance at present - Well  
I let it sell up what can't be cured  
must be endured -

3 rode Br. J. & W. Rof - A terrible cough  
better - Tried to examine myself - I do

little religion I enjoy - still unless  
I am deceived. I am trying to serve  
God - Lord help me love thee more  
& serve thee better - Road B. Road  
4<sup>th</sup> road Truckhambrook J. Road - & S. B.  
turnouts was charged 1/2 toll at ferry -  
turnpike gates are free of Thos. W.  
quahanna in a beautiful river but  
the Country is rugged enough  
Ten miles above Milksbarre I entered  
the Wyoming Valley it is pleasant &  
fertile road to Huntington opposite  
Milksbarre & put up with Elder  
Peck. He is anointed one of the  
greatest preachers in this Conference  
Sabbath heard Mr. Castle preach  
a strict sermon from Titus II  
12 & 12 verses. Mr. P. has a large Libra-  
ry. My lungs were more irritable to-  
day than heretofore & was therefore un-  
able to preach. Mr. Peck preached in  
Wilkes in eve from Mt. to them that  
are at ease in Zion - I thought it  
is to be at ease - It is not peace from  
God but carnal security - ease for  
the glory of God - good of souls &  
in different to our own best inter-  
ests. The cause of this state & the  
The dreadful consequences

6 I am most egregiously disappoint-  
ed - I came to Milksbarre & Hing-  
ton expecting to find the methodists  
as was represented "Rich & liberal"  
By indefatigable exertions I have  
collected \$3. in as many donations  
There is not a meeting house on the  
circuit. Money is scarce. Nothing  
appears flourishing. A few are  
in good circumstances but they are  
not enterprising - In eve preached  
for Mr. Peck from Rev II 17 -  
I tried to do. from 2. B. road from  
Hing. to Barre to S. B. across Milks-  
barre mountains thence to Barre 20  
miles on a rough barren mountain  
turnpike is rough & toll very high. Not  
a Methodist on the road - I heard  
of one who had been - I called his  
name as a good Anabaptist - I asked  
him if he was - He denied - I think  
he was a poor backslider - Rode to  
W. Sop on the barren Mountains -  
Prayed with fam & exhorted the eldest  
girl wept - The man's religion is to  
be honest  
& Cropped the Blue Mountains



Wishing to travel cheap called  
at a private house - Had milk  
butter &c for break & the woman  
did only 16¢ worth of work to Norwalk  
& within one mile of Bethlehem  
put up at a Dutch man's by the  
name Matthias Bus. - we con-  
versed through an interpreter -  
I then learned there were Methodists  
ahead - it gave me joy to hear of  
one.

From Bethlehem 10 m. called at a tavern  
& found <sup>an</sup> ~~them~~ playing cards before the  
room & rode on. <sup>and 60 years</sup> The ride is principally  
up & down - rode to Havron  
10 rode to Mr Wm Smith's the first Meth-  
odist I have seen in 100 miles -

my horse grew lame - I found a shoe  
broken & put a lost shoe & had him  
shod rode to Sam Gastner he is  
in his 90 year is smart & active  
thence to Mr Sam Harvey's home at our  
Prayer meeting in eve - a good one  
Mr H. says the plan of sending abroad  
to raise a stipend to build Meeting houses  
has his decided disapprobation  
It is doubtful if I get much if anything  
here

11 Mr H. gave me \$4 - Mr Watson refused  
he is the first & only one who had it  
He is decidedly opposed to camp meeting

shouting &c is the Author of Errors of  
Methodism - had I heard his charges  
I should not have called - At Brick  
the Conversation turned upon the  
Character of H.B.B. & J.O.D. B.  
disgusts many people of sense by  
his foppish airs - Made some collection  
& rode to Phila

12 Sabbath I refused all solicita-  
tions to preach & went to hear  
Mr Stone from Balt.  
at 3 Preached at 2 o'clock from Ps  
O XIX 89.60. In evening preached  
to near two thousand people from  
Mt Sam XIV 14. The work of the  
Lord is going on in several parts  
of this city

13 Begant to beg for the 117  
If it were not the Lord, I could  
I should sink under it - \$2.8

14 was very tired yesterday today \$5.00  
preached at night for Mr P from Mt XI  
4 I have in Mr P a friend who criti-  
cises & has a sister one on much

15 Done but little today for want of a  
brother to go with me - rode to Navy  
yard saw a 120 gun ship on the  
stocks went to the top of the ship  
house 100 feet high when I had

a prospect of the City  
I had purchased of a ticket for \$25  
in The Canal Lottery realized that all  
counts are under the Control of  
Providence I drew a blank &  
shall adventure no more

16 Wrote to Henry Beam on my farm

Saw a print of 416 preachers  
in conference with Mr. Mesley at the  
City Road Chapel. I was sensibly  
affected even to tears to see such  
a body of holy men. Mr. L. stand-  
ing in the desk behind him sat  
Mr. Fletcher - on his right Mr. B. H.  
Dr. Clarke H. Moore H. C. & C. all  
with plain coats - I thought I  
in that a body of men!! - was  
pretty successful today - \$50  
Went to Kensington & preached  
for Mr. Cookman from Heb 8:14

17 wrote letter to my wife & son  
continued begging The Lord has opened  
my way and the heads of the people

18 Dr. Searcy has arrived from Pough-  
keepsie begging wanting \$2000 dollars  
Heed an individual present from Mr.  
Horatio D. Camacho - Last eve  
heard Mr. Shier from James

I. But whose looketh to

attended prayer meeting this eve

19 Walked to Kensington Heard

Dr. Sargeant from "Be strong & of  
good courage" (Moses words)

Adapted the Sabbath school  
the Superintendent proposed to the  
children to give me their old books  
for the western Country -

Heard Mr. L. & Cookman at 3 from  
Vanity of Vanities all is vanity - He  
is the best preacher I have heard  
is a young man this is his  
first year travelling -

In eve preached for him at St Johns  
from Prepare to meet thy God" had

good liberty - Stopped with Mr. Jon  
Pounder He was so kind as to give  
me some excellent advice - Par-  
ticularly was I struck with the  
propriety of this - "Favor yourself  
in prayer meetings & urge the people  
to work" - We concluded till 12

20 Mr. A gave some valuable little  
works - made several calls collected  
goods. wrote letter to Dr. Wm. Harris  
H. C. & C.

21 Packed up goods & forwarded to Mr. B.  
my collections in money & goods amount-  
ing to \$202.03 in Phila. - attended love  
feast at St Johns - we had an excellent



and at the conclusion I exhorted  
I observed if there was a young man  
in the congregation that would give  
me his hand to meet me in heaven  
I would write his name in my  
pocket book. bible or saddle. & every  
time I saw it would pray for him  
Robt. McEwen. Mary Southwick Rachel  
Tyland. Matilda Burke. Mary Brewster  
Mary Jones. Mary Barker. Sarah Bennett  
Susan Vanhook. Ann Turner came forward  
- & gave me their names & we had  
a powerful time one of them found  
peace. A S. also requested me to take  
the name of Sarah Murphy who was  
converted Sabbath eve. I pray for her  
Went with Father Miller to the Plover

22 Bade farewell to Phil's friends  
wrote a line in his "Album" rode  
to Holmesburg - I. S. to & Bloomsbury  
to Mr David James - 30 miles

23 Dr. I gave me some books for the  
& several little ones for myself rode  
early & rode to Brunswick to Friend  
James Bishop - There are about  
20 numbers here but all have hard  
struggling to cope with the College &  
Theological school. I rode this  
day in sight of Princeton saw  
the Minister factory. Weather cold  
chilly - In evening was in company  
with Charlotte Sudam when

efficiency is related in Vol 4 of  
the of unacc. the head of a  
brand plucked from the burning  
she appears truly devoted & pious  
Wrote to Bridgetown Mr. Mila  
Roh - & Elisabethtown Mr. Thomas  
& Morrell & Newark to John Peters  
attended prayer meeting Exhorted

25 Dr. J. P. Cushing gave me some  
books & called on some friends with  
me - rode to Hoboken - left early  
home & crossed to New York I called  
at the Bookstore & went over to  
Brooklyn to my uncle Nathl. Olcott  
all the tender sympathies of my soul  
were excited at seeing my friends &  
learning but one of them Mary pro-  
fessed religion. Dr. Emory invited  
me to preach for him tomorrow  
I declined but upon his pressing I  
agreed - Lord help me to be faithful  
Sabbath Nov 26 walked in rain 1 1/2 miles  
from crossed & walked 2 miles to Greenwich  
Church preached from Matt. 23. a  
weeping time Mr Emory administered  
the sacrament. Heard Mr. Sney preach  
a Charity sermon for benefit of the  
Charity School of the A. B. C. two boys  
& one girl adopted the congregation  
& 137 was added preached in eve  
at Willett St. Ch. from Eph. 2. to meet

- by God not much liberty for my  
 preaching followed - heavy showers  
 27 Made several calls & got acquainted -  
 settled with both concerns - Bought  
 a blank book to keep a few lines  
 with signatures of friends &c  
 Called at my father's -  
 28 rec'd some donations called on an  
 acquaintance Mary Sutphen she  
 and her sister said they never had  
 any one to tell them understandingly  
 how to obtain religion - I tried -  
 prayed with them - they agreed to  
 come Thurs eve to Church & rode  
 to Newark & preached dryly from  
 Mat V. 48 - during sermon we  
 were alarmed by the cry of fire  
 some went out but the best  
 remained -  
 29 Mr Tuckey gave me some good  
 ideas upon the future happiness of  
 the brute Creation - and upon my  
 requesting him to write his ideas  
 at large in a letter he replied 'I  
 think it likely' - He informed me  
 that he once kept a journal &  
 afterwards burnt it - Observing that  
 every M Preacher ought to keep  
 not so much of his feelings  
 as his convictions conversions &  
 subsequent life & deaths of others

Came to N.Y. & crossed to Brooklyn  
 & preached in eve from Prov XIV. 32  
 Stopped with S. & Stillman  
 30 Called on several brethren among  
 the rest E. Raymond who formerly  
 travelled in Troy circuit Preached  
 for Mr Stead Forsyth street from  
 11 Sam XIV. 14 a good time some  
 shouting -  
 Sat collected some &c In eve heard  
 James Horton - but of all the simple  
 incoherent preaching - this beats  
 every thing I ever heard his text  
 was "in the whole bible" - The Lord God  
 is a sun & shield, he will give grain  
 & glory & no good thing will he  
 withhold from them that walk  
 uprightly - Went home with Mr  
 Seaver  
 1. sat in morning before light kindled  
 a little fire & wrote I must confess  
 if I am <sup>not</sup> worn out, yet I have a  
 very great anxiety to return to  
 my charge - but I cannot in justice  
 to Aboster M. H. - I have it is  
 true done but little yet - nevertheless  
 the prospect is encouraging - This  
 evening made several calls & from have  
 rec'd something - This morning met the  
 3 city preachers & Chas. Nelson was with



them - he appears to be somewhat  
failing -

14

3 Sabbath. Preached in All St  
Willitt St from Search the Scriptures  
with some liberty - in P.M. at Allen  
St from the being dead yet speak  
was rather dry yet I hope it was  
not lost to the Congregation -  
in Ev heard Father Gannett from  
Mat XIII 44 After service I exhorted  
& held prayer meeting I came fore-  
ward to the Altar - Br Manahan  
from Genoa came in to meeting -  
Byham I heard from my family - Mr  
Dopoway invited me home - I con-  
sider it as providential as I was  
desiring to get acquainted in this part  
of the City (Pearl St) -

4 Was pretty successful in soliciting  
today -

5 Mr Sney accompanied me we were  
successful till the last man we called  
upon refused us - In evening preached  
from Rev III 20 at the lecture room  
Allen St

6 made several small collections -  
the friends have had so many  
calls that but little might be  
expected J O Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal December 7, 1826-March 31, 1827

FORMAT: Volume #10

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



# Journal

From December 7<sup>th</sup> 1826

to March 31<sup>st</sup> 1827,

No. VII

December 7<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1826. New York  
 This day has been designated by the  
 Governor Clinton as a day of public  
 Thanksgiving - There is not as much  
 made of the day here as in various  
 parts - Reached with liberty in Duane  
 St Church soon. The Lord reigneth; let  
 the earth rejoice - I felt a peculiarly  
 pleasing sensation as this is the anniversary  
 of spiritual birth. Three years ago  
 I dedicated myself time & talents to  
 God and first knew experimentally the  
 import of there is a power which perfects  
 understanding. I endeavored to dedicate  
 myself afresh to God & his service  
 8<sup>th</sup> Preached in morning at 10<sup>th</sup> Street  
 from the XIX & 23<sup>rd</sup> verses several appeared  
 to me in the morning & I was rejoiced  
 to see them  
 9<sup>th</sup> same time I preached in the  
 evening at the same place & 23<sup>rd</sup>  
 10<sup>th</sup> Preached in the morning at 10<sup>th</sup> Street  
 11<sup>th</sup> Preached in the evening at 10<sup>th</sup> Street  
 in morning from Hos. II. 19. The crop was  
 very great. Dined with Mr Hall editor  
 of the Commercial Ad. visited S. Schott  
 & Mr Will confined in Bridewell  
 under confinement with 2 for the month



- Captain & mate of vessel in which he, a slave, was freighted for N. Orleans. He appeared very penitent. and frequently roared out "God be merciful to me a sinner". Exhorted & prayed with him. Heard Mr. Chase preach in Mainwarch from dust thou art & unto dust shalt thou return. In evening preached with liberty from in Collett St Church from Acts XIII 31 on the day of Judgment. There was a multitude present and before I concluded the crying & shouting around my voice - about 40 came to the Altar saved of whom found peace.
- 11 Collected several donations & offered to Brooklyn.
- 12 very busy collecting donation to West house.
- 13 Last night went to fair which broke out about 11. A young man in attempting to crop the park fell dead. sold my horse to Mr. Distrow for 53\$. Left N.Y. at 5 in Steamboat Sun for Newburgh - distributed several tracts on Sun no trifle. On Passeng. evening & friendly advice to a company of gamblers in the forward Cabin.
- 14 It is three years this day since I

joined Society - Had calculated to go out in the Ithaca stage but while at a friends just by, the stage started. It was a disappointment as I had fixed my mind to be with my family next Sabbath. I had many reflections upon it. The devil tells slanders, as I was told, that the time is far off and while they are busy here & there death comes and they are lost forever. - He called upon Mr. Todd when he proposed my preaching in care. attended a funeral of a child buried in our church Nov. 11 19. Went too much on my own strength. hope was not all lost. There was some power upon the minds of the hearers.

- 15 Left Newburgh in stage for Ithaca. travelled via Bloomingburg to Monticello. There were six of us and a horse carrying Irishman's baggage. A son of the Hodges' barent to be a slave from America to Africa. The Irishman told me that he had given him some books & would also come to the Sabbath school where I hold the

5. Towards evening I had an opportunity to speak seriously & alone by 4  
on the Subject of religion to Monticello.

16 - Went out with Mr Tarbox to spend the Sabbath - I introduced some tracts into the stage & sold papers to each of the passengers & we dropped anchor before Swelling & frequently left them where we stopped.

17 Sabbath heard a third man friend  
from How shall we escape if we  
neglect so great salvation? I follow-  
ed from H. Sam XIV. 14. distributed  
some tracts. After Meeting, the Hoge  
unexpectably came on, the route  
had been altered - I came on.

18 came on to Ithaca. & W. Hales  
returned to A. & led class at Mr  
Ayres' there is a great revival  
here - I was told it began to spread  
powerfully from the Sabbath we  
held prayer meeting - on any date  
their convictions from that time  
Our friend Jean this evening -

19 Came to Genoa. found my wife & children well. The revival here stopped the day that Mr & I preached an' elected.

20 went to Br. Adams & - the Brads

21 visited G. Dr. Br Brown, Uncle O &  
preached in ev from Amos IV 19 at  
Woodbury & H where I was educated

22 Called of Plavineau - He has been,  
for many years waiting "to have  
religion from nature's" visited Capt  
Brownell. I looked into Immense  
Sermons Vol 1 page 26 "The Methodists are  
notorious for concealing their sentiments  
and using the arts of deception to corrupt &  
"wolyte" again page 385 He (God) is now  
exerting his powerful & irresistible agency  
upon the heart of every one of the human  
race and producing holy or ~~as~~ unholy  
exercises in it". Preached in eve from  
Mat III. 7. I have a very bad cold.

23 Called at Legros Dr and at Rev  
Mr. Smith. Spent about 3 hours in  
long conversation. He at first denied  
the acknowledged <sup>fact</sup> of the  
spirit. I have a son that

[illegible]



my "pulpit orator" yesterday & his  
a powerful influence on the  
about sundown several came in  
I requested preached in the M<sup>th</sup> hall  
I spoke freely my sentiments in full from  
Acts xiii 22 for 1h 20 min. and  
the pastor came & sat in the stand. I  
requested him to close - he refused -  
26 attended at a prayer meeting at  
10. There is great no. attended &  
as many expected preaching. Staid  
from 11.14.15 - after preaching  
we had a prayer meeting 2 professed  
found no more

27 Prepared for my journey wrote letters  
to Mr Bangs & Dr N.Y. M. Boardman  
Darien village - Prescribed in we at  
The Villotons from Oct V - 1848  
the weather is so cold & severe her  
friends think best Mrs S should remain  
here till spring

28 This is the Anniversary of my Father's death (5 yrs) Left Lenoa my wife accompanied me to Auburn, attended prayers met in eve

29 Parted with wife & friends & drove to  
'H. Fulton's via Geneva a cold stormy  
day

30 My rough is better - called at Profring  
at 4:30 in P.M. A variety of reasons  
induced me to stay & get my horse.

shall and spend the Sabbath - Still  
with Bro L. Brocklebank - There is a  
a very great excitement here about  
the Case of Morgan -

61 Heard br. W. S. Kent preach from  
James I 22-25 Preached at 2 from  
Mat V. 48 to a few hard hearted people  
& in eve from Rev. II. 19. with some  
feeling, br. Houn exhorted 'twas cold  
& stormy & few came out

I am now on the verge of another  
year-1826 has rendered up its account  
told its tale. My fellow-pilgrims who  
could endure, are all, recorded, recorded  
did I say does not seem intended  
for me I do not. his instructions for  
a full year and now him. And then  
honestest of things, the honestest of  
I think of the I have lost  
for me in religion for Quakers  
and I must tell you to be  
the one to be as much as you  
I travelled 4280 miles this year

Monday 15. Oct. 1897  
 We left the river early in the morning  
 for the mountains and went  
 to the top of the mountain and  
 were very much surprised.

to the sound of the viol I went out to  
my trunk & took some books on  
the subject & a volume of Mrs. Byrd  
and a little - I returned to my room  
Dancers - Account of a Hottentot  
Conversion - <sup>in a few days</sup> a few others I went  
into the hall & gave each  
person one - but a great many  
some of them seemed petrified with  
amazement, & I also distributed  
some last eve of Address to the  
"Dancers" & "Dance" & on the Hottentot  
Conversion & "Confessions of a Hottentot"  
which I sent down to send & some  
I had left my new pictures over given  
to them (C. & B. P.) at Mr. House  
Lane & drove to Mr. S. Scott's (S. P. Roy)  
2 A more pleasing journey I think  
I never saw it snowed incessantly  
and the wind was high. yet I re-  
turned out & drove by 12.00 four miles  
to the Fall it did not snow but the  
wind blew the snow into large  
drifts so as to cover the road almost  
entirely I worried along to  
Patience to my Mother's home

James Stoddard, - He is a professed  
atheist - but in conversation he had the caution to  
observe "that Christianity was the  
foundation & cement of society"  
the Ungodly walk of infidels punish  
infidels with more objections or se-  
cular religion than even there  
else

I have done little today it is bad  
getting about I tried faithfully to  
sell my waggon - I had 35¢ in gold  
offered - An eve attended for a prayer  
meeting at Mr. M. Gully's one only  
came - Religion is very low in this  
place I believe it is where Satan's  
seat is -

A storm again - My anxiety to get to my  
circuit is great - My mind runs on  
about it by being in the means  
continued to sell my waggon - I will  
at "Humboldt" and about 1000 dollars  
I expect to go to Mr. Goff 10 m

I have a letter from friends he was going  
a, I'll on or near my own  
with at Mr. Stoddard & P. Williams  
with & Mr. Samuel C. Bowditch. I expect  
some at Mr. Isaac Briggs Boston on 82m





you saw Jesus Christ & him Crucified  
religion is very low in this State  
17 Drove to Mr Ormsby's & his (Moses in  
Gideon gave out for preaching) we were  
dried from John XIV 23 met the  
class very dull not one would close the  
meeting

18 Col M. at breakfast observed the  
Methodists were the greatest whiskey drink  
ers in the neighborhood - Praying God's  
help me to be faithful - drove to Elgin  
house landed - Preached in eve from John  
XIV 14 held class one joined <sup>sent letters</sup> wife & M B &  
Dr Butler said it was never necessary to wash  
children's heads with whiskey cold water is  
better "

19 Drove to Mr Smith's & Huntington Mr  
Clifford very cold - This country is quite  
green - I read a pamphlet printed by  
John Dickins Phil entitled the man  
ners of the ancient Christians - It  
ought to be reprinted - When I read  
in the bible and elsewhere of the  
character & self denial of the primi  
tive Christians I am led to cry out  
Where is the Country where the Christians  
live

20 Drove to Mr Lowland, M. H. & stopped  
with J. Bradley (wife cousin) his wife is  
morally opposed to Calvinism

21 Dr. & Dr. come on to hold a Class one  
notice had been circulated - Preached  
from Eph VI 18, 19 held class

The Methodists have just completed a  
Log Meeting house The Presbyterians are  
morally opposed to them - Drove to  
Huntingdon & preached in eve from  
Prov VI last clause

22 Drove B. Glen missed my way & left  
some tracks - When we arrived my  
wife & I considered as a providence & appeared  
to do something in the cause of  
the Lord in the afternoon drove to

13. & 14. roads -

23 Drove to Mr. H. Younger & Wooten

24 Settled with Trustees of the  
Methodist Church and took their receipt  
for \$419.89 - They proposed giving me  
25 besides my expenses - Preached  
in evening weather dry from  
Nov 20th

25 Drove to Mr. Matthews near King for  
1920 - to Mr. Harman & preached in  
evening from Romans 10:14-15  
with some 200 people from the by gone  
times - some cheer - that was light  
the night like summer lost the  
night - I was happy to go & several  
were

26 Drove to Mr. H. Younger & Wooten  
of 1920 - preaching to reading the Holy  
Scriptures - I was resolved to read  
the whole of the scriptures in my lifetime  
I have now read the whole of the  
Gospel of St. Matthew - I have now



neglected making in the morning and a  
short time later I went out afterwards &  
then I hung miserably, lost ground in  
religion. I reached at 10 & 1/2 the place where  
Mr. 24. I had explained the rules & met the  
class a good time. This class are the most  
in minutes. I am of the opinion I have  
seen in the country, related to Mr. Harvard  
about a part of the evening from study as  
it allowed them in reading, copies  
& drawing profiles. Mr. Harvard is a man  
of great merit & is in the Scientific  
Conference.

27 drove to & preached at Stockton from  
11 A.M. to 6 P.M. Had the little class, they  
have no leader. I then in the evening  
drove to Mr. Amos Brainard & lectured  
28 at Galbath. Reached from 11 A.M. to 5 P.M.  
Read & expounded articles & rules at large  
Had the class several have joined the  
conference & one joined to the class and  
the result of a revival which followed  
the Conference meeting in Canada. In  
evening preached at Cooks St from  
11 A.M. to 2 P.M.

29 Had horn shot & drove to Crofton.  
a wretched road 10 miles without  
inhabitant horn broke thro almost  
every step. In evening preached  
at Crofton from 11 A.M. to 10 P.M.

religion is very low here a revival  
is much wanted

30 Drove to Senox. I preached in eve-  
ning from 11 A.M. to 1 P.M. Class very full.  
I am much pleased in this town  
& feel very much the need of more  
communion with my divine Master.

31 Drove to Ridgville. Had a little talk with  
an infidel who invited us to hold meeting  
in his ball room. Read tract on Profane  
Swearing to a company in the bar room  
at Mr. Hooley's. Studied out a plan of the  
Circuit, Preached in eve at Cornell's hall  
to the singing school & then from  
"Search the scriptures" held class &  
drew a address.

32 Drove to Mr. Shelton. visited  
the family. felt much profited.  
Preached in eve from 11 A.M. to 1 P.M.  
they had a very new light. Read & exp-  
lained the will of God to men & women  
joined. held class a Sabbath tomorrow  
as a first day in this society. only  
two men & one woman.

2 wrote a letter to Mr. P. H. Myers  
about the meeting. I am saying  
it is a very good thing. I will  
have a very Sabbath when he dies

1 saw him our horses & buffalo  
2 it was probably 12 or 13  
3 I went to the house of a friend  
4 I left my horse & rode to the Smith  
5 taking dinner at the Smiths  
6 I went to the school prayer & confer-  
ence at Smith's.

11 Sabbath, drove to & preached at St  
John's. I read & ex-  
plained dis. to the class. One joined  
principally baptizing the night  
before. Drove to & preached at Verm-  
ilion over from. We must be born  
again. a large assembly of hard hearted  
people.

5 Left my horse & rode to Wilson.  
called on an acquaintance a man who  
acknowledged he did not enjoy re-  
ligion & denied falling from grace  
religion is, I was going to say very  
low, but I may say very fearful  
road. Nov. 11th at the Lodge  
New to the owner & the house.

6 Drove to Perry where it would be  
home if my family were here.  
yesterday. The Jackson at the house agreed  
to pray twice a day for 4 weeks & 23  
times for her.

7 rode to the house of the owner. My farm looks  
as if it wanted an owner. It is surpris-  
ing how fast a farm goes to rack if

the owner is absent. Was at the  
house of the owner. He has been afflicted for  
many years with a consumptive com-  
plaint but is patient, resigned & calmly  
waits his departure.

8 Drove to find some laborers to dig  
a well. Drove to Nov. 11th  
I cannot get any one to work without  
a great price & good pay. Made an  
arrangement for the illumination of the road  
during my time.

9 Drove to Mr. Patten where hearing that  
the bridge across Vermillion was gone  
I turned south. Having 2 bibles & 2 test-  
aments of W. R. B. C. I sold 1 test. - Stormy  
rainy. Stopped at Mr. Smith's  
hearing of a book seller near who  
had no bible. I took one & called at  
his house - he agreed to drink no  
tea nor spirits till he paid for  
the bible. I finally agreed to pray  
twice a day with him was wonderfully  
affected (John Day)

10 Drove to the house of the owner & the house.



from the 11th of the month when we  
went to see the Blackist meeting  
and after going joined  
12 read Bangs' Errors of Stephenism  
The meeting is I think, entirely  
conclusive, & leads to center of Sullivan  
& presented a very ~~interesting~~ discourse from  
Job 11:14. some wept

13 dreamed last night of revival  
and Maresh there is an old lady  
who professes to be born again  
~~thirty~~ <sup>many</sup> years ago & has never joined  
a church - talks like a Christian  
in ~~many~~ respects rode to Dr. J. Lee Stewart  
finished making Bangs letters - How any  
one can read them & remain a Stephen-  
ian, is, to me, perfectly unaccountable  
Preached from the beatitudes & met (clap)  
14 rode to Dr. Harard & preached at 3 p.m.

from Gal 3:1 and rode to Leeds &  
preached from "The wicked shall be turned  
into hell with all the nations that forget  
God" and close read & explained his  
brother related a strange dream that  
he was conducted by a light to the prison  
of hell - that he saw the damned arrayed  
in ~~offensive~~ <sup>offensive</sup> ~~silks~~ <sup>silks</sup> for a long length  
heard the most dismal shrieks & moans  
and saw John and David Row enquiring  
David laid all the blame on his brother

15 Went to visit Mr. Britton who  
is very low with the Consumption  
Last fall I came along to where he and  
a number had just finished raising &  
invited them to attend meeting all  
came but Britton he said he must  
go home & chop some in his fallow  
he went & worked so hard as to bring on  
his sickness. from that time he worked  
no more - His thought he will live but  
a very little time - Heard this eve that  
the Britton died about an hour after.  
I left him. Preached at Hiram 8 p.m. from  
Rom 8:1. Prayer meeting after

16 Rode to Woodstock. The books & goods from  
Philadelphia having arrived. Lyndon (V. 1) 18th

17 Rode to Canaan. Read further particu-  
lars of the death of Sir Isaac  
visited several families at State with Mr  
H. & wife. Many were one that, I presume  
is a very fine little house on the 1st & 2nd

18 Sabbath Preached at Westfield from  
John 3:1 & Organized a Sabbath School  
in the morning from Mark 16:15-16  
Spoke in the evening a wondering  
number of people were present & the  
services were very good. I had to request the  
latter part of the evening

19 Rode to Canaan & preached in the  
evening at 8 p.m. (Met the class) It is a  
miserable condition almost every member

has backslidden.

20 wrote letter to A B & J Emory & rode to Brooks & preached from Rev 11:20 on Universalist, & his wife left the room. There is now a few maid & convalescent.

21 Rode to Osbornes, Blaine's & Mr. Dams. Preached in eve with some liberty from Mat 21:26. Met the class two joined & I feel a great desire for a revival. but apprehensive any very discouraging wrote to a minister who had backslidden & neglected class for a year.

22 Rode to Mr. Loda. & Ridgville. Mr. Seelye & Jol. Moore.

I have nearly concluded to keep my Journal in short hand - I design it only for myself & it will give me practice in the art. I have been reading the life of Brownwell - and it has proved a blessing to me.

Preached with some liberty from Rev 11:17. The word proved a blessing to a sister who in class mentioned a dream of powerful kind.

23 Rode to Mr. Ormiston. read Dr. Thomas Dims. discourse on salvation by Grace through faith. It proved a blessing to me. I was enabled to cry out. Lord I believe help thou my unbelief. I felt & do feel blessed be God, praise! Glory be to God. Can it be? As faith than simply crediting the testimony of God? And is salvation immediately experienced in proportion to the or corresponding to the nature and extent of the proposition believed? I cannot disprove it. I think this is the clearest & best sermon on the subject I ever read. Perhaps, now, 'tis in my feelings. (held meeting at Mr. & few came out. Held class most all are backslidden. Preached in eve from Mat 5:20. a house full. I hope was not lost. It is long since Lorenzo died.

24 My horse was shifted last n. with Mr. & rode to Smith's. Class prayer just out was so rainy & muddy. Some signs of a revival was to Elvira - felt inward confidence in praying for a revival on the Circuit.

25 Sabbath Rode with Father & sister to Ridgville. Preached with some liberty from Job 28:14. tried to shake infidelity saw some effect. Rode to Elvira. Preached from Job 28:12. Met the class & good time. 3 joined. There is some prospect our backslidden was reclaimed. Prayer meeting in eve prospect bright and Lord keep me faithful & humble.

26 Rode to Mr. D. with my horse & rode over our home. At night reading Manual. At half past three P.M. while on my knees in a wood in Florence humbly depending on the grace of the Lord for a revival. I fully



Resolved that I will never rest, but incessantly seek for until I find Perfect Love. Lord Jesus remove the middle wall of sin and let my sins be as clean as if I were like a great way off now.

Even. Have rode to O Days ready 96 p. y. in to Manual. This eve I Resolved to attend to self examination every evening before retiring to rest; especially to examine how far unholiness or sinful desires or tempers have been indulged.

27 Rode home (viz) towards red letter from Mrs. S. laid up some & set some grape shoots - tired - wrote letters to John Elliott, Maria & Geo. C. Schmitt.

28 Moved the Wood house - 5 p. March 1<sup>st</sup> 1827 Snow storm rode down had an app. which was withdrawn for the Greek Meeting -

2 Rode to Hillsboro - Neys & to Whitlock's very bad travelling indeed

3 rode to Mr. Lordland I make it a practice to enquire of every member how much they pray in private - Some are quite disconcerted by so close a question. Preached at Mr. Smiths from Heb 11 & 12.

rode to Mr. Cliford  
4 Sabbath morning & prayed with two families. Preached at M. H. from Eph 2 & Held clap the members are waking up, Prayer

meeting in evening - a goodly number attended but rather a backward spirit.

5 Mrs. Bradley agreed to pray twice a day for three weeks & 3 times for her. Visited several families & preached at Thurstington from Isaiah 53 & last d. But few came out. I must trust there is an Achan in the camp.

There is quite a difference in the exercises of my mind on different days but I have present Blessed be the Lord

Salvation by Faith is to me a glorious doctrine. That the human nature of Jesus Christ was sustained by the divinity in such an extremity of suffering as to fully satisfy divine Justice - and that the virtue of this atonement should be applied by simply believing is matter of admiration and praise.

6 This day my honored Father would have been 81 years old had he lived - Had my foot mended & rode to Sullivan - preached to a company of young people from Eph 2 & 8 with good liberty - two baptisms seemed cut to the heart - rode to Mr. Collet & wrote letters to Thad<sup>s</sup> Spencer, Theresa & John Alder & Chris<sup>a</sup> Vandenberg Kenosha

7 Preached to a crowded house from the wicked is driven away in his wickedness but the righteous hath hope in his death. The inhabitants are many of them Dutch & seemed gospel hard - ended. They belong to the Lutheran & Presbyterians & go to sacrament, get drunk & swear

and suppose they are in the road to Heaven  
8 rode to Fort Harards

8 Finished reading "Christian Manual"  
Preached at S.H. from Let us go up at once  
& possess it, for we are fully able to over-  
come it. Prayers met at J. Vansdall's  
thru I saw some fruit of exhortation at  
Canaan Camp meeting - One young man  
who staid thru the Camp meeting unconver-  
ted was struck under conviction after he  
started home - The Chaplain fallen

9 Rode to Boyar, Mattisons, Doer's and preached  
at Meads from With his stripes we are healed

10 Rode Westfield & preached after showing  
my horn from 1 Chron XXIX 5 - \$107 was  
subscribed for a meeting house \$150 was wanted  
gave license to Oxford Parsons to exhort  
& formed a new class in South part  
of this town - headache

11 At 9 met the sabbath school flourishing  
at 11 preached with liberty from By grace  
are ye saved thro faith - a good class, 4  
joined - at 3 preached at a Wedding from  
Blessed are they which are called to the mar-  
riage supper of the Lamb - Stopped with  
Friend Galtier (Pres) - (John Lewis a  
backslider was there who agreed to serve

the Lord.

12 Stopped at Cairons & found a backslider  
who yesterday resolved to leave the Lord  
and her companion also started with her  
rode to Grafton called at Sibley's his  
wife was in the last stage of the (Cancer)  
Knew - She expressed a confidence in Jesus  
visited also a sick young man at Grafton  
B. he was troubled about his soul's concern  
and to the question Do you feel prepared  
to die? As much as a Christian body does  
(We will God have mercy upon him)

Preached with liberty at Abert from  
I will be merciful to them which are  
humble before me - I will be merciful to them which are  
humble before me - I will be merciful to them which are

13 Preached at 10 North S.H. from Mat 7.20  
rode to Brooks - I find the majority of  
the wicked say there was too much said about  
hellfire in my last sermon - Preached with  
liberty from By grace are ye saved thro faith

14 Preached at Boyar from 208 xxii 21  
sister Maria from Brunswick exhorter  
hope some good was done  
Preached at Lenox from Mat 11.17 with  
much liberty - Priscilla Stens agreed to pray  
3 times a day for 3 weeks by kneeling & crying  
on her knees & saying God be merciful to  
me a sinner

15 Preached at Ridgeville from 208  
xxii 20 & read & by rules left my horse



and walked to & from & tried to preach  
from John V. 16. There must be an  
overturning here or the devil will have  
the greatest half of the class. Lord  
help me to be faithful - This is seven  
years since I was married. My wife  
is for ought I know now living &  
trying to serve God - She has never  
been a hindrance to me about religion  
or preaching - I feel thankful to the Lord  
for his good providence in this respect

16 Walked to Elbridge & rode to Elipha  
There is some fault found with me for  
preached so closely to Lawry & Davison  
repairs the last time I was here the  
truth of my remarks was acknowledged  
but the difficulty was then happened  
to be some there & those who complained  
to me were afraid they would not  
accommodate at the 2. M. I feel  
proud I am resolved to do my duty  
one that I said on trial obtained  
peace a few days after I was here  
Satan's king dom begins to tremble  
and he raises some stir preached  
in eve from Ps 57-60. Bropt one

17 A daughter of a backslider agreed to  
leave the Lord. Prayed with P. & E.  
Luo Douglas - a backslider & a  
confirmed drunkard - Rode to  
Smiths & preached from 1 Tim I 16  
rode to Webb - prayer meeting  
wrote to Bangs & Enos for love of \$10.

18 Preached to a few from John X 14 23  
met class - there must be a sifting  
here - Rainy day - rode to Ormsby  
now came out

19 Rode to Gathins & Norwalk & home

20 Feeling this neighborhood on my mind  
I gave out an appd. for tomorrow

21 Set hop vine plants about end of  
preached in eve from Eph II 6 to a  
house full.

22 visited several families rode to Norwalk  
& wrote to Mrs. S. Bro. Clark Paintville  
& A. R. R. Huggins

23 rode to Thom. Loveland via Glattsford  
Preached at Gray from John V. 14. Am set  
out in religion & was powerfully affected  
Reading Richards & Hays

24 Rode to Smiths & preached from 1 Cor. XIII  
(Read 4 lbs sugar for quailings rode to  
Edna Adams - Rev. Leslie - in eve  
the idea read Phil I & wrote notes subse  
quently the conversation turned upon  
Infant justification -  
This day finished read the Old test over &  
there was twice since I commenced trav  
elling

25 Sabbath Rode to Bradley's - less 10's con-  
victions increased Preached at M.H. from  
Rev II. 17. the class has been dull since I was  
here - Preached at 4 from Mat XXII. 12. with  
freedom - Prayer meeting at M.H. Sweet

26 E. Adams agreed to obey the influence of the  
Spirit for 3 weeks. rode to Huntington  
one that was at Sullivan and a persecutor  
too has become converted - Preached from Rev  
III 17. 18 - two joined - Prayer met in eve-  
ning professed to find peace - Six joined  
two of those converts were children, one an old  
two a powerful time - convictions appeared  
urgent

27 Rode to Sullivan preached with liberty on  
the wedding garment Several are under  
conviction Among the rest the husband  
of the two back sliders who were converted when  
here last - and also Hannah Gold, she is a girl  
of about 17 or 18 the daughter of a deist  
Some weeks since a debate was held by  
the girls - the question was "Is there a hell"  
she took the negative & in the course of the  
debate denied the existence of the devil &  
challenged him if he existed to appear!

28 Rode to Cole & preached on salvation by grace  
this faith - a good class met rode to the store  
and read Bradchamps Essay - Heard that  
the Devil is stirred up in Harrisville at  
a fairly lately one said "I will fight on all  
the ruffles I can get" - one said "I never heard  
that Sullivan & Ithurn will" &c &c

29 Preached at S.H. from the "Bilateral"

but this class are joined Preached with  
some freedom from Eph II 8 - this class  
are working up appointed a leader  
stopped at Perkins. The people are waking  
up -

30 Rode to Chapman Here is a sister who  
was used in my absence who refused  
to take down her curls & off her bonnet  
& expostulated with her mildly for  
some time & finally told if she would  
agree to conform to our rules I would  
return her money - she consented - I am  
determined by the grace of God to give  
no encouragement to such vanity if  
I appear visited several families  
rode to West field the trial of one  
of our members <sup>per dominantly</sup> on the corner  
of our town <sup>Confession</sup> he was  
guilty he was

31 Visited several families when going to  
the house of James Smith which the door  
I refused to enter & did not allow - I sat down on the  
steps a moment and turned & headed down & began  
to pray - He came out & as appeared to speak at  
me with an old & I know stick - I felt him then  
get up & stand by the door - He indicated in  
the room - his wife was seated with him & I con-  
tinued praying the Spirit testified to me - He was  
mildly in a corner & bid me before  
& went down to his house 10 or 15 rods & looked  
a testimony from his portman trunk & the  
death of an unjust man was told of James  
Smith & but it was the last and came to the



house. I told him - I would give him a  
test to convince him I had no malice  
against him - that I did not think strange  
him for I used to have the same trouble  
He and requested him to open the door & receive  
it. He opened the door and I stood & talked  
with him - told him if he would go to my  
home with me I would give him a good  
new Bible - He declined the test & went  
with me I wrote his name.

"Since Girth."

Nov 31<sup>st</sup> 1827

Arrived at 10 o'clock. I shook hands  
blessed him & bade him farewell  
went to Canada. Reached with freedom  
from Oct. 12. gave advice to the SS and  
went to Mr. Hayford's concerned with the  
Sisters on exp. & they were calculating on  
joining Bk. in. I cautioned them not  
to come forward unless they were positively  
determined to be the more so in this respect  
I preached in eve at 3 O'clock freely from  
John XIV 23 I think good was done.  
Glean joined by letter. One from  
Harrisville is taking.

Wm. H. Phelps

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal April 1, 1827-June 22, 1827

FORMAT: Volume #11

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Journal  
From April 1<sup>st</sup> A.D. 1827  
to  
June 22<sup>nd</sup> A.D. 1827.

Vol. VIII

April 1<sup>st</sup> 1817 Sabbath At nine Sabbath School  
 flourishing - Expounded V of Mat with liberty  
 In class one withdrew one more agreed to be re-  
 ceived and agreed to serve the Lord faithfully  
 I talked closely with the members we had a good  
 time - Preached at Harrisville at 4 with liberty  
 on the wedding garment - some are under  
 awakenings - I tried with Chas Lewis He has  
 been very wicked - His wife is waked up & reclaim-  
 ed & agreed to go & stop abusing her night or  
 tried to make peace among two families at  
 variance - hope our labors will succeed

2 Wrote on & finished my way met two sin-  
 ners who went off visiting yesterday. Exhorted  
 them & turned & rode to Crafton It being  
 since I was here the two sick persons that  
 I visited died I preached with freedom & words  
 from the wicked & turned away in his wrath  
 but the Lord has hope as he said to - As it was  
 Election there were many out some half drunk -

3 Wrote to Brooks visited the universalists  
 that was the first time I came here  
 preached a sermon from the Meditations Ground  
 then I went down to the meeting which was  
 continued the meeting till 1<sup>st</sup> night  
 good was done

4 Wrote to Brooks & Lewis I the previous  
 mentioned that he fulfilled his promise  
 as his wife's conversion her husband





faithful members we had however a <sup>4</sup>  
good dinner

9 Visited principally over the village  
found several men convicted  
preached in we with liberty from Acts  
II 21 held Chap 9 came to the altar &  
joined the church I kept out of conference  
came forward & confessed it.

10 Road to Norwich. Recd letter from wife

11 Road to Norwich. Recd letter from wife  
& attended the Monthly  
conference - A Quaker inquired what  
is the cause of this general deadness  
in religion & how shall it be remedied  
I was called upon to speak  
attributed the deadness to

- 1 Many have secretly backslidden. John 16
- 2 Evil speaking
- 3 want of self denial & christian faithfulness
- 4 Selling away their souls for foolish concerns  
I gave as a remedy

- 1 Diligent self examination
- 2 Put away evil speaking
- 3 talk with your neighbors
- 4 unite with other denominations
- 5 Let women instead of spending time  
in useless visits begin to warn sinners
- 6 Advised the Ministers to preach those  
doctrines that the Lord bless. After  
Break had been preaching free grace  
for a time & the people began to

wake up last Sunday he said God  
designed the sinners should do just as  
he did & thus killed every good in  
his heart (apparently)

Preached in we at Reading on the  
Wedding garment house filled.

12 Visited Mr. Jones, Expositor VII & VIII  
Chap of Vain to a Quaker who believed that  
they ideas were new they were of unrefined  
house &c. preached in we at Norwich  
from 8th 11 & 12 a hard headed sleepy set  
6000 the Quaker preachers along with us  
& people.

13 Road to Norwich & the wife, son  
& daughter & preached in the same  
house as the other. Road to Wiltshire  
& preached in the 11th the congrega-  
tion were small & some with

14 Road to Wiltshire & preached in the  
house & all evening & in the  
house & in the house & in the house  
road to Wiltshire & preached in the  
house & in the house & in the house  
road to Wiltshire & preached in the  
house & in the house & in the house

15 Road to Wiltshire & preached in the  
house & in the house & in the house  
road to Wiltshire & preached in the  
house & in the house & in the house



Prayer meeting at 4 a solemn time I desired  
prayer several are under awakenings.  
Calvin to S. B. he is somewhat serious - The  
clap leader is not as much an old time  
object as I wish he was.

16 Visited A. A. & O. F. - I B agreed to pray 3  
times a day for sinners. Rodi Shurtland  
preached daily in an open S. H. from  
Isaiah I 1, 2. Prayer meeting at Mr B. five  
joined - the work is principally among  
the young people - M. H. agreed to pray  
God merciful to me a sinner 3 times  
daily on his knees for sinners - he said he  
had no conviction -

17 I am considerably worn out - Rodi & S. B.  
came via Glenora - B. expounded & that I  
read with 4 rules for our class & our concert  
joinings - Thus a beginning is made what I  
hope will be permanent - I sent Beacham's  
Prayer to a D. B. family. It is thought several  
are serious.

18 Rodi Jackson preached from Rom VIII 15-17  
That the Clap John Ford withdrew. He stated  
that he had been a member 22 years a  
licensed preacher 14. He was accused of  
immoralities somewhere about a year ago  
and the matter jingled along till now I  
have considered him a dead weight ever

since I came on - But I feel bad to  
see any fall out by this way.

19 Preached at S. H. from Solomon that ye must  
obtain liberty. Mr. Harold expounded &  
held class & host to Dr. Boon. My health is  
not good I have a drowsy soft lethargy  
wrote to Mr. Goff, Delaware, O.

20 Visited V. Mattison & D. Parker - The  
latter is a very wicked family - I found only  
the woman at home but soon a neighbor  
came in I asked her if she had religion  
"yes a little" when did you obtain it?  
I was raised with it. When you have it  
you will have peace. Mr. Parker said  
that it is not our religion; there is some  
motion that tell about the place & the  
time - Parker said if we do no harm  
& have some religion we shall get to  
heaven - but I don't see how any  
body can know they have religion  
till they die. I prayed with them  
and told them they must be born again  
&c. - Preached from Mark VIII 37 "Watch"  
Rodi Parker then has been a real squall  
rain occasioned by my transferring S. B. from  
a class & making it one man by and this  
too after once obtaining his consent  
if others did join him - The truth is they  
were backsliders - worn superfluous orna-  
ment &c. - I stood firm and mildly

warned them of the consequence of break-  
ing discipline - and they agreed to come  
down to it. They had said many hard  
things and I suppose persecuted some.  
They supposed I would deal roughly  
with them. But when they saw my  
mildness & heard my reasons they  
were done. as children - Prayer met-  
at 4 corners Staid with Holcom -

21 Rode to Charles Lewis - He is converted to  
God & is quite a new man - He gave me  
the following notation "What you were here  
you said if I would kneel upon my knees  
three times a day and read a chapter night  
and morning if I did not find an atten-  
tion you would give me two dollars. Mon-  
day I thought of it and concluded I would  
attend to it and either publish you a lie  
or get the two dollars. I had no choice which  
I performed a few times when an impression  
came to me to say a little more. I did  
so - my convictions increased. I resolved to  
serve the Lord & the next Sabbath I  
went to prayer meeting every thing was  
directed to me. I had a great burden  
on my mind I rode the burden felt. Oh!  
what love I felt to every body. I had been  
looking to have religion come like a

thunder clap but it came so different  
it was like a grain of mustard seed &c"

He is quite engaged many of the neighbors  
are under conviction. Rode to Hooks S.H.  
Preached with liberty from Rom<sup>III</sup> 15-17 met  
clap - Had a long & close conversation with  
Mr. A. Brainard about his going on the  
circuit with me. I need help now very  
much. The way appears to be opening  
Lucy B. agreed to pray 8 times daily for 3 weeks.

22 Sabbath I enjoy a solid peace. I do believe

Open A S Sat 9 the whooping cough pre-  
vents some from attending -

Preached with freedom on Perfection Mat V. 48

In class I felt the overflowing love of  
God, so that I was obliged to sit down

we had a good time - Rode to Harris-

ville & preached with liberty of words

from the must be born again - I was

joined one was formerly a drunkard

I asked him if he would promise before

God, never to take one

drop of spiritous liquor of any kind

unless prescribed by a physician. He said

Yes his name was Slager We had a good

prayer meeting at J. Jason in eve

23 Called at Chas. Lewis he was tried yesterday

at his wife's joining - The presbyterians

have stirred up & sent for a preacher



G.D. has already been requested to read  
these articles. He asked me for a dis-

Rode to Liverpool a rainy day  
Called at Bibleys & dried my clothes  
& came to Centre. It being rainy few  
came out. Alfred Prager rode to East  
Turners. Being myself weary  
he read family prayers. How much  
better than this to neglect this im-  
portant duty as some do or attend to  
it without proper words or spirit.

24 Rode to Brooks visited several fam-  
ilies. O.W. agreed to pray 3 times daily  
found a woman under conviction  
when I had rode up & left attract the  
last evening. A persecutor threw off  
the roof of the SH then fore preached  
at Brooks house. My text Mark  
14 15 house full & good atten-  
tion. Hope a week will break  
here.

25 Rode to Blaines. Expounded Mat 5  
rode to Adams. Preached from a text  
given me after I came in to the  
house Prov VIII 17 There is a spirit  
of enquiry but O.S. & O.S. cannot hunker  
themselves enough to have religion.

26 O.S. agreed to obey any & every impression  
of the Spirit for 3 weeks rode to Ridgewood  
Preached from what must I do to be saved  
2 Thormen professed to be determined to

serve the Lord. This congregation  
is like the one at the shore near Phillips  
nearly all warmed. Rode to Avon & preached  
a funeral dir for a child of Mr Carpenter  
from the corn the forth as a flower & is cut  
down. Returned to Ridgewood & heard Mr  
Leonard Buckley preach from Worship God

27 Wrote letter to A.B. & J. Emory rode to  
Glyria. Mr Emmons told me he thought  
I had been converted at Glyria since I  
was here. I hummed & Mat 3 joined  
N.C.S. a merchant agreed to practice any  
and every impression of the Spirit for 3  
weeks.

28 Rode to Webb met the ship. Expelled one  
dropt one - got one back on time. we had  
a working time. preached in eve from  
Rev II 17

29 Sabbath. Confeast at 9 a pretty good  
one. a backslider Meth who did not  
belong was out of humor because  
I would not admit him. Preached  
with some liberty from the Wedding  
garment. I wanted very much <sup>that</sup>  
that was expected.

30 Rode Newhall & <sup>called to a house</sup>  
Ried Fellowship. Called to a house  
to warm & exhorted the people were

- newly married - The women agreed to serve the Lord & pray 3 times a day till I saw her again.
- 4 young women agreed to serve the Lord after exhorting them when I came. - Rode to Norwalk & home.
- May 1<sup>st</sup> 1827 Bright's at home.
- 2 Hollis says and promises for Br. Ruark from John XIV 23. Preached at Reading in eve from Isa. XLV 22-24 - good liberty. - This text had been handed me 24 before by Capt. Brighton - and I suppose at the suggestion of the universalists - the house was full.
- Br. Ruark gave a very good exhortation after 3 A.M. - La.P. & M. M<sup>rs</sup> agreed to pray 3 times daily till my return. Rode home & rode Norwalk. Br. Ruark preached on the Beatitudes.
- 4 Rode to Gray's & Wilmington. Preached at night from Acts II. 21. One was converted in prayer after preaching. - Persecution rages some.
- 5 made some visits & rode to Huntington. Two day meeting come by preaching from Isa. XLV 22-24. Br. Harard exhorted and preached at 6 from Ps. LXXXIII 6. Prayer meet at J. Bradley's & one or two others were converted. a good time.

6 Sabbath The weather was cold & rainy and got many came out to Lovefeast. I a middling good one. I joined. Br. Harard preached & "love up & to Calvin" from Eph II 8. - Preached from Hos. II 17 before Sacrament. Br. Harard baptized 10 adults and 10 infants. Prayer meet in evening several new cases of conversion.

7 Rode with Mr. Brainard back to Burlington. viewed a place for camp meeting - the preached at 4 from Gen. thing I do know - now I see J. Bradley & wife & 3 that came forward at Thru night's joined on that - Calomison is telling The Presbyterians are making every exertion to keep their system from sinking - They have lately got a story afloat that I take all the glory to myself of the revival that is going on in the unit. I was to examine closely. I think I have sometimes spoken without being sufficiently careful to mention the supreme agency of God in the work of reformation. O my Jesus forgive <sup>that</sup> a abominable piece of clay - a few in thine hand should ever take the least part of thy glory for impressions made on sinners hearts. O Lord do make me more humble.



May 8<sup>th</sup> we returned to Huntington & Road  
to Sullivan preached to the house full.  
from Mat III. 7. Mr. B. exhorted some  
new impressions. This little clap has  
need great strength by the union of  
George Chamberlain & his wife. He set  
out to seek the day I was here last.  
I am mistaken or he will make a preacher  
if he lives & is faithful. Prayer meeting  
we were some new cases of conviction  
a good meeting B. White agreed to pray  
& serve the Lord.  
9 Rode to March the old lady mentioned  
Feb 13 joined - (see my dream) and  
sermon on evil speaking & clap at 10  
at 11. Found two young women are con-  
verted & seeking. Have a bible (B. S. type) is  
the eldest who can read but little.  
Read lately 18 vol. Fitcher checks - rode  
Loughran.

10 Rode Harards & St. had a right good  
time in preaching from Struo. to miles  
in at gate - met clap rode to J. Richter  
an Abright preacher - we prayed in  
English & he in German - Rode to  
Cornus in Harrisville & read sermon  
on evil speaking - The pretyfians have  
killed every thing or nearly so. Staid  
with Dea. Chalmers a Baptist.

---

I had a small talk with Dr. Brewster  
the principal pres.

11 visited Stoddard & rode Westfield  
I read sermon on evil speaking  
met Clab & rode Harrisville. The  
Pres. Minister made an ap. at 11  
I attended he preached from Isa 41  
last verses - some truth & some  
error - he closed without giving  
me a chance to speak after he had  
dismissed I spoke a few words  
I invited him to hear me in eve  
not one of the Pres came out -  
had a good time in preaching from  
Eph II 8 - at Jasons I believe all  
felt the truth of frustration

12 Rode with Br. Brimard to Grafton  
two day meeting commenced at 3. Read a letter  
from Mr. Poe excusing his attendance.  
Preached from Isa XLV. 22-24 Br. Hancock  
exhorted. Br. B. preached at 3 from "Salva-  
tion is of the Lord."

13 Sabbath Conference at 9 A.M. I had not  
judged that the doors would not be reopened  
in conference for any one. The people came  
out early - We had an excellent love

feast indeed - Preached with liberty  
at 11 from Utoni V. 1. Bro H. Ex. Ex. Ex.  
Bro H. at 3 from Act III 19 - Exhorted  
dallied for some time several came rather  
reluctantly one professed conversion  
we had a good time There was one  
dragged from the altar by friends one  
young woman (Harriet Sedgwick) shouted  
& laughed & derided - I felt an awful  
sensation & told I felt impelled to warn  
her to prepare for the judgement seat  
in four weeks - O my God have mercy  
on her -

In evening preached a short sermon  
from And they that were ready went in  
with him to the marriage and the door  
was shut" a solemn time

14 On the whole we had a very good  
meeting - I felt a pretty strong tempta-  
tion to hide on account of my sermon  
yesterday but thro grace I think  
it found no rest in my heart  
rode to Brooks & preached from Look  
unto me & be ye saved &c

15 rode to Elgiva Mr. Wadsworth (Pres)  
has been here & preached against the  
salvation of all infants & preached  
Calvinism in full & killed convic-  
tions O my God say it not to his

change - rode to Chautland at Mr. Sams  
My books have not arrived

16 rode to Senoy via Liddings Mayb.  
Lovisa Howard & Sally Millard agreed  
to pray 3 times daily & obey the impres-  
sions of the Spirit for 8 weeks - (Met  
Daniel Martin - he was sitting by  
the side of a large oak apparently  
wrapped in contemplation his long  
black hair well formed vis a vis long  
nose & black eyes made him an  
interesting figure - He professed to  
be a follower of Jesus Christ His  
manner mild he reminded me  
very greatly of the ancient Chris-  
tians Preached at Senoy from  
How long shall ye between two opin-  
ions? If the Lord be God follow him  
after Chas as we were offering up  
the last prayer The fire of the Lord  
will consume the sins of one  
young man I have seldom  
happy convert - prayer meeting  
Mr. Allen seems foreboding to be praying  
for a solemn time - P.S. says she finds  
she is very proud today she knelt for the  
first time - The people in this country



- are very much opposed to him. All  
 & it is just for a man to imagine "When a  
 Yankee hears he is half converted"
- 17 Rode to Hodgeville & preached from  
 1 Kings VIII 28 gave a man up to go to and  
 after trying every other method to persuade  
 him. Rode to Reno & read sermon on  
 evil speaking - & dis & explained &  
 put up at a Freemason's - read 1st  
 & 2nd National Preacher on Prayer
- 18 Reading "Christ's second appearing"  
 a defence of the Shakers' opinions &  
 rode to Wells prayer meeting at eve  
 after making several visits Explained  
 VIII Chap. Romans -
- 19 Rode to Elgin wrote letter to N.B. & J.E.  
 with 10p enclosed. I find several whose  
 confidence has been shaken by it.  
 & preaching that a belief in the par  
 tiality of God is "one of the evidences  
 of conversion" "that a man may  
 mourn for one two or 3 months & then  
 be raised to the third heaven - and not  
 be converted away with your fanat  
 icism" - I think his preaching on the  
 whole will prove an advantage to the  
 cause of the Methodists in this place

- Preached in eve from Rom VIII 29-30
- 20 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 two or three  
 long speeches about past experience killed  
 the life and power of the Lovefeast  
 Preached from Rom VI. rather dry  
 went to Presbyterian meeting heard a  
 sermon read on "God be merciful to me  
 a sinner" Prayer met at 2 1/2 o'clock  
 preached at 4 with great liberty from  
 Mat 20. met the Class & had a soul cheering  
 time most of them said they were deter  
 mined to "double their diligence" two others  
 said they were determined to seek the Lord
- 21 Rode home via Eldridge where I preached  
 from Mark IX 13-16. My wife & children  
 arrived home in good health last Tues
- 22 a very rainy day regulated things  
 about
- 23 Rode Centre Ave, Munroe. Newell  
 & on business - Preached in eve at Sunday  
 from Rom VIII 15-17 Mr Black & family  
 were there for the first time
- 24 Father Ashby died at 9 A.M. aged  
 82 years 9 months for 53 a professor & 44  
 he enjoyed perfect love - when he expressed  
 religion he knew nothing of the Methodists  
 by acquaintance & heard them ridiculed especially their doc

of sanctification. after enjoying <sup>12</sup> reli-  
gion 40 years the Methodist came  
about he went to hear them & when  
he heard the doctrine of perfect love,  
he exclaimed "Why I have enjoyed  
this for 30 years - this is the people  
after my own heart" and he left the  
Baptists & joined them - he was an  
eminently devoted man -

25 Chant Sheep &c wrought hard

26 Br Powell preached from 13, whom  
shall Jacob arise for he is so small"

Dr Sander wife is somewhat delirious.  
She has been under concern of mind for  
some time and hearing constantly un-  
conditional election & reprobation she is  
driven almost to distraction

27 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 & a right good  
one & joined by letter - Br Day preached  
from Behold the Lamb of God which  
taketh away the Sin of the world  
Called at 12 for Mrs. Shy - she thinks  
she is too wicked to pray or go to meeting  
preached from Rom 11 - Prayer  
Meeting after -

28 sowed for corn &c Saw Mrs. S. she is  
completely deranged - merely answers yes  
& no - & sometimes not that -

29 work at well -

30 Stoning well preached in eve from  
Eph VI 18 - with good liberty we had a  
good time - after preaching we had  
prayer - & one obtained some relief  
who stated he had been under deep  
distress since Sunday (his conversion)

31 logging &c 10

Sund

1 Did not last night - felt a great desire  
to have a meeting this evening - coming  
up to a man in the road who lived south  
& made an app'l for a conference it  
spread. many came out we had a  
powerful time on young man S. S. S.  
came forward convicted & cried for  
mercy - (afterwards baptised)

2 - Coming home without a great  
coat, took a d last evening as there  
was a very hard frost -

Wrote to Wellington had a small fit  
of the dumb ague at 6 P.M.  
Quintessence has got pretty high - The Presbyter-  
ians sent off for a Preacher & Mr. Darrow  
came & preached so strong as to open the  
eyes of some who were leaning to the



Presbyterians. He preached limited atonement and said if any did not believe his doctrine they were "wicked sinners or hypocrites" - took a portion Calomel.

3 Sabbath I enjoy a good degree of peace. I asked myself yesterday after I began to be sick what I wanted to live for? That I might obtain more holiness. I thought a hot furnace was necessary to refine me - What do I desire most if I should be sick? That the Lord would carry on his work without me. It being

a rainy day few came out - preached from Lev. XIII 12 - rode to Black IV 15-16 held camp - rode to Cliffords.

It is thought that the Methodist never stood fairer here than at present. Had a most agreeable at I took physic -

He started off the camp ground & copied a letter from Lee stating that the great revival was carried on there by means of the great doctrine. rode to Huntingdon. The people were too late. I came away. They came to the house & I talked to them a great deal as I lay on the bed as an agony fit. my fever was pretty high. I felt very happy in my soul. A. Lang

had a dream - the same horned man came at frequently to kill her - he seemed determined to hunt her - She took up an axe & disabled him so that he lost all power to hunt her altho she thought he was not quite dead - I explained the dream that some professed sheep of Jesus that had not his spirit would try to destroy her conviction - She then stated so it is for they come with election & reprobation (the two horns) & try to persuade me there is no danger if I am shut I shall be saved no fear - & lately I am told the Methodists are the false Christ & prophets described xxiv of Matthew. I explained the Chast. & told her I thought she would soon find peace.

5 I feel weak after my agony yesterday. I think I shall try to go and Ride to Sullivan. Preached or rather. Extracted from 1 Kings VIII 21. One joined them to find little sleep now. I had prayed to have the cup of agony & if the Lord will - I had faith & it was so.

The means were some killed providentially obtained. Sarah Salmon aged 27 agreed to herself for the service the Lord & called the liberty to witness. the past 7 Sabbath.

6 Rode to Coler & returned from I have a message from God unto thee.

14

Mr. M. & his wife, who had been so un-  
successfully ordered on every occasion.  
Gave out one basket of food from  
Manassas. It rained out & I stayed  
road to Lee & Aldridge & Harbison  
& finished reading 14 vol. of letters  
Checks-week - Preached with liberty  
from 1 Cor. XI 13 - Mr. Harold baptised  
one at water edge, a solemn time  
road to Mr. Nees quite exhausted  
& Road to Father's Mill & Concord to SS  
Some had said that the SS would not  
probably begin till Nov 1 & many were  
absent - Examined & gave answers  
One named 348 years on 176-146 128 &c  
all very remarkably correct - The school  
suffers for want of real teachers -  
& parents - This is Wayne (Ct. Road to West  
field

9 Glorifying the cause of S. B. came up &  
they voted to bear with <sup>him</sup> still longer - He had  
as was stated, been a dishonor to the cause for a  
year or more - I warned the class of the con-  
sequence - The case of S. B. & C. was called  
charged with fornication before marriage  
One man quoted 1 Cor. VII. 36. to prove that  
a subsequent marriage made the act lawful  
Mr. Harold stood firm & they were expelled

Mr. H. preached on the wedding garment  
10 Sabbath Lovefeast at 7 a very good one  
Mr. Taylor preached from Why will ye  
die? Mr. Graham exhorted - Preached  
at 8 from Hos. II 9 - some liberty but  
they are very hard here - Road to Har-  
rison & preached from Mark IV 25, 26  
liberty several were confirmed in free-  
dom & who were talking - we had a  
good meeting - went home with 1st  
11 Had a long talk with him Road  
to Fairfield distributed some tracts  
& preached from 1st Cor. 8 one man  
some wife but they were very hard  
Mr. Menon is a Methodist & his wife Pres-  
b. both baptised & I dispute about  
ministries Exhorted the 2 youth 1. 11  
12 Spoke with the same - some  
do not seem to be at all  
11

12 In this season, a great many  
baptised every day till the 10th & 11th  
& 12th & 13th and afterward David  
& Eliza & Caroline & Mrs. Mary Spencer & their  
Betsey Menon some were apparently deeply



informed - Road to Grafton missed my way  
& involving the women anywhere about in the  
quadrant & finally arrived with one to the  
other side. Reached funeral service of  
John Turner aged 8 yrs. a very promising  
little boy who with 2 days sickness was  
brought to the grave. "He cometh forth  
as a flower & is cut down"

14 The ladies tell me that Mrs. but Mrs.  
negligent in nursing. Lf. visited & talked  
with them & rode to Brooks & rode to  
the Bangs & dining and dining Lf. -  
the women mentioned that spirit prayed  
for sometimes & a powerful temptation  
coming she then it up, preached for me  
Hoping that all ye believe two opinions  
called on by Johnson. There is a terrible  
juggling head occasioned by his keeping a  
family of bad characters in his house  
the very safe eyes as Mrs. & has been  
for several days - said little from M.  
Havilla Unnour has been under conviction  
now and after I stated the matter of religion  
she deliberated but it off for a small con-  
venient season. I found afterwards she had  
promised not to kneel till the 11th of July  
several are under conviction

road to Griswold. David & Mrs. May 14/

I found under conviction having ex-

pected a visit to see me. she had been  
travelling. I had stated publicly when I  
warned to prepare for the 11th of July that  
there would be an attention in 4 weeks  
& it has, this morning, come about.

15 my eye sore. rode to Smith to visit  
Mr. B. blessed myself. B. did not  
come. Preached from 1 Cor 13 -  
The little don't appear somewhat more young  
aged.

16 Rode to Grafton & preached from II  
Sam 21 & 14. Ed. H. agreed to seek the Lord  
by prayer 3 times daily for 4 weeks  
road to Elgin

17 Sabbath. Preached in new S. from  
Acts 22:14-22. One expelled in class  
for intemperance on night & 2 joined.  
There has been some opposition to re-  
marking in the S. H. once the door was  
locked. Prayer met at 8

18 Ed. H. agreed to obey every inspiration  
of the Spirit & M. M. agreed to pray 3 times  
daily - rode to Ridgeville & preached  
from Mat 26 & 27. Reproved a member  
for letting his children attend balls

19 Road. 1st & 2nd rode at a house for  
a time & 2nd Lf. - The women whom  
I visited are very religious & devoted

to sleep but afterwards I was  
in a hurry to get up. I had said  
some of your letters but I was  
with in child's blanket. I was over  
my shoulder. I think I if some  
of our fashionable Christians could  
see this if they had any feeling  
left they would buy no more super-  
fluous while there is so much  
want of even a change of garment  
I purchased V. Nat. Periodical  
and some books. I was  
satisfied Mr. Moore  
agreed to my inspection.

20. I saw she was very anxious. There  
are many violent opinions  
about to deny occasional family visits  
I preached from "You must be born again"  
He says she is willing for every thing  
in religion, but she is not willing  
if the Lord shall call her to be a Methodist  
to be one nor to have religion with-  
out her husband. I can't be willing  
Patty I mentioned. April 26 is quite en-  
raptured.

21. Road to Rockport in the morning. I preached  
from 1 Cor. XI. 19. One joined. Some of the  
to the church. Some of the members were  
ill. I saw they belonged to the church at 11.

and some rather backslidden. I the  
day not asking me to go. I said  
I was in a hurry. I said I would  
go. I said I would go. I said  
I would go. I said I would go.  
I stopped to enquire for I & they asked me  
to eat. I did. I prayed. I said to (Cousin  
said) "One took Jason Shipman a follower  
of Jones" This is the only title they claim  
he was a companion of Samuel Jones.  
The title I gave to the  
they had burned together. He  
gave without "guilt or sin" letters of  
recommendation. I said I was not  
I preached. The word is here even there  
is a copy. I said I gave him 50¢.  
My books had arrived. My health is  
poor. I said I was.

22. Road in the rain on Tuesday.  
I was sick & weak. I said I was  
riding 10 or 11 miles. I called at a  
house. I said a little. And as they  
said after a while. I said I was  
I said I left two children. I said  
I said I marked with my pencil. I said  
I said I left them. I said some were  
green. I said I stopped. I said I was  
I said I gathered. I said I was.



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal June 22, 1827-August 20, 1827

FORMAT: Volume #12

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

<u>Damaged Paper</u>	<u>Inks</u>	<u>Paper</u>
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Dirt	<input type="checkbox"/> Ink shows through	<input type="checkbox"/> Blue
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Foxing	<input type="checkbox"/> Dark Ink	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Discolored
<input type="checkbox"/> Insect	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Light Ink	<input type="checkbox"/> Other
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Mold	<input type="checkbox"/> Pencil	
<input type="checkbox"/> Tape	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Other Ink Blots	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Water		
<input type="checkbox"/> Other		

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal

From June 22<sup>nd</sup> A.D. 1827

to

August 20<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1827

No IX



June 22<sup>nd</sup> Aug 1827 Arrived at Cambridge

After preaching from  
Exhorter after time it had been raining  
but the clouds blew over & it became  
pleasant Being very unwell I rode  
to Dr. Williams's stable every night

23<sup>rd</sup> Dr. Williams preached on the dove  
& his word was believed from  
12 to 15 Dr. Taylor from the  
house of prayer to  
the church of the Trinity & the wife  
in evening Dr.  
Taylor was present

24<sup>th</sup> A beautiful delightful weather. After  
preaching returned with family on the eve  
to my residence. The "Christian Mission"  
by Dr. Williams was read by Rev. Cutler

25<sup>th</sup> Dr. Williams preached on the dove  
his word was believed from  
12 to 15 Dr. Taylor from the  
house of prayer to the church of the Trinity  
in evening Dr. Taylor was present

many were converted.

3

25 After several extortations Mr. Belling,  
from Marshall, was made if we might  
so great an oration.

He preached at night, & was very successful  
in collecting, & there was on the whole

a very good meeting about 50 or 60 per  
sons testified since we have been here.

26 A very good meeting.

28 Dr. up the river about the farm

29 A very good meeting.

July Sabbath preached at night & was

very successful. There were

11. Preach from 11 Sam 11 26 a day

on our circuit. There were

at 4 points. It was from Luke

VIII 12

2. A very good meeting.

3. A very good meeting.

4. A very good meeting.

5. A very good meeting.

6. A very good meeting.

7. A very good meeting.

8. A very good meeting.

9. A very good meeting.

10. A very good meeting.

11. A very good meeting.

12. A very good meeting.

13. A very good meeting.

14. A very good meeting.

15. A very good meeting.

16. A very good meeting.

17. A very good meeting.

18. A very good meeting.

19. A very good meeting.

20. A very good meeting.

21. A very good meeting.

22. A very good meeting.

23. A very good meeting.

24. A very good meeting.

25. A very good meeting.

26. A very good meeting.

27. A very good meeting.

28. A very good meeting.

29. A very good meeting.

30. A very good meeting.

31. A very good meeting.

32. A very good meeting.

33. A very good meeting.



- from Salvation. I denuding it  
+ it showing its cause  
12. Rode to Blaines and explained  
discipline  
14. Visited and left tracts along to Leno  
& preached from Rev III 20 several  
are under conviction & joined M.C. 14<sup>th</sup> 3  
14. Rode to Rockport & preached from  
Prepare to meet thy God & came forward  
to be prayed for & agreed to deliver the  
Lord's Prayer  
15. Sabbath Preached from H. L. VI. 1-10  
& joined Preached east S.H. from Rev II  
16. Wrote to Book agents and 10.50 sent  
+ 9.50 for L.A. & rode to Elders  
17. Rode to Avon finished reading  
Second Appearing of Christ Shaker  
Testimony. I hardly know what to  
say to it. I discovered the authors  
deal unfairly with the Methodist  
founders by quoting Wesley of  
before conversion & not after  
Preached from Luke VIII 12  
Rode to Grace Wallaces  
18. My exp. being misunderstood  
I took road home Mr Board  
man & family are here  
Recd books & tracts from B. Agt  
19. plowed for turnips

when I went away I agreed  
with a man to plow the ground  
it is not done - I left hay on the  
ground & agreed with a man  
to get it up - it is not done -  
I let out a piece of grass to be  
mowed early it is not done  
one cow died while gone

20. Camp meeting commenced Sunday 18<sup>th</sup>  
21. Members appear cold & lukewarm  
There were travelling & local preachers  
present Preached in eve from Eph II  
18 on prayer - every preacher has  
preached as if two hard works prayer  
making several came forward - but  
few numbers came to pray with them  
22. Sabbath Br. McIntyre preached from  
"She hath done what she could"  
a rainy day - Prayer meetings in tents  
were interrupted by tents leaking  
but as yet the ruffians got together  
& preached in a barn there were many  
there  
23. Sacrament in Morn after Mr Board  
man preached - Exhorted & we had  
a general prayer meeting - a few  
in the course of this meeting no

found to find a peace

5

The meeting dwindled away & finally dispersed about 2 or 3 PM  
A lamentable is the state of  
the Methodists here. Almost all  
the defects may be traced to a want  
of discipline on the ch.

24 Work at tinsmithy ground after  
attending to several things for preachers

25 Dr. preached in eve from  
"Strive to enter in at the strait gate"

26 wrote to A. Stewart Commissioner &  
work at oats &c.

27 Heard Rev Mr Wells an ex dis  
from a - - -

28 Rode to Brighton (My horse came  
on one end of a stick which flying  
up entered his belly - preached at  
Whitlocks from John XIV 23

29 walked & led horse to Bradleys  
preached at Abington on the judges  
In class set one member back on trial  
for putting on superfluous apparel  
after once having put them off -  
preached at Brighton from Heb XI  
1

4 formed class & new members

30 Rode to Hull I have the 16 of horse  
The member who was set back has  
stirred up an opposition she nor  
her mother (a man) would agree to  
pray for me. Rode to Hunt & preached  
from 1 Cor IX 24 - I am now  
taking my farewell around

31 Rode to Sullivan & preached from  
ye must be born again  
a loving little class here

Ran at Mr Howard from Oct 31  
a happy time at parting

2 Rode to Yuccum & Skids - my apple  
was given out for tomorrow & I sent  
rounds & notified & exhorted & prayed

3 Rode to Farmville set out & some  
come in & I preached from John 40

4 Visited north part of Westfield several  
are sick whom I visited & preached at  
S D H from 1 Cor XI 13 a pretty good  
and several of the class are dull & listless  
wrote letter wife

5 Sabbath Sabbath School in morning  
thanked with liberty on the Judgment  
then met the class one absent I joined  
in a thanksgiving sermon for the  
recovery of Sarah Swell from illness  
I had yesterday parted with some



and rode with Mr. Chas. Lewis home  
formed a class in Centre of Harroville  
8 Rode to Pennsfield, 5 or 6 people to have  
baptized since I was here preached  
dryly on the new birth - The Presbyterian  
preachers some - prospects are flattering  
preachers from here must be born again

7 Formed a class this morning of seven  
new members 2 Seekers & 5 believers  
May the Lord water the vine

Rode to Wagon & preached from Heb. xix  
next day - Sabbath school about 2000  
verses were reported - We had a weeping  
time when I parted with the scholars  
they were very interesting several of them  
are awakened. There is a want of real  
here - I may say religion

8 There are several young people awakened  
in this town but the dearth of prospects  
discourages Chaimda West is among  
them One backslider is waking up

wrote to N B & S about Mag. dead  
& a Stuart case & directed a discon-  
tinuance of papers to gratis persons

Preached at Brooks on the Judgment day  
rode to Elgin - Prayer meeting &  
found providentially a pretty good one

9 Spent 2 hours in mild controversy  
on Christian perfection mode & subjects  
of Baptism & falling from grace  
A member has brought a scandal  
upon the cause

Rode to Blanes  
as I rode along just before I came  
to the house of Maj. Tucker happen-  
ing to turn my head I saw a  
man walking quickly with a club in  
his hand having heard that Maj. B  
had threatened to whip me if I came  
there when he was at home (his anger  
being caused by my giving him a  
tract and his wife having been  
awakened) I immediately conjectured  
who it was altho I did not personally  
know him - I therefore rode very  
slow that he might overtake me  
I turned up to his house & seeing  
some young people drinking at a  
well I asked if I could get a drink  
of water on being answered in the  
affirmative I dismounted & stopped  
as I wished I was drinking - He came  
on with his club & walked in the  
house

He immediately came  
onward behind him also his  
wife - I left a tract "A good wife  
a great blessing" & being in haste  
I came on - The last time I was  
here I left tracts at almost every house  
some kept them & some took them

if I find however they have  
made an impression which I  
have a faint hope they will be  
lasting. Read a tract at B. lanes  
10c. Fast-day on Examination I find that  
I have indulged

I have indulged  
 I In too many worldly thoughts & schemes  
 II In too dissipated or dissipated conversation  
 i.e. unmeaning talk

III I have not been sufficiently watchful  
IV I have not been fervent enough in prayer  
V I have not made or sufficiently kept account with my eyes

There is quite an excitement in Lenox. Several have professed conversion since I was here. Wrote answer to a letter recd. from

A Heliog a universalist lady, including  
"a strange thing" preached at Los Angeles  
at 10:30.

14 from John Nov 23

11 Two day meeting commenced preached from Mat V. 20. B. Brainard in eve preached from Repent & be converted.

12 Sabbath An excellent breakfast at 9  
Mr. Brainerd preached to a very large con-  
gregation from ~~for~~ <sup>our</sup> we must needs die &  
immediately with a long sermon on  
Act. XIII 31. The universalists sat very un-  
easy. Prayer meeting at 8 several dances  
forward & found peace some staid  
till 10 o'clock so loath were they to

to have the meeting we had on the  
whole a blessed meeting. Praise the  
Lord

13. About a late convert who for a few days past has been very much tried. I rode alone to Rockport & preached from 2 to 4. I saw that you may obtain former Claps & French members rode to Francisco.

4th. While at 2 day meet a ticket  
was handed me in return to a  
ball which was to be at D. Kellys  
as I had an app<sup>t</sup> on the day  
at No 4 I called at the house  
& left Leslie Methow "a solemn  
evening to 18am" & the Witness  
of the Spirit & distributed  
several tracts in the neigh-  
borhood, rode to Doan & exhorted  
at 9 rode on through Ridgville as I rode  
on a man on a stalk <sup>near the road</sup> requested me to  
ride up to the fence for he wanted to speak  
with me. I rode up & stopped my horse  
He began abusing & swearing, calling me  
foul most every thing that was bad for  
some time when he paused I mildly  
asked him if he had any thing further  
His complaint was for leaving tracts  
about at houses when the men  
were not at home. He dared me to  
give a tract to him & to get over



the fence & he went "thru home" I told him I sought no quarrel - I had a tract "The Swearing Prayer" if he wanted one. By this time he came down from the stalk with a broken pitchfork in his hand getting on the fence - I began reading "The Swearing Prayer" & he came near & made a pass to knock the tract out of my hands - I read on - He then struck with great violence at my head. Providentially the blow hit just above my head on the empty part of my hat, knocking it some distance - He went off - I heard on - He moderated down. Mr. brother came & picked up my hat & things that were in it & brought it to me. I said the tract bade him farewell for gave him prayer. God to bless him. His name was Horace Ferrell the same mentioned April 8th who carried out his sister - Preached in eve at Mr. Hanchett's the house where I was in the first meeting on the circuit. Luke VIII 11-12. He had a blessed season. prospects are good several are deeply awakened.

15 Road to Ulyria via. D. Adams sick with nervous fever - his life is despaired of & prayed with him he was unable to converse. It seemed to me he would get well. rode to N. H. preached from Quench not the Spirit two joined

16 Road Webb's Preached from John X. 27-8. One joined who was awakened a man saying while they then were planting beside a grave that they would see him no more till the great day - Adept one

17 Clap meeting at Ulyria several joined. Preached in eve from 1 Cor X. 12. some prayers made & we closed

18 Settled my affairs & rode to Avon. The congregation were mostly collected owing to the apt being given out the before the time. Mr. Ormsby preached from Give ye them to eat. In eve I preached from If any man love Christ he is a new creature. They are rather hard on this quarter.

19 Sabbath Road at 9-5 joined a midling good one. Some were awakened.

Preached to a multitude in the woods from Eph II. 8. At 3 from Heb XII 1. Prayer meeting in evening.

One woman who was awakened by Mr. B. joined the Baptists.

When I came on the Circuit. 223 members

joined letter 18 132

trial 116 355

Expelled 7 27

Dropt 9

Withdrew 3

Removed 8 326

Rem. Increase 105

20. Road homeward & home

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal August 21, 1827-January 8, 1828

FORMAT: Volume #13

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☒ Mold

☐ Tape

☒ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through

☐ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



## Journal

From August 21<sup>st</sup>. D. 1827to  
January 8<sup>th</sup>. A. 1828.

, No. X

August 21<sup>st</sup> & 1825. Righted up things  
about the farm, made my back very lame  
by lifting at a log

22 Preached in eve at Academy for a list  
given and a few I had never preached in  
Salutations I & - making fence 3 & 3

23 drove in oats & stracked to. Started at 4  
for Mansfield @ Meeting there at 10

24 Rode to Canis on the way I heard of  
Mr. Mory going out in morning to  
stop the dogs out of corn & not coming  
in to his meal. Search was made & it  
was found he had dropped down dead  
He was a man of intemperate habits and  
left a large family On Hill from 11 to 12

25 Preached from the Wedding Garment,  
Elder on lukewarmness. Mr. Hancy Dixon  
from Othent that hearest prayer to this  
shall all flesh come. There are many here  
but lukewarmness prevails

26 Sabbath Mr. Hancy, Elder & Sacrament  
Mr. Dixon & from Judgement town

27 from Eph II & while preaching just  
after mentioning the provision  
God the cover of the stand gave way  
one side & fell & providentially it  
was on the other side. & no one was  
hurt - look up call for Missionary

Sept 8, 32<sup>nd</sup>

28 at Mid preached from Mat XX 6  
40 professed to find peace  
of whom were backsliders

Rode Mr. Ennis

29 home

30 went out of brick at 5 P.M.

31 rode to mouth of the river

Sept 1 preparing for conference

2 Sabbath Preached at Fairfield on  
Love to enemies - in reference to a  
peace society. Prayer meeting 4  
P.M.

3 clearing out & stoning garden

4 do

5 drove in hay

6 regulating affairs

7 threshed corn &c. started for confer-  
ence & arrived at 11 P.M.

8 Rode to Coler at breakfast  
of 10. Stayed at Williams & Mansfield  
The Baptist association is in session & I  
preached in eve on (Duties)

9 Sabbath Preached at 11 from "prayer  
graces" & should close in conformity to  
the world. Prayer meeting at 11  
30. It is not coming in on the  
21<sup>st</sup> preached from What shall  
I do when God visiteth us



- A very solemn time. at the conclusion two came forward to seek religion one of whom became most pleasant for many till she finally found relief the other prof-<sup>essed</sup> to find peace
- 10 Rode Belleville. Frederick. drew 4 letters for a woman in affliction rode 4 miles further & drew 3 more. Stopped with Br. Briggs. Mt Vernon religion very low. Elder sent his disciples to Con to me
- 11 Rode J.H. & W. Quincey I was told that a young man was converted when I was here at J.M. I sought until last August & found he expressed a great desire to see me. Rode Br. Goff finding he had started rode thro' Granville to St. Albans Br. Goff preached with his usual success from Rev III. 11. Exhorted also Br. Coddard (the CP). There has been a great revival here this year.
- 12 Rode in company Br. Goff Br. Coddard & Br. Brown entered we had much edifying conversation - 20 miles to Br. Hanson. Son from Columbus rode. Son had horse shoes & rode to Methodist who refused to entertain us & we rode to a tavern.
- 13 Rode thro' Custer ville Jefferson to Br. Hanson. Hence Old Zion here was a local Center and a Camp meeting. Br. Flood preached at 11 at night I was called up & requested to preach. I had great liberty on the the building. I am not satisfied.
- 14 Sacrament was administered to about 600 com. communicants - Felt very solemn this day. preached in Westport Ep II 8
- 15 Birthday 28 I look back on the past year & notwithstanding I have much cause for humiliation, with more satisfaction than any in my past life. O God keep me humble make me holy - Rode Hillsboro. Br. Laws preached Heb XII. 1 Exhorted
- 16 Sabbath Br. Reynolds from 24 Ps 11 Love feast & Sacrament at 9 a. M. a blessed good one. Br. W. Young preached a powerful discourse from Ps CXXIX 24. Br. Quinn at 3 from Mt 13 Father Ellis exhorted powerfully - Several have been converted at this meeting - There are good times here. Br. Ferree in eve preached from Luke for all things are now ready.
- 17 Rode to Newburg & Putnam. Elder. Corns preached from Ep I 13 Thos. Main
- 18 Rode Newtown. & directed with Ash. Chambers this wife formerly Mary M. Miller was the first birth in Putnam then a fort - Now 38 next Nov. 29<sup>th</sup>

road Cincinnati - Board with Br. Thorpe  
companion Dr. Francis Wilson. - Highcast  
was very much refreshed with meeting  
Br. Elias Patten.

19 Conference commenced Bishop McKim  
George & Soule presided The former opened  
Conf. by reading Eph VI & singing And are  
we yet alive - The Conference was this  
day occupied in the examination of  
Characters - The Graduates for full mem-  
bership were examined before the Com. at 3  
Br. Hunter preached at night from Mat  
XI 26 -

20 wrote or rather copied an account of  
the state of Religion on my (at this year)  
Conference proceeded with much har-  
mony & dispatch Br. A Brown at Africa  
Quilt from ~~the~~ Br. Hancock  
myself exhorted

21 After solemn fasting and prayer with  
10 others I was received into full connection  
into the travelling ministry. I subscribed  
to the rules and solemnly agreed to ded-  
icate myself wholly to the work of God.  
O Thou who hast inwardly moved one  
thou shalt give one grace the use of Br. Bar-  
speakers in ev. from Rom II. 4.

22 Business proceeded with much har-  
mony Br. Elliott preached in ev. from  
Mat 23 also he his disciples?

23 Sabbath Bishop McKim preached  
from Rom VIII 3-4 an excellent sermon  
Bishop Soule at 11 from 1 Tim III 16 a  
very dear & perspicuous after which  
the candidates 18 were ordained before  
a vast concourse of people.

I have just now been solemnly ordained  
at 2 o'clock I only saw 2 or 3 dis-  
sentations & qualify me for the in-  
struction Office & from this momen-  
ent may I ever live entirely  
for God. I was at New Port in New York  
from Dec 17 Br. E. Patten exhorted &  
a prayer meeting.

24 In evening preached in Africa. Ch.  
on the Judgement day Br. Baxter  
Ex & Br. Patten we had a powerful time.

25 The most important business was the  
request of the Canada Conference to set off  
an independent Church - voted independent  
Yesterday Jacob Young David Young  
Jas Quinn G. R. Jones J. F. Wright. J. B. Sim-  
ley Moses Quinn John Collins Rufus Bigelow  
Lucy Swarnsted John Brown were  
elected delegates to General Conference.



- 26 wrote letter to N.B. & family  
Throughout we have had a very har-  
monious session nothing to disturb  
the peace. I rode 14.25 toward my  
Refinery - Conference closed Sunday  
apt to Brunswick Ct. Bade that  
fam farewell & rode to Price 20m  
from Montgomery
- 27 Rode thro <sup>Edgemoor</sup> Weynesville to W. Davis  
a fine country - Frost last last n.  
S. Minton
- 28 Rode thro Xenia, (Charleston) to W.  
Adams & P. Many cedars & Beeches  
in this region
- 29 Rode on to Hartford last n. - my  
mind rather dissipated felt in com-  
pany with Br Goff & Goddard - to Columbus
- 30 Sabbath Br Goddard preached 21st xii 28-9  
Preached in Penitentiary to Prisoners (195)  
from Acts xii 31 - Br Goff preached  
one from I am the Light of the world  
Exhorted Religion is low there
- Oct 1 Rode N. Emory & Loan & I started  
he 2 Made contract with Roswell Page  
not to come & work on my farm  
came rode Bloomfield, Frederick, Hill  
ville & Mansfield
- 3 Rode Mr Kuacks, Longs Mother's  
& home - all well bought 14 sheep & 1  
prayer meeting in eve. Aged
- 4 Righted up things on farm  
I R. & R. M. G.
- 5 Cured up corn - The squirrels & pigs  
have destroyed a good deal
- 6 done but little work today
- 7 Sabbath preached at Clark's St.  
from Thy statutes have been my  
songs in the house of my pilgrim-  
age. In eve preached to full house  
in Academy from Acts xii 31 - The  
principal Universalists came out
- 8 work on farm
- 9 do & went Centre St
- 10 Judge's meeting in eve
- 11 husking & getting wood
- 12 Started for Ct. Rode Norwalk  
Mr. Bronson being sick called  
found him tho feeble "feasting on  
the manifestations of the love of  
God" Rode Shelington
- 13 Rode Pennfield felt condemned after  
calling at Mr Merwins for not profes-  
ing prayer. Travelted thro a wilder-  
ness 15 miles without an inhabitant  
to Medina thence Cranger at Mr. Brown-  
wins
- 14 Sabbath Preached at St from Ps  
xix 54. Clap. met. one joined - Holl-  
Richfield - Mr. A. Farber. Preached cryly  
from 4 Pet iii 18 1st clause
- 15 Read British annals 1824 - I admin-  
their system of finance

Began reading "Youngs Night Thoughts"  
visited L.S. - E.S. Ch. Elders & A. Barnes

16 Rode Br H. Pap & Clap has been at  
variance for a long time. Hope a revival  
may take place. Mr W. Dicks & Father Conant  
Hickley. The town is new Father C. said  
I was the first M.P. ever entered his house  
in Ohio. Preached in eve on Prayer

17 Rode Brown. Mr Hubbard here is a woman  
who <sup>has been</sup> afflicted with a scrophulous disease  
for four years - about a year since she  
experienced religion. I found a constant  
watchfulness necessary to prevent too much  
affection to <sup>in her person</sup> persons that she most nearly  
resembles what my wife once was of a  
one I ever saw. a pious member of church  
visited R. Cooley very sick of fever & cholera  
been intemperate & wicked. Preached in  
eve from for we must needs die &c. There  
are several Unitarians near here

18 M.H. is a backslider - had a short contro-  
versary with a person on the Humanity  
of J.C. which was denied. Visited Cooley  
at his request & shaved & prayed. He gives  
up all idea of recovery. Rode Wicks  
village. Read John Howards life by  
Atkin. Preached in eve from Job xxv 21

19 Rode Elder M.M. had but just began  
reading Campbells letter which Mr Cooley  
sends for some one to administer

to him the sacrament. I rode up. He was  
very glad to see me felt peace of mind  
On the whole I think a great change has  
taken place in him. Called at Eggar  
Junters read Cam. Lec. In eve at the re-  
quest of several I lectured on 5<sup>th</sup> Mat to  
a pretty numerous congregation with  
to our freedom

20 Rode Elders Mr Cooley is dead  
Elder returned. read Campbell Lec

21 Sabbath (Preached at his request) Rode  
Ben Cooleys funeral sermon - aq. 44.  
left a wid & 9 children nearly destitute  
next Sat Nov 14. Elder & Mr Barnes both  
being there the crop was very great  
throughout the corn. Prayer meet  
in eve

22 Rode Strongsville. A Meeting was held among  
the Presbyterians which I attended in eve

23 Rode to and preached at Middleburg from  
Thy statutes have been my songs in the house  
of my pilgrimage

24 Rode Strongsville Brunswick & Liverpool  
have a bad cold. Preached in eve from Luke  
had therefore how ye hear -

25 Rode to Medina. Preached in eve on wedding  
garment. Br So came here and I heard  
that Br. M. Duly would not be on as I ex-  
pected

26 Rode B. visited. began to obtain sub to a



- Female tract society - Preached in eve on 1  
 Prayer - We had a heavenly time -  
 27 Visited the north part of town & rode to  
 Strongsville.  
 28 Sabbath Preached with some liberty  
 on John 12:3 read & ex dis-  
 in eve lectured on Rom 8:1 at  
 Columbia  
 29 Rode to Elyria (raining)  
 30 Snowy rode to Nowalk & home  
 31 Rode to Wood - & pray night eve  
 1 cleared out well & drew out dung  
 2 work at stable - I am at a loss what  
 to do - I can get no one to take  
 care of my things & money to take the  
 farm. Rode Nowalk  
 3 rainy, stormy  
 4 Sabbath Rode Nowalk heard a young  
 student read service & Cooper's sermon  
 on receiving the grace of God in vain  
 Preached at 1 on the wedding farm  
 & in eve on the Judge day - large  
 & solemn congregations  
 5 Rode New Haven to get a young  
 man to live in my family this  
 winter -  
 6 Pulled turnips - drew slabs for stable  
 1 coor & 6 - Jacob Groova came here  
 Mr. Thomas Asberry wife. Stopped here  
 last night

- 7 Killed 2 hogs & work at stable  
 8 Killed huf. do  
 9 Left home & rode to Br Carter's 30m  
 roads very bad  
 10 Rode to Strongsville via Elyria. Lenox. 4  
 in eve took cold  
 11 Sabbath Preached from Mat 8:20  
 met clas Rode Brunswick - not hav-  
 ing heard from me my ap was taken up  
 called at Br Freese found him reading  
 newspapers - O religion how dost thou bleed  
 When O! when has self denial fled  
 This morning a dark cloud came over  
 It vanished; the Lord gave me a good  
 sleep this P.M. - I feel so little compe-  
 tent to my task - I almost long for  
 a hole to crawl into - if I could get  
 away from preaching  
 12 Visited several fam. & preached at 2 from  
 Heb XI 4 formed Female branch bravely  
 Br Billings met me -  
 13 Rode to Mountville in eve preached from  
 "And he arose & came to his father"  
 14 Read letter from Elders - quarterly meeting  
 is week later - it discomposes my arrange-  
 ments rode to Wilson's read Barclay's sermon  
 made several calls - preached in eve from  
 Heb 12:3 & 5 - par. 102 - 101 & 2  
 15 It is three years this morning since I  
 drank a cup of tea or coffee other than  
 domestic & excepting a few of the first

days I have found no inconvenience  
whatsoever. Expounded & Mat in evening  
16 Rode Br. Eastmans Had a serious talk  
with him about his opening a tavern  
Yesterday I began Shutech on Provi-  
dence. rode Bliss & preached from  
Whoever is born of God doth not  
commit.

17 Rode New House & preached from  
Rev. ~~XXI~~ 17 Rode Mr. Levi Clark

18 Sabbath rode Norton & preached  
to a large Congregation from "He  
must be born again" - one joined  
rode Akron - Apt had not been  
given out.

19 rode Singly. Clark & Clinton  
& Mr. Lionides Wayne & Meas much  
refreshed to find my old friends well  
and two of their children converts.  
Since I was here - then I found Mr  
J. G. & wife also.

20 Rode Chippeway - Franks neighbor-  
hood - few out Chap cold & dull  
Mr. Ruds - his wife sick & happy

21 Rode Madenworth Ps. cxix 34 few out  
E. W. & wife & I. In eve expounded  
VIII Romans

22 Bates in eve Rev. II 17

23 Rode N. Bath had a dry time on  
One thing I know whereas I was blind  
now I see read the dis. at length

24 Rode to N. Bath explained Beattitudes  
read discipline a good clap one joined  
rode Richfield

25 <sup>Sabbath</sup> Rode Granger - preached with great liberty  
of spirit on the wayside hearers read  
& explained dis. at large - one witheld  
(he was formerly a Baptist & joined here)  
rode to Richfield and preached on salva-  
tion by Grace met the clap -

26 This is Mary's birthday Dyson  
preached from How shall we escape if  
we neglect so great salvation read &  
explained dis. This eve was too  
much elevation in conversation

27 Rode Richfield N. S. H. visited sever-  
al the sick woman (king evil) desired  
baptism - preached from John III  
read & explained dis & infant. bap-  
ty request met clap 2 joined one  
a son of R. Cooley did - 3/7 & quarter  
ag -

28 rode Gouin L. Hall & Briggs  
will preach. in it being evening  
before thanksgiving from Ps. cxviii

29 Rode Brooklyn Rev. Mr. Stone (Pres) pre-  
ached from Bless the Lord O. my soul & forget  
not all his benefits - In eve preached  
from The Lord reigneth: let the earth  
rejoice -

30 rode Cleveland many leaves  
did this morn here - It is a wicked  
place - rode out to B. again



Dec 1. This day Lorenzo would have been seven years old, had he lived visited several families - There has been much sickness here this year & the people are quite low in religion -

2 Sabbath, Preached from "But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest" read rules with out comment met close - Reached again in eve from Rev H. V. some little snow -

3 Rose very early & rode to Webb's. Passing thro Ridgeville I called at a house where I had left tracts - The woman modestly requested the use of "The Cottagers Wife" a little longer saying I cannot read, but I get some one to for me - The man stated that his wife had become very serious lately - I also learned that many were under conviction in this town - Considering how much persecution I had here - After hearing of even conversions - I rode on humming to myself O bless the Lord my soul let all within me join thee - called at Elyria - Sister Jane Carter died since I was here happy in the Lord - I stood at Mr G's when last along - & six days thence from she died Sister Parker - Mr. Bauning & his sister joined into society & all died happy -

4 Rode home found friends & family well

5 fixed up things in eve lectured in Dec 6 - gathered saw very clearly the gospel plan of salvation

6 Rode Nov walk Sisters

7 Rode early & overtook Mr McJ who is going to ride with me or rather with him - my horse lost a shoe & was grounded - Mr McJ preached in Ridgeville on the Conversion of Saul - It is 4 years since I gave myself away to the Lord - & it thus I was enabled to dedicate myself afresh to his service

8 Rode Strongsville Elder was preaching from I am the light of the world he that followeth me Preached in eve freely from Eph 8 -

prayer meet

9 Sabbath loafeast in morn, good

I joined - Mr. McJ from And they went out & preached that men should repent. Dr Mc Mahon from Secusament

an eve Mr McJ from Jotham that hath shall be given to them came forward to be prayed for

10 Mrs. S Birth day 24 - visited G.P. a young man came to us at Mr P to be prayed for. Rode Brunswick

and preached coldly from Mat 24. 24-26  
11 Very bad riding indeed. Thro. Middletown  
to Montville preached in evening  
Repent ye therefore a good time  
12 preached at Mr Wilsons 8th from  
Eph. VI. 18. Head life of John Stuart  
13 finished reading Shulock on Providence  
preached among the deists & Univer-  
salists in W. Guilford on the resur-  
14 Some of our members are tinctured with  
Antinomianism. say they commit  
sin daily & yet think they are use-  
ful to Christ.  
14 It is 4 yrs this day since I joined  
the M.E.C. on trial I have much occa-  
sion to praise God for the high privi-  
leges I enjoy among them.  
Preached at M. Proctor from Prov  
XIV 32 -

15 Rode & preached at Newhouse  
from Acts XIII 35. rode to Clark  
16 Sabbath rode to & preached at  
Norton from Rom 4. 5 & 6  
The river - water high - Sat 24 1/2

17 visited several - there is but one solitary  
professor & several say this is the wickedest  
place they ever knew. - then women agreed  
to seek the Lord - rode to Clark

18 Rhoda is a living & well old I think

✓ I obtained a witness that if we were  
faithful in our duties to her, she  
would be finally saved. Rode to  
Chippewas - Wolf creek almost impassable  
Do ex 18/54 read discipline

19 Rode Wadsworth John XIV 23 in  
evening lectured on Mat V. Last eve I  
read an interesting work representing  
the good & evil passions of the heart  
of man by plates -

20 Rode with Capt G who has lived  
two winters within two years - he is  
somewhat nervous. - preached at Father  
Vanhookings from John I - 4 & 5 -  
Finished Vol Fletcher's checks

21 Rode thro Copley to W. Bath some lib-  
erty in enforcing the necessity of  
regeneration

22 at W. Bath Luke XIII 7 - one joined  
a presbyterian woman plead for sin  
& after Clap I expounded III Rom  
& various other texts. Mr Graves

23 Sabbath Preached with liberty on Rom 8 - 1  
next day rode to Granger & preached two  
hours on the mode & Subjects of Baptism  
& baptised Katharine Mary daughter of  
Mrs & Mr. Porter <sup>aged 14 weeks</sup> Several others would  
have come forward but it became so  
late. The baptists were irritated  
Enos Miller of Farmington being  
immersed in the winter was deprived



of her own will she died

Prayer meet we

24 Met Mr McIntyre after having  
made several visits among whom  
was an old universalist who refuses  
to take any refreshment being sick  
Mr McIntyre in eve from "Is thy  
heart right?"

25 Christmas - preached at T Paines  
& administered Baptism to  
Elvira Carter 22 & Arminia Hubbard

19 - by request Can any forbid water  
that these be In eve watch night

preached from Is thy heart right, Mr  
Sauls exhorted Mr Barnes preached

God is no respecter of persons  
Mr. Conant What meanest thou

a sleeper - preached from And ye will  
not come unto me that ye might have

life - then prayer meet - the first part  
of the meeting dragged heavily but

toward the close <sup>of meeting</sup> the power of the Lord descen-  
ded 7 or 8 mourners came forward

one was converted (at least) - closed at 12  
then joined

26 Silent draft to B & E 23<sup>rd</sup> - preached  
before & organized the Richfield F.D.

came by request, W. Oviatt - liberty  
in talking with family

27 Mrs. W. agreed to pray and seek the  
Lords - also Mr O & 3 daughters

visited Robison & Elvira Carter discus-  
sed with her about the employment of

departed saints & ministry of angels  
rode Brichaville Isa XLV 22-24 was

given me from which I preached  
with freedom

28 Read Clarke Corn. & rode to N.H. 20  
preached from Rom V.1. was invited home

by the man at whom house I stopped June 22  
& left some tracts

29 rode Brooklyn & Cleveland & back Mr  
Dish (Sabbath)

30 Preached from Eph VI 18 in eve  
Mr. Sizer Mat. V. 16 1-6 & from

Mark IV 14-15 & prayer meet 4  
at altar a pretty good time

31 Preached from Mat V 48 On looking  
over I find I have travelled 3805 miles

during the year - but alas how little  
progress in religion

Being quite unwell I lay down but  
no preachers coming - Mr. Felton exhorted

I preached from Prov I 24-25 with liberty  
- prayer meeting & conference till 12

3 found peace - 1 of whom joined  
Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1828 Rode Middlebury roads

Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1828 Rode Middlebury roads

Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1828 Rode Middlebury roads

Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1828 Rode Middlebury roads

very bad indeeds - preached from  
the Barn XV. 14 - two joined hearing  
the conversion of Sally Sanders who was  
awakened by reading the account of  
Miss Ursula Millward -

2. Rode Columbia - rainy - John XIV 28  
met claps - odigious flow ebbs - Mr Adams

3 Rode Clarksburg claps giving the VI - 1 -

4 Brunswick & Medina Rose V - 1 -

5 visited Father Shults & call at Miles

6 preached or rather lectured on V Mat

It being very rainy few came out  
rode to Strongsville preached from

Acts II 21 met claps - Claps in

Brunswick agreed to wake up &

omit no known duty - Mr Collier

7 Streams higher than ever known

before - Crossed Rocky river by

drawing my horse thro while I

event over on some string pieces

to a bridge - rode to Senox

& Elvira - a stage & there horse

was lost by being carried away

into the river & thence into the

Lake (two miles)

8 Rode home, many bridges

gone - found family all well

my wife took a boarder in my

absence but she still attends duty

in the family & at table which

gives me an indescribable satis

faction

Peru Jan 8<sup>th</sup> 1828

H. O. Sheldon  
(H)



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal January 9, 1828-May 10, 1828

FORMAT: Volume #14

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

Inks

Paper

☒ Dirt

☐ Ink shows through

☐ Blue

☒ Foxing

☐ Dark Ink

☒ Discolored

☐ Insect

☒ Light Ink

☐ Other

☒ Mold

☐ Pencil

☐ Tape

☒ Other Ink Blots

☒ Water

☐ Other

Blank Pages	Missing Pages	Pagination Errors	Other
5			

Journal  
From January 9<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1828  
To May 10<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1828.  
No. XVII.



- Jan 9<sup>th</sup> 1828 Preached in eve from Heb  
 11 Let us go on to perfection. A pretty  
 good time. But the class is very much  
 shattered every where I go on this Ct. (Thurs)  
 I hear complaints of a want of discipline  
 has been our ruin" wrote another
- 10 Wrote letter to Mr General. Mr Pe preached  
 in eve from Ps 13 I was so fatigued  
 I slept two thirds of the time in spite  
 of my endeavor to keep awake
- 11 Rode Sandusky for books found they  
 were mis-carried to another store house  
 I was exceedingly gratified with some  
 tracts & 50 books. I found in the box
- 12 Rode Mr. Houn's Milam & Moreau  
 read "Anabaptism Disproved" & "Lof  
 of Missionaries"
- 13 Sabbath It being impossible to reach  
 my apt. I preached from Prov 11 32  
 Mr Harard from Oh that there was out of  
 I in eve from Mat 5 18
- 14 Rode Elgin very muddy
- 15 Rode Lenox being strongly urged  
 I started & preached from Rom 5.1.  
 I met a neoman who was over-  
 joyed to see me who said the  
 sermon preached here from  
 How long halt ye between

- two opinions - was blest to in-  
 conversion
- 16 Conversed with one who experien-  
 ced religion at the two day meet-  
 here Rode Columbia & Liverpool  
 Mr Warner's wife's stormy day
- 17 Rode Brunswick & Gauger  
 I saw much fruit of my sermons  
 in Baptism not being able to reach  
 my appointment I stopped & preached  
 & Mr Spencer from the bath done what  
 she could -
- 18 Rode to & preached in Bath Feb 18  
 distributed some tracts - several converted
- 19 preached in Bath Mat 5 20 Rode Rld  
 2 Mr 2 ladies wrote letters wife &  
 Mrs & Billings
- 20 Sabbath Preached Wickfield Remembrance  
 from Luke 22 19 & 20  
 one joined Rode Gauger Had a good  
 time in preaching from John 5 40  
 Baptized Sir Hannah Spencer and  
 children } Thos & Hannah Spencer  
 Garret } of }  
 Leesa }  
 Elizabeth } Harris & Sally Reed  
 Laura Jane }  
 Dorothy }  
 Susan }  
 Ellen }  
 and last one joined

- 21 Trial of Mr. Geo. M. Flood on a charge of lying - It appeared that he equiv-  
 ocated in statements - The committee  
 have not yet decided - prayer  
 meeting in eve. - Committee brought  
 in guilty & he was expelled
- 22 Several young people agreed to leave  
 the Lord Biggills members of the school  
 and at intermission for prayer one  
 is a professor - Married Eliza  
 Woodcott & Susan Van Ormand  
 gave them my pocket bible - rode
- 23 Osborn's some of a neighboring  
 family came & I think a young  
 woman offered the pardon of her  
 sins - we wrestled a good while for  
 her (since joined Claiborne Baptist April 1828)
- 23 Rode to Richfield. The Lord is pour-  
 ing out his spirit here; since the  
 watch night the work has been pow-  
 erful among children from 10 to 16  
 Preached at the house where Sister Gordon  
 is from To die is gain  
 Preached at N. Oriatt's to a very large  
 congregation from Bihoto & started at  
 the door & knock & some liberty  
 Mr. Oriatt has attended family prayer  
 since I was here - he burned his ears  
 the day or day after -
- 24 Wrote B. & Emory sent draft \$20

Met-clap one joined the children  
 gave very good evidence of conversion  
 I've preached with life & power from  
 How long halt ye between two opinions  
 If the Lord be called for mourners 15 or  
 more came forward we had the power of  
 the Lord among us Huldah Oriatt obtain-  
 ed a bright evidence of her pardon  
 It was certainly the presence of the Lord  
 that made so good a meeting

25 An anecdote was related of a little boy  
 12 yrs old staying out in the service  
 of his master. Some boys belonging to  
 the school which he was attending request-  
 ed him to go & play with them. At first  
 he refused himself they took him  
 up & carried him to the play ground  
 & again solicited him to play he re-  
 fused they then called him a "squar-  
 ing methodist" He replied "You'd  
 wish you had been a 'squaring  
 Methodist' when the work comes to  
 an end - L.S. called at Mr H & said  
 he had been burdened since. Another  
 I prayed with him rode to Schofield  
 & back Mr. March is now happy having  
 experienced the pardon of his sins since I was  
 here. Preached on Mon. 11th I with some  
 freedom several are seeking religion  
 26 Rode to Brooklyn & back to the city



27 Sabbath Preached with some freedom  
from Rom 81 Met day, not joined  
in eve from Kings 21 30 owners  
& backslider came forward one found  
himself

28 Rode on the Ridge Road to Rockport  
(Alger Settlement) preached to an innumera-  
ble set from Search the Scriptures  
think of those who came forward to be  
baptized & others obtained religion in  
Nov. & joined the last time. Bro. A. C.  
was here

29 Rode from Rockport to Middlebury - very bad  
riding as it broke thro' in many places  
A man in whose liquor was put some  
Chamber's medicine prepared by Dr. East-  
man is entirely cured  
Read & explained dis. 2 hours

30 Rode Strongsville & Columbia road to  
24th dis - at large - in eve preached  
from Job XXI 14

31 at Liverpool in eve preached from Luke  
XIII 24 two were dropped partly by request  
they not having attended in two years

Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1828 Rode Medina Visited several  
families Read the dis. at large & explained

2 Rode Brunswick & Strongsville Several  
members in B. have been dancing. Ours  
will rise up against the evil deed?  
I enjoy my mind pretty well. If I am  
not deuced any communion with God  
is comforting. I see more & more

of my native evilness & the love of Jesus  
The tears of penitence are sweet

3 Sabbath The sun rose with seemingly  
an unusual brightness. For several  
months there has been very little sun-  
shine. This morning reminds me  
one of the morn when we shall awake  
from the long sleep of death

Preached from How long halt ye between  
two opinions &c. Good claps, meeting  
preached at Brunswick from Mat 248  
with some liberty. Bro Ward exhorted  
3/4 of an hour Met Clap & many more  
confession & were set back upon  
trial. praying meeting over

4 Rode from Brunswick Met Bro A. C.  
prospects pretty good - preached  
in eve from Friends how earnest thou  
in faith without a wedding garment

5 Rode Montville. Spent a morning school  
from Gal. XII 1 & at night to Guilford  
from Prov I 24

6 Rode to Guilford in eve on the Brattleboro  
to Westons Clap a treat between

7 13 & 14 came on. Preached from  
Isaiah 53 right? & small number  
we felt the presence of the Spirit

- 8 Rode NewHamp & explained circuit  
large
- 9 Rode Frank's from Salem 18 17 road  
Mr. Turner - Sister is sick of a consumption  
has given up all hopes of her  
recovery - On my asking her what it  
should be possible if she did before  
came back: "Tell them" said she "my  
trust is in the Savior: I have done  
many things I ought not & left undone  
many I ought to have done but my  
trust is in God. My only anxiety is  
on account of my children. I had hoped  
to have lived to see all my children conver-  
ed but the Lord only knows"
- 10 Preached from Eph 18 one joined  
at Norton from Mark 14:18 with  
liberty - met class - Prayer
- 11 Visited Br Taylor & Barn in Abigail  
Niley is quite sick her recovery despaired of  
Prayer meeting - spoke from Ps XXXVIII  
3 came forward to be prayed for two of  
whom found peace - prospect good
- 12 Visited preached Newportage we  
from "If a man die shall he live again"  
This village & neighborhood has  
been desolated by death and a  
few have come in, but it looks  
like desolation: the carnal is near
- 13 Rode John Hawkins Portage  
Here too death has swept off his  
scores - Preached in eve from  
"For we must needs die &c" Many  
were affected two that staid whose  
children had all died agreed to  
serve the Lord - they appeared deep-  
ly convicted - read account  
of the trial of Stephen & of  
Boon for the Murder of  
Rachel Colvin who afterwards  
was found to be alive & Haynes  
Sermon - Read "Reformed Pastor"
- 14 Visited several families & preached in  
eve at Centre Copley from Eph 11 8
- 15 St. hospitable family where I lodged (Star)  
feel the necessity of religion but are  
waiting an efficacious call - this I  
agreed finally to obey every impression of the  
Spirit upon her mind for four weeks
- 16 Preached in eve at N. Bath from Rom  
V. 17
- 17 Rode Norton & Preached in Niley's  
funeral sermon from Rev XIV. 13  
Rode Grainger I. Tuckering - in Conference  
the principal business was on the appeal of



Geo. McCloud. the Complaint was for  
lying - the verdict making wrong  
statements without malicious intentions  
the p. in Charge asked him if he had  
any confessions or anything to say on  
the subject - he refusing to do any  
thing was expelled - The conference  
confirmed the decision of the committee  
a motion was made & seconded to take off  
the sentence of expulsion & substitute  
sitting back on trial - The President  
declared the motion out of order loudly  
protesting against any thing but expell-  
ing or clearing - the motion was finally  
withdrawn & he was expelled 8 Feb.  
17 Sabbath - Love feast if I may call it  
so - As my insisting on having the  
door kept closed after the time at  
the other I gave some offence I  
did not attend the door at all Mr.  
McIntyre staid awhile & left two  
minutes who let in almost every  
thing - & after closing the door  
a great crowd being around  
the Elder beckoned to have the door  
opened for his wife whereupon  
a crowd rushed in & the meeting  
was dissolved about 5 or 6 hrs

Spoken - Mr. Hume preached  
from Elder from 1 Thes 1 6-7-8  
In we broke I from John 5 25  
quite a number came forward  
& several experienced religion  
18 Rode to Hinkley feeling tired & sleepy  
& having no text on my mind I asked  
for one a brother gave Rom VI 23 from  
which I preached with great freedom  
The Lord opened it & sent the word  
home to the hearts of many <sup>Capt. Oliver Buck &</sup>  
one joined rode to Richfield our brethren  
had a prayer meeting which I attended  
Since the late revival the Presbyterians  
are have flocked in, they are <sup>much</sup>  
near but the majority coming  
to ours the broke up & come over  
two Deacons & a deacon - The crop to  
the brethren was great I spoke  
from ~~Doc xxx~~ 6 The Lord gave me to  
be above the fear of man & I came  
forward Rode to St. Oviatt's whom  
I found under a dark heavy cloud -  
The case was at 2 M he says he "was willing  
to give up all & he felt different" but  
tonight when I went forward my heart  
said & told me that I was not willing"  
his idea was that as I had called for  
those who were willing to give up

all; by going forward he had tied to  
the Holy Ghost. He did not know  
of anything he kept back - I labored  
to show him it was a temptation. - He  
was patient & was not - I prayed (in  
the p.m.) with him & urged him to pray  
he refused a great while at last he prayed  
& wrestled three quarters of an hour & he  
said it was no use. the Lord had left  
him he feared - I told I would not  
leave the barn till morning unless  
the cloud left his mind - he said  
half an hour longer & started I  
wrestled & gave him up & felt peace  
shortly he returned with a light he  
said the cloud had left his mind  
and he felt just as he did before he  
began to seek religion. He said  
the cloud gave way in the barn  
& entirely removed just as he had got  
out of the door

19 Mr. O. is very afraid he shall think  
he has religion when he has not  
rode Mr. Hubbard - Preached from  
Ecc. xii 1 Baptized Theda Hubbard  
Rebecca Warner & Lucius Hubbard adults  
Calista Selina } children of S. J. Frost  
Elias Carlos } 3 Orania -

Watch night commenced - Mr. McMahon  
from the Wise & foolish virgins  
Prayer meeting Mr. Kime from Prepare  
to meet thy God - I had great liberty  
from The wayside hearers - prayer  
meeting every mourner was set at libe-  
-ty 8 or 10 - We had most powerful times  
closed at 2.

20 Lovefeast at 11 the door was not opened  
after it was closed - We had a gracious  
season 10 joined - Preached from Hos.  
ii 19 Br. McMahon baptized 10 -  
In eve held class & explained Rom  
4 were set at liberty, 3 joined

21 Abate Barris & Henry. 20p. committed  
witness S. O. explained his sin  
Committing sin. G. & M. about  
Clarissa is desponding - thinks she  
does not see all her heart & therefore  
come to Christ - I tried to show her  
the willing sup of Jesus to save  
found the Bible & his wife rejoic-  
ing he now acknowledged his sin  
in need a blessing at Orange  
des. Oliver & rode Brickville preached  
dusk from Mat. x. 12

22 Rode Meak's preached with some liberty  
from Rom vi 23



23 Rode Brooklyn finished reading 8  
Baxter's Reformed Pastor I think I  
feel the importance of the work more  
& more & am more & more resolved  
to be spent in the service of God

24 Sabbath Preached from Heb. XII. 1.

One joined - There is quite a revival  
among the children 8 or 10 have exper-  
ienced religion since I was here.

Rode Rockport & preached to a few  
from the wages of sin is death

25 Rode Belknap & the several have  
lately experienced religion in Ridgville  
3 others have lately been burned  
visited Mrs. Schellhorn in the last stage  
of Consumption - enjoys perfect  
love (Bapt) - her brother converted

26 Rode Newalk via Milam. I found  
my wife & mother at my sister's

27 We had a very agreeable time  
I have never been more  
lively this many years in religion

27 Rode home. It being stormy  
I went to school & took up my  
apt. Br Billings came my house

28 Rode Portland for books - I  
had quite a trial about them on  
account of some persons not  
fulfilling their engagements  
& thus shaking me much trouble  
I however found peace in  
reflecting on the providence of

God. I tried to improve every  
opportunity to exhort sinners

29 Rode via Abbot's to Elyria

March 1<sup>st</sup> rode Strongsville On  
my way I was told that a young man  
in Avon sent his love & thanks to  
me for not telling him in love last  
year as 'twas the means of his  
awakening - Hanson Pomeroy had  
come to Br Pope's to talk with me  
about the doctrines - I talked with  
him a long while he appeared per-  
fectly satisfied & said he was sorry  
he was precluded to join the Presb.

2 Sabbath preached from Rom V. 1.

met at 10 o'clock Brunswick

read sermon on Evil Speaking &  
discipline - They begin to see that  
discipline must be lived up to

met at 10 - Br. M. came to

Br. Sawyer meeting in eve.

3 Rode Simpsol prayer met. a tract  
on Family Worship read a ban-  
nister Rode Medina preached on the  
stony ground hearers

4 Rode Guilford read dis at large  
a multitude was out

5 rode W. Guilford preached to a large con-  
tentive assembly from the wages of sin is

one joined & one more offered who was  
put off.

6 Half he lived my honored Father would  
have been 52 yrs. old this day.

Had a long talk with a woman who  
was "determined never to be convinced"  
that a Christian could live without  
committing sin - "Why" said she "If  
I thought that Christians were obliged  
always to live as perfect as they do  
when first converted I should have  
no hope" I found by her own con-  
fessions she lived a year without  
condemnation, always, happy, having  
no fear of death. She said "Christians"  
[backsliders she had ought to have said] "told  
her she would not always live so, and  
they talked so much about it (their  
darkness) that I found I got to be  
uncharitable towards them." Then  
she began to doubt & feli. I told her  
plainly that she must repent &  
turn to God or she would be lost.  
Wrote to Prudence, who is several &  
baptized, David { Henry Haushin } and  
Sophia { Polly Haushin } and  
John Prouse { Harriet Prouse }

Yesterday about 12 I called at  
a house to warm. The woman

said she had never been converted.  
On my asking her if she was to drop  
down dead whether she thought she  
should go to Heaven? she replied "I  
don't know why I should not." I  
never done any thing very bad &  
tried to show her our depravity by  
nature & exhorted her to look to  
Jesus - she was affected & I felt  
a sweet peace. It seemed as if I  
was almost sure she would be awak-  
ened & obtain pardon.

In evening read & explained articles & rules.  
7 Examined my self by 11. Nat & Dec. I  
find it hard to believe when I see so  
much wrong in my heart. Yet I find  
peace in looking direct to the Savior.  
Met at Mr. Hutchinsons. I saw a boy  
14 yrs. old an idiot, helpless, dumb.  
about the size of a child 4 yrs old. His  
mother went 4 months before his birth to  
see a woman in distress.

When she came home she had a violent  
sickness, which, she thinks, is the cause  
of the child's misfortune.

While on horseback today I read Silvanus on  
Baptism. I was surprised to find so many  
grammatical blunders - It is on the whole a



tolerable good lecture - preached at <sup>10</sup>North  
from Acts XI 30, 31 - day - I am troubled with  
a sleepiness - this spring, as indeed I am  
every spring - rode to Philbrick. Finished  
reading Bangs letter to a young preacher  
It really appears to me as if I was out of  
my proper business I am so unqualified  
for the ministry - but I have a conscious-  
ness (I think) of a call & 'tis death to go back.  
Woe is me if I preach not - I thought this  
evening (Indeed I think so often) that I have  
done more harm than good, since I began  
to speak; I wonder how the people bear  
with my imperfections. However I am  
resolved to trust to Christ & go on Death  
or victory is my motto. The greatest work  
is to keep my heart upon God & my mind  
upon my work - so many things present  
themselves for a portion of my thoughts  
& only I came to meeting looked prayers & one  
more came - all are busy making sugar  
wrote a rough letter to B & Emory  
rode Wadsworth.

9 Sabbath rode to Father Warner's they  
told me my apt. was made at the  
other S.H. It was a great ~~surprise~~ plus  
I however prayed & when I thought  
of going there such a sweetness came  
on me as to leave little doubt

what to do. I ~~preached~~ & preached from  
Eph II & "tore up old Calvin" as ~~What~~  
says - preached in P.M. at Bates from  
Ps 117 - There is a good work among  
the children here. four joined  
Prayer meet in eve

10 Rode to Carmely's wrote for insertion  
in S. A. & A. ~~that~~ an address to young converts  
on the subject of a thank offering &  
Preached day from Luke XII 5

11 Wrote letter Rev W. Swaine rode to  
Atknow made several visits or calls. and  
preached in eve from Rom VI 23 several  
staid to sup & came forwards as mourners

12 Rode Hawkins Met Dr Silden - wrote  
preached in eve from What shall I do  
to be saved. Several staid to sup

13 A woman came to Sir Flanks who  
said she did not rest much last night  
who is determined to serve the Lord  
she was a backslider Preached at  
H. O. P. from the Wedding garment

14 Preached at Turners Lake VIII 11-12  
Centre Watch night. Exhorted on the subject of  
recovery of man - 13 Miller prayer meet  
Mr Griffin & praying

15 I had said last night near the close of the  
meeting that "Calvinism was falling & Oyo-  
ago a man would be ridiculed if he said  
he knew his sins forgiven" This gave offence  
to a Presbyterian who charged me with saying  
What I would not prove - I produced the

Confession of Faith & then compared the  
little articles wherein Calvinism was  
left out or softened down - as proof that  
the Ministers themselves were conscious  
their articles were contrary to the Comman-  
dment of mankind - rode Ruckfild  
) Preached in eve at Centre from Mat 20  
Mr. Spoon closed. This day has been our  
Marriage Festival I renewed my thank  
to Divine Providence for his services  
to me in my married state

16 Sabbath Preached Mt from Acts 11 21  
Read dis. Art. & rules - Step - heard Mr.  
Conant at N. W. House on Watchfulness  
Rode N. Oviato the people began to collect  
very early - On my introducing the sub-  
ject of religion she began to plead for God  
saying she could not live holy - As she  
was wound up (her own experience  
proving she was a backslider) and then  
said we could not fall from grace  
I made some remarks & alluded to  
the case of Solomon - I. University  
clipped up & asked if we had a right  
to fix the doom of any man I  
replied No. we have a right to believe  
the scriptures - they say "if thou forsake  
him &c" he did forsake - it said his  
"heart was turned away" and if  
David told the truth he is cut off forever

A young man stepped up & asked  
if a man told an unknown truth  
is it a lie? I replied a lie was a falsehood  
told with an intention to deceive - he ques-  
tioned close & I replied if there is no inten-  
tion to deceive it is no lie - "The bible  
says A Truth spoke at a venture is a lie  
when said I 'I don't know' How do you  
know it is true 'I believe it' What evi-  
dence have you to believe it - I finally said  
"My friends when you undertake to set a net  
for a person again be sure your cords are  
formed of scripture" The Lord gave me  
words & wisdom & my adversaries were asha-  
mended. Preached from Rom 8.1 Four joined

in this family have now found peace  
17 Rode Orange to meet Br. M. Dutye  
Preached in eve from Acts 21 4 preparatory  
to forming a School Society

18 Rode Hinckley preached from Acts  
21 30 Seven joined the efforts of our last  
meeting was glorious - In eve preached  
at Free S. H. on the Wedding garment  
to a multitude -

19 Rode to N. W. S. H. in eve from I Cor 8 12  
I had great liberty - preaching of Dr. Hudson a  
very rigid Baptist was present (altogether unknown  
to me) I was told he sat very uneasy while  
the listening audience received the words as  
they fell - I first enforced the caution by  
showing the danger by the example of



the Israelites, Saul David Solomon Judas  
Thymonias & Alex. & numerous texts of  
Scripture - Secondly the way to prevent  
Went home with Q & M Payne about two  
weeks ago I had a remarkable dream  
of which I now saw the interpretation -

Jan 12 1840, 1840, 1840. A young  
convert was thrown into awful agony of  
mind by having Calvinism preached  
to her & tonight the spell broke & she rejoiced  
greatly

20 Visited along & came to Quaker Mr.  
M came in & two ministers being  
there the brethren were not very lively

21 I forgot this was Friday till 3 o'clock  
Being out of my regular appointment  
was the cause I did not fast - the fore part  
of the day spent with Elders - H. M. Moody  
preached bluntly from the wages &c.

A good time toward the close - prayer meet  
& came forward 2 of whom professed  
conversion Feeling an unusual impression  
I rode to N. Briar. The Presbyterian minister  
had held a meeting - Mr O's people had  
waited very much to hear us talk on  
doctrines - He began by lamenting the want  
of union among different denominations  
He talked & talked - but had been

asserted he did not believe Calvinism  
my first thing was to draw from him  
his sentiments - sat up till one &

22 Resumed the subject I believe the  
family saw that my arguments were  
Scriptural rational & experimental -  
he was opposed to figures - I made a  
free use of them I finally told my  
experience step by step "Don't you  
see that the Lord has led you along?" Yes  
I see the Lord has led me to reject

Calvinism - which produced a general  
smile - He argued & parted in perfect  
mildness & I got into a pretty tender  
spirit - Called at several houses At  
Mr L's I corrected a supposition I had  
made that Mr Peppin had subscribed to  
the Confession of Gen. A. Freeman - He having  
stated that the Presbytery of Grand river  
required only a dissent to the new articles  
vote at the conference in 1838 preached from  
Eph 2 & 8 prayer meet several announcements

23 Sabbath Lenten feast at 10 a multitude  
came to it 7 joined Church with liberty  
from Mark 16 Baptized 14 adults viz  
Gilbert Lempier Wildard Hubbard Channing Hubbs  
Levinus Benson John Darrow Eliphaz Wyatt  
Mr. W. Moody, Coraelia Stowell, Almida Buck.  
Phoebe Conant Drayton Quinter Edward Curtis  
Parvulia Watkins, & young L. Warner -

John Brockbultkins } Orrin B. & 13  
Orrin Bultkins } of Carmichael's  
Nancy Elisabeth } daughter of }  
Elihu L. &  
Nathaniel Crane

In eve preached plainly from the stormy  
ground heavens several exhorted we had  
a good time - talked till late -

24 Had a long talk with Mr. D. He is very  
much set in favor of the Presbyterians  
He acquired a great deal of prejudice  
vs. me & told me all about the story  
which persecutors have raised his wife  
wants to join us two daughters have

Mr. P. preached here at 2 a strange mix-  
ture of Calvinism & free grace - He  
asked me to make some remarks & I did so  
by correcting a misrepresentation about  
the Children of Israel crying the burden

the "sovereignty" of God upon it & I exhorted  
those who were oppressed by sin to "Cry to God  
for the light of his spirit. & Young converts  
to profess lest they should fall as did some  
of those who drank of that Spiritual Rock  
&c" My talk produced a fluttering noise

thinkly being fatigued & sleepy I preached  
short & dry to a company of professors from  
Let us go on to perfection

25 visited & rode to school exhorted the scholars  
Preached in eve from though the Lord  
be high yet hath he respect unto the  
lowly but the proud he knoweth afar

off" The house was crowded & many  
could not get in - prayer meet. several  
came forward

26 at S. Parkers preached from Acts XXIII 22  
Elder exhorted - Baptized 3 adults by  
pouring they kneeling in the water

Sally Beach Anna Beach & Harriette  
born also Mary Seely by dipping

In eve elder preached at S. H. from  
The wine on the lees &c a good time

27 The Presbyterians hold this as a fast day  
attended their meeting - under the  
first prayer of Mr. P. a man was  
convicted & fell - The congregation  
were alarmed and <sup>carried</sup> dragged him out  
doors - I stepped out & told them what  
was the matter. They laughed at me  
said he had cramp convulsions fits

It happened that his brother (a M. M.)  
& J. H. was there who had had the

power <sup>at this time</sup> a young doctor  
woud have had his leg cut in his

arm - I went in and told the congre-  
gation there was no cause of fear

but more of rejoicing - After while  
I was in the pulpit during Mr. P. preach-  
ing the Devil tempted me "what if  
that was a fit your reputation is  
gone" I thought I'll trust to the Lord  
for that - rode N. W. & preached

from Matt VI 5 Not alone, rode  
Lodge - exhorted a little while & went prayer

meeting a good time



Joseph  
Catharine  
Priscilla  
Mary Elizabeth

of Ephraim Moody  
+ Jane Moody

Jane Moody }  
 Richd Farrar }  
 Catharine Elisabeth }  
 Leonard }

I have preached to a large con at Father  
 David Keyes (he is 71 his wife 65 confined to the  
 bed helpless & his barn was then 81 <sup>now</sup> old)  
 from Elly statutes have been my songs  
 in the house of my pilgrimage.  
 Father Keyes & Mother Bates each said a  
 few words, peach trees in bloom very dry

29 Rode N.H. met Mr. M<sup>r</sup>. The had an appointment here at 2. Two Rev. were there.

Rode Hubbard We concluded to put a dorm-  
of the Children under a pious sister calling  
it The Youth's Clap - Strongsville. Bro  
Conant preached from If any man will  
come after me let him deny himself  
preached on the wayside houses

30 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 good one 2 1/2

Be Conant I Cor II 2 good - tried

from R 17 of Solenium - baptised

Julia }  
Salitha }  
Wesley }  
Lucinda Pope

James Leroy { James Wait  
Eliza Wait

a very solemn time—prayer met-  
at 3; after having dep. I dep't.

31 Road Bridgville Feeling an impression

I gave out 15 or 20 came out to whom  
I preached from The gift of God is eternal  
life thro Jesus Christ my Lord.

Rode Ulyria - in eve mounted with libor  
on the parable of the sower - particularly  
the stoney ground hearers -

April 1<sup>st</sup> 1828 Rode home via Newalk.

all well - wife been alone with the little  
ones two weeks

~~over two weeks~~

beg and work for me plowed garden

3<sup>rd</sup> retaining lines - Mr. Pac. being sick.

• I hunted for him at a head from Rom 7.23

4 snow all day

5 Road Udaipur M. S. Gurley is over from

What could I have done more for my  
vineyard &c. I exhorted -

6 Sabbath Mr. Harard opened lovefeast,  
haunted from the wings of sin is death.

Dr Lurley from Rev XXIV 17 Rod. Newell  
Dr Poe from He cannot give God & Man  
shorted road longer by 12

T Repairing fence & fixing up things

8. Dr. Woodward & fixed where through the wooded  
orchard. Spent some time in talking about  
selling & renting farm.

Father Keyes was a soldier under Gen<sup>l</sup> Washing-  
ton. When in New York himself & two others  
entered into an agreement to go to meetings.  
they each carried his Bible. They formed  
a resolution to attend all the places of  
worship in the City, they went from one  
to another until they attended the Methodist  
Church in John Street. It was in time  
of singing they entered - after prayer  
a man stood up & preached - "It reached  
me to the heart; I never heard preaching  
before. It had been only reading".  
This was the Sabbath before Independence  
was declared. The next Sabbath they attended  
again - Whenever they could find any  
soldiers seriously inclined they formed a  
"Company for religious purposes. whenever  
he went, He did not so fully come out  
and he decided in the Cause until the  
first time Freeborn Garrettsen preached  
in Salisbury Conn. whom he had frequent  
opportunities to hear after



9 Rode Greenfield & back. In eve. 16  
preached from a text given me by the  
school teacher Rom VIII 7 very good  
attention.

10 concluded a bargain with Mr. P. Smith  
by leasing him my farm for four years  
reserving the privilege for my family to stay  
till fall. Rode Mr. Higgins. Mind at ease  
since. He quipped I should locate at the end  
of 4 yrs. I feel now like dying in the  
harshness - but I know not what effect a  
change of circumstances may have.  
I hold my aim is to glorify God - but  
O how little do I enjoy of Him - Quite  
unwell this P.M.

11 Having taken a dose of calomel last night  
after a while I felt myself much better  
rode to Ridgeville via Elvira.

12 Rode Strongsville & Richfield met Mr.  
M. S. Stryker at S. for social hours.

Sister Elvira Carter & learned died last  
Tuesday leaving a bright evidence  
she spoke calmly on the subject of  
death - requested me to preach her fune-  
ral sermon &c. - at S. Oriate  
I hardly know what to think of him. He says  
at times he enjoys his mind - but I perceive  
he is not docile or teachable - I have many  
fears - he argues strongly that a person  
cannot totally fall from grace - but if  
he do fall he cannot be recovered. We  
talked till near 12.

13 Sabbath rainy a thin shower to which

I spoke from Gen 22 8 - met claps  
& rode in a hard rain to Granger  
from a thunder storm 10 to 11.

14 wrote to C. & V. & signed Leroy  
preached at M.T.B. from What shall I do to  
be saved? - Met Mr. M. Stryker - he has gotten  
to a little squabble with a Presbyterian on  
our tract on falling from grace - wrote for  
him letter to Rev. S. W.

15 Rode to Hinkley Mr. P. S. has been  
explaining his articles or rather trying to  
for the young converts all found fault,  
preached from Acts 11 18 have joined  
in our hands. We from Acts 11 30

I slept the first 30 or 45 min.

16 Rode Richfield met Board Managers  
S. S. at 9 Youth's claps at 11. Preached from  
at term of Sir Elvira Carter at 12 from  
I heard a voice from heaven saying, thou art  
one, write. 13. Blessed are the dead &c.

I have ever wrote a notice of this for publication  
or rather commended it.

17 Wrote further particulars Rode N.C. to C.  
at C. an impetuous called at Hutton's  
had said she wished me to call as she had  
heard I had said something "twice"  
a falsehood. It began to rain  
which led to a talk an hour, & read in  
space Calvinism an inch but told  
them some things I think perhaps  
they never heard before. One of them  
was unimpressed in his belief  
to store & Brichville was much improved.

very few came out & looked a little.<sup>17</sup>  
which I had dismissed the meeting, several  
more came. The people seeming hungry  
I agreed to try in their home. Taking  
a truce full of salt & vinegar. I  
felt much better & preached from Rom.  
8.1 several stood & we prayed.

18 Rode N.W. & Mayagotton only 3 came  
out 'tis the first time I have been here  
& I find more stories than a few  
but they are so wild they will do  
little harm - rode to Aikin.

19 Rode Gates Fisk & Greenland sent letter  
Bapt & Emory & met \$29.34. having  
paid 7.57 to Gen. O.M.C. by whom sent  
order for books to J. G. Tott. bought  
cloth for a coat my present one having  
been worn 18 months always being good  
cloth - pain in side.

20 Sabbath My side is quite troublesome  
preached moderately to a full house  
from Job XIV 14 - Ydrey, a sister  
aged 29 died since I was here. She had  
experienced religion sometimes since  
(a yr.) but on her death bed she lamented  
neglect of duties (supposed Baptism & joining  
the Society), met Class several were much  
affected & came with many tears to the  
house - prayer meet at 4 - Williams

21 started a Female Board So.

preached at 4 from Heb. XI. 4.

22 Rode Middleburg & preached from  
Acts XII 30 met class, one joined  
rode Mr P Strongsville -

23 Rode Columbia apt. moved with people  
preaching a M.F. very much preached  
from 1st Thm who is willing to consecrate  
his service this day unto the Lord  
met class & rode Liverpool

24 reading Fletcher Works Vol III Rode  
Brunswick & back & preached from  
2nd Thm they said Let us rise up and  
build. class & rode Mr Martin

25 Rode Wellington via Grafton, Penfield.  
Found Mrs S. at her Cousins agreeably in  
our apartment. Felt thankful to God for  
his providence.

26 Walked last n in a very heavy thunder  
shower in a sweet sense of the presence  
of the Lord saying "Blessed be God for his  
providing Providence." Elder preached  
from 2d Thm (3) can let us worship & he  
preached at 4 in the Storey room & heard  
with some liberty.

27 Sabbath Sacrament in morning a great  
standing present. Elder preached with much  
liberty from 1 Pet II 18 preached from  
Mark X. 15. A large congregation attended  
considering it was a showery time.  
Bro. Wilmore from Goddards is profitable to.

28 Rode Niagara having concluded to accompany  
me to in (Calhoun) to Penfield where I preached  
from 2d Thm that ye may obtain road Grafton



Liverpool & Brunswick: Elder accompanying us &  
Br. Lane came in town. Mr. M. S. being here.  
He did not see a pt. Elder & Mr. S. refusing to preach  
from the wages of sin is death. A large congregation  
was out & tried faithfully to save my soul  
& think it had an effect.

29 Rode Hinkley, preached 1 from Isa XLII  
last verse. I joined. I went to a very large  
convention from Nov. 31 and home I half  
rode Mr. Scales

30 at Elmore - rode North. Chap. Br. M. S. Judge  
preached N.W.H. from 11-16/1878 wife  
Elder exhorted & I led the chapel, we had a  
refreshing season. Some talk relative to the  
S. School.

May 17 1878 rode home. Halls, & sister Curtis  
the last year. Had a pair of shoes. Brickville  
went there at 2 at 20 min. past 2 I came  
soon another at 30 min. I was there & said  
Br. S. tried to pray. Several more came  
in to whom I talked on the importance  
of religion - refusing to preach, I told  
them I was not in the habit of telling  
lies on the subject. Meeting attended to  
3. for next time.

2 Rode N.W.H. my apt. was misunder-  
stood - talked to a few. We both prayed  
& rode Royall's preached from Mark  
IV. 14, 15. Several seemed to be awakened.

3 Rode Brooklyn - Cleaveland News  
a new coat \$5 per yard - I gave the tailor  
strict charge to make it very plain  
& I pray I may never disagree.

Br. Billings opened the Q.M. at  
Brooklyn from 1st of long one kept  
my commandments. P.M. Conference  
Constitution app'd for two visiting houses.  
Br. Jones from God so loved the world  
that he gave it - a very good sermon.  
Elder exhorted with great freedom  
and power.

4 Sabbath Love feast very full & quite  
dry - I joined Br. Crawford Isa XLII

Br. Jones. I will arise & go as my Father  
& baptize. Collection \$4.3 - Quaterage

my share \$2.64 cents - at 42 preached  
from Hos. II 17 Considerable effort among  
members a few prayers. I do not

like this way of conducting Q.M.  
I have stated my objection long since  
1 There is too much preaching & too little  
prayer meetings

2 bread & water is omitted in love feast

3 & sacrament is celebrated in M.H.

4 that with Glorious doors

May 5th wrote letter Br. Badger Father  
in law & I did dispose of the last room  
moved at Mills - Parted with Mrs. S.  
She goes toward home Rode Milk  
ville A man who was present related some  
the following facts. Lewis Daggett aged  
34 yrs. was drowned in Cayuga river

on the 8<sup>th</sup> of March last, The day before  
while the company (4 men) were talking  
about dying Duggitt said he "wanted to  
go quick" - The company wishing to  
cross & the boat being the other side.

He attempted to go over for it on a raft of  
boards which about half way over on his  
being asked if he could get safe. he cried  
out "My G - I shall go well enough"

Immediately his feet slipped, he fell & rolled  
into the river & sunk to rise no more  
alive - His companions names were  
Rattem, McKee, & Deal from whom I  
rec'd the above - May 3<sup>rd</sup> - rode on  
to Richfield, Hinkley. (The presbyterians  
formed a Church of mostly old  
members) & several hard shakers with  
heavy winds & Granger -

6 Rode Bath - Hoply & Akron. Preached  
on the Wayside hearers. Dr J was present.  
Am hospitably entertained by Dr Cole.  
Since I was here he has read in the bible  
night & morning.

7. Mr H. Howard has been quite sick, spoke a  
few words to him. - hope they were not lost,  
felt a spirit of prayer at 9 for him.

Rode Hawthins road Saw on Monday  
preached from Andye will not come to me  
that ye might have it. Mr Hawkins  
Exhorter with feeling

8 Rode frost last night - rode Hoply road

Checks Vol III preached from John III 16  
Read disciplined - Am much oppressed  
with lethargy, occasioned probably by Sam  
dies rode Mrs Griffins

9 On the farm is a mineral spring  
the water is very soft & clear. The prin  
cipal mineral is Sulphate of lime  
There is now a young man who came  
here much afflicted with a liver complaint  
now cured (8 days) Read Gents Remains  
& wrote - preached at Turners on the  
devices of Satan The Brothers appeared  
have a good meeting a powerful  
Clap - One joined A gracious work  
it is believed would go on here but  
there is no time for the people will  
not let their children & dependents come  
to meeting -

10 rode N. Bath & Richfield & preached  
from The gift of God is eternal life  
Thou shalt love our Lord - read also  
I joined - Read Gents Remains  
Rode Thonant, sick but happy having lately  
experienced justification.

W. B. L. L. L.  
(H. D.)



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal May 11, 1828-September 4, 1828

FORMAT: Volume #15

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal

From May 11<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1828,  
To Sept. 11<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1828.

No. XII.



May 11<sup>th</sup> AD 1828 Sabbath Preached chiefly in  
the eve at M<sup>rs</sup> H. Nickfield met class one joined  
who makes the 48<sup>th</sup> in this town since we  
came on road Granger - On Sat. by text  
class I have much persecution from Wap-  
Pus. & Wicked. Lord make it keep me hum-  
ble.

12 Wrote the Morning being rainy  
The man who saw when I was preaching on  
baptism called & we had a talk I found  
him very ignorant - treated him with all  
possible kindness - He was evidently pro-  
duced to immersion - rode I a letter

13 Gladly on Wayside hearers one joined  
rode to Middlebury expecting to meet  
B. H. C. to arrange the Camp meeting  
He had not come -

14 Rode Nickfield via Strongsville A  
talk is agreed upon in S. by B. H. C. &  
Bourne. They have agreed I am to be one  
of parties - Explained dis at large

Mr Popoon came in - N.C. - His girl  
was converted last Monday - Sabbath  
I sent her a letter containing among  
other things Mr E. directions to attend school  
The whole family now arrived at Middlebury  
standing professed religion

15 Got E. & sent memoir of Maria  
& 20¢ to A. B. C. & J. M. Curtis  
has been living at Cleveland,

Her mother sent for her home in hopes  
that some effort might be produced on her  
mind - She was hard - I considered her can-  
naged - She when starting agreed to pray  
3 times daily & obey every divine impres-  
sion - Brickville from Mat. XX 18 & 19  
5:03:2 - 4 - 22:18:55 12. - reading  
Banks Errors & Hope - On Examine  
I find I have been of late declining in  
Communion with God. Lord help me  
to live devoted to Thee.

While in the counting room at the P. O. finishing  
my letter to A. B. C. & J. E. the door being open  
I heard several men talking about the  
revival - One said "So soon as one comes  
out in religion you can tell what they are  
going to be. One must have a new bound  
and some fine trimmings - another put  
his hair down plain" - "I don't like paying  
so much attention to some particular outfit."  
There is one Nat has had more done to  
proselyte him than all the rest in town  
He is at heart a Methodist let him alone  
he would be one - The men were non-  
committal

16 Left Royalton they had twisted the  
apt - rode on fine "Errors" -

17 Had an apt at Beulah saying more out  
at time - rode to Cleveland having  
exchanged with Mr. Greenfield - His  
conversion is quite sick & suffering & weary

lion - two weeks since he was at Del<sup>3</sup>  
now apparently near death.

18 <sup>Sabbath</sup> Attended School here. Mr. Chapman  
one of those committed at the "Ohio prayer meet-  
ing" (Ohio St. Nov 1826) recognized  
me - He gave me a very plain out-  
set of the state of things in that "Quaker  
Quack" at Court house from about 22

12 led class, one joined, read the  
pittman & preached from Ps 137  
rode to Mr. Edwards home time some

19 Rode home in Milan - found  
my sister <sup>who</sup> has been lately confined  
is somewhat weaker than usual I think  
thinks that my sister's sister Clarissa  
has "obtained <sup>the</sup> hope" - found family

20 Well - lit out sheep - drove to Portage  
for books repacked & sent 1 box to  
Chardon & by Mr. Howe

21 Home again - In eve preached from  
Lk 14 v 28 & 30

22 Agreed with Mr. Smith to build a  
barn for \$175 - the find very thing

23 rode Ulyria - being cold got the  
most winter wear I have done from  
rain since I travelled owing to  
my great coat being worn

24 Home on Columbia Tuesday meeting  
preached from Roman are not ignorant

of his devices - prayer meeting in eve  
a good one.

25 Sabbath An excellent breakfast at 8 1/2  
preached from Matt 23 Baptists  
Hoyne Dean by affusion & Aaron  
Porter - William Porter, David Babcock  
Herman Goltz by immersion.

Russell Gilmore (D.D.) preached from  
Lk 11 v 19 Exhorted & prayer meeting  
It was thought on the whole we had  
a profitable time - rode Strongsville

26 Read & wrote preparatory to debate  
at 4 Mr. Luke Bowen came over  
the each prayed - having agreed on pre-  
liminaries - I proposed 30 questions

in which he gave considerable answers  
when he began to vindicate his views by  
Act 17 v 23 & 24 that God had absolutely  
denied "every vent" He talked, he finally  
began to go I told, I had but just begun  
he went off & before the people were gener-  
ally satisfied that he was not able to  
defend his system

27 Wrote, had a very interesting argument  
with a full blooded Calvinist who believed  
in limited atonement - He was evidently a  
sincere & honest man. He believed there were infer-  
nal spirits in hell. 1 v 23



28 Rode Columbia. preached from  
Hos. 10. 4 -

29 Liverpool. "She hath done what she  
could". Had pretty good liberty.

30 Hamiltons Expository Works etc

31 My horse is very lame. Books  
as good for me Thursday - headache etc.  
The Presbyterians are pretty well about  
the debate they get off by saying  
Mr. Brown is not allowed to argue  
instruct. - Found my horse was pricked  
by a nail.

~~My horse~~  
preached from Mat. 11. 8 two joined  
wrote Brunswick a very large assembly  
convened to hear. I preached for 2  
Hos. 11. 31. One third of the members  
do not attend class meeting. - No want  
discipline. - I am every day strength-  
ened in the opinion that little very little  
good can be done while it is neglected.

2 Rode Richfield met Brall & Taylor.  
He had a talk with some Presbyterians  
bigot. - I know by experience how to  
pity them.

3 Rode Guilford - passing an unpre-  
pared road (as I was directed) I  
came to Wolf Creek which was

swimming deep. I carried my saddlebags  
across on a log & tied the bridle to the  
end of a pole to lead my horse - in  
coming out of the banks he wrenched  
his leg so much how - preached from  
"Let us arise up & build" with good  
liberty. Started a S. S. society.

4 Rode in company Mr. Gillett a  
backslidden Calvinist - gave him an  
Essay on S. Prayer preached at 5 H from  
How long halt ye between two opinions  
A woman staid in who appeared deeply  
awakened - visited & talked with Dr. &  
his wife - they have been very unwar-  
dful - & concluded to have them  
man is dead - now is fulfilled my  
prediction when they first went into  
the tavern.

5 The husband of the woman men-  
tioned yesterday came to Mr. Case he  
has been very wicked - he appeared inge-  
nuous - I think he means to try to catch  
the Lord in earnest. Rode on: took  
a horn on trial (having been offered  
304 for my blind one) preached at  
School from Eccl. 10. 1 few out, except Chas.

Read Emory Defence of Our Fathers

It is sound & judicious. J. W. W. is

6 Road. Frank's Preached from Nch. 20

met class Two joined. He preached

at Proun's on Faith Hope & Charity

Read circular from Book agents

Several important alterations are made

in the book concern - Emory & B. W. are Agents

7 Road. Madewitz concluded to buy this

horse & let - got him shot. This afternoon

I heard of the death of my Grandfather

Rushworth Sheldon of Fowler, Southbury

Co. - I was calculating to leave the 1st

next Monday to go out there, not dream

ing but I should see him - I have tried

for some time to pray that God would

make my visit a blessing - I gathered

much by talking with my Grandfather

or rather sitting at his feet & learning

from him -

8 Sabbath Preached from "Who worketh

all things after the counsel of his own will"

met class. road. Norton read 2<sup>nd</sup> at large

9 Road. Akron preached from "What shall

I do to be saved. Road on Tallmadge

Sister Stone formerly belonged to the

Presbyterians but thro' many trials

she withdrew. she asked for a letter - they

voted that as the Church which she wished

to join differed with them in the essential

opinions they could not give her one

Here we have a small class growing under

the shade of a large Pres. Church

10 Road. Franklin. Br. Abm. Folger

Local P from Leeds - is well acquainted

with Bramwell, Bunting Benson

Colaske & Watson - Here we have

a tolerable society - There was a

revival the Pres. min - said "say

nothing about the doctrines" - and

went around with his selected

Scriptures & promulgated some

Revanna County that no Methodist

preaching - Charleston. Uncle Halls

they have 10 children preached at 5

for Mr. Robinson from Mat. 5. 48.

Most of the family profess religion -

11 Road. Paris. Br. W. W. (the black) He

had fell in company with one - we

had an interesting time - I reasoned on

glor. communion which he introduced

several obj. to our system - but was can

did - his obj were all founded in

mistake - Warren. Br. Simerick

had just left home for Canton

Bordet. As I was passing I heard prea

ching in a S. H. I called it was Mr.



kingly as I learned at the door  
 He was preaching with great clear-  
 ness upon the excellency of the knowledge  
 of Christ. - The Campbellites (a sect  
 lately sprung up out of the  
 opinions of Alex Campbell) who  
 cry "believe & be baptised" meaning  
 immersion - defining faith in a bare  
 crediting the facts of Gospel history  
 having lately made a stir here  
 Bro K. was suspicious I was one & did  
 not ask me to say any thing: at  
 there was a large assembly & feeling  
 the subject pretty improperly, after  
 he dismissed the people I made a  
 few observations which moved many  
 to leave - Arrived at Fowler  
 I went into my Grandfather's & after  
 some inquiries about a person, Ferr.  
 off I asked if I could stay "We don't  
 turn any away," said he - I don't  
 mistrust my voice - I after some  
 time made myself known -  
 He will be 80 years old if he lives  
 till Feb 27<sup>th</sup> next is quite active for  
 this years - He has 13 children now

living the youngest 33 - The two with  
 me (Rev) Word & spirit of God

12 My G. wished me to relate my  
 ministerial experience. I did so. He  
 made many appropriate remarks  
 on the call of Moses, Jonah, Jeremiah  
 Roda Hartford - Vernon - Saw most  
 of my relations at Uncle Williams  
 real Kinsman Aunt Rhoda is a  
 Methodist as is her husband W.D. Davis  
 Uncle Stone - Aunt Lois some years  
 since drowned three children - I  
 learned that having experienced a  
 A.M. Woodruff came to Kinsman  
 & preached strongly on Election & likewise  
 talked the doctrine to her - which threw her  
 into despair & insanity - she drowned  
 her children to prevent their being  
 finally cut off.

13 Roda Williamsfield - Mr Justice Woods  
 worth - Here I met with Mr. Horton  
 Supernaturalist - I found I had taken  
 the wrong road to the Camp meeting  
 Mr. W. came with me - He related  
 his experience - He was 7 yrs a  
 Pres. & was backslidden - awakened  
 & convinced of the truth of Methodist

doctimes - requested a letter which led  
to a long string of church meetings  
& they finally gave him one. We  
came to a place where a large compa-  
ny were assembled to hear pieces  
spoken by boys & others. When I first  
found I had missed my way I  
remained there was a Post visible  
in it and as I saw the company I  
observed "perhaps the Lord has  
something for me to do here". We  
stopped. It was soon concluded that  
I should give them an address from  
the Stage I tried. I was straitened  
Feb 14 - hope some one will re-  
member it - sold some tracts  
rode Mr. John Thayer Chumango

14 Rode on, called for a drink of buttermilk  
An old lady (84) while we were drinking  
sent out word requested us to pray for  
her. We went in. Mr. W. & myself prayed  
with her her heart was filled with  
gratitude sold some tracts - Camp  
meeting - in eve preached from Eph II  
8 even

15 Sabbath a large party of ruffians  
were concerned in a whisky waggon  
which caused a delay in morning

meeting was quite heavy. Mr. Mack  
from I counsel then taking of some gold  
to an able discourse. B. Harty from  
Wedding garment. Mr. John P. Hunt  
from Who will rise up for me as the  
evil does to. - preached from Mark IV

14-15. Work began to spread  
in Eve Elder Swasey preached

16 The work became deeper among  
members among whom there was  
a great backwardness. Many  
souls were converted today

17 Preached at 2 from 1 Cor X 12 at  
8 we parted 22 or more joined -  
probably between 30 & 40 were conver-  
ted - while preaching this morn-  
I was unwarily led to make an  
expression for which I was most  
heartily sorry. It was an "idle word"  
I felt no penitence I had heartily fled  
to the blood of atonement - I have gained  
an increasing sense & determination to  
live for eternity. Rode Mr. Fawcett

18 Rode Mr. Fidd. Mr. Ruder - Sir R  
is the author of "A Concordance for the  
Lep" a most excellent woman - rode  
G. P. R. Hildons - My Cousin is a Bap-  
& his wife. a Pres. Spirit most full  
on experience - particularly privilege of  
to live without committing sin &  
knowing their sins & being



19. Rode Kinsman - A fine Sunday  
Preached with some liberty from "who work  
- the all things according to the counsel  
of his own will" related my experience  
It is a great place for Calvinism  
I could have sold many more tracts  
if I had time - Stopped with Uncle  
Stone -

20. Rode Jones & Russell (Cous) He  
& Amanda both agreed to pray <sup>3</sup> times  
a day & obey every injunction of the  
Holy Spirit - Uncle Williams - D. Hays  
& Uncle Sheldon all present. Preached from  
Mat XXII 12 not much liberty - some  
wept.

21. I find some liberty in pointing out  
the scriptural way of salvation from  
house to house - I find lukewarmness  
prevails - Many, very many are growing  
in old dry life. Antinomianism prevails.  
Some hold to free salvation & unconditional  
perseverance - A few very few are trying  
to preserve scriptural Christianity.  
After much argument I succeeded in persuad-  
ing Muck Perry who is very rich to  
take the C.S.B. - Preached with some  
liberty at Duff from Gen. 22:1, 2, 3  
again - Uncle Beach & I learned

from aunt Beach who was then living  
at my Father's his religious experience  
He had a very bright conversion - it is the  
opinion of aunt that he was influenced  
to join the Presb. by Mother - that he  
ought not to have gone there - This  
agrees with what Mother told me  
since his death viz "that he never <sup>believed</sup> as  
the Presbyterians do" in the doctrine of  
election & reprobation.

22. Sabbath Supper at Duff a good one  
Preach with liberty on Rom. 9-12  
was very much exhausted - Some of  
my conversions who are Pres. spoke  
for the Pres. M.H. at Center Vernon  
in which I tried to preach at 5 -  
but little liberty I think I took the  
wrong text (Act. XIII 31) for fear of  
offending - I ought to have taken  
another - I was not however certain

23. Bade Farewell to Uncle Black's  
Sheldons & Beach's family all  
of whom are to take C.S.B. My  
cousins generally promised to  
meet me in Haven - Rode  
with Miles & Moses to Towson  
via Br. Dickenson & J. M. Jackson  
O. M. Johnson

9  
Preached with great liberty on the way-  
side hears - My grandfather & his  
family were present - He made some  
very striking remarks - I requested  
at times the last time they should see  
me there who would try to meet me  
me in Heaven to give me the  
padding hands. Almost every one  
did - Many were powerfully aff-  
ected - especially Mores -

A Mr W. J. Presbyterian - spoke to me  
who says he has been lukewarm & feels  
despise the importance of holiness - for  
we have too many scribes & lawyers  
about us - He said his wife came  
over to Grandfather in court

My Grandfather's conversation is  
very instructive - he is a great oppo-  
sition to man made ministers &  
his prejudice extends to some excellent  
institutions. He was born Feb 27  
1749 - His father was a Baptist Min.  
his mother daughter of Rev John  
Greenwood a Pres. Min. Rehoboth

There were two brothers Sheldons  
who came from Scotland one

settled in Warrington N.H. the other  
in Northfield in Connecticut

24 Mores is very deeply convicted My  
Grandfather went with me to Esq King's  
where he gave advice of 30 acres to  
myself Maria & Esther he rode  
on some distance with me At last  
"well I suppose we part but I hope to  
meet with you in heaven & there is  
quite a probability of it now"  
we stopped our horses took hands & kissed  
him we mutually burst into tears as  
he turned his horse around he gave  
a groan - He never expected to meet  
again in this world - He had  
been conversing on the state of Sepa-  
rate spirits - Just before we parted  
he said "I am convinced from some  
things that departed spirits know  
all about us but our state does  
not affect them" - rode to

My Grand -

25 Road to Charleston preached to a few on  
short notice - Road was sent by an in-  
sult to a school - he did not give the notice  
Feb 11 - My limbs are inflamed &  
sore - In an at J. H. - There is much  
opposition here <sup>in the town</sup> weather very warm

26 Road to Revanna & Hudson - It is a

May 24: 1832





with some letters from Hester & P.  
Baptist. South Street Church, Springfield.  
Massachusetts. Another from Mrs. J. J. J.  
Barnes Lane, Westbury, N. Y.  
Sophia J. { Child of Timothy H.  
Beth { Child of Timothy H.  
Coleridge { Child of Timothy H.  
Timothy H. { Child of Timothy H.

(Collection amount \$4.00)  
Social appeared out to the heart, my  
sister was the 33 min. about the same  
length was that yesterday  
12 Griffin, H. H. H. & myself ex-  
pected at 3 P.M. had some conversation  
to be made. The meeting  
in the evening. The meeting  
with the same. The meeting

- 7 Rod. Norton preached with some liberty  
from Acts 20. Rod. Father Vanhyning  
A very interesting visit with the old people
- 8 Exhorted at Akron - held class
- 9 Had a talk with Dr. Cole. on points. he is  
about where I was before conversion  
Hawkins. preached from John 11. 7. I was  
staid at Chap. who is now dead. he was  
& said he came to meeting to see the  
works of God. It made him glad  
he could not hear a word but when  
I put made him glad.

10 I dreamed last night of being in  
company with one of the principal  
clerks in our bookstore, whom I asked  
if the agents were pleased with my  
management relative to books.  
After a long pause, manifesting rather  
an unwillingness to proceed, he said  
"They find no fault with your agency but  
they think you don't remember the exact  
words and but the amount of it was"  
uncharitable towards other denominations"

Rod. Copley preached to a few people the subject  
of prayer. Rod. Griffin

11 Visited through the neighborhood preached  
from Heb. 4. One with drew on  
account of a little difficulty.  
Baptist }  
Pitt }  
Martha Moore }

12 Rod. Pickfield, Elmer, Mr. Cranes &  
Hubbard

13 Sabbath. Ten 11th Sabbath School is quite  
flourishing. A Calvinist asked me where  
a certain passage of scripture was to  
be found (Isa. 26. 22) I told him we  
must not understand that as a sincere  
invitation to call for that would destroy  
unconstitutional election - but something  
like the third of the woman who said



to her child if you doubt. he is better  
the bear will catch you" and this went  
on in a pleasant vein of irony. he did  
not know what to make of me and said  
"You believe the man is a free moral agent  
As much as a wagon wheel for when  
it is set a moving it will go. we must  
be careful and not allow men too  
much free agency - If we admit they  
can do different from what they do, we  
give the ground to the Arminians  
I went on to prove that man was no  
more a free agent than a wheel from  
the fact of unconditional perseverance  
If they have free agency & freely choose  
life then conditional election must be  
true & it will not answer to give decrees  
and a man may by negligence & want  
of watchfulness lose <sup>(his case)</sup> religion and then if  
men were free thousands would have no  
hope - Preached with liberty from Wh.  
worketh all things according to the counsel  
of his own will - met clasp & rode tra-  
ger preached on holiness with much  
freedom met clasp & joined by letter  
14 Road Brunswick, Grafton Elgin

- & Elk river at 40 miles - much of  
very bad roads preached at night  
from Rom VII. There is some good  
appearances
- 15 Rome home found my farm  
at Newmarket called
- 16 Regulated matters & preached in  
evening I thought rather dry from  
Ex. I II - }
- 17 Rd James Shuman from Oxford  
Circuit called & settled & paid off  
Mr Blanchard \$100 subscribed for St. Philan-  
thropicist & \$25 -
- 18 Road Elk River in company with Br  
McIntyre - I think we spent the time  
profitably his conversation is highly insua-  
tor - wrote letter Rev. Snider the object  
of which was to invite him to meet & tell  
us what the Pres. do & do not believe signed  
S. McIntyre at his request
- 19 Road Elgin & Rockport staid some  
time at Elgin which made me late  
Peter Alger & Silas Toole were killed  
by lightning in a tavern which I passed  
one was an awful backslider & others  
more backsliders - called at Dr. Richards  
they said it was inconvenient to keep

travellers, there is a tavern ahead,  
went back a little ways & called, they  
said it was difficult, there was a tavern  
ahead, now on a few rods being  
a light, I called and asked if I could  
stay, they said they had no lodging  
I told them I was a soldier & could  
sleep on my great coat on the floor  
They said I should be welcome to  
such fare as they had & slept.

The people insisted I should occupy  
a small children's bed. before retiring  
they requested me to pray. I brought  
I curled up on the little bedstead having  
a thin bunch of feathers under me  
and a piece of a woollen blanket cover  
My wife had covered a sheet given to  
me a cloak which I had with me  
& which came in play.

20 Sabbath Awoke in the night  
by rain falling in my face. My  
clothes in a chair were wetted.  
removed my quarters & slept some  
till morning. Rose at sunrise  
& thanked the Lord for a good  
night's rest. gave my last  
testimony by W. & L. - his name  
John B. Kidney - rode Brooklyn  
Visited & Exhorted S. School  
preached at 4 from Eph. 11 with

some liberty - held class there  
are now 7 in society.  
Preached again at 4 from And ye  
will not come to me that ye might  
have life. It seemed as if I had  
some assistance.

21 Wrote letters Rev. Mr. Richmond  
Sam. Drake & Rev. Mr. Bradstreet  
enclosing to latter 75 for B. Society  
[money in my hands] went to  
Olean, N.Y. - made a new class paper  
met with the Brooklyn F. M. S. Co.

22 Visited several who are sick &  
rode Middleburg preached from  
Labour not for the meat which perishes  
but for that which endureth to life.

23 Rode Strongsville missed the camp  
ground, & rode Columbia. Matt. 23  
34-35 - Class is very low - there is & has  
been for two years a great want of dis-  
cipline.

24 Rode Liverpool made several visits  
calling at a house & engaged in conversa-  
tion with a sceptical man - one who is  
called a universalist - I find the best  
way to confute them is to admit for a  
moment their positions & go along with  
them - therefore - that there is no  
sin in the world &c. preached from  
"He being dead yet speaketh" - Milwaukee,



25 Rising this morning found my  
horse gone & traced him about 3 mi  
& found that in the night about 11  
a man being called to go for the doctor  
took him up - otherwise I know  
not where he might have gone  
Went in company with  
a Methodist from England's Road to  
Brunswick & preached with liberty to MS H  
full of people from Rev H. J. Rod Strong  
ville.

26 Rode Richfield at 10 Baptists, Orpha  
Pisley, Lema Cooley, Lyman Cooley, Orpha  
Cooley, Martin Morton Eben & Maria by  
affiliation & Nancy Cooley & Chas Morris by  
induction - I preached & exhorted Mr. M  
preached from And let every one that name  
the name of Christ depart from iniqui-  
ty. - Tract Society - Confirmed  
Quadrage 26.11 - Br. M & I went to N.  
Oviatt here had a good deal of instruction  
from Br. M.

27 Sabbath breakfast at 8 1/2 A man who  
professes religion & who had been previously  
several times requested admission  
I told him tenderly & reasoned on the  
point, that I could not admit him

Br. M being along Sometime after  
admitted him & told I could not con-  
scientiously - He had a very large  
breakfast - Sec. ad. Baptists Timothy  
B. Conant - Elder preached on Peter's  
fall & repentance - Br. M. Intyre from  
"And they being ignorant of Gods right &c  
He whittled Calvinism all away

Preached at 5 with much assistance &  
comfort from Br. M. & today if you will  
lean his own hands - not your  
hands. prayer meeting pretty good  
hotter & better Br. M. Intyre being invited  
to attend a With Chap - having now  
returned preached - And Jacob's thigh  
was out of joint & he wrestled -  
Several announcements came forward &

28 Rode N.W. &c. to Elders & Grange

29 Made several calls & rode to Guilford, read  
Saints Rest - Preached from "What shall I  
do to be saved?" 13 people came  
one withdrew, one joined, 4 or 5 agreed to  
serve the Lord - I faithfully warned the  
brother who withdrew -

30 Preached at W. Guilford from Heb 10 15  
and rode to Jackson

15  
July 31 Rode Abbeville. Preached in eve from  
Psalm 78 My aunt (a Presb) said "I don't  
know as they will hear you now they have  
Mr. R." (a Methodist preacher who travelled  
two years & located & is prospering as salary  
a complete dandy in appearance) It is my  
opinion he will fall off before many  
years. —

August 6. Wrote to J Emory & B Waughs  
enclosing \$40. rode with Mr Taylor  
to Dover preached from Luke VIII

11 12 — I left my St to attend a  
camp meeting at the request of Mr  
the camp meeting is dropped & D. M.  
substituted —

2 Rode Early to Mr Hattows Sister —  
very much afflicted with a white  
fever. She expected to  
die happy — now better  
to Ebenezer M. H. to Quarterly meeting  
Elder preached from say ye to the  
righteous it shall be well with him those  
the wicked & D. M. Conference  
the Circuit is generally very low — preached  
on benevolence at 3 & the Circuit Tract  
Society held its 3rd annual meeting  
There has been nothing done since I  
left the Ct. A large quantity of tracts  
have been lying idle

3 Sabbath Sacramental lovefeast  
Elder from For Christ hath bled suff-  
ered the just for the unjust &c.  
it being rainy & that M. H. not holding  
half the congregation Mr Ragan  
preached in Barn — I followed  
the Elder from Phil 11/3  
Mr Armstrong at 4 — Exhorted  
several penitents came forward  
one young man began to weep  
while I was ex — which another one  
crying came to him & led him  
away —

4 Rode Bristol, Pocomo & Idells

5 Rode Franks & gave out an apt. wrote —  
preached in eve from the sun that ye may  
obtain

6 Rode Madworth making several visits  
preached from What must I do to be saved  
In eve I advised the sisters to think of  
it & see whether it be consistent to bring  
an offering of funeral or ill to fyde  
on during divine service

7 Noton two were there at the time Mr prayed  
afterward several more came — I know of  
Mr. Taylor

8 Rode M. Bath from 1/2 11 But for  
out: the weather has been very adverse to  
haystack harvesting & farmers are somewhat  
hindered



I rode Richfield - Vis B. S. Payne who  
sick saw for the first time the life of  
Thomson the Botanist doctor - Butler  
Humphrey Widdams & Hall's wrote letter  
Rev A. Hall -

10. Sabbath a rainy day. Preacher from  
"Let us rise up and build" in repair this  
meeting house - one joined side branch  
preached my farewell note. Elmer Wolcott,

11. After Thanksgiving after a previous sermon sometimes  
exhorting, Mr. W. preached farewell from  
Eph. IV 30.

12 Rodd Tickfield Married Mr. Edward Curtis  
to Sister Maria Hubbard - Preached at N W S H  
from ~~the~~ <sup>these</sup> ~~desires~~ are they that are called  
to the marriage supper of the Lamb.

Rode Mr Shailer & I had written the second letter requesting him to avow his sentiments. His answer was he should be at home this evening. I put many questions he evaded & twisted & explained till 12 I finally proposed Does the Spirit of God strive with the nonelut in order that they may be saved? We worked at this 12 hours but getting no proper answer we separated. There were 5 persons besides us present.

13 Roue Brickville Heb. VII 1 one  
same do

14 Road Strongsville in the rain  
encounter with a Calongist - I asked  
him what Chanathun was for the  
monk - He said none unless he  
convert them - That he will not  
to said I - wrote I & F D Long

20% covered - rainy day

15 wrote C. Bradley - camp meeting  
commenced Br. O. Gilmore preached  
from Contend earnestly for the faith  
once delivered to the saints.

16 C. F. Norton related that the tract  
I threw over into his fathers yard  
directed conviction Aug 1826  
Crawford in Morning from Feb 1827  
P. 1827

Dr. Mc Intyre preached a great sermon  
 at ~~last~~ night from I work a work  
 in your days &c. When he began  
 to preach I went round to request  
 people to take seats this morn-  
 ing were on the women's side whom  
 I requested to go to the other side.  
 They refused. The ring leader gave  
 me some insulting language.  
 I asked him his name, Sam Jackson

17  
was his answer - I then took a description  
of him on a piece of paper - and left  
him. While Bro. Dwyer was preaching  
he was seized with a violent sweat  
& finally pain in his stomach & limbs  
I exhorted after Bro. Dwyer with liberty & took  
into view the abominable pleasure of sinners &  
the awful state after death - upon which  
we had a prayer meeting - Just as  
it commenced enquiry was made for  
a doctor - It was said a man was  
dying - I went to him from a  
working & groaning in indescribable  
agony complaining of pain in his  
head stomach and limbs - I felt  
his pulse it was regular - I asked him  
if it was not his mind - he said, no -  
I bled him & left him for a while.  
I heard him say "O that I never was  
born" - & again "I am sorry  
I am sorry" - on being asked what  
he was sorry for he said for having  
disturbed the meeting - at another  
time he said "For being a sinner"  
He sent for Mr. Poe to pray with him  
I came to him, he was calmer when  
they sang - he sent for one that was  
with him - when he came he wept.

Lewis, for that was his name! requested me  
to pray by his side. I did so - by  
degrees he softened down confessed the  
justice of his misery - sought the Lord  
& found relief for body & mind - he  
adored the goodness of God said that  
nothing less would have brought him  
to a sense of his condition than so much  
distress - He said he cannot say half  
so much as I want to. On being asked  
what he wanted to say he replied  
I want to tell the goodness of God.  
His extreme exercises has left him  
very weak. Seeing then Chapman  
thus taken hold of there a general  
awe over the minds of the wicked  
we had had & now we needed no guard  
17 Sabbath Bro. Dwyer. For (Preston  
& Mr. Dwyer again - Calomists on look  
a thorough investigation & sifting,  
Calomists nazed were confounded  
Infidelity stood aghast & saints rejoiced  
18 Sabbath at night -  
18 Last times to day)



19 Baptized 15. Adults viz Syrian Lathin  
Rufia Bayley, Mary Bayley, Mary  
Drilla, Mary McBlond, Eliza Phelps  
Hanna Fairlie, Rebecca Newell, Mary  
Hubert, Lydia, M. Hughes Jane Ryan  
Annabel Phelps, Abigail Phelps, Sally  
McLoon, Betsey Adams. Infants viz  
Addison { Adam & Eliza Perry  
Caroline Adelia { Harris & Sally Reed  
Abigail Lucinda { Robert & Lucretia Carpenter  
Abahel { Solomon & Alta Hancock

16 came forward as converts probably  
a dozen had gone away

17 as sickness still - 10 joined &  
we dismissed Rode Strongsville

20 Visited Ep. R. Columbia from  
1 Jan till 24. One joined (a woman  
who says she was reclaimed from being  
an awful backslider, by a tract & a  
few words I said to her in Marshes  
town last year on 18th Nov 64)  
Baptized John Collier by plunging  
Explained Infant baptism to  
Russell Gilmore a Free will

Baptist Preacher He said he never  
heard it explained before and appeared  
convinced & indeed acknowledges him-  
self so -

21 Liverpool preached from Phil 1:27  
then I found two young converts rode  
Branswick -

22 Preached at the funeral of a child from  
Job 14:14 The father of it is a seamer, the  
mother a joiner they both were much  
affected. Met Chap & joined - bought  
cloth for pantaloons & rode to Medina  
Hamiltons. Mrs. H. was well when I  
was here last now dead & buried  
I might have said that Mr. Cushman  
Youngs is to be buried today in Brooks  
ch. - was in health when I saw  
him -

23 Rode Guilford & Read & Bradley on  
Revival - Dr Griffin exhorter & I followed  
Preached at 2 from Job 14:14 S. School  
Examination - Webster is yet in  
its infancy - Prayers meeting in eve  
today & called at the home of a poor  
family where I left a tract when  
last round. The woman was in  
child bed having taken cold she

requested me to pray with her - I kept  
it in the name of having procured a  
new cloak & sent my great coat  
to the family - which understood  
was hardworking people

24 Sabbath. Lord's feast 82. - One good  
woman was much tried because I  
refused her admittance - she was formerly  
a member in N.Y. & never joined  
here - I told her if she was calculating  
to join soon she would go in - we  
had a good breakfast & I preached  
from Acts 24. 25. I had  
a cold & hoarseness. I preached again  
at 4 from Heb 10. 1 a good time  
a bench full of seekers came for  
ward - some obtained peace  
Baptized Mary Palmer Loring  
Fritz Callet Battles James Shaw  
Prayer meeting in eve - - very  
solemn

25 Rode Br. & David - Parker & Grisman  
Preached from I Pet II 1-4 I & 5 12 4  
Rode Primmer Preached from Phil  
27 two joined -

26 Rode Melhoun & Franks. There was  
once a flourishing society - but now  
very scarce & I preached from  
Rev III 2 3 & 4 Rode Wade worth  
preached with some liberty from  
I Cor XII 13 & 14 - we did (never)  
I have a hoarseness yet - yesterday  
at A.M. Baptized infant

John Wesley { of John & Susan Grisman  
27 Visited Mr. Hulburt. Merinda is sick  
Preached in Norton from I Sam XII 24  
at New Portage in P.M. from Heb. IV 7 -  
We had a powerful time. 6 or 7 mourners  
came to the bench - I joined society -  
I learned that Joel Hall of Charleston  
died here suddenly last Friday - of  
as is supposed a deepsy in the pericardium

28 Rode to & preached in Middlebury from  
Isa IV 6 - at Akron from Luke 9. 40  
ed among you what we shall do  
At Hawkins in eve from Mat 23. 12  
hope some good was done - A hint  
I was informed was made made by  
my saying that if we tried our efforts  
could not change our own heart -  
that if we became moral the depravity  
of our hearts would win in spiritual



pride - they joined in Hawkins' settle-  
ment - One is Mary H. a very interest-  
ing young woman to whom I suppose  
the Lord made my feeble preaching a  
blessing.

29 Rode N. Bath wrote letter to J. E. & B. B.  
preached from 1 Cor XII 13 one joined

30 Dreamed last night that a friend  
told me that Uncle Perry was  
dead.

Rode N. Bath preached from Only fear  
the Lord & serve him in truth &c.

At Richfield preached from Phil I 27.

31 Sabbath Prayer meeting 9 preached

102 from Because I called & ye refused  
to - a very solemn time - Preached my  
farewell from And as he seasoned off  
night coming for temperance & judgment to  
come I felt troubled to - a very swelling  
time at the Close - I stated that I had  
rode since I met my apt. about 3460  
miles preached 250 times baptised 107  
and about 160 into society - about 140  
have been added on the whole -

Love feast at N. When I come to shake  
hands it was indeed a most affecting  
time - I felt as if we should meet at the  
right hand if we never do in this world.

Several who have resisted every thing  
came forward wonderfully affected &  
gave me their hands promising that they  
would from this time forward try to live  
so as to meet me in heaven - Rode

N. Bath

Sept 8 Rode Strongsville sent letter to  
J. M. & B. B. with draft 70  
& 20 bills with order for books

Rode Lamy. Ridgville & Met Br. L. & B.

type we rode Ulyria - Then we found

Mr. Poe sick on his way home to the

funeral of his youngest child -

Heard that Mr. Emerson was sick at West

field - & Mr. Flannell had gone home

sick - Settled with Mr. McHenry &

find I need the first quarter \$7.55

2nd	do	24.31
-----	----	-------

3rd	do	28.83 1/2
-----	----	-----------

4th	do	26.06 3/4
-----	----	-----------

Since

Sept. Rode Home rainy P.M. Rhode has  
a tertian ague though not very hard

3rd regulated affairs many days

4th do visited Mr. Kellogg's with  
Mr. Parishes people

C. B. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 5, 1828-February 10, 1829

FORMAT: Volume #16

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Journal

From Sept 5<sup>th</sup> 1828,  
to Feb 10<sup>th</sup> 1829.

No. XLIII.

65

Sept 5. Wrote with my family to my Sister  
Yonwult On going down the hill the  
S side of the bridge at Andabills she had  
me broke & let the waggow on the horse  
I was in vain to stop him he began  
to kick him down the fore end of the  
waggow I stood by her on her breast  
she was sitting in a chair in the  
front part of the waggow - Mrs S said  
I saw him up to my neck I did not  
stop him I opened a can with my  
pen knife she bled a little but soon  
ceased I carried her to the house  
The Surgeon examined her from  
above that she was not wounded and  
was a long time there in the  
overlook the Shop of Thomas Jones  
he said that I could see the wound in  
the evening but in the morning it would  
be a place - There was no swelling  
but in the night I am very pale  
and I am very weak I looked at the  
wound again and it was very red and  
swollen I went to bed in the  
evening and slept very well



leaving Mrs. S. to take care of Rhoda<sup>3</sup>  
In consequence of this providence  
I left city apt. 15. preach. & tomorrow  
Read J. Thomson's Narrative & wrote  
Rev. S. J. Prudstreet Sec. W. R. B. C.  
Sabbath. preached at Academy from  
Rev III 2. 3. & 4. Met the class a Uni-  
versalist woman staid in. She said  
"she enjoyed peace most of the time"  
he was not certain but had an evidence  
that satisfied her. I go to the scripture  
on the witness of the Spirit, Put my horn  
before the waggon & with Erastus started  
for Newalk. The horse soon saw  
all efforts to stop him were fruitless  
Erastus jumped out I reined him up  
squeal against the fence - the har-  
ness had broke I took him & around  
I rode on while he was running  
the waggon wheels passed over a  
log which threw us out of our chairs  
It sprained my knee in about 20  
minutes I got it to work right  
preach. at Court house with liberty  
& soon Again he limiteth a cart  
saying to Helmy & Br Jacob  
(Myers a stranger came into the

took when about half way through  
 my sermon when I requested a  
 short notice so well I made an  
 apt for him & he preached in the  
 evening I am I am X<sup>th</sup> 24  
 8 It is a little of his kick but this  
 morning has the ague so that we  
 could not move. He has made  
 with Brothers to New Haven the letter  
 & talked 1/2 part  
 "till each with other pleased & both to  
 while in our age we differ in what  
 found. Mother & family all well. him leave  
 9 Walked to Br. M. J. J. where we made  
 a plan of Ct. so first that the increase  
 on the 12th is 176. walked home. settled  
 with G. about his estate.  
 10 Home. Nowalk. settled with agent of  
 Dr. Gardner. settled with Dr. Brighten.  
 while then I sprained my knee again  
 by a little out my motion to my  
 knee. I cannot describe it. I  
 kept in at home. I  
 said in the morning to me in  
 form. I had liberty. I came of  
 I am alone. I was  
 11 Wrote a letter 18912. Nowalk.  
 was given to me. I went to  
 at the 12th.

12 My knee is still very lame & I can  
ride. but I walk with much difficul-  
ty. Rode 13<sup>th</sup> Newark. Br. H. Adams,  
I steamed my knee over worn out  
read Davis's Sermon on Judgement  
over Mansfield. preached in fear from  
acquaintance now thyself with him &c.

13 Rode Newark via Millville Sister P.  
Sutton has a consumption - called at a  
house where I sold some tracts last  
year & after some conversation I  
learned that a young woman was  
rejuvenated by reading one (No 42) &  
now enjoys & rejoices. at Br. Bury's  
some conversation on Ch. Perfec. by  
Sister Curtis.

14 Sabbath Br. Poe preached from Not by  
works of righteousness which we have done  
&c at the close of his sermon he spoke  
with some effect. Mrs. McKinney wife  
of a Presbyterian Ch. member was buried  
at 2. Preached in eve from Mat

XXII 12. Br. Poe exhorted with liberty &  
Br. Brainerd closed - The Methodists  
are but half way over here Clap low  
15 This day being one to my 29<sup>th</sup> year  
O how swiftly does time move on &  
how pleasantly too since I began  
to travel - I feel in some  
measure my unworthiness to be

a steward of the mysteries of God

O Lord make me more devoted  
more deeply pious & prepare me  
to spend my dying hours in praise  
to thee O Father & Father of Jesus

Christ & Father of the Holy Spirit. It has been  
quite sickly in some parts of this country.

How important it is to be prepared for Death

I have enjoyed my mind well today

It seems to me that I would rather die to-  
day than live to backslide or be useless -

We felt in company with Br. Wilson at

Newark - Newark is beautifully sit-  
uated near the Canal now making

16 Rode Thornville, Lancaster & onward  
enquiring for Methodists, here comes  
a man said the householder who can  
tell you all about. They directed us to  
a clap net (two miles off this road  
from which there was a narrow cut to  
Chillicothe) - who they said had plenty  
& were abundantly able to help us  
and we went on & eventually found  
the net in 3 1/2 miles over a pretty poor  
country. the man a poor & old  
Br. Brainerd being sick we made  
shift to have him & Br. Wilson  
to stay the rest of us came home



to another poor Methodist, who very  
ardently pressed us to stay all night  
We were all destined to one bed (3 of us)  
but my knee being lame I begged  
off & took the floor till morning  
when we started the man of whom  
we enquired said he was a covenant  
& firmly believed Calvinism  
I asked him if God foreordained  
whatsoever comes to pass? yes  
Is it the will of God that what he  
foreordained should come to pass?  
yes. Is it wrong for a person to  
do the will of God? Yes & I can  
prove it. I gave him A Dialogue  
between a P. & his friend" he lent  
me a semi-villous letter by a  
Mr McKimney against Christian  
persecution. We all concluded we  
were directed off to put a track upon  
us  
17 Rode Tarkenton, Kingston Potters  
Carron & Chillicothe. Stationed  
with Mr. S. W. Chaudley having Mr Gilman  
for room mate - Br Boston preached  
from Rom X & Br Finley exhorted with  
power -

18 Conference commenced Bishop Roberts  
presided. Voted to sit from 8 till 22 - 5.

19 The subject of Freemasonry produced  
some little excitement

20 The candidates were admitted into  
full communion - in P.M. Miss  
Society met, & adjourned to Tuesday  
wrote for Mr McMahon

21 Sabbath Lovefeast at 8 a good one  
I rose to speak & then being an the  
up I sat down & neglecting to rise  
immediately at I lost the oppor  
tunity. I felt wretched in lovefeast  
Bishop Roberts preached an excellent  
sermon & ordained deacons

Br. Christy preached at 3 & the Bishop  
& elders ordained Elders

At night I went to African Meet  
ing & exhorted at Br Delany  
12 or 15 came forward to seek the  
Lord - I afterwards came to the  
Methodist Church & found perhaps  
35 down at the altar to be prayed for

22 Preached a funeral of Eleanor Lucas  
2 miles from town from Prepare to  
meet thy God" The deceased it was  
stated was a perfect idiot - The company  
were solemn & affected & I trust some

divine impressions were made. Today  
the famous radical question came up  
by appeal of some who were expelled.  
The conference were nearly unanim-  
ous & confirmed their expulsion.

23 Br. Quinn preached the funeral of  
Bishop George at 12. The preaching  
walked in procession & was <sup>a solemn &</sup> an inter-  
esting sight. The discourse was im-  
pressive & pathetic. In the evening  
the missionary society were meeting.  
Bro. Finley, Dr. Young, Bigelow & McK-  
spoke. Then Br. Flick, an Indian  
Chief addressed the congregation. Then  
Br. Walker the interpreter. Br.  
Durbin closed by asking the collection  
which amounted \$667. Whole amount \$924

24 Today James B. Austin <sup>aged</sup> 22 Thomas  
Thompson 28 Jas. W. Finley 21 Thomas Symmes  
26, Geo. Huffman 57 (German), Joseph  
Hill 20, John Dolby 20, Wm. Hall 21  
Jos. M. Trimble 21, Henry Webster 20  
Nathan Emory readmitted Leonard Gurley  
22 Henry Lullar 19 Alvin Killings 22  
David Cadwallader 40 (Wich.) James  
Wilson 40 were admitted.

25 An apt was made for preaching &

no further apt. The Committee  
called for volunteers several were  
asked but were not prepared I went  
& preached from Mark 16 14 15.

Conference over at 4 past One  
An apt to Mansfield with Dr. Dyer  
Rufel Bigelow & E. Ross 19 miles

26 Rode 51 to Father Goff's.

27 Rode via Vernon, Friedrichs,  
Belleville to Mansfield.

28 Sabbath Preached from For I desire  
to know anything  
and you have Jesus Christ  
and have sacrificed in the Application  
I related my experience in my former  
John 3:16 washing death } Baptism a gift

29 Looked about for a house & rode  
to Br. Quarks N. Haven & home  
found Rhoda well of her aunts & all  
family well. Dea. Cary died since  
I left home. Several are sick in the  
neighborhood of the Mills.

30 Center New H.

Oct 1 No work made several statements  
presented in court at Acad from  
Amos TV. 17.

2 Several goods sold generally at fair  
prices.

3 Packed up things into letters W. S. B.



Heard of death of Silver in Brownville  
on Thursday - He died in Seneca  
last month.

4 Packed up things: wrote T. M. Skinner  
5 Sabbath My mind has been hur-  
ried with business for several days  
but at times I have felt sweet peace  
My goods are principally packed up  
ready for a start tomorrow. I am  
naturally led to inquire: for what is  
it I am going to leave horses & lands  
going but as it were not knowing  
whether I go; nor whether I shall ever  
return - I feel a confidence in God.  
I trust I am in the path of duty.  
I have endeavored for near five  
years to follow the leadings of  
Providence and I have found it the  
path of safety I feel waned from  
the world in a great degree.

Preached at Acad. with some liberty from  
"Watch ye; stand fast in the faith: quit you  
like men be strong" Clap meeting lively  
Again in eve with much assistance  
from Acts XXIV 25 - The house was well  
filled and the people were very atten-  
-tive many wept. This P.M. I felt

a strong impression to visit Capt B's  
family - I did so & had an excellent  
opportunity to impress the importance  
of religion upon them - they all wept  
I trust some good was done - A. said  
she would serve the Lord if she could  
Pray the Lord to help you said I. I can't  
pray said she -

6 Loaded up a two horse waggon & the  
family and a box of bedding in a one horse  
waggon - Arrived Father Palmer's - enjoyed  
my mind well this P.M.

7 Drove to Mansfield - The house I expected  
to occupy is filled - The Elder is coming  
to town has engaged a morning house &  
left word I can have part & so I am  
unsettled till he comes. Stop with Mr  
Camp whose family is very kind  
& rode out to Mr Dixons after looking  
about & attending to such things as I  
could.

I pray a meeting in eve - my  
mind unsettled -

10 charmed house for elder - who has  
not yet arrived - H. H.

11 Just as I had prepared to go to my

appointment the Elder came with his family. He said we might occupy a part of the house barn & cellar. He chose the west part & left the front room for us. we moved our things up from Br Hoopers

12 Sabbath Rodd Vermillion preached with much satisfaction from 1 Cor 2. clasp. several are under conviction & prospects are pretty good. At 3 at Ford from Isa. 5. 6. liberty - met clasp.

13 rode home. repaired stable &c

14 we have now got our things put up and are comfortably seated before our own fire - We are both kept - my knee is quite lame yet - to day I voted at the election while going to the P.C. I saw a most disgusting scene of quarantining

15 Rode to Dixons & J. George's & preached to a few from Luke 12 therefore how ye fear no clasp here In eve I had a long talk with a seceder who appeared pretty much convinced -

16 Rode Canberr. Preached from Mat 20. Met clasp - rode home - a good prayer meeting

17 made sink &c. &c.

18 Rode Taylor's M.H. preached on the Beatitudes with much satisfaction. came home with Br Crockett. Br A. Young & his wife came in & spent the evening - we conversed principally on Infant Baptism in which I took a pretty general view of the proofs of it

19 Sabbath Rode Bellville Sister Poppleton died about half past one last night - a most triumphant death. Sister Rigby says she has witnessed many deaths but never one so completely triumphant. Preached from Mt 17. The children appear to have never been governed & made considerable noise. Baptized by immersion Mary Jane Palmer the young lady mentioned Sept 13. in eve an associate Reformed man came in with whom I had a talk. Our conversation was brought to a close by my insisting on the question Does the Spirit strive with the sinner in order that they may be saved. 20 Preached funeral sermon of Sis. Parthena Poppleton wife Rev Sam Poppleton aged 28 from Rev. 21. 13. A large concourse attended - rode Mansfield. 21 finished putting up sink & some other



conveniences. Last eve & also this eve  
spent in discussing the subject of a  
dist. Sabbath S. School society. Mr. Hany  
was with us this evening.

- 23 getting wood, repairing &c.  
24 Prayer meeting very good.  
24 Preached in eve from Eph. vi 18  
Elder Exhorted powerfully.  
25 Elder preached to commence our two day  
meeting from Luke ~~xxiv. 2~~ Mat. 28  
1-8. Preached from Mat. 20. 12.  
Bill exhorted with life & power. wrote to  
J. Emory & B. Waugh enclosing 24.12¢ In  
eve read L. & S. - Address on the subject  
of a Fund toward printing & circulating  
Tracts, SS books & Bibles. Withdrew the letter  
from P. & added ten dollars towards the  
fund.

- 26 Love feast - Sabbath middling good  
Elder preached from Luke xxiv. 2. a good  
discourse the house was filled & many  
went away. I joined in love feast.  
Preached day in eve from Rev. II 19  
Several businesses came forward &  
some convictions appeared deep.  
27 Rode Bonwells from But one thing  
is needful <sup>Baptists. S. S. & W. S. & M. S.</sup> - heavy shower  
28 wrote A. J. P. - rode Gurneys

no apt to being out preached in eve  
from What meanest thou & sleep  
arise. Call upon thy God &c.  
middling good season met class

- 29 Wrote S. W. Jackson & Mrs. Beach  
Vernon & Justin Woodworth  
Mansfield. Preached from the  
at S. & K. R. S.  
Beatitude. met class rode W. & D. Wiers  
Before meeting I had a long talk with  
a sister upon Infant Baptism. The  
Baptists have been in here since the  
preachers left for Conference & one  
of our members has been under the  
water.

- 30 At Arkley, M. H. preached from King <sup>21-</sup>  
in eve prayer meeting on the dull  
107 members in this class.

- 31 Preached at Smith near Union town  
from "Keep yourselves in the love  
of God" rode Mansfield. A very  
great stir prevailing on the  
subject of the Presidential Election  
I concluded it to be my duty to give  
my vote - which was for S. Adams -

Br. Dixon was with us & several friends  
The Bible Society is heart with joy  
Took. Rode towards apt at Invermiller on  
the train.

2. Sabbath preached from 1 Cor 12:2  
one joined - In eve at Invermiller  
from "Strive to enter in at the strait  
gate" with some liberty

3 Rode Mr. Warners no apt. being out in  
formation was sent and in conference from  
"Seek ye the Lord while he may be found"

4 Rode early in morn to Moorhead. Here I  
saw a young woman who when I rode here  
was convicted but did not obtain religion  
by refusing to throw away the friendship  
of a wicked young man - She then asked  
my advice. I remember to have told her  
there was no dependence to be placed  
upon wicked young men - She was  
now in town prosecuting a suit for a  
breach of promise of marriage. I  
really pity her case. Her sisters stand  
firm. I preached on school lands  
for a company in a house where the  
woman is low with the consumption  
from "To die is gain" Br. Barnes baptized  
her and administered the Sacrament  
Several sinners wept much. She  
joined. (Polly McChesney) in eve  
prayer meeting at Mr. Parris his dau

ghter is low with a cough.

5 At Eldmans exhorted. finished  
reading Hale Hist of the. recd a very  
interesting letter from M. S. Beach  
I learn that three of my agnates have  
expressed indignation in <sup>the conference from Ithaca</sup> ~~the conference~~ <sup>Nov 23</sup>

6 Preached at Chilcoat from "Search the Scrip-  
tures" Br. Dixon came - one joined  
Elder passed toward his 2 Mo. He has  
lost his horse - gave 1/2 - rode to Mans-  
field - found I had left my writings  
journal &c at Chilcoat. (Nov 14. 18)

7 Chopped wood &c In eve preached from Mark  
8 Br. Dixons friends coming to see him  
we changed &

9 Sabbath preached at Caribou for Br  
D. from Rev 18 In eve at Mansfield  
from Rom 8:1.

10 Reading Watson Thes. Inst.

11 Preached at Chines from Isa 14:6. & rode  
13. Remarks.

12 Preached Geo M. Laughlin's from "For  
Lions sake I will not hold my peace &c"

13. At George from Heb 14:7

14. Am much pleased with Watsons Inst.  
In eve two young <sup>persons</sup> called to converse.

15 At Taylors Mill from Ps CXIX 34 -

It is now four years since I drank a  
cup of strong tea or coffee. Rode to

Nov 23. 4. 2. 18 for Invermiller + Br. Dixon in 3



Lexington. Hearing there was to be preaching  
in we stopped - Mr Snyder (for that was  
his name) an Abolitionist or Unitarian. With  
preacher requested me to preach as he  
could not in English - I did so with much  
satisfaction from "Search the Scriptures".  
The people here are mostly deists & uni-  
versalists - I said with a Unitarian Elder  
he began to argue by finding fault with  
Br Goff for denying that a person was  
regenerated before repentance. I quoted  
Rom 10:5 & we had an interesting talk.  
He said he believed there were the smallest  
infants in hell as well as largest adults.  
he invited me to call again.

15 Sabbath Preached at Belleville from Rom  
10:4,5 - In eve from Ps 117

17 Rode home - This week is my best work.

18 Got wood

19 Preached in eve at Hupps from 11 Sam XIV 14.  
It is a new place 4 1/2 miles south of town

20 Prayer meeting in eve

21 Preached in eve on the "Stony ground" hearer

22 Rode to & preached at Pittsburg from 1 John 2  
It was a tedious snowy day - returned

23 Sabbath Met 9 o'clock Clap preached  
from Mat 5:20 and dis met Clap  
in eve from "Today if 6"

24 Preached at Convent from Rom 10:4,5

Married Mr James Morrison to Sister  
Ruth & Billings - Rode Newville &  
preached to a few from "But one thing is needful"  
a Campbellite staid & discoursed with me.  
I think he had his eyes somewhat opened.  
There was formerly a large Clap but is  
now entirely broken up - As near as  
I can learn it was made up of bad & good  
& no discipline being administered (Was  
Br. M. F. type hardly ever known to use any?)  
Methodism soon became loathsome

25 When I came to Swinn's I found the  
people were expecting me to preach on  
the subject of baptism, from an expression  
I incidentally made when I was here before.  
I retired & prayed & preached two hours &  
a quarter from Mat XXIII 19, 20 - A good  
spirit appeared to persuade speaker & hearer  
a woman came weeping to bid me fare-  
well & promised to serve the Lord  
rod. J. G. Hunt. Read Intro. to Christianity

26 Preached from Mat. V. 20. May is Synod  
In eve at Hendrixson & H. from What must  
I do to be saved? Baj. Geo. W. { Hendrixson

27 Rode to Lake Superior from Rom 10:4,5  
and read discipline

In Jerusalem in eve from "Prayer without  
Ceasing" with some freedom 12

28 Rode Smiths from Mat V &

In eve at Ashland formerly called Union  
town from Mat V &

29 Quarterly Meeting commenced by  
a sermon from Eldon and And now  
little children abide in him &c

In Conference I brought forward a  
resolution to recommend the formation  
of a District S. S. Society with a Con  
after some discussion a Committee  
of 5 were appointed (R. B. H. C. A. H.

H. B. & S. B. J. to draft a Con & circulate it

30 Sabbath Lovefeast one joined The  
Eldon keeps things according to order

31 One little Lorenzo would have been  
8 yrs old had he lived rode Warner  
rode Wooster in eve from "Prayer without  
Ceasing"

2 Rode School lands from Mat V & 28  
read dis. rode Father Chancy an old  
friend in Wayne Co. V. 7-0

3 Preached at Helman's from Luke V 17  
met day & rode home 22m. dark  
my way twice my horse did not  
keep the road - It was dark.

4 Made Cons. of Portland Dist S. S. Society  
Prayer meeting in eve

5 Obtained 177 to S. S. Society - Preached  
from "Thou art good ground hearers"

6 Rode Pittengers & Tords, have a bad cold

7 Sabbath <sup>at Vespillion</sup> Preached to a house full (many  
went away) from Matt 18, in Pile  
at Tords from II Cor V 17-

8 visited several families & rode toward  
apt. Staid at Orinda Foulks - have  
lately read down on Div & Satone of Quid  
(a masterly performance) - Parental  
affection - Clarke on Sal. by Faith.

Finished letter James Sheldon Vernon

9 Preached to 5 persons from I Pet II 6  
rode Br Ruarks read Nov & Dec nos  
of North Mag. wrote to my brother

10 Rode McLaughlin's Preached from  
Isa 64, 6 - In eve from Strive to

enter in. at the Strait gate at Dubois  
had f. e. down at both places. Nov 25

11 Sat up with a "baptist till One  
last night rode a blind way so  
times by the same 8m to P. George  
Preached from Eph I 11. After preached a  
man attacked me with Calvinism I talked  
until it was very evident he was dishonest



I told him, logic had no remedy for dishonesty or obstinacy - after conspiring him several times - I suspect his<sup>3</sup> is a universalist. rode home - prayer met in eve.

12 Preached at Carthage from "Pray without ceasing" There are a few only who come out & they are cold. After meeting I learned that that the best of us not pray in his family - Rode home. Heard Rev. Mr. Barr preaching in Presby. house from "The Redemption of their soul is precious & it ceaseth for ever" He was begging for the Gen. Assembly to send Pres. Missionaries to Ohio. Made counts for S. in Sharon.

13 Rode to & preached at Bellsville from "Pray without ceasing" with liberty; a backslider was awakened, staid in Ch. rode to Lexington preached to a large and very attentive assembly from "Because the carnal mind is enmity against God" After the meeting was dismissed many hung round eager for tracts. I left some staid with Mr. Langworthy who has renounced Universalism & I think is seeking the Lord. 14 Sabbath It is now five years since I joined the Church and I never have regretted it not for a minute preached at Taylors M H at

night from Act 157 - in the day I explained Act for two hours one joined 15 home wrote Cons for S. in this place & obtained subscriptions In eve visited Mr. Camps 3 Mrs. Ladis were there one of whom is a backslider now under a new name - Jane Carverthus agreed to seek the Lord & I to pray for her 16 Wrote letter L Bivins rode to McDermott (after circulating proposals for S. found several under conviction in the town, preached from Acts VII 30 was quite unwell 17 Home visited. The Dist. min. is quite fearful lest our school should be sectarian I have obtained permission for 143 scholars but I suppose they will not all attend rode Hupps preached from Sat V 6 my cold is afflictive - I had some liberty Six young women agreed to seek the Lord. I took their names & agreed to pray for them - Home 18 Rhoda is five years old. made several visits - Prayer meeting in eve. after which I called at J. B. Dags - Mrs. D. had invited me to call & I had sent the apt. & a black lady who was there soon after her husband, also came I had but little freedom in conversation. all seemed to wait for me to talk.

On my asking the Poor man - how long he  
had enjoyed religion - he replied "he did  
not know as he ever did" had been a pro-  
fessor some time - but still hoped he had  
remained on the witness of the Spirit. I pro-  
posed prayer - in which I had great liberty  
and was much affected.

19 In eve preached to a house full from  
Mt. 28 14 Mansfield Branch S. Society  
organizing.

20 Rode Pittengers & preached from Bananfigton  
the class is very low in religion  
Messengers I met at my house

21 At 9 the Sabbath School opened: there  
were between 90 & 100 children. 14 teachers  
present - At 12 Preached from 1 Cor 11  
with liberty - met Country class - in  
eve a good prayer meeting - met town  
class - a great many staid in & joined

22 Rode Goumells & preached from Mt  
5 20 - A very sensible young woman  
is converted whose parents refuse her to  
join - rode Newville preached  
in a cold house to a multitude  
(myself being hoarse) from Isa. 40.6  
one young man (David Heron) behaved  
readily - read duties - proposed  
a Sabbath School

23 rode Quinn's Preached freely from 1 Cor

12 Baptized Joseph Quinn. David Quinn  
Elizabeth Hare & Pamela Hare by pouring  
My discourse on Baptism has made a great  
noise & I hope has done some good - staid

at Mr. Studly's: His daughter being in a back-  
sliding state & good to serve the Lord

24 Rode Kintz the sister (married by the  
baptists has come back says she has  
enjoyed no peace since she left us  
Preached at Shivers Mt from Gal 3.1

wrote letter to Aunt Smith Hubbard  
Exhorted in eve at Riv. Jack man

25 Christmas Rode L. Ingmann  
Preached from "And ye will not come to  
me that ye may have life" A blessed  
season - I requested those who would agree  
from this time forward to give the Lords  
to sin - All but 3 or 4 were in the house

I gave me their names to have me pray  
for them - At Jeromeville at 3 o'clock  
Mr. Daniel Ridgely to Sister Sarah Jane  
Ingmann - Preached at night from  
"Blessed are they which are called to the  
marriage supper of the Lamb."

26 Rode Mr. Markers & preached from 1 Thos  
5.17 - Last night baptized

Geo. Ward { Geo. M. } & Basford  
Anora }





from H Cor V 26 - house full & attended 10  
7th Read M<sup>c</sup>Laughlin from John XIV 23  
In eve from search the Scriptures at Gambler  
St. Capt Wilson & his wife agreed to seek  
religion by obeying every impression of the  
Holy Spirit - He was once a professed mini-  
-stration -

8 L. black also agreed to seek the Lord  
ode Mansfield - I leave the Pres-  
min - has been as busy as a bee  
many people's minds are prejudiced as  
clap netting - over some - prayer  
meet in evening -

9 Vis some - ode Lexington vis some - preached  
in eve from Eph I 8 - It very cold - house 12  
uncomfortable - talked with Pres. & Knickerbocker

10 Sold some books obtained I fear to take  
the C & S - ode Taylor's Mt. - Br  
Camp began the meeting by giving out  
The hath done what she could - He got  
brushed sat down called on me & I  
had good liberty on it - Organised  
S. S. Society - In eve preached from  
How long shall ye believe two opin-  
ions - Br Bell exhorted - several  
Mrs. women - there were converted  
Glory be to God. One of the converts  
fell - was carried to a house after meeting  
& remained helpless a long time  
11 Sabbath Love feast at 4 past nine

On account of the extreme cold I waited  
till ten - & then closed the door - It was  
burst in while we were singing the even-  
ing hymn on our knees - I rose &  
stepped to the door & guest those who  
burst it out - I learned they were offend-  
ers - We had an excellent love feast  
An old Father remarked it was the  
best he had ever enjoyed - I joined  
Preached at 12 from And they that  
were ready went in with him to the  
marriage & the door was shut -

Baptism Lydia Cook & Elizabeth Cook  
(the daughter) and

Caleb & Orange &  
Jehina Strong

Joseph & Isaac &  
Rachel Parsons

we had a large congregation & good atten-  
tion

In eve Mr. Camp preached from Job XXII 21  
Exhorted & called for sinners Several  
came forward & one was converted

12 After vis. two families came home  
cut wood - rec'd an interesting letter from  
M<sup>s</sup>. Bink - Meeting of S. S. Teachers - interest-  
ing

13 Visited in eve preached at M<sup>c</sup>Donnell's from  
Eph I 11 "Love of Calvinism" as Abbot says  
& came forward to be prayed for two professed



to find a friend.  
14 rode home visited Mrs. A. T. & told her  
to ask the Lord. Called at Mr. D. since his  
wife has been converted the Pres. has  
been busy there - Rode with Eliza south  
He preached from But ye who were sometime  
far off are &c Exhorting / saying something  
one of the members when I was here, has ob-  
tained religion now are seeking  
Jealousy increasing  
15 visited Mrs. Day at her request - I found  
her mind had been almost distracted but  
was now settled - said she felt drawn to the  
Methodists - viz - E. Potter she has had  
some trials, the Presbyterians are trying  
their best to keep her from M. meetings  
I told her rather plainly my opinion  
good prayer meeting in (see)  
16 wrote to Brook agents - ascertained that my  
talk had a good effect upon E. P.  
Met bible class gave out - What are the consequen-  
ces of being without true faith in Christ.  
I hear the Pres. aim is to have one a bible C.  
There is the most determined opposition to Methodism  
in this place -  
17 Rode to and preached at - Pittingus from  
II Cor II. 11. preached at Jos. Browns with  
liberty among Universalists Swedenborgians  
& from And grieve not the Holy Spirit  
of God &c rode home

18 Sabbath School at 9 120 scholars present  
Preached to youth from Eccl XII 1 some liberty  
met country club 3 joined. Mr. Bigelow  
preached a good sermon from Benj then  
made free from sin we have your front  
into shallness and the end everlasting life  
There was a very crowded house - met town  
club & joined - several more come for-  
ward to be prayed for. On the whole it is  
thought prospects more were better in  
this place.

19 visited several families & 13 19 is much con-  
victed. rode Cornells from Luke XII. 24  
rode Newville from The wicked shall be  
turned into hell &c - preached with all my  
might. The Devil got stirred up  
a number slanders <sup>my escape in</sup> fastened the door  
when coming in began to be  
unhappy & I requested all who were  
calculating on withdrawing to do  
it now & they went. A great many  
staid round the house - staid with  
N. Wallis.

20 Preached at Lwinum from Rom X. 10. one  
joined - in eve wrote letters Rev James Wilson  
Rev J. McMahon - Wd O. Pinyly A. C. Viall &  
the Youth's club in Rockfale -

21 Rode Thruers M. H. preached with some earnest-  
ness from Prov XIV 31 at Stephen Smiths, where  
I stopped a messenger came for me to come  
home - My mind at peace. A calm confi-  
dence in God - reached home about

dark. Mrs. S. sick. A few minutes after  
22 twelve she gave birth to a fine large  
son. My emotions were indescribable.  
An immortal spirit brought into the  
world! A son, in answer to prayer. A son  
already promised to the Lord; to be trained  
up for Him. Our responsibility increased.  
Never did I view the birth of a child in  
such a light before. My prayer was that  
it might live before Thee. Lord preserve his  
life if it is thy will; make him an able min-  
ister of the New Testament that when his father  
is hushed in death, he may more suc-  
cessfully blow the trumpet of Salvation in  
the name of Jesus.

Wrote letter to L. Hall made several  
visits. found a woman who was much  
awakened by the Elden's sermon on New Year  
prayer meeting in eve.

23 Sunday rode to Rudst & back - preached in  
eve from Eph 18 30 hope some impression was  
made. After meeting I went up to the Court  
house where was a public debate on this  
question Is the S. Institution a good one  
Being requested by the head speaker on the  
Aff. I spoke - The opponents were a few  
Christians & one Union member. The  
same I parted from his neighbor when  
fighting when I first came in town  
Some opposed the institution on the

ground 'twas a breach of the Sabbath  
Some there was danger of error being  
instilled in their minds & some left it  
should become an engine in the hands  
of designing men.

24 Mrs. S. is not as well today. The friends  
are getting Mr. B. & myself good. Rode  
to Cox's called & warmed & left trails. at  
one place I found a man who was  
calculating on travelling tomorrow  
I exhorted him.

25 Sabbath Preached at Eckley 1st from  
We are not ignorant of his devices. In  
clap I fastened the door. Many having  
usually run out & in we had a good  
clap too. In eve at Sevensville in the  
Pres. Mt. from Eph 18 30. The Min & many  
members were present - in clap I joined  
& I took 3<sup>rd</sup> sub to S. School

26 At L. Singmaster from "If any man be  
in Christ he is a new creature" I joined  
rode to Woodstock. Spent prayer meeting. very  
good

27 Lectured to the teachers of the S. School &  
recommended some improvements  
which they appeared pleased with.

28 rode P.M. preached from Mk 11 18  
day time. The fact is about here is  
a number of members that lay the  
whole strips of religion on feelings  
& if they "feel" well though they never



19

raise a finger to build up the cause  
of God, or even pay their own preacher  
they conclude they are high in the favor  
of God. Some murmured after meeting  
Baptist William Waller { Hardwick & Strong

28 Rode Vansodale & preached from Mark  
1 15-met chap rode Helmsdale, from Rome  
W. 22 met chap. some others said

29 Rode Chilcotes preached from "Pray" & rode  
home. family quite smart. There is  
a great excitement here occasioned by  
the propositions of an agent of Amer. S. S.  
30 visited, Bible Chap in evng. gave out  
Is it possible for every sinner to be saved  
thru faith in Christ.

31 Rode Normanton. Mr Dixon is sick  
Feb 1<sup>st</sup> Sabbath Preached at Ford from Eph. 5. 30  
met chap & rode to Mansfield & preached  
in eve for Mr Dixon from John 8. 12  
good chap several are seeking who  
to start

2 Rode Cornwallis for B. D. & preached to a  
few from Ps. 138. 8, in eve wrote  
J. E. & Blum. J. Ramee, J. C. Follen  
J. Elliott

3 There is a great excitement on the  
subject of the S. S. Looked over a few  
documents on the subject. This eve an  
adjourned meeting of the citizens to form  
a S. S. ant to A. S. S. Union. An agent  
has been round. Union! Union! is

the cry - E. Hedges in the Chair

After the object of the meeting was  
proposed - This Resolution was made  
& seconded. That is expedient to form  
a S. S. ant. to Amer. S. S. Union

Esq. Stewart spoke against it as  
unnecessary - for we had a S. S.  
impolitic for 'twas a good one  
unfair &c. I requested they would  
make it a matter of courtesy but  
try the question on its own merits

Rev. Mr. Norstand spoke in favor of  
the motion, feebly, I thought. As yet  
no explanation having been made  
of the merits of the A. S. S. Union, I  
took the floor stated the distinct fea-  
tures of each - stated my reasons for  
opposing the A. S. S. Union as a  
Christian - a Methodist & a lover  
of civil & religious liberty - adverted  
to the employment of agents with  
large salaries - the danger from  
an amalgamation &c. - Mr. R. followed  
& the question being taken a large  
majority were against, & adjourned  
The man was so well pleased that  
he left 18 for our S. S. Redd letters  
by Mr. Bigelow from L. Curly & J. P. Hodge

Exhort to fingers to build up the cause of  
God, or even pay their preacher, they  
conclude they are right in the favor of  
God. I heard after meeting that some  
thought it was a call for quarterly  
Feb. 4<sup>th</sup>. Rod. McLaughlin preached  
from "Returning the time" met  
clap - In eve at M from Mark 10:14-15  
with good liberty & after meeting explained  
the S.S. system - Staid with a respected  
universalist. They are softening down in  
this place -

5 Rode home. Had several talks up town  
on the S.S. subject. Mr. Russell came  
& he preached from Draw nigh to God &  
He will draw nigh to you.

6 Preached at Carthage from Eph 16 - some  
visited some.

7 Rode Wellsville preached from Mark 10:14-15  
met clap - The backslider & his wife. Men-  
tioned Swanks since, joined. They are  
reclaimed - The Mith. started a S.S. & others  
came in & while some of them hung back,  
they agreed to buy Amos. S. L. Brooks  
rode Lexington - preached with great  
liberty from Eph 30. Prospects are  
excellent - Br. Grainger

8 Sabbath S.S. in session - gave some

a voice & directions & assisted in  
regulating the School - preached at  
12<sup>th</sup> from "For we are not ignorant of  
his devices" one joined - Rode Wellsville  
& married at night Br. Samuel Popple-  
ton to Miss Julia Ann Smith - She appears  
serious but is not a professor of religion.  
It was a solemn time -

9 Rode home - distributed tracts & books on way  
In eve an agent of A.S. Union preached at  
Our M.H. after which another agent read  
the letter of - & book S.S. English & others  
to 6 & 8 on the subject & made some  
statements designed to counteract the  
impression of my speech last Tuesday  
eve.

10 wrote to J. & B. Waight sent \$12.90 &  
ordered books - preached at McDermott  
from 1<sup>st</sup> Cor 30. Six joined Baptized.  
Mary Ann Wallis adult -

Wm. Wilson an orphan

Jane

Mary Ann

Eliza

Wm & Harriet Wallis

Rachel Jane Stanley } orphan by James & Dora

Prospects are pretty good here

Wm. B. Sheldox



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal February 11, 1829-June 15, 1829

FORMAT: Volume #17

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal

From February 11<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1829  
To June 15<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1829

No. XLV.



Wednesday Feb 10<sup>th</sup> 1829 Mansfield <sup>2</sup>

Having agreed to meet Bible class Mr Camp  
filled my apt South of town. As I returned  
from M.D. this morning I had a talk  
with a R. Catholic I lent him Dr G on Sat. by 5  
12 Bibles book concern with Elden. In our prayer  
meet. vis.

13 Elden preached in eve. with Conf. Dist Society

14 I commenced by Mr Harard preaching  
from They that wait on the Lord &c

The Portland Dis. Bible tract & S. S. Society organ-  
ized - The first proposal I made on this subject  
embraced the three objects; but fears by some  
being entertained that we could succeed by  
only one - I relinquished it the S. S. only  
but our success being greater than was  
expected the three objects were embraced by  
the Society. R. B. Pres. H. S. Carter & D. R. R. A. R.  
Treas. \$125 was subscribed - I have felt the  
utmost anxiety for this Society - My joy was  
therefore great at its prospects - In  
eve Mr Gillette preached & Mr Blowers exp.

15 Sabbath Forenoon - According to rule  
which we think best attended to several  
were refused admittance - 2 preachers  
were shut out being behind the time  
one young woman plead hard who  
had been in 3 times <sup>it was a blessing to her</sup>  
<sub>she was more awakened  
& joined, Eliza's hand.</sub>

Sacrament. was a powerful time. 16

joined on trial among them I. B. min-  
istered Dec 12 - she has had much persecution

Mr Billings & Harard at S. H. Mr Ragan at M. H.  
a multitude was out - collect \$1 & In eve

Mr Blowers at S. H. Gillette at M. H. The crowd  
was so great we could not hold prayer meeting

16 Board of Managers of Dist. Society Four  
depositories were appointed. Sandusky (Patterson)

Mansfield Wooten & M. Sandusky -

In eve Mr Gillette preached powerfully & close  
Tuesday I arranged my affairs & visited  
prospect good

18 rode thence M. H. for Effron that ye  
may obtain - in eve at Mr Jacksons from  
He must be born again - rather try time

19 Ashland from Redeeming the time - in eve  
from Eph. 1 & 30

20 Snowy & very cold the first sledding this  
winter rode Chilster Isa &c last e.

V. Metcalf joined on trial he was formerly a  
Preacher - expelled 6 or 8 yrs since - appears  
penitent

21 Mid. Hackensack from M. Kings & 15 Mr  
Williamstevenson Con for add.

Sabbath At Eckley's M. H. from M. H. & 4  
organized S. S. 60 subscribers to it. in  
eve at Jeromeville from Rome VIII 7.

23 At Ingmanns from Mark x 111 37  
 In eve at Fox from Eph 11 30 wrote  
 letters At Lou. Mr. M. Pherson &c  
 24 Rode Mr Strong's Married Mr Joseph  
 Bishop to Mr. Bennett Jacobs. In eve  
 preached at P. Warner's from Mat x x 11 12  
 25 Baptized Orrodine { Paul &  
 Elizabeth Warner  
 Rode Mr Geo Armstrongs from P. C. x 11 x  
 54 - rode Helmans from Eph 11 4  
 married Chelia - pearl ash & water cured her  
 26 Rode home, all well praised be the  
 Lord - In eve prayer meeting. Sab & 4  
 joined 3 of whom came forward at 2.11  
 27 Visited, conversed with Mrs May. I found  
 she had only peace with God. At S. B. W.  
 met Bible class - gave out Is it possible  
 for one who is truly converted to finally  
 perish? There has been a pamphlet called  
 "an exhortatory address to the N. Y. Society  
 in Ireland by John Walker late of Trinity  
 Dub." industriously circulated by the  
 Pres. Am. - Today I heard of his reading  
 it to commit it another have it charging  
 him not to let me see it - I came early  
 read & wrote from it. It has the influence  
 to prejudice people who are unacquainted  
 us - This day if I am not mistaken

my grandfather is eighty years old  
 He has said he should live till this time -

28 visited - The work goes on & persecution  
 rages - rode Pittenger met Mr Dixon  
 he said the complaint vs me was that  
 I was too tart & sharp in my expression  
 A thing probable in some cases  
 rode Ford. read in Nelsons Journal  
 Mark 11 19 Sabbath Preached at 11 from  
 Mat x 20 read dis - met Lab rode  
 Vermillion preached from Eph x 16  
 A map of work is in the Society & pre-  
 vents respectable people from joining  
 stands with V. Br. Army  
 2 Reached from Senal 1 6 at Wolf's  
 & rode home - met on Committee to  
 form bye laws Dist Soc  
 3 visited several places & rode Foxville  
 lectured on S. School - roads breaking up  
 4 This day the President elect is to take the  
 oath of office at Washington. rode Mt. Airy  
 Clinch through some mistakes my apt is  
 strided till tomorrow after private prayer  
 I seemed best to stay & visit & preach tomorrow  
 wrote letters to my brothers, visited 2 Dubois  
 & Boston  
 5 At Mt. Laughtlin but one came. prayed &  
 rode in a snowstorm to Mansfield



Prayer meeting in eve  
6 This day my honored Father would have  
been 53 years old. How swiftly is time  
passing away! How thankful ought I  
for a kind, faithful Father. Preached at  
Carbun, from Acts 18 22.

7 Rose Willester felt in company with a rigid  
Calvinist & her daughter. He said Christ did  
not die to obtain salvation for the moralist.  
I invited them to stop at B. & feed. They did  
so & attended meeting. Preached from Eph  
1 11. Two have withdrawn & joined the Arians.  
Rode Lexington preached from Acts xxiv 25 with  
freedom to a S.M. full. I seldom have had more  
breathless attention. requested seekers to stay.  
He came forward to be prayed for & two or 3 others  
agreed to serve the Lord. N. Cooks

8 ~~Calvert~~ Taylor M.H. vis. P.S. preached with  
liberty from "Is thy heart right?" But did  
requested chapel only to stay. thus did. explained  
my meaning & they agreed. I found many  
tearful in private prayer some in family  
proposed next Friday as a day of fasting & prayer  
& all but one agreed to visit any whom they  
had hands against or bury every thing from  
A brother began to speak of some hard ship as  
a bro. I told him to go alone. He requested  
several to stay. I learned one was a lighter  
had hands as the others for calling him

"a toper" - that another M.H. used a barrel  
of whisky in a year. - It resulted in  
a mutual confession of forgiveness & promise  
to do so no more. O how the church is  
disgraced by a neglect of discipline. This  
hardship of 2 or 3 yrs standing. People  
about here have lost their confidence in  
the Methodists. In eve. preached from  
Prodigal son

9 Rode home wrote by laws for Dist. So.

10 heard part of trial of Chas. Lewis for attempt-  
ing a rape. He was found guilty. The  
dist. council made a motion for a  
new trial. tried to preach in eve from  
Now then we are ambassadors &c

11 writing, reading &c. rode south & preached  
from Ps 119. Three of the six who agreed to  
serve the Lord have obtained religion &  
joined society. rode home

12 writing on One thing thou lackest viz.  
love. longer meet in eve. I find in  
myself a lack of love produced by a want  
of faith. looking as want of zeal in  
the service of God. Salaw to us some  
on account of very temporal circumstances.  
Having paid out a considerable sum more  
than I have recd. and there being a neg  
lect on the circuit. But the Lord enables  
me to trust in him.

13 vis. some Bible class in eve a number of spectators were present. Have out. Have all men a sinful nature.

14 Chopped wood Mr. Sutton fills my apt. at Pittsburg - prayer meeting in eve

15 Sabbath It is nine years since we were married - How swiftly time passes!

S. S. in morning exhorted the children - <sup>plainly</sup> from Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

Baptized Jane Workman barthol - clasp & joined - Town clasp at 1 1/2 pretty good preached in eve from Acts XXIV 25 & a short prayer meeting after it -

16 visited, rode Mr. Demott preached from Kings XIII 21 clasp

17 wrote constitution for S. S. here (Missling) Bro. Longshore (a United Brethren) preached for me at Cornwells from Mat V 3 wrote Com for S. S. here (Washington) rode Newville preached with freedom from Luke 24-26 -

18 rode Higgins preached from John 140 some pretty large assembly met clasp

19 rode Mansfield Board of Managers <sup>through</sup> S. S. met. Trustees of M. H. met same time & place & proposed to build a gallery therein.

19 Procured sub. for gallery

Board managers of Dist Society met my house - adopted by laws &c did not attend prayer meeting having so much writing wrote I Emory & J. G. Munk New York -

20 finished sub for gallery wrote to Rev. A. V. Dillingham Liffin rode Ashland & preached from Acts XXIV 25 - Stargat a mother who does not pray in the morning for fear of his father's scolding who works in his house - formerly a member of Presbyterian Church and offered to publicly praying!

21 Rode Wd. - Harkness preached from One thing thou lackest. Met clasp wrote Com. for a S. S. rode R. Garretts & New market

22 Sabbath Preached from Is thy heart right? Met clasp - read the titles given. While I was preaching a woman came in & sat down & began to whisper, looking up she saw me & put on a lovely face - I told her in clasp about it after she had in a whisper said she had no other determination than to serve the Lord, that her heart was not right with God & warned



into repent & seek the Lord - she left chapel  
before it was over - After chapel I requested  
the chapel every member to be honest & tell  
me if they had done wrong in the Con of  
E. W. Weeks ago - No one but up husband  
that I had - Rode from Mankato to  
from Mankato x 21 met chapel & rode to  
Caples -

23 wrote I Emory & B. W. Campbell  
address for little girl to deliver at  
S. S. quart. Exam. in Mansfield  
Participated at Lake Ingomar from  
at 5 Mankato Expt  
at 19 met chapel preached in  
even with some liberty from Prov

x 14 32. Several perhaps 7.00 8 agreed  
to serve the Lord - Staid with Father & Sisters

24 Rode P. Warners. Having a foul  
stomach I chewed some lobelia but  
not enough to put me much  
preached in eve. for Nat & D. 14

44 - (A Young man having been  
killed last week by the ~~explosion~~ of a skid)  
arranged - wrote part of a  
letter to Rev. J. G. Gurley

25 Rode Vanordall & preached from Acts 14  
met chapel rode to Leeds & preached from  
14 8 rode to Helmer's preached from  
Rev. D. 17 - met chapel

26 Rode home 25 m - In eve

married Mr. Wm. Smith to Miss Margaret Malt

27 Recording for Robinson Dist. So. he  
filled my apt yesterday - Bible chapel in  
eve.

28 Rode Beanie preached from Acts 14  
21 to a few who would look after  
be came forward to be prayed for. There  
is said to be a great excitement among  
the people since I preached here before  
and craved fruits - In eve preached  
at Olmstedburg from Eph 14 30 to a hard  
hearted set - Riding to this place I  
read Longfellow's memoirs. When I  
read the lives of such men I feel  
my littleness - What deal! depth of  
pity - Love to God - deadness to  
the world & power in prayer!  
Lord increase my faith!

29 Sabbath Rode Hergriff on my way  
read Longfellow's. S. S. at 9. I found  
it almost broken up for want of system  
I ordered & wrote a new Constitution  
preached from Acts 14 & explained  
the S. S. system & appointed a meeting  
next Friday to adopt the new Const.  
met chapel they are quickened by  
Mr. D.'s turning out two and refus-  
ing to receive into full communion  
several more - Discipline properly  
administered always does good

preached at Fords daily from  
Let every one that hears the name  
of C. Affiant from iniquity. It seems  
in sleep as if the Lord mentioned  
his word. Staid at Pop. Mr. John  
informed me that he was awakened  
and gave a sermon. I preached 3 yrs  
since at a Conference on this bk.  
enjoyed myself well in secret  
but Oh! my imperfections, how  
glaring.

30 Rock Foulks. here I learned that  
Mr. D. threatens to take away preach-  
ing if the people don't work out better.  
I thought I would not give an inch  
to the devil, but would try to preach  
better. I sold 6 worth of tracts to be  
preached <sup>at Welf.</sup> with life from "Neither is there  
salvation in any other" to five besides  
the family - they all entered into a covenant  
to pray three times a day for 4 weeks  
for the Lord to revive his work. sold  
25 lb worth more of tracts to be dis-  
tributed by lending around the neigh-  
borhood. The old lady is a member  
The man & his wife likewise - the woman  
says she will try to serve the Lord  
riding along faith for the place spring-  
up and I repeated aloud "And shall  
I banly to the Devil yield No! in

the strength of Jesus No. I never will  
give up the field. Rode to the second  
house & sold some S.S books, rode out of  
the way a few rods & sold some more  
to two women whom I exhorted &  
who both agreed to serve the Lord  
prayed & at the next house sold some  
tracts - exhorted a few minutes & at  
the next house sold some S.S books  
rde Mr. D. & Bigelow. read Thomsons  
system of practical int ev.

31 I have thought I sometimes erred by  
exhorting sinners to serve the Lord  
without sufficiently telling for the  
their danger - I they were properly  
awakened they would cry for  
mercy - At Mr. Richards wrote  
by laws to recommend to Friends  
of Schools. Was pleased at an incident  
which shows one benefit of S.S. As I walked  
out to the Roger Camp. I observed a testament  
which a little girl had with <sup>her</sup> to commit  
her precious moments - At Tuxville preached  
from Mat 23: 14.  
April 1<sup>st</sup> 1879. Arrived Giddens Bigelow to  
Mrs. Mary Ann East. rode Hamble Mill  
received my own several lines and arrived  
too late. The congregation fit being rainy even



- only for 8/ had. suspended. Rhode boys & I  
preached from Rom VIII 7. Some effect  
2 Rhode Canbess read letter from S. M. of  
a young convert in Delaware City.  
which has produced some effect. Home  
Rhoda is quite sick with measles  
prayer sheet read letter good time  
3 In eve meeting of Board S. S.  
4 Rhode Millerville preached from John  
X 6. Rhode Lexington formed a class  
of Sisters 5 of whom were old members  
In eve preached from Rom 1  
baptized 5 young women -  
sore throat - many out & a pretty  
good time -  
5 Sabbath rode Mansfield Sat 9 Examina-  
tion at 10 - Preached from Eph VI 1-4  
report of Superintendent followed then exami-  
nation &c. - report of Board - addresses  
girls written by myself & boys by Mr Bigelow  
Collection \$5.00 - rode Millerville and  
Martins Isaac barle to Mr (Sis) Rigby  
rode home heard Mr. B. from that visit  
He baptized Mrs. D. & Henry B. & I baptized  
his daughter Melba - Rode Mrs. Day in  
Society - We have now publicly given  
up our little boy to the Lord - He is  
not only to instruct for the Lord. Oh how  
much grace is necessary to train up a  
child aright - We trust in God!

In simple faith, humbly relying upon  
the divine promises - I do expect if our  
son lives he will become a man of prayer  
and a labourer in the vineyard of the Lord  
Lord Jesus do thou accept the sacrifice  
of ourselves & all we have to thee

6 wrote past letter to Mr. Po. - wrote  
by laws &c &c. This has been a sweet day  
to me - an overwhelming sense of my  
unworthiness - My heart has been melted  
I clearly saw while at prayer at 3 the evil  
of laughter - If I had thought there was a  
possibility of my keeping it, I would have  
resolved in the strength of the Lord, to  
never laugh loud again as long as I

lived. - I did. Resolved in the strength  
of the Lord to be watchful against  
this, in future, & will try to guard against  
being surprised into it. O my God  
"Settle & fix my wavering soul  
With all the weight of love"

This eve a few came in to settle a difficulty  
with one that we did some months  
since he was borne with.

7 Went to Beams. Mr. B. preached from  
"My grace is sufficient for thee" - read them  
into society in eve Managers & I

8. After much prayer for the Divine direction concluded to go with the Elders to Brunswick Ct. On the road I <sup>kept</sup> found the records for years past in a very loose manner. rode amidst a heavy rain to Mr. Dismock & preached at my City from Gen. xix. 8 - wrote soon for Temperance.
9. Rode p. Newman's missed my way - having intended to go to Mr. Dismock, a hard rain met Board Managers St. they adopted bylaws - Br. B. not coming. we prayed & sang. I exhorted on Take heed therefore how ye hear - some liberty - Many were out expect Br. B. some who would go a i. d. to hear one, one of whom (the supposed inditer of the letter) did not come in. - a rain coming upon exhorted on judgment day - I felt it to be providential rode Incomville & Wooster - Br. B. being expected & some of the "big boys" coming out. I had a great orop to take up - I had some liberty from "The day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night" wrote Ans. Elliott Phila.
10. Rode on enjoyed my mind - at 9 o'clock Br. B. over took me which rejoined me we had a good time

together rode to Jackson & fed. He had the same impressions yesterday that Mr. Newman & myself had at that time. His not coming was remarkably providential.

We rode on to Medina. Stopped with Mr. Chidester - & rode Brunswick Mr. J. Ward. We were quite kindly. This A. M.

11. To Strongsville, the M. A. is finished and printed - gave 50 cts to it. rode Brooklyn.

Elder preached from "One thing thou lackedst" preached in eve. from "One thing thou lackedst" Br. Emory exhorted. Several gentlemen have died since I was here. Visitation Youngs a man in the prime of life. Lydia N. Fish aged 12, an excellent Scholastic & a bright child. Miriam Brainard, a pious tho. obscure christian, Delilah Bolton, and Abigail Robt a young woman I had often exhorted but who when I left remained impenitent. Her friends indulge a hope for her - & Mrs. Clark who was a sinner when I travelled here & who professed to find peace about a year since.

12. Sabbath. Lovefeast, tolerably good. Elder preached a great sermon with much liberty from Gen. xi. 10. Br. M. Mahon



had been appointed to follow him: near  
the close he spoke to me and said I must  
pardon for Elder had taken his subject  
away from him. I tried. 'twas a very  
heavy cross from Eph 30 by a bridging  
I had not my usual liberty on the  
text. Sacramento. Br. Mc M at  
night from Out of Zion the perfection  
of beauty. God hath shined up,  
exhorting several mourners came  
forward in the prayer meeting.  
In this place are several whom the  
Lord was pleased to give over as seals  
last year.

18 rode Carmichael & N. Rickfild and  
prayed with carpenters, boot & shoys  
Hubbards, N. Oriatle & rode Br. Hall's

My mind is very much afflicted at the  
savage men among the clasp. Some have  
been kept & some being or surmising  
harsh measures have withdrawn.  
It was said "if W. Hudson was here he  
would not do so" I justified Br. Mc-  
measures as far as I could. but when I  
learn the whole what Oriatle, I in-  
voluntarily exclaimed "they have  
robbed me of my children"

It zigzag is up & down. I don't think  
of little else than xxxiv of Ezek.

When Hall has been much afflicted  
since her child was born in Feb 8<sup>th</sup>

"x. o. r. s. p." I do not know as I felt  
worse when my little daughter died than  
when I come to hear how things  
were in Rickfild.

14 Rode Br. Mc Mahan & Curtis. & M. H.

preached to a large assembly from "Will ye  
also go away?" On repeating my text the  
third time J. H. burst into tears (He was  
awakened at one of our meetings & has  
since joined the Pres.) The Lord gave  
me much liberty. There were many  
tears shed. at the close I requested their  
members & those who wished to become  
such to carry: one who had withdrawn  
carried. Hither to them freely, Hearing  
that I purposed to stay in Hinkley.  
a Brother insisted on my preaching  
although it was now near sundown  
& no light. At Br. Demings I preached  
therefore from "He that is not within  
is against me" to a room nearly full.  
The Anti-Slavery Socy started Anti-Masonic  
Societies which agree to hear no Mason  
preach nor give any thing for his support.

The preacher in charge being out, there  
are some unpleasant feelings a  
few Methodists joined one of whom  
has left them.

15 Rode Ingersoll. Sailed, for New Portage  
& preached with liberty for me. Let us  
rise and build, today I obtained 12¢  
out to Dist. for there were but few out  
road Bath. While at Dr. Miller's  
preaching to have preached there with  
candle & singing service. I went with him  
to Akron & preached to a small  
congregation from "One thing thou lackest." Read  
the letter from Mr. Plerson - first came forward  
to the movement seat & knelt for prayer.

16 Made copy of by laws for this ch. rode  
to Coventry. Mr. M. Mahon presented to a  
good congregation from Repent ye therefore  
and be converted & he preached with much  
effect. I followed him from 10 to 7. Today  
if ye will hear his voice &c. at the close I requested  
those who would agree to obey the voice of the  
Lord "today" to rise. every person present rose  
except a Baptist preacher - and all knelt  
down except him. It was indeed a power-  
ful time. In evening read letter &c.  
& called for movements many came for-  
ward.

17 Rode New Portage where Mr. M. Mahon  
staid. Had an unpleasant argument on  
various topics more particularly on the  
subject of School. Br. M. thinking they  
were not useful in some instances, that  
it was not advisable to ask people to sup-  
port them where they did not make up  
their quartermen rode to Dr. H. Frank  
on highway I saw a man apparently  
about 25 lying on the damp ground  
asleep, his hat off & a handkerchief  
at a little distance. Fearing he would take  
cold I got off & tried to wake him  
I found he was drunk, after a little  
I succeeded in rousing him some. He  
saw me. Took from my saddle bag  
The Sinner's Prayer & solemn  
Warning to Drunkards and put them  
in his hat. On further entreaties I got  
up he sat up & began to swear on my  
reproving him, he turned to look at  
me saying who are you? I told I  
was sent by God to warn him to pre-  
pare for death, that if he did not quit  
drinking he would soon be lost.  
His name he said was Henry Springer  
he had respectable parents - rode I heard  
and to the other Br. Holman preached at night.



18. At uncle Knapp's. Mahala Beeman is suffering under a partial insanity supposed to be occasioned by her excessive struggles for perfect love. The family believing in no such thing call her love cracked &c. Br. Bigelow preached a good sermon from J. a man abide in me &c.

In eve. preached deeply from "Thy kingdom come" Br. Brainard exhorting - prayer meeting

19 Sabbath Lovefeast: began with the singing. Eldon preached a great sermon from "And I saw a great white throne &c." &c.

Sacrament at 4 & 7. Harass from Beatitudes a real good sermon. He cut close at night Br. Doudle from "The Lord his people he will beautify the meek with salvation" - and a good prayer meeting several obtained justification.

20 The exec. com. of Dist Society have resolved to send for \$100 worth of books for Boxbury & Brunswick. wrote J. Emory & B. Waugh.

Br. B. preached at 9 from "I am the way" He had the most liberty I ever heard him writing detained me. Br. B. went to Worcester & preached for me. I rode out just as he closed - Was too light & harrassed before for action.

21 My ind. propensities I think I can truly say are a grief to me. wrote com. for S. B. Br. Goodfellow and Curran Speeches.

22. Wrote letter A. W. Elliott N.Y. preached at Van Orsdell from "So run that ye may

obtain". At Aldine feeling quite unwell, lethargic, & the people coming late. We had prayer & clap meeting & rode towards Whitcomb missed my way & came at last to W. Bryant.

23 Preached at W. B. from Isa 44 & rode home. Mary has had the measles and is recovering. Rhoda is entirely well of the Prayer meeting in evening - tolerably good.

24 When I see the indifference manifested by many towards supporting their preachers reflect on their means - & then consider the wants & privations of preachers my mind is at times depressed - I myself this owing to a want of deep piety? I make no doubt Satan often makes an inadequate support a source of temptation - my all is embarked. I have nailed, I think, the colours of my command to the mast, I seem to hear a voice saying "Don't give up the ship" -

25 Rode Sharon - preached from He being dead yet speaketh to a few. Proposed that trustees should be nominated & a meeting house built. There were four male members present.

We proceeded - drew a subscription<sup>13</sup>  
25th was sub.

26<sup>th</sup> Sabbath - Attended School at 9 -  
preached at 11 from Eccl XII-1. The  
house would not mean hold the  
people Collec 1.46 - Met Managers  
after which a desultory conversation took  
place - A A. S. (said a Pres)  
& an Episcopalian were very much  
opposed to our building a house  
and calling it a M. H. house - wanted  
all things in common among  
all denominations - I stated several  
instances of clashing on that principle  
and let them know we should not  
take that method of doing business -  
At 4 had good liberty from "Society heart  
right" I joined, 3 by letter & from Mans-  
field -

27 - Trustees met Sat aint to about \$100  
Talked and consulted & devised & finally  
concluded to set the house on an acre  
given by a Mr May - The two opposi-  
tions we are going on, have lowered  
their tone - rode Truxville

from P. C. X 14 Oct-65 - I came  
from Sharon in company with  
one who sometimes is called a deist.  
He once belonged to Society near two years  
never prayed in his family!! He was  
Universalist for a while - He told me this  
convinced him that doctrine was false: viz  
"knows he had seen glittering in wealth,  
living contented and dying without remorse.  
If God be just" he added with emphasis  
"that doctrine cannot be true" - I concluded  
God had touched his heart a little yesterday  
afternoon - He attended today -

At 4 p.m. the ladies, two daughters of Col  
Storace came in in the stage. I had an  
opportunity to solemnly warn them not to  
grieve the Holy Spirit. You think you  
have not too convictions enough" said I  
to Mrs B. the eldest "I know I have not said  
she - Oh how I did pity persons in high  
life - I ought to have given them some  
tracts but I did not think of until too late

28 Rode Wolfe the tract & books sold when last  
round have procured some effect & there  
was a larger assembly than ever from  
"One thing is needful" met. Sat & rode home



29 I had caused a notice to be inserted in  
the Gazette, requesting a meeting of the  
friends of temperance & today they met.  
We adopted a constitution & appointed  
a committee to obtain members.

30 Rode Taylor M.H. & J. Barnes. lost my  
way. Married Christian Sale. col  
Sir Anna Barnes. Preached at Appt.  
from Isa xxxv 2 rode Lexington  
Jph. vi. 18.

May 27<sup>th</sup> Vis. F.W. N.H. & rode home. in eve  
Temperance Soc. elected officers. 40 names  
were present & 7 more signed.

2 Drove with my wife & child to Jeromville  
Q. M. Br. W. was preaching. In I. Iron  
there was some little controversy which  
ended in unanimity except one vote on  
the application of an exhorter for rec. to  
preach - It was rejected on the ground  
of contumacy, he having preached & said  
his call was peremptory to preach.

Rod Quantary in whole this 2. 25. 36 1/4  
In Br. Poe. Br. B. Bayston exhorted after the  
meeting was dismissed, I exhorted with some  
feeling - I was unwell with a hard turn  
of the Colon. sweat flag relieved me.

3 Sabbath My sisters Birth day 27. Some  
feast a multitude came out. I joined  
one of whom was El. Handley whom I shut

out last I. M. It was judged there was  
500 persons were present Br. Barnes pre  
in the air from Long 6 followed by  
Elder from Luth. & others & we shall live  
a powerful harmony. Sacramento. 8. 90

Br. Poe at 5 & for eight o'clock meeting day

4 Elder preached from Thine remaineth there  
for a rest for the 7 of 9. called at 4th  
Marner & drove home via Br. Red

5 Copying Br. Gilneth's Constitution of the  
Christian Human Community

6 Copying in Allen. Road with Br. B. to  
Lexington: he preached with his usual  
charm on the 136<sup>th</sup> Psalm. Recd 3

into Society. He concluded to start  
a M. H. in this place. \$110 was sub-  
scribed by a few -

7 Wrote letter to Br. Gilneth & planted in  
Garden prayer meeting in eve. Vis  
some -

8 wrote A. Billings San. & W. Remond  
Delaware I got wood with my horse &  
a borrowed waggon. In eve Bible  
class on the question Is it the privilege of every  
true believer to know that he is born of God?

9 Got wood. In eve select prayer meeting

10 Sabbath School at 8h. there were 60  
scholars the Pres. have a school of their own  
& many have the members. Preached

dryly from One thing thou lackest -  
next day 2 joined Baptised Elisabet  
Coben { Henry &  
Maryam Grove and  
Henry D. Shelden { Daniel &  
Maryam Hickman - town

day at 4 - preached at night from "How  
long halt ye between two opinions" with much  
freedom - one came forward to be prayed  
for after preaching apparently under very  
powerful convictions -

11 At the shoemaker's, where I had gone for a  
little work, Mr Hull, the dancing master  
came in to talk with me. He thought I  
gave him quite a "black & arding last  
night" - I had shown how much pains &  
expense people would be at in worshipping  
the god of pleasure. I informed him  
that I did not know he was at meeting, that  
had I known it, it ought not to have made  
any difference. "It was strange" he said  
that while all our Presidents & Governors  
had attended balls & patronised dancing  
it should be opposed by a few "snotty Metho-  
dists in Mansfield" I informed him that  
I had formerly attended dancing school &  
had found from experience that it was  
far from harmful - that there were

many "snotty Methodists" who consider  
ed the amusement as demoralising. He plead  
the majority of people of as good sense &  
respectability as any of the Methos were in favor  
of dancing - that Presbyterian ministers had  
sent their sons to dancing schools & some  
had spent 4 or 500 in sending their children  
to French dancing schools. I replied that there  
was an old fashioned book of some antiquity and  
considerable authority, with some of us which  
said, "Thine shalt not follow a multitude to  
do evil & broad is the way that leadeth to des-  
truction and many there be which go in there-  
at & whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God  
&c. that some ministers had been gamblers  
cock fighters, horse rans &c. but that the Pres-  
by. Assembly had denounced dancing &  
that, on the score of respectability, we had no  
plea to make for it was something the case  
now, as when a certain man said Not many  
wise &c. were called, but the poor, rich in  
faith - that we believed that the money spent  
in acquiring outside accomplishments or  
Christyfieldian politeness might be spent to  
more advantage by colonising free people  
of colour or filing off the galling chains  
of slavery from our fellow beings &c.  
&c. He had much talk. I was enabled to  
speak with freedom & generally in a good



Spirit. I asked him to view the subject in the light of eternity - told him I was conscientious in my opposition to dancing schools - that if my remarks were too personal, I should offer no vindication for the manner, but on the ground of the matter I had no confusions to make - I hope & I prayed the Lord to make the conversation a blessing to him & he intended as he confessed to Blackguard me, but soon lowered his tone & spoke calmly - One of his pupils was present to whom I spoke closely when the master had retired - Rode to Deerbrook from Feb 4 Organized S.S.

- 12 Resumed reading Watson Theologiae Institute - Rode Cornwallis - preached from Job heart right? Organized a S.S. rode Newville preached at night from He must be born again
- 13 Rode Perryville, Thomas Preacher, with liberty from Prov XIV 32 - a heavenly time in class - rode to Hedgesville he suggested one if he should die before he leave the circuit to preach his funeral from a passage in Job XXI or XXII - more 11/11, 12, 13, 14, 15 - 16 - 17 - 18 - 19 - 20 - 21 - 22 - 23 - 24 - 25 - 26 - 27 - 28 - 29 - 30 - 31 - 32 - 33 - 34 - 35 - 36 - 37 - 38 - 39 - 40 - 41 - 42 - 43 - 44 - 45 - 46 - 47 - 48 - 49 - 50 - 51 - 52 - 53 - 54 - 55 - 56 - 57 - 58 - 59 - 60 - 61 - 62 - 63 - 64 - 65 - 66 - 67 - 68 - 69 - 70 - 71 - 72 - 73 - 74 - 75 - 76 - 77 - 78 - 79 - 80 - 81 - 82 - 83 - 84 - 85 - 86 - 87 - 88 - 89 - 90 - 91 - 92 - 93 - 94 - 95 - 96 - 97 - 98 - 99 - 100
- 14 Rode to M.H. preached dryly from

Eph VI & Organized S.S. rode Cox with whom I had a talk on fore knowledge he insisting that there was, no second, foreknowledge with God. Br. Lewis called at Br. bankers it was he who dictated the letter read sometime since - I did not mention it - He seemed affronted by it - It being raining no one came to Smiths but Thomson. prayed with them vis. Belinda S. she has suffered many years with a rheumatism, is now weak & low - patient & resigned, while I prayed she raised a shout which lasted a good while - wrote, or rather copied, part of a letter I had begun to Leonard Garby on Family visiting - at Br. S.S.

- 16 Rode Newville, missed my way called at the house of a professed religion with whom I had a close talk. The Con I wrote for S.S. has been attended some & adopted a school is in operation - Preached from I. Thes V. 21 in explaining which I expounded the doctrines & rules. rode to Smith & Newville
- 17 Sabbath wrote a sketch on Prov XX / v m - so - 203 v - 4 - 1 from which I preached at M.H. met class many of the class went out they were offended at my faithfulness in re proving some of their relations. Br b -

- Staid out door all time of clap - I spoke<sup>n</sup>  
 to him after & reminded him that it was  
 disagreeable to have such a spirit man-  
 ifested by our members - rode  
 Swantonville very much fatigued, head ache  
 & mind afflicted by the way things are going  
 on at Ekly's. Preached dryly from  
 Rev III 20 - two joined in clap -  
 18 Rode L. Ingmands, called at home  
 reasoned on General Attonment - Exposed  
 -ed VIII Romans - Organized S. School  
 Rode Trivins, from Eph IV. 30 some liberty  
 19 Rode Warner's they have jumbled  
 up the S. S. business very much  
 preached from Luke VIII 18  
 rode Mooten at night preached  
 roughly from Giver to enter into  
 the strait gate -  
 20 Rode Hannsdalls with liberty from  
 II Pet III 9, 10 - rode Stulmans dryly  
 from XIII of I Cor. to 8 persons -  
 21 Rode Wd. Chilcotey preached from  
 Thy kingdom come, met clap & rode  
 Mansfield - prayer meeting etc etc  
 22 Felt condemned for coasting and hour  
 in reasoning with a universalist  
 rode to Lexington - obtained several  
 subscribers to Temperance Society  
 met Trustees at Lexington

- They agreed to build 35 by 45 -  
 \$190 has been subscribed - returned vis with  
 Mrs S - at Hadges - wrote T. Scott Liberty  
 23 wrought in the garden - rode  
 Ross - 13 mi towards Vermilion -  
 felt very tired -  
 24 Sabbath Rode Vermilion. Sabbath School  
 at 9. Exhorted - Preached with much liberty  
 from Prov XIV 32. On reading the  
 Circular from the Stewards I remarked  
 that this clap had paid 3¢ & upwards the  
 two last quarters a brother rose & said  
 "they had paid \$40 & over he presumed  
 toward the support of this" - after here  
 at Vords the congregation were affected.  
 from Rev II 17, 18 Dr D. Buffmans  
 25 Rode home. Am reading (principally  
 on horseback) Watson & Vol Theo Inst.  
 I had rather imbibed the idea that the  
 scriptures speak of Jesus Christ being  
 the Son of God only in his human  
 nature! but Watson has completely  
 overturned that hypothesis & incontro-  
 vertibly established the Eternal Sonship.  
 I am ashamed of the reading with  
 which I adopted the former opinion



- S. I. prayer meeting in eve.
- 26 writing - Sent letter S. & M. D. Bangs
- 27 Rode Wolff's only one person  
 came besides 2 or 3 children, at  
 Grayville from "And they would not come  
 the S. I. has had but little regulation  
 here rode Stephens & James B. B. B.
- 28 Rode Hamble's Mills went round  
 to the Trustees preached from "He  
 must be born again" - The Trustees  
 took an deed for a building lot  
 rode home wrote S. & M. D. W. for  
 Dist so for books -
- 29 Rode Barbours - Thine was an apt  
 Mr. D. told me there was an apt. I  
 have been very much tried sometime  
 is - when I see men my superiors  
 in years, gifts grace & almost every  
 thing careful & indolent & negligent  
 of business - I am at a loss how to  
 reconcile some things - It grieves  
 me to think I must be compe-  
 tely useless on account of the  
 want of order & discipline  
 came home - had occasion to whip  
 Rhoda very hard for telling a lie

- The contamination of the association  
 two years ago has done much harm
- 30 Rode Belleville met an Elephant  
 belonging a Caravan of animals  
 preached from John XIV 28 met a  
 rode Lexington Mr. Reed from  
 met a rode horse, tried  
 The town has been thronged with  
 people to see the "show" How  
 little pains I take to see Jesus in  
 his word while many take so  
 much to see curiosities
- 31 Sabbath Rode to Fourville S. Sat 9  
 about 50 scholars belong they have in-  
 ter considered but not much of it  
 will Mr. Scott a Bap. preacher  
 having an apt he preached (or rather  
 talked for there was no head nor tail  
 to his discourse but broken frag-  
 ments & some contradictions)  
 I exhorted & asked for a collection  
 it was very small The people  
 here are Universalists & it is very  
 hard to do any thing  
 rode Flora S. I. In the AM as I  
 passed here I gave out an apt  
 & I had a large assembly Had  
 liberty on Nov 11 4 Organised  
 a S. I. six dollars were subscribed

rode home preached from  
 Heb. II. I felt bad after preaching  
 It seemed as if I had done more  
 harm than good -  
 June 11 It is very warm or hot & dry  
 writing for Dist. So I went  
 1 - wrote some in garden  
 2. wrote Anne Williams & Mr Beach  
 rode Pittsburg & preached from  
 1 Chron XXIX 5 Organized S. Schuch  
 3. wrote - rode Washington & organized  
 a S.S. - staid at a Mth. wh. ch. & at  
 pray in his family. He promised to  
 repent  
 4 Rode Lexington preached from "thy  
 kingdom come" drew out for Mth.  
 The trustees have pretty much con-  
 ded to build a brick house - home  
 prayer meet. at night  
 5 wrote J. W. Utter. for Dist. S. met S.S  
 teachers at night  
 6 Rode to Brimley two day meeting  
 commenced by preaching from  
 Lest thou mock? Pr Rnd at 5  
 from This man receiveth sinners  
 Pr Camp exhorted. The weather was  
 excessively warm - prayer meeting  
 at house at night  
 7 Sabbath Lovefeast - several came  
 in at 7 - and one refused to go out in order

to be read at the door, on my telling  
 him I should inform the congregation  
 (who were waiting) he desisted and did  
 not apply at the door - I joined - Pr Rnd  
 from He is a fool his work is perfect  
 8 - Exhorted and Baptized Hannah Balwin  
 Lydia Mcmanima Charlotte Hill  
 and ; after which  
 Pr Rnd administered the Eucharist - it  
 was not so solemn as I have seen. A  
 Pien & a Clov Bap. communed with us  
 preached at 12 from So run that ye  
 may obtain - at night rode home  
 8 visited several; in P.M. at S.B.D. - Pr  
 Boyle said in answer to the question Why  
 he did not attend class & prayer meeting -  
 "I have got a conceit that then means for me  
 are useless I live a very sober upright life  
 I do all the good I can &c" among other  
 virtues he mentioned gathering herbs in  
 autumn for sick people in the winter -  
 9 Rode Councils - from Redeeming the time  
 of Noville - the apt was misunderstood  
 & I preached at night from He that  
 sows often reaps &c. a solemn  
 times. I told the people I should preach  
 but once more to them unless there  
 was some providence awakened the  
 people or they repented - that I feared  
 God would shake an example of some  
 there was I apparently under concern  
 of mind - One said he had felt bad work



10 Rose Swinn, the Locusts are very plenty  
they make a deafening noise. How  
wonderful the nature of this insect, they  
are said to come up once in seven years  
it is certain they come out of the ground -  
they are now stinging as it is called the  
timber loc. laying their eggs in the last  
years growth of wood. Preached from  
Pitt. & a good time. I learned  
here that one of them I baptized some  
time ago after preaching on the subject  
had a dream last August in which he  
heard a man preach on the subject & show  
him the right mode and then lead him  
to a table & pour water on his head &  
he awoke shouting. This dreamed he  
stated after his baptism and said it  
was exactly fulfilled. It was the day  
Sunday - Met as I was riding to  
Br Smiths, Br D. Horton a sup. preacher  
from Pitt. & Conn.

11 writing on fam. visiting -

Br Horton preached from There remaineth  
therefore a rest <sup>shd</sup> to the Sabbath was  
dying - opposition & lukewarmness  
revived & just Sabb. it is to commence  
Rode Ekky, called to see <sup>th</sup> Henry Har  
per whose forehead was broken in  
by a limb from a tree he was  
tripped & there is a prospect of

his recovery

12 Rode Ashland Br Horton  
preached from There is a  
wrote letters Friends in Union  
in eve Br Horton preached again

13 Rode Kellys Preacher (Washburn) <sup>clap</sup>  
from John. V 39 & Lectured on  
Sabb. rode Helman

14 Sabbath Visited S.S. a very interesting  
one about 30 scholars are adults 50  
children. Preached with some liberty  
to a large assembly (mainly S.M.) from  
G. must be born again. The con  
was principally Dutch Pres & Luther  
an. Rode Knight & preached the  
funeral of his father aged 84. He  
obtained justification about 75  
joined the church & died in peace  
& joy. He left 13 children, living  
his wife & three children having  
gone before him. He requested that  
I should preach his funeral rode  
Linnville.

15 Rode Ingmanns, after calling at  
Br Stans. Sister is lying at the point  
of death, Lectured on the Discipline  
Rode Brins Lectured on S.S.  
a promising one is formed

Wm. Warner

21 1844

H. O. Phelps



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal June 16, 1829-October 9, 1829

FORMAT: Volume #18

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

2  
Journal

From June 16<sup>th</sup> 1879  
to October 9<sup>th</sup> 1879

No. 85.



7

Thursday, June 16<sup>th</sup> 1829.

Rode Wooster, the books for Dist Co have arrived - back to Warren & read & lectured on discipline & rode home

17 Done but little this day, to purpose

18 Rode Spring field, distributed some <sup>camp ground</sup> tracts - with Br B. reduced the size of the ground - rode home & visited Mrs. Link -

19 The fever was high rode out Br. B. preached from, sanctify yourselves for tomorrow, the Lord says rode in - At night it rained,

20 Rode out Mr. Otislow preached A colored man Edward Hawkins having brought water & beer, near the <sup>camp ground</sup> camp ground, after having been warned & intreated to refrain I went to his waggon - he was in the woods, following the noise of laughter I went towards a spring - the group of gowdies seeing me ran & <sup>passed</sup> ~~passed~~ I went on, they came back I asked him with the red, & told him - there was liquor about. He said there was but was not him. I looked about & seeing none had been disturbed &

kicked them up & found a large  
stone jug - I soon found another  
I raised them on the spot at the  
waggon & along the road to the  
steins - No one claimed them.

The congregation became large  
today - Mr B. keeps excellent order  
21 Sabbath Mr Dixon from Day

ye to the righteous the of Mr. Horton  
at 8 from Remember now thy

creator &c - Mr. Hines from  
he into all the world & preach the

Mr Bigelow followed from The  
scriptures shall not depart the

At three, preached from

The triumphing of the wicked  
is short: the joy of the hypocrite is

but for a moment first part  
brushed last excellent liberty

Mr Reed at night. Had a power-  
ful prayer meeting after 3 o'clock

preaching - Howkins hair  
remembered a little further &c

it being ascertained that he  
sold liquor he was arrested

& fined five dollars & the costs  
22 We had a blessed season

while about 40 were baptized  
about half a dult - One

man while Mr B. was exhort-  
ing parents screamed out &

requested all to pray for him  
at Sacramento it was a

solemn meeting season  
the utmost order was pre-  
served - A powerful prayer

meeting followed - Going  
to a converted young woman

to speak - A Mrs. woman  
came & sat down by her

side & refused to let her  
go to the altar - This led

to enquiries relative to her  
experience. she 'had' a hope

'did not keep the words of Jesus'  
Her brother came & attempted to vin-

dicate her doctrine. I offered to take  
one at a time, the people gathered

round - I quoted verses Paul &  
John, took up both sides that

good liberty - the man said I in-  
sulted the congregation "All you

that think I have insulted the  
congregation hold up your hands

to show that I have insulted the  
congregation hold up your hands



The man walks off: the woman  
 only hits up the hand - I then  
 went to relating my experience  
 at large & the performance  
 The adversaries of the truth appear  
 on a helmet - the friends appear  
 At 12 o'clock I was called to pray  
 with a very gay young lady  
 to whom I had given a tract  
 - in the morning, I found  
 partly converted - but not suffi-  
 ciently - I tried to set her  
 situation before her in its true  
 light - she became truly  
 penitent: therefore 12 obtained  
 a remission of her pardon  
 exhorting her young friends  
 two or 3 times - 'about 1  
 It commenced raining  
 23. rained hard - all the  
 morning we were obliged  
 to break up without preaching  
 or praying - rode home  
 24 Today a summons was  
 served in favor of Ed. H. for  
 libel - visited some

met many teachers of Ed  
 at night  
 25 Road Sharon. Was very unwell.  
 on the road, an almost unaccounta-  
 ble drowsiness seized me - I thought  
 of turning back - at last I concluded  
 the devil was trying to hinder me  
 the thought gave me new life  
 I grew better - preached from  
 "How long have ye between two  
 opinions" A solemn & impressive  
 time - One joined - several are  
 serious - At McLaughlin's I took  
 plecid -  
 26 Road Carobers being unwell I did  
 not preach, but organized a Sd.  
 rode home  
 27 The atty of Ed. H. or as he is called black  
 Ned wishing to have the trial come  
 on - I consented & it was tried before  
 Justice Maxwell, a Jm. McLaughlin  
 & Edgington for Phis Purdy for me  
 The demand was for 2 jugs & liquor  
 which liquor had been poured out by  
 Dr. B. I proved (principally from  
 their own witnesses that I found the jugs  
 on hand in my own possession, in the

presence of Ned and asked where they were. Ned said they were not minded that I cried them several times on the way to the ground - that they were cried at the stand in presence of a very large assembly a considerable time. Mr B said he should pour out the contents if no owner came -

The justice took 4 days to determine  
28 Sabbath Rode Lexington  
at Watson had a conversation with Mary Anne the eldest of 5 daughters all of whom have experienced religion - she dated her lasting conviction under my first sermon in Lexington  
Br Horton preached from "by his stripes we are healed" baptized & baptized  
Sarah Wooden  
Clarissa Watson &  
Mary Ann Watson adults &  
Catharine } & Sally Wood  
3 joined class

Rode Tay Comm. from Nov 19 - 2 joined - Sarah Palmer said she wished to but had not the privilege - her mother is powerfully opposed to her joining the M. M. Dr. Barnes  
29 Rode home spent most of the day at S. S. depository - In the S. S. prayer meeting  
30. The Justice has entered judgment against me for 150 & cost 6.59 - It is some satisfaction to know that respectable unprejudiced persons all justify me  
July 1 wrote Dr. J. C. Cunningham  
Br B. returned from Brunswick, Campy, sick  
2 Preached at Pittsburg on soil speaking & explained discipline one joined  
3 Met Executive Committee - wrote A. J. Pope Strongsville  
4 Temperance Society met. Rev Mr Rowland addressed the meeting several joined - Prayer (sabb) met in a small hall  
5 Sabbath had a sick night - was able however to attend S. S.



Preached with much liberty & power  
from the text being of the reform. No  
met clasp

Dr. Bigelow preached at 4<sup>th</sup> street lower  
class 3 joined. In the prayer  
meeting a very solemn scene was  
carried forward at the invitation  
dissonance & stated a few words  
stay & pray for holiness - we did  
get happy. A basketman came  
up & spoke in my ear. Pray for me  
& fill at the altar - 5 came forward  
3 found peace - 3 joined

2 blessed meetings a soft night  
for young people prayer meet  
6 Roda McDevost being quite  
feeble preached from "One thing  
is needful" - A Pious woman who  
had been a member 20 odd  
years joined

7 Roda Bowdler after visiting a  
sick man who seemed to be  
have no repentance left a  
tract - "The incorrigible Drunkard  
warned of his doom"

Preached from Mat. V. 48 - two joined  
one of whom was Mary Pollock, who had  
been so much persecuted. Roda  
Newville Preached from The Carnal

mind - very plain with freedom

A Methodist & his wife (also a member)  
has moved into the place

8 Roda J. Boutwell - both were formerly  
Methodist. have to please his Father  
joined the Presb & feel away from  
home - Being as I thought too unwell  
to preach & then baptize - after prayer  
at the house with a very large Concord  
went to the water after explaining some  
time Baptized Lydia Jones - by im-  
mersion - Exhorted - the people said  
an hour I thought it was only a  
few minutes - They were very attentive

preached at the house 1 1/2 hours from  
If a man die shall he live again  
Met clasp many. Sermon stated, 5  
joined - Meeting lasted from 12 to  
a quarter before six - Before meeting  
I had a talk with a gang of women  
& proposed the subject of self denial very  
close - I think her heart was touched

9 Roda Shivers - my horse took lame  
borrowed Mr. Smith's & rode to Lk. of  
preached from For we must needs die  
met clasp One joined - a pretty good  
time - Roda Shivers - Have began  
reading Rollin's Ancient History, well  
I admire it on account of the pious  
sentiments the author inculcates

10 Rode Ashland pointed to a few  
from And ye will not come to me  
that ye may have life. met the  
few who were there at a dinner having  
a rising storm from there are 3 men  
in the ship paper. Ed. how much  
discipline is wanted here, rode back

11 Visited an ignorant man who by  
the fall of a small tree is wounding  
his lower part from his chest is  
insensible. I found him resting  
on the station he had nothing against  
any body. "he was not the worst one  
in the woods" "worse than him did  
to want to heaven" I dealt very  
plainly & affectionately with him  
praying God to awaken him.  
I felt how useless my endeavors  
were without aid. I laid open  
the depravity of the heart - the  
strictness of the law of God &  
drew the conclusion he must be  
born again. I told him plainly  
if he should die in his present state  
he must go to hell. I prayed  
all night but him. his Father an  
old grey headed man was there  
who had raised 10 daughters & this  
only son - & had never spent a  
dollar on their education.

his wife once a summer was  
there - none could read -

rode Smiths - At one two  
day meeting began by a sermon  
from Phil III 18. followed by a  
lively prayer meeting, during  
which I visited & wrote to my  
friends in Lusa. At 5 preached  
from How long halt ye &c  
and a few prayers - two sickers

12 Sabbath Breakfast at 8k raining in  
morn early. Some were offended  
at not being privileged with house  
feast, especially a presbyter.

We had an excellent breakfast  
a universalist was in - who at the  
door professed to be seriously sick.  
Bro. Dwin preached from Say ye  
to the righteous &c. - I followed  
with some freedom from Now  
thine we are even betrayers for  
Christ &c. Baptists' Duties Urged  
Steadly - who I was told was awa-  
kened under the broom at 3 Oct  
Sunday at camp meeting - rode  
to Lebanonville a large assembly  
from Eph II 8. Rev Mr. Brown  
the Pres being present I invited  
him to the pulpit in liberty two  
joined.



13 Rode L. Ingersoll. Preached 8 from 18 Romans at request. One joined - Mary Ann Emerson wishes to but parents will not consent. Rode Bivins from A. Lane XV 14 formed a little class one new one joined - The S. has already produced a serious wife.

14 Rode Albans - two day meeting commenced by a sermon from Ellen French. And I wife shake all nations &c - the first sermon in the new M. House he paid 2 hrs 23 min - Preached at 6 from A. Smith 19 - a simple sermon - prayer meeting was called to see a young woman very sick - I found she had formed a fever in the P. M. She had been shouting I examined her case & found no reason to conclude but her experience was genuine.

15 - Love feast It was a dry one to me - One joined - We agreed to unite the two classes & give it over to Weymouth Naming Whaley died at 2. her age 17. Dr B. preached from Act XII 1 - Dr Po from Act XI 6 - 12 or 15 subscribers came forward - We all left the people were to have a

prayer meeting at night rode with Dr. Po to his house Charles Hoyle who lately had a very promising son aged 9 years killed by the kick of a colt. The child was remarkable for probity & truth.

16 Rode Whiteboro Had liberty in preaching from Act. VI 4 met class & rode home - very warm showers.

17 The Dist. Society claims a large share of my time when at home as it has most of the day.

18 Begun the Vol. Robinson wrote A. J. Phelps

19 Rode Pop - a most powerful rain while I was at Dr. Thor. Cantwell's man has a mare was struck dead by lightning last year.

20 Sabbath - Amherst - a flourishing condition. Met the managers - A new Sup was chosen Dr. Preached from Prov XXV 1 at Ford preached from 1 Kings XXV 21 I joined One of whom went to Camp meeting very well on Sunday but was awakened soon after he came there in P. M.

20 Rode home. Hollis vol III.

21 not wood am tempted considerably. when I think how little gain-  
tagage I have made. I have paid  
out about 180 & 180. 190. as yet  
besides profits of book concerns  
marriage fees—

22 Preparing for Dist. meeting

23 Rode Thence & preached from

Oct 14 7—a large assembly

Rode home in the night

24 Preached at night from Troas. 23  
wherein I showed the nature, obligation  
& benefits of fasting

25 Quarterly meeting commenced by  
a good discourse from the Elder  
2nd conference was long. The care  
of one local preacher was laid over  
to next conference—

Managers of Dist. Society met  
at 6 they passed a number of im-  
portant resolutions— Bro Norton  
preached from This man receiveth  
sinners— house being crowded  
no prayer meeting—

26 Sabbath. Lovefeast at 8h It was  
the largest lovefeast ever held in  
this part of the country— The house  
the largest in the country was literally  
crowded and yet I was never stinched  
at the door— than now— I find the  
more we attend to our rules & order  
of driving people from us it draws  
them to us. — 28 joined 2 two and  
in the congregation— The ordered to  
Mrs. Brown's sugar grove which we  
had prepared on Friday. Bro Bigelow  
preached a great sermon on the  
evidence & doctrine of Scripture  
collections upward. \$10.

At 5h Bro Dixon from Whatshall  
it profit a man if he shall gain the  
whole world & lose his own soul  
Exhorted— The altar was filled with offerings  
& most professed to find peace pray  
meeting continued till 10.

27 Bro B. preached a warm sermon  
After, settled with the stewards \$10. & 10.  
upwards making in all this year 107.

Rode with Bro B. toward Delaware  
Camp meeting 13 on

28 Rode to in Marion Co. we  
learned they had a good time at  
the first session

Bro B. preached myself at  
night from Mark 14:55

29 at Sunrise Bro. Blowers. at 8  
Silvott— at 11 Elder & a powerful  
prayer meeting myself at 3 from



14/11/1841 a long droll sermon  
towards the close a powerful time  
Several new members came  
forward & several experienced  
religion in the prayer meeting  
at night Mr. Reynolds preached a  
good sermon on a great prayer  
30 Mr. Gant at dinner. Mr. B.  
at 8 and sacrament a good time  
Preached at 3 from Heb. II 14  
a good prayer meeting  
Mr. Blowers in the forenoon And  
these shall go on as usual  
furnishing the. Today I had a  
communication with Jane Evans who  
to day <sup>from the Holy Spirit</sup> ~~imperfect~~ for 3 days - also  
with Mary Black a Baptist - she was  
pious led her to the sacrament which  
she got as she told me afterwards a  
very great blessing

31 Elder left having to go to another  
meeting today. Mr. Little preached  
from If a man will come after me  
He - 24 professed to have found peace  
at this meeting - 33 came forward to  
join - on the whole we had a powerful  
time - For myself, it was not so good  
as most others. Rode to Palmers, or  
Paramore as it is spelled - The  
man is a Methodist in sentiment &

has the privilege of class - The woman  
is a stiff Cal. Bapt. Sarah & Botey  
both continue to give clear evidence  
of a change - Sarah wishes to  
join the Meth. her mother opposes  
her very much. She was very much  
displeased with my coming there  
She is unwearied. She read 150  
pages of Rollins & read 82 on times  
of Coleridge.

August Preached at Taylor Mt. from  
Mat. III 24 with liberty not class  
Sarah P. joined (see Jan 22) 5 others  
came forward to be prayed for. Baptized  
rose home much fatigued

2 Sabbath I S at 9 Preached at  
the examination from Dust thou  
art & unto dust shalt thou return  
house crowded. Preached at 4 from  
Mat. XI 24 with more than usual  
liberty - Met the two classes together  
7 or 8 joined - Perceiving that some  
of the young sisters have copied them  
than after the fashion of one I took  
a vote whether it was forbidden by  
discipline. It was almost unanim-  
ous against the practice - I can  
not read what I have written it is  
so dark.

3. Visited some. rode M. Dornets & friends  
from Rome &c. two joined one of whom  
was a den baptist. Baptized Quinn  
Wash. Last Saturday & baptized  
Uicabell of Managht & to them  
rode home. Praying meeting in eve.

4 Rode Connells preached from Phil. 13  
Baptized Alice Taylor, Mary Pollock  
& James Burroughs. rode Hughes  
who is a brother to James Russ and  
They are Alvins. - sometimes since when  
reflecting on my apt for next year, after  
having often prayed the Lord to send me  
where I might do & get the most good  
it seemed to me that possibly I might  
be sent back to this. I thought of the  
difficulties - and concluded to resolve. If  
I was sent to go I would obey - 2, 11, 13, 14  
and 15 & 16 & 17, 18 & 19.

5 Sold some good books to them. rode  
Burrin, preached from 1 Cor 12:13  
Baptized Sis. Nancy Hays and two  
children Rebecca and Edwin Sheldon  
The man's name is Frederick Hays  
I cannot make it seem like my  
last sermon. It is gratifying to me  
to know that the Lord has given me  
favor with the people & that some  
are very anxious for my return  
now. Bro Studley. A Calvinist woman  
who it appears got somewhat awakened

by my sermon on Sat. her that  
thinketh he standeth &c with her hus-  
band, came to converse with me, we  
talked till 12. She appeared honest.

6 Rode Hunt copying my letter to  
Bro L. Gurley. Preached from The  
end of all things is at hand let  
ye therefore sober & watch unto  
prayer & watch & Vails. - Am reading  
"Clarke's translation of Henry's Maxims  
&c of the Ancient Israelites"

7 Rode Jordan had a long talk on  
the mode & subjects of Baptism. rode  
Smith preached from Watch ye,  
stand fast in the faith, quit you  
like men be strong. Rode  
Whitcote from Eph IV 30. Stirred up  
the people to finish the Meetinghouse

\* Baptized Andrew Jackson Edna  
finished reading "Ancient Israelites"

8 Rode Kelly & Mackels preached to a  
few from, So run that ye may obtain  
rewards. Rode Gorham & D. Gorham. I fasten  
somewhat this week I have but little strength  
I preached faintly yesterday. I do not  
enjoy communion with God as is my  
privilege. I long for more power  
over the flesh. - I have a strong im-  
pression that I shall be sent back to  
this pt. I know not from whence it  
is



9 Sabbath Baptized by immersion, adults<sup>10</sup>  
 David Cooper, Elizabeth Johnson &  
 Rachel Jordan. A multitude was out.  
 Exhorter Preached at M.H. The half  
 of the people could not get in the house.  
 Acts XXIV 25 - met class one joined. The  
 class noted that wearing beads on koupets  
 was contrary to the gospel & discipline.  
 There is 106 in this class they have for about \$40.  
 this year - at Jeromeville from H. that  
 being often reproved &c. a large number  
 openly baptized Infants  
 Ann Rebecca } Geo W. Basford  
 } Anna

David Nader } John &  
 } Mary Winbigler  
 met class one joined who was awakened  
 by a H. - There are several awakened  
 in this neighborhood.

10 wrote J.E. & M.W. New York called at  
 several places - rode L. Ingersolls:  
 from Mat. 24 One joined - A young  
 lady was compelled to leave the house  
 before class meeting by her father's meeting.  
 Do & Divines from  
 Isa. LV 6: one joined - Thomas &  
 \* Baptized Martha } Mary Anderson

11 Rose Warner & the others wrote  
 J. Ward - returned & preached at Warr  
 from Reducing the time - rode  
 to Paris 2 pm today reading  
 Moral Sketches by H. More Good.

12 On reading the prayer on Prayer  
 I find much very much in my heart  
 unrep - I was truly humbled this morn-  
 ing under a sense of my impurity  
 Yesterday I said, lifted from my house  
 Henry W. & Mary - Mary's husband &  
 child died within 3 mo. of each other  
 she writes a pious letter.

Preached at Aldmans from 1 Cor XI 13  
 rode finally & preached at the exam-  
 ination of S.S. from Eul. 11:1 Rode  
 home by 12 at night

13 10/4/11 - 11.75 - 11.12 - 7

14 Drove with Mrs S. & H. to Paris Camp  
 meeting. Mr. Havens preached in the  
 evening.

15 Pro Camp. James, Elder, Billings &  
 myself from Rom VIII 7:1 preached &  
 had a very barren time. It does  
 good, in all the other. Barker  
 was fined \$5 for selling beer.

16 Sabbath Return Smith, James Bigler  
 Cooper & Catter preached - preaching  
 & prayer meeting good.

17 In morning it rained & drove the  
 congregation to the tents where the  
 work which was powerful went  
 on still better. The collection yester-  
 day was upwards of \$25.00.

There were 18 adults & 13 infants bapt<sup>d</sup>  
246 & 13 preachers & commenced  
good & regular meetings in the tent  
at night first in one of the tents  
18 Baptists Stealing saw pulver, David  
Armstrong Drainham, Sarah Hendrix  
& Cynthia Norton - Br. Potter  
preached from Eph VI 16 & 17  
42 came forward & professed justifi-  
cation at this meeting several had  
gone home - if possible 10 came  
still sitting 45 joined 13 of  
whom were from my doubts  
drove home. Br Cooper preached  
from some scripture all of weary &c

19 made several visits

20 Rode Sharon after having a long talk  
with a Pres. woman. She was honest &  
acknowledged the possibility of apostasy  
preached from the has being offered  
up to God &c -

21 visited a universalist whose wife  
is coquette he has renounced &  
rode Caroline & preached from  
Only fear the Lord &c - home

22 Rode Bellville preached to a few  
from Watch ye stand fast in the faith  
&c - The day has not done with this  
year hearing of an Albright Camp

meeting four miles distant I rode  
out there was very little order kept  
Exhorted in a prayer song  
Br Geo Snyder preached in Dutch  
I followed in English from  
John V 40 -

23 Rode Lexington preached from  
I Sam X 11 24 two joined one of whom  
was Mary Ann Watson the individual  
spoken of eight weeks since. She  
hesitated when I asked her if she would  
wear her hair plain - but finally  
promised, I am determined on  
opposing departure from our  
Sister Mary to the one who set the fash-  
ion at Mansfield has become  
plain - Rode Tenfords  
from 16 or XI 13 to a large assembly  
with some liberty 5 joined there  
are several new cases of conver-  
sion among converts from the  
at Dr Grants

24 Rode Keeler reading Rollin  
vol V - rode Pittsenger & home

25 Regulating affairs preached in  
and from Only let your conversation  
be as becoming the gospel of Christ &c  
a tolerably good time. There appears  
a general belief that I will return  
to this City



26 wrote I & J B Waugh enclosing B. 23  
Br Ragan preached from Romans  
Can come to me except the Father draw  
him - A Petition was signed by  
the citizens to invite the Conference  
to hold its next session here

27 wrote for Br Lobb to Mr. G. & used  
stanzas about 1 for Conference via  
Mission. W. Sandusky's sermon meeting  
preached from Isa 46 at Br  
J. O. Flowers - a large assembly  
He has done much good  
several children converted

28 rode to A. Lee - & Highroad  
but few came out today Br. Ellen  
preached

29 Br. Smith Billings came - myself  
from 1 Cor 4.20 rather dry

30 Sabbath Br. Ragan, Soc. <sup>preaching</sup> Golden  
preached generally good sermon  
during at prayer meeting - several  
expressions religious Among them  
was Lorraine W. whose br drew her  
out of the ring I stopped using & she  
expressed satisfaction came back &  
sought to join church

31 Preached from Watch ye & Br.  
an interpreter - 17 whites & 27 Indians  
joined - 3 adults & a number of  
infants were baptized

August The road of fire in company  
Br Big - preached a sermon to be

and being requested I complied  
from Heb 4.14 The road in 3  
platoons the speaker being the  
Cretion - A question was started  
What was the meaning of the Sav.  
when he said my Father is greater  
than I. Several answered that  
it referred to his humanity. The  
rest of us that it was spoken in  
reference to his taking a subor-  
dinate office as Mediator

Br. P. & Smith with myself  
staid at Br. Lanes a half  
Myantot - he has a white wife  
a fine farm &c

2 Road to Arisana If I am very  
pleasantly situated at J. D. Har-  
rington near the Conference room  
my room mates have not  
expressed - Br Shaw came & Br. Allen

Br. Pae preached in eve from Bls 10 he  
whoever shall not be offended in me

3 Conference opened with reading singing &  
prayer by Br. McKindree - Br. Roberts in  
the chair Session hours from 8-11 & 1-4  
Stewards L. Swornstall. R. O. Spencer & myself

4 Characters examined - J. W. Clarke.  
J. P. Shaw John Finner J. W. Gilbert W. B. White  
J. C. Haines H. B. Sheldon & W. R. Russell de-  
clares - Br. McKindree on the Dis page 80  
Quies 5 - made excellent remarks as also

he did yesterday in his address -  
 5 Geo W. Walker & Blue Fred. Butler John  
 Wood. Wm J. Snow elected deacons  
 We held our Missionary Society last  
 eve at 4 - We have a very loving  
 and harmonious session & there appears  
 to be a revival (so the old preachers say) among  
 the preachers - It is now saturday night  
 six years ago - when was I? A dinner  
 when I think of taking the office of a  
 elder upon me is now  
 I am overwhelmed with a sense of  
 my unworthiness - I feel determined  
 to trust in Jesus -

6 Sabbath Bishop McKendoe preached  
 at 10 from Study to show thyself  
 approved unto God & Thine 115

Deacons & 13 Elders were ordained  
 I have tried to pray much on this  
 event; & at the ordination I truly  
 felt that it was not an idle ceremony  
 - I felt very deeply my unworthiness  
 yet a clear sense of my call to  
 the vineyard of the Lord - Bp. McKen-  
 doe ordained the deacons & Bp. Roberts  
 the elders - When the latter laid his hands  
 upon my head my feelings almost overcame  
 me - It was a good season, I have <sup>now</sup> been  
 been fully intuded in the sacred office

I have no higher steps to take - I have only  
 work and die - When I survey the  
 Providences exerted on my account  
 when I review the various scenes of my  
 life & mark the dealings of God with  
 me, I am lost in surprise, & adoration  
 thirteen years ago I began seriously to  
 reflect on the course of my future life  
 began to attend secret prayer & was  
 wishing to obtain a new heart that  
 I might be a Presbyterian minister  
 Six years this day since Catherine  
 was taken sick - the following Saturday  
 she died and a thought came into my  
 mind "God to save the father took  
 the child" & so it proved

I experienced religion Dec 7 - 1823  
 joined Society, initiated 14 "  
 was licensed to exhort July 1824  
 " " to preach June 17 - 1825  
 Read in travel on ordination "  
 Ordained Deacon Sept 1827  
 " Elder " 6 1829

Anniversary of the forbearance of God  
 Lord help me to stand & be spent for thee  
 Br. J. A. Morris preached a spiritual sermon  
 on Rev I 18. A divine anction pervaded  
 the assembly Br. W. H. Kaper at night



Sept 7. Stewards having leave of absence  
was not <sup>in conf</sup> in A. M. much - in P. M.  
Candidates for admission came under  
consideration. Br. Ragan was recom-  
mended for read. he was read on. 60519  
he was objected to on account of his dandy  
appearance. It was that however that he  
would reform, & so on. 1200 1000 - 1  
- 500 1000 - 1000

In our Missionary Society, met for its  
anniversary. Br. Thomson, Linnell  
Torrey & Bigelow spoke on the occasion  
a very animating time Br. Elliott took  
the collection which was \$9 a book  
knife, comb, & 2 gold rings.

8 Admissions continued. Stewards  
reported \$1.25 on the 100 - dividend  
several applications rejected.

9 Today we fix a the place of next  
Conference at Lancaster Sept  
8<sup>th</sup> 1838 Mansfield had 11000  
Dorchester & Lancaster each 28 on the first  
ballot. Br. Torrey preached in eve  
every night this week more or less have  
been converted. Bishop McKendree  
addressed the conference and desired  
uniformity in calculating the quarter  
age & recommended to have it all  
based according to the discipline

and if there was a surplus to bring  
it to conference - but surplus or no  
surplus to make a conference Collec-  
tion -

10 The Conference met at C. M. Book  
Committee reported & appointments  
were read. I was stationed on Mansfield  
having Alvin Billings for a colleague  
he is now quite sick at Br. Shryock's  
This conference has been completely  
harmonious. The increase is 3639

There have been surreptitious amounts of 380

Rode Nifford & Delaware 45 on

11 Rode Mansfield. My family is gone  
to Penna. began the Bible again today 45 on  
I called at Peter M. I found his  
wife very sick of consumption.

12 visited some, or rather called & sat.  
prayer meeting in eve.

13 Sabbath I feel sensibly the weight of the  
responsibility which rests upon me  
I learn that several think that if  
I had the charge I should oppress or  
as they expressed it make radicals  
I intend, Lord assisting, to disappoint  
my enemies by kindness, humility  
and affection. - While at the S & S  
Br. Ragan & L B Gurley came. Br. R.  
preached at 11 a very crowded house

met the country clasp five joined  
met town clasp at 4 - 3 joined  
This six years since Bethune died  
Br G. in a crowded house Br E. Puffer  
exhorted -

14 Drove in rain to Father Palmer's  
called at Paris

15 Birth day - Is it possible that I am  
Thirty years old! How short the time!  
What various thought crowd my mind -  
It seems, indeed, my span of life will soon  
be done - I survey my life - It has been  
crowned with blessings - & I may say  
with ingratitude - The last six years  
it is true have been spent in a very  
different manner - I have tried to  
be useful in the cause of God -  
I have learned not to depend on my  
own strength - in the strength of  
Jesus I am determined to live more  
watchful & devoted the time it  
may please God to let me live  
Drove to Penn & Newalk - Found my family  
Sister & family & brother all well Br Parish  
is very sick - It is feared his complaint is  
becoming a decay - [See Private papers.]

16 visited some and conversed closely upon  
religion This a very irreligious place  
Preached in eve from Eph 14 30 some  
liberty

17 Drove to Penn. My Orchard is quite  
flourishing - the trees are loaded with  
fruit - In eve preached from Prov

32 at Academy

18 Drove to Haven Little with  
Mr C. Sanders - Since I began  
this journey am reading Vol  
Rollin - Through after visiting  
at Mother's above Paris - preached at  
night from How long halt ye between  
two opinions!

19 Drove Mansfield -

20 Drove Lexington Called at Watson's  
Sister died last Friday Morn Reached  
from the Wickesist dinner away in  
his wicked asp but the righteous hath  
hope in his death - Mr Watson said  
in clasp - said he had an unalterable  
resolution to go with his daughter  
Mr Taylor preached from And  
ye will not come to me that ye  
may have life - some liberty  
Spoke on the subject of discipline  
road home. Br D. was preaching  
from Choose ye this day whom ye  
will serve -

21 Writing to N.Y for Dist & P.  
went Br Carew's &c

22 The Ex Comm met

23 Writing - Preached at night  
at Palmer's & in P. formed clasp

24 rode home - Prayed in eve

25 regulating affairs met Ladies at night



26 Got woods select prayer meeting at night. Received <sup>an</sup> offering. It was a precious season to all.

27 Sabbath next the morning class a good time. We have made 5 slaves of what was one last year - was in the S.S. - Explained dis. at large baptised

Truman  
Charlotte Leates  
George &  
Eliza Mott

Slaves 3 & 4 - I & at 4 O'clock - in we preached from Epht 8. full house

28. Road McKinnis rainy - from "Redeeming the time"

29. Road Cornwell's preached from II Cor 11 met class finished Rollin except the Chronological table

30 Road - Twin - The people not expecting one aft. a prayer meeting few were out - met class - in class my Cousin Moses I think came in - I did not recognise him until I had spoken to him in class we have pretty good times I found he had not joined the Church & was partially backslider  
Mr Phelps -

Oct 1 we had Smiths - preached

at Trivers from Heb 4 a good time - appointed a board of trustees for the M.H. Baptists Sarah Holinger an orphan George Wesley & John & Mary Trivers

wrote Mr. W.H. Wright Wadsworth

2 Road Eckley's M.H. My Cousin is hesitating whether to take her school or return home - Buzins pictured from Nat. Moses & 13 has concluded to spend the winter in this country

3 Rainy - road L. J. G. mands - from I Thes 4. 17 road James, Stricklands & Vails - This class (Eckley's M.H.) are in a ferment - In humble dependence upon the Great Redeemer I am resolved to set an example of mildness -

4 Sabbath - visited sister Anna Johnson

She was born March 16-1776 - joined Society May 2<sup>nd</sup> 1781 - experienced pangs Oct following - It is now five weeks since she was confined with a rupture - It was opened four weeks since the surgeon failed in putting in the bowel intestine - and under the operation of Phlegm it burst; since which the wound in the abdomen healed nearly up and is the only passage for water

She has fined away to and Ketton -  
is very happy in her soul  
Praised at ten from Beloved if  
God so loved us, we ought also to  
love one another with good  
liberty. It was a meeting time  
Met the members - I divided the  
clap into 3 - concluding to have  
a new preaching place in the  
west end of Louisa - Rodi  
Linnerville preached from How long  
halt ye between two opinions?

Baptist		
Elisabeth Catherine	} Mr. A. Spines	conducted to her for a preacher by his parents
Jonathan Morrison		
Mrs Church	} Edmund & Ruth Ingham	
Susan Elisabeth		
	} Robert H. Caples	
	} Charlotte	

Met clap - a pretty good time.

At Thirion, Bivins. & I Ingham & I  
Ekley entered into covenant to pray  
for a revival - Pr. Naylor's

5 was sent for & went to Ekley's Mt &  
preached the funeral sermon of Mr. Wm  
Watson - He left a widow & eight  
children - Yesterday morning he  
walked to his son-in-law's a few rods

and asked for the Almanack adding  
he wished to see how old he was - He  
found his age to be 66 the day before.

He then went home - ate a hearty break  
fast soon after which he complained  
of a pain in the pit of his stomach  
& then in his breast - was laid on the bed  
and died. He was a moral upright  
person, had never joined a church -  
but If a man die shall he live again.

rode Pr. H. H. H. <sup>that</sup> John Herr Egg  
who resided about 1/2 m west who was

the S. in this place - was travelling toward  
Penn. with his wife in a little waggon  
when about 2 1/2 m from Paris in  
Co. a <sup>which stood in a lot near the road</sup> sugar tree about 15 in in diameter  
broke off about 12 or 15 feet from the ground  
and fell diagonally on them - Egg Herr  
had his brains dashed out - his wife had her  
head split open down to the lower jaw  
her bowels burst out - They were found  
in about 5 minutes by two men passing  
The wagon box was completely smashed  
and also 3 wheels - the horse remained un-  
hurt & stood as if he <sup>was</sup> stopped on purpose  
They were about 48 <sup>45</sup> yrs of age were both  
buried in one grave - The tree was without  
limbs - when found the tree was so balan-  
ced that a finger could move it. It lay



One grave contains them both, in Paris.

Trembule  
7 Appointed a Board of Trustees, for a  
M<sup>t</sup> to be called Orange M<sup>t</sup>. who took  
an article for a town lot (No. 58) —  
John Bryan, Philip Brandyberry, Elisha  
Whitson, Rachel Miteoff, Shadrach Bryan  
David Mason & Sherry Jones Smith

proceeded from Search the Scriptures  
8 Road home - We ascertained that a letter  
containing 85¢ was miscarried -  
Wrote A. G. & B. Waugh. & I had  
marked one bill with my name on  
the back - & kept a description of the  
bill - which we hope will lead to a  
detection - Pray for me ever

detection — Prayers met in eve  
J. Cousin started for home sent  
letters & presents — Gave him Simpson  
Plea — Henry P Black Laws book

Amanda A. Beach Hester and —  
 Saml R. Reford News — Mary Sheldon  
 Mattison's Poems — Joseph P. Williams  
 Vol. No 8. 1827 — I learn that the

U.S. No 8. 1827— I learn that the  
Pres. Minister requested his <sup>members</sup> Congrega-  
tion to get their Confession —  
How strangely different — In  
some places they disown it — in  
others say it is not unconditional  
election taught in it I here the  
stick to it — honestly

J. A. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal    October 9, 1829-March 4, 1830

FORMAT: Volume #19

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



# Journal

From October 9<sup>th</sup> 1829

To March 4<sup>th</sup> 1830

V. XVII

October 9<sup>th</sup> 1829 Organised Leaders meeting  
in town - Licensed Mr John W Mains to  
Exhort till next Sabbath.

10 Rode Pittsburg preached from Luke VIII 18.  
rode Fords reading Josephus

11 Sabbath attended I. S. The teachers prompt too  
much. Preached from Today if ye will  
hear his voice. Met Clap two joined  
at Vermilion preached from Eph VI 18. A  
Presbyterian was present who it is said  
prays an hour in closing the S. In my  
sermon I remarked the text did not mean  
pray "always" at once in public. Met Clap some

12 Rode Wolfe & preached from Prov V 29  
one joined & commended 10 pray 3 times daily for  
revival. rode Flora, on the way read  
an interesting work entitled "Decision".  
Preached from John V 40 with some  
liberty and rode home.

13 Young people prayer meeting in eve.  
afterwards called at Hedges had a long  
talk with Mr. Newman. She is a moralist  
she seemed unwilling to yield to the force  
of truth.

14 rode Sharon. Preached from 1 Cor VI 13  
to a few. Two Newlight preachers, have  
been very busy here since we went to  
conference many are taken with them.  
Many stories are circulated of me,  
I trust regarding that if they pro-  
posed to build they should not have



- place where they now are calculating  
we went to Edg. Smiley who agreed  
to loan a piece of ground. to them  
reached at night from Rev H. 17.
15. Rode Coltranes via Coxs preached from  
Christ's Communion to Apin formed a class  
rode Taylor's M.H. from Rev H. 17.
- 16 Rode Belleilles from Redduming the times  
met class & rode home.
- 17 Drove to Casabiers Mr Horton preached  
the first sermon. I preached at night on  
Numb XXX 30 Let us go up at once &c
- 18 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 Mrs Bopins  
I joined - Mr B. preached from Col. 1. 22 &c  
for the first time I administered the Lord's  
supper - Bro Camp at night from  
Prov. XXX 1 - I shorted 3 or 4 professed  
religion in the prayer meeting - it  
was a solemn time -
- 19 Drove home
- 20 Wrote J. Dixon to in care of young  
people prayer meeting - Several re-  
lated their experiences - which were  
interesting - The most of them dated  
their first impressions when quite  
young Mr Insign a Saved or bor-  
gion preacher called he has  
come to the determination to  
offer to the Methodists several

of his church with. He and sever-  
al of his members were present  
when I explained dis. at large in  
town - It had great effect with  
them as he informed me

- 21 Arranging my ap with book corner  
Rev. Mr Hamilton an Albright  
preached at our M.H. a good sermon
- 22 Cutting firewood - I am not able  
to kind it, and the Stewards do nothing  
in the business General prayer met  
in eve - Wrote letter to J. E. M. Waugh  
enclosing 100 for Dist So. by Treas
- 23 Wrote letter Father Bradley to Dr. Dan  
Kingsferry - Met Trustees Mansfield  
M.H. in P.M. - Leaders meeting at night  
Bro. Billings arrived - his health is  
poor
- 24 visited Mr Carraw who is found  
guilty of shooting with intent to kill  
He was in a state of intoxication  
when it was done - He spoke freely  
with one twist met to call against  
He was sentenced some hours  
after to 4 yrs con of labor in the  
penitentiary. Visited at Mr. Watts -  
Sabbat prayer meeting at night, June  
mourners

25 Sabbath Mr. May No 2 attended  
 88 Preached on Redemptive  
 a dry crooked talk met claps 13 & 4  
 Rode Sulley, & H. preached from  
 the Psalms with good liberty  
 Mr. Eugene a Swedenborgian preacher  
 & sixteen of his members joined  
 Society on trial. They have tally  
 got stored up & have reasons  
 their whims - one by letter  
 three others also joined Appointed  
 Bro. W. Williams Leader. Silas  
 Silas Eugene to Exhort - rode to  
 town - Father Reed preached a  
 good sermon at 12 <sup>Baptists, Phile. Platt & 3 others</sup> <sub>at Hannant Street 11th</sub>

26 Rode McDevitt. Reading  
 Hays's Logic. Preached from  
 "God say unto you that none of those  
 men that were bidden shall taste  
 of my supper." Met claps - Sat up till  
 near 12 trying to reach a member  
 consistency in doctrine

27 Settled a difficulty between a Bro &  
 a Sis - a Bro. rode Cornwall - preached  
 from "How long shall ye be between two  
 opinions" Baptists Thomas &  
 Elizabeth } Barns

Met claps five joined on trial

28 Rode to Mr. Chews & he agreed to

take in preaching - it is a big place  
 no preaching - rode Lewis from  
 "Come for all things are now ready"  
 Went to Sister Hazen's to attend to the  
 solemnization of Matrimony - The  
 b. groom not coming & for various  
 circumstances not much expected  
 I preached from "But the day of the Lord  
 will come" with liberty just as I had  
 got nearly through He came  
 married Dennis & Palmer to  
 Elizabeth Hazen - He has heretofore  
 been somewhat delirious during  
 which he wrote & published "Palmer's  
 Theology" Rode Bro. Parkers &  
 preached from "I am & I will be"  
 A Pres. Man - Saffinward's learned  
 was present.

29 Preached at Ingers from 1600 11 13  
 met claps - wrote deed for debt &  
 vis. at Northwood. I think his prejudice  
 is wearing away  
 30 Rode Burns from near not little  
 flock for it is your Father's good  
 pleasure to give you the Kingdom  
 at night at Longman from 1st  
 we got up at once. I prophesied &c -



31 Called at Cameron's Mary going  
outward - Preached from Is thy  
heart right? at Jeromeville  
attended the trial of S. Gormick he  
was unanimously acquitted  
rode Sticklands - very rainy

1 Sabbath met the morning class  
The good effects of dividing the class are  
already visible - Preached from  
Watch ye stand fast &c met all  
class rode Bonds & H. preached  
before the Sd from Eph 4:1  
rode Jeromeville - prayer meeting

2 Rode Sticklands to get a person to  
fill my apt while I go home & move  
preached at Sticklands I H. & formed  
a new class - or rather took up  
an old one which has been dropped  
two years - From not little flock  
rode home

3 Married Thomas J. Donaldson of  
Lansville to Sister Elizabeth A. Walker  
had a conversation with Mr. Allen  
he is hampered with some Calvinistic  
ideas - Youth prayer meeting at end

4 Moved to a house lately occupied by S. B. K.  
it 2 1/2 rent from me but was the only chance  
I could get - a kitchen & very small bedroom  
& sitting room stable & lot in garden

Board of managers Mansfield & Somerset

5 Regulating things & general prayer  
meeting at night

6 Leaders meeting at night Dr. McLean  
was ~~convinced~~ as an exhorter - The meeting  
passed a resolution to have the Pine Chapel  
make out a plan of S. B. Chapin the  
L. P. & Exhorters to their Sabbath work

7 My knee broke out last night & went off  
after a long fruitless search I took  
Bro. Hooper & rode to Pittsburg new  
Orleans & preached from Luke 11

32 & rode to Samuel's College

It just occurred to me today that there  
was a 26¢ draft in the last letter (sent  
July 24) wrote to P. Martin Esq.

8 Sabbath Sabbath & childrens society  
much better - some found fault with  
my being as they led too severe  
Preaching from "And with his stripes ye  
are healed" rode Vermilion my of  
at night a Pres. Mr. Matthews  
appointed to preach after me - I offered  
him the first preach; he declined  
my text By grace are ye saved thro'  
faith &c. - I then returned with the  
class after excusing our absence. Dr.  
Hickey tarried also. Matthews text  
How shall we escape if we neglect

so great salvation - the first described the  
great salvation - 2<sup>nd</sup> by the neglecters of it  
among whom he decried all who believed in  
obtaining it conditionally.

9 Rode Wolph - from Bear at Little  
Hock &c - To Flora's visited Edgars  
Sally agreed to obey the Spirit

Had liberty on And groomed the Holy  
S. &c Day after I rode home

10 Rode Belleville to attend the trial  
of Mr. Poppleton, One of the committee  
not being present - The witnesses were  
examined & I rode home late  
at night - very cold & stormy

11 It froze hard last night & I moved  
over Lumblyville from  
at 10 o'clock I left & rode to Bay's

12 Preached at Colman's from Ye  
must be born again - Baptized on 27<sup>th</sup>  
rode Taylor's Hill from River to  
enter in at the Strait gates appointed a  
new leader

13 Rode Mansfield was disappointed  
by a snow storm which caused me  
to tarry in night till 1/2 past 10  
and very stormy - to Handley's

14 Before day break I rode

on toward Jermantown - The case  
of Mr. Poppleton, came on before  
a committee who found him  
guilty of independent conduct in  
lodging in an adjoining bed to an  
unmarried woman with no  
other person in the room - In  
the mean time Mr. B. preached  
at the Conference Mr. Bell read  
himself to preach - Mr. Beale was  
rejected - Conference suspended Mr.  
from official services  
preached with some freedom from  
John VIII 36 -

15 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 1/4 O'clock  
five joined 72 were read in  
22 out

Mr. B. preached from Ye cannot  
serve God & mammon  
Sacrament - Col. 5:50 -

Mr. Beale at night preached  
Several professed to find peace

16 In conference a committee was  
appt to build a parsonage &c -  
quantity 28.37 -

Mr. B. preached funeral of Sister  
Ann Johnson aged 54 & we  
rode home rain hard



- 17 Wrote Dr Adams - Luc Elliott  
 18 + B Wagh & P M General  
 Youth prayer meet at night  
 18 Rode Lexington from Fear not little  
 flock & Trustees met & agreed with  
 Mr D Service to build the M H 35  
 by 45  
 19 Rode home & to Ensigns prepared  
 at night from Germant  
 20 Passage committee met &  
 Trustees of Mansfield M H 3  
 Sunday meeting at night  
 21 Sabbath prayer meet at night raining  
 22 Sabbath A flood of rain fell  
 last night Clap at 9 - Sabbath at 10  
 preached at 12 with liberty from  
 slaves to enter the street gate & 4  
 Baptists David Bell & Solomon &  
 3 others Clap at 3 - few out on account of  
 rain -  
 (on the Sabbath) { Joseph &  
 George { Mary Cottman  
 Samuel {  
 Sarah {  
 Elizabeth {  
 Mary Ann {  
 Susanna {  
 at night preached from Come for all  
 things are now ready & prayer meet  
 23 rode M. H. preached from 1 John 1  
 9. met Clap few out in consequence

of a husking  
 24 Rode to Concord on the <sup>new</sup> ford a  
 creek where the water was rapid & high  
 full bridge - preached from 1 John 1 v. 10  
 rode to Mrs Chews from Germant  
 born again - some impression  
 seemed to be made which was  
 deepened in day meeting - several  
 promised to seek the Lord - I think  
 the Lord has opened a door for us.  
 25 Rode to River called at Rice's  
 his wife once claimed & lost religion  
 I was resting on once in grave always  
 in grave. I had liberty in opposing  
 error. preached from The way side  
 hearers. A baptist preacher was  
 present - some impressions I trust  
 was made rode Kent  
 26 preached from If any man be in  
 Christ he is a new creature & 6 met Clap  
 & rode to Somerville & Esmeralda  
 named Henry Esmeralda to enter and  
 Haas - a large company was present  
 being pressed to stay and it being out  
 of my way to go to Somerville I  
 tarried. The Company beginning  
 to play "Snap & Catch 'em" I went  
 below & from up & requested them to  
 desist. and gave me some money

answers & started their play. I took  
my Bible & sat down & began to  
study. I found their spirit flagged  
where the Holy Bible was there &  
they all in a few minutes left the  
room - being with a small com-  
pany.

27 Rode 'Bivins' from Eccl XII 1  
one joined - <sup>and dis.</sup> At Mr Eagle's at night  
from today if you will hear of some  
liberty - a large assembly - several  
(5 or 7) men to be prayed for

28 At Ingmards from with his stripes we  
are healed. Three joined - rode Loomis  
& Wm Strickland.

29 Sabbath rode Mt met chap at 3 - preached  
from Mat XII 24 met chap - two joined -  
rode Jeromeville preached from Mark IV  
14 15 - met Chap, rode Douds & St preached  
from Psalm CXVIII 6 called at Miller  
a little boy 6 yrs old next month (15)  
is sick. It is said he is a remarkable  
child - he would often reprove the other  
children for disobedience saying Don't  
you remember what Mr St said when  
quoting my text when I preached here

30 Rode Rows & Helman's after  
calling & praying with the little  
boy - The names of those baptized

yesterday { Aquila &  
Thomas Owens } Martha Connor  
Mary Ann { Michael &  
Mary Enninger }

Wrote letter to Prichard on Blk Str St for  
Dist Society - Prichard is a free from  
Bible no great a matter a little fine  
kindly.

December 1<sup>st</sup> 1879 Rode Markule from  
Prepare to meet thy God O Israel said dis.  
rode Mt Philistia - reading Josephus  
have taken a cold headache this morning  
I rose at 5 - I have discovered although it is  
my intention to rise as soon as I awaken  
that I have drifted again to sleep by  
not springing up. I usually get to  
bed between 10 & 11 - I think I am  
determined to be more regular & to  
rise early as I can. Wrote to Prichard  
on Sandusky, Ct.

2 Rose at 5, wrote B. Burr to H. Boston  
M. S. Beach preached from Rom XII  
rode Arkland 11 Trip & 21 - or dis-  
apt - board of trustees for a new  
Mt - viz, Thurgood Smith, Daniel  
Carter, Mr Kent & Joshua Brown Sam Brown  
John Smith James Hull Henry Miller  
& David Proudfoot rode home by 11  
roads very deep mud.



Dec. 3: 1899 Stood R. Bigelow M. Remond  
 Personage home. met also Trustees  
 Leaders meeting at night good  
 & rode Vermilion preached at opening  
 of two day meeting from 1st 15th  
 Bro. Huxley in ev. session. Sat. 9. the Lord  
 & Ex. Congreg. met several owners  
 & Sabbath. Longfast I joined by  
 letter one of whom is an Elder -  
 Preached from Hos. II 19 very large  
 Cong. - altho the weather was bad  
~~Adapted~~

3  
 3

- Horatio Marietta }  
 Administered Eucharist on the whole  
 it was a solemn time  
 Bro. Hall at night - prayer meet  
 & professed justifications -  
 7 rode Wilpho. few out from Amos IV 12  
 rode Floras very rainy with some liberty  
 on that belief not the son - the work  
 of God abideth on him Several are  
 seeking one has obtained - rode home  
 8 Rode Barbours two only beside the  
 family - prayed with them &  
 rode home very bad travelling  
 9 Rode Sharon from 11 Cor. V 17  
 one serious seeker present gave out  
 I preached at night at Dubois from  
 III John last eve - with liberty  
 10 Rode Coltrane from Rev XXII 9 & 10  
 to LaBarn & wrote letters to delinquent  
 quents - in attending class - & others  
 obtaining subscribers to Temperance So.  
 11 Commenced obtaining subscriptions to  
 the Personage house - Meeting of trustees  
 Taylor M. H. Preached at 1 from Thy King  
 Dom come - Rode Lexington - from  
 How long halt ye between two opinions  
 The class is very much stirred up by  
 reading Christian Manual  
 12 Rode Mains - after a long talk  
 with Mr Cook on Predestination  
 from John III 86 - rode Bellville  
 13 Preached on the Discipline 2 hrs & 20 min  
 from Psom all things. hot fast & a  
 solemn time - Bro. Ensign. Preached -  
 we rode to Barbours where he had a  
 Church preached to a very large Congreg.  
 from the Beatitudes Twenty two  
 joined ten of whom had been his mem-  
 bers - 3 had been Pres & some seekers  
 14 Rode Mansfield Read letters  
 J. E. & B. W. & R. Bigelow

Dec. 14<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1829 It is now six<sup>10</sup> years  
since my unworthy name was enrolled  
among the people of God Called Methodists  
I often admire the hand of Providence  
which has guided me in various paths  
and led me where I am - I see, I  
feel in some measure my unworthi-  
ness - But I find consolation in try-  
ing to discharge my duty as a  
minister of the Lord Jesus -

15 Obtaining subscription for Personage

16 Bro. Arza Brown preached at night

16 Am very much thronged with the  
Sinner - Met Elap at Mr. St. house

17 Preached at night at Mechanicsburg  
and Eleven on trial. Sep 15 7 Trustees

18 Leaders meeting at night wrote  
P. M. Gen. & others for Dist. Society

19 Visited some - Bro. Thorne preached at  
night & Temperance Society out

20 Sabbath - Sabbath at 9<sup>th</sup> preached at 12  
from How shall we escape &c with  
Liberty Baptized

Charles & Elzey, &

Susanna

Naomi

Harriet

Elzey

Harriet

Elzey

met Bro. Elap - two joined by letter

Preached at night with some liberty

Seek the Lord while he may be found

& Prayer meeting - 7 or 8 new mem-  
bers came forward - young persons

2 joined - There was much solemn-  
ty in the Congregation

21 Preached at McDermott from

John 11:36. some freedom. Staid

at a Presbyterian's whose daughter

has joined & is somewhat opposed

22 Rode Comodly - Now I learned I was

found fault with by a member of some

note for refusing to admit to full com-  
a person who did not pray in secret.

preached from Rom 8:1. One joined

at Church from How shall we escape if we?

night so great salvation? Had liberty

All staid for Elap - one man was powerfully

awakened - Mrs. Chew has found peace

since I was here -

22 Mrs. C. weeping said she wished to

join us - some Quins - It seems as if

the devil was busy if a person is awa-  
kened or wishes to go to Methodist meet-

-ing there is sure to be some body to

visit & keep them at home - I am

much refreshed by reading Bangs Life

of Garrison - My mind was filled with

humility, peace, & confidence in God by

reading on horseback this morning  
two discourses by Dr. Chalmers  
on Astonishing & the modesty of true  
science. The people are gathering -  
Preached from Let us labour therefore to



enter in to that rest lest any man fall  
after the same example of unbelief  
had liberty meet Clap - a brother stated  
there were some things wrong in the  
Clap & if they were not righted he should  
leave that Clap - I reproved him for  
his manner & told him he could  
have no privilege in any other Clap  
while I had the honore of the Charge  
I found that there had been some  
words between a young brother &  
sister who had been married about  
8 mo. which had been Union about  
a week a handle of the truth had not  
been known I exhorting the Clap to  
mutual fasting & prayer - & to avoid  
evil speaking & directed the leader to  
attend to the cares - rode to Pro Parker  
& preached from Isa 10 v 6 -  
was fatigued -

24 wrote - rode Drivers preached with  
freedom from "We are not ignorant of  
his devices," wherein I was led to speak  
of the being his character & devices  
Just after I had taken my text a  
Deist came in - The members were  
glad I had named my text lest  
he should think I shewnt it for

him - Met Clap: five joined.  
preached at eight frokin. He that be-  
lieveth on the son, hath everlasting  
life but he that believeth not &c  
It prayer meeting

25 Christmas Rode early to Pro Jos.  
Bryans sold some books on my  
way read Garretts life - Made  
a blessed season at 9 it seemed as if  
Mr. Bigelow was praying for me  
Had a glorious time at Bivins from  
Behold the Lamb of God which taketh  
away the sin of the world. our prayer  
expressed peace. One joined  
At night, at Eagles from Page xxxix  
Baptism

} Elizabeth Strouse

26 Rode Seymour finished Garretts  
life - Lord help me to follow  
him as he did thee. From Heb 11.11  
two joined, one by letter Baptism

Margaret Ann } Hyatt &  
} Elizabeth Burn

Elizabeth Jane } John &  
} Elizabeth Shiner

Rode to Old Sister Warners -

27 Sabbath Last night when I went to

bed I thought I felt the sheet damp  
but the friends are so kind, I did not  
make any trouble - but I found  
in the morning I had taken a violent  
Cold rode to Eekley's M<sup>th</sup> met the  
morning class & preached from  
"Redeeming the time" met class &  
rode fromerville - found Let  
us go on to perfection" Weyhoam  
The friends say I always preach  
best when I am sick -

At night for ages meeting & some  
28 A Presbyterian man supposed I referred  
to him, in my prayer last night, when  
I said "Have mercy upon, for something  
like it" the hypocrite, lukewarm,  
backslidden &c. He drew this conclusion  
from my praying next after calling  
upon him, & asked him I did not  
think of any one much less of him  
He said it would be perhaps the best  
thing for him, <sup>that</sup> had ever happened to  
him - Am much edified & instructed  
in reading Anti Universalism  
by J. Morrill - Rode to Adman's  
visited Mr. Doud's school; my cost

is quite bad - Preached, or rather talked  
after Rom VI 22 met class

29 Rode Mackinac preached from  
Remember from whence thou art  
fallen & repent &c. A backslider  
at whose house I have eaten several  
times & who has not been at meeting  
before for a long while, wept  
thru joined - At Mr. Abel Wood  
preached to the house (several could not  
get in) from Christ Com: the prin  
cipal subject was the subjects of  
Gospel baptism & the mode - I spoke  
three hours - calmly - very great atten  
tion. Baptized Catharine Wood & children  
Rachel Melinda } Abel &  
William Blatchley } Catharine Woods  
Joseph Rowland }  
Francis Miller }

After meeting at John Kelly's married  
Adam Artman to Sir. Mary Lowman

30 Finished reading "Discussions & Sermons"  
on Universalism and I do not hesitate to  
pronounce it the best treatise for common  
readers against the doctrine I have  
ever seen - Rode Chillicothe - Explained  
Dis from I Thim 5 21 - met class one joined  
who last year was expelled - rode Ashby

31 Rode Strickland preached day by us  
few from But the end of all things is at hand  
be ye therefore sober & watch unto prayer



Rode back to Ashland - Am quite <sup>13</sup>  
hoarse yet. In surveying the past year  
I have reason to bless God, that I have  
grown in knowledge I think more than  
any former year - and I trust some little  
in grace - but I see very little in that as  
it should be, and win it not for the  
infinite love & merits of Jesus I should  
have no hope - Dr Ruark preached to  
Commence the watch night from  
Oh Ephraim what shall I do unto  
thee &c - several Ex & prayers - I tried  
from what shall it profit a man  
if he gain the whole world &c  
singing & prayer Dr Ruark from  
We are journeying to the land of  
At a few minutes before twelve the  
silent prayer meeting commenced  
1830 and continued till after twelve we  
sang the Covenant hymn & I preached  
from "This year thou shalt die"  
Several were somewhat awakened  
& agreed to pray & seek the Lord  
Retired at 3 - rode to Wooster  
Dr Bigelow had preached - at 11 - I preached  
the way home from Dec 4 3 -  
Went to my Uncle Knapp's - heard  
of the death of my mother's young

est brother Timothy Elliott - He  
was on a vessel on his way from  
Ithaca home Dec 4 1829 - A squall  
coming on he was doing something  
on deck which was slippery from  
water freezing - he slipped - caught  
hold of two empty barrels which  
giving way he went overboard  
he devoted them cut away the  
sail in order to stop the boat  
which being under headway could  
not be stopped - until it he sunk  
He was not a professor when I was  
young - I was deeply impressed with  
the importance of more faithfulness  
with my relatives - My aunt  
takes it very hard - My wife I was  
about forty years old left 6 children  
2 The Trustees met to settle with Dr  
Barne for the goods I obtained for them  
They deducted about 29¢ for damages  
happened to them - Dr Bigelow at  
night on the temptations of Jesus -  
A subscription was presented to pay  
the debt 200 & to furnish seating the  
all the when asking for it I stated

32.10 miles  
this year

- If any person had carried off the heads belonging to the M.H. the  
 and not fabricated. A man  
 came & said the board should be  
 brought back - he was not guilty.
- 3 Sabbath Lovefeast - pretty good.  
 Br Bigelow preached well from the  
 Angels salutation - Sacramento.  
 At night from How long halt ye between two  
 opinions 17 or 18 came to the office among  
 after a merchant & the Auditor - afterwards  
 a Dr. an old acquaintance - visited at Charles.
- 4 Br B. preached at 7 AM - and 8 or 10 new  
 members came forward - At 11 we set  
 off and reached home in about 22 hours  
 travelling rough.
- 5 wrote long, faithful letter to Mother James  
 Young people praise meeting in eve -
- 6 wrote to my grandmother & Cousin  
 D. Adams Kingsbury
- 7 Obtained sub for Parsonage heard Rev  
 Mr Johnson from "Thou shalt have no  
 other Gods before me" - General prayer  
 meeting in eve
- 8 Spent some time in preparing my way  
 gone - in consequence of the unfaithfulness  
 of a mechanic to his promise.  
 Drove with my family to Mr Lewis.
- 9 Two day meet commenced by Mr Bigelow  
 preaching on Rom XII 9-12 - Stormy

- weather Br. Theark preached at night
- 10 Sabbath Lovefeast - tolerably good - Br  
 Bigelow preached from Mark the perfect  
 man & an excellent sermon - Sacramento  
 Preached at night from Luke 9 the Lord  
 while he is living he feeds - Prayer  
 meeting dull at first - we had an  
 awful time about 11 a great shaking  
 among sinners - several mourners  
 among the rest H. L. with I went to  
 school when quite young
- 11 Drove Corvair after The trustees met  
 to settle - there has never been a settle-  
 ment - four years & it was a tedious  
 job -
- 12 Drove home - Youth's prayer meet.
- 13 Was sent for to see A. Goldsmith who  
 persecuted me at Camp M. he has the  
 Cholera Morbus - was thought to be  
 dangerous - I heard him crying  
 for mercy before I went in - I tried  
 to warn him of the dangers of relaps-  
 ing into sin when he should get well  
 - of his entire dependence upon Christ  
 Exhorted them openhearted - Clap at night
- 14 Obtaining sub for par - a difficulty  
 having occurred between several  
 members I recommended for all  
 to come together - they did so &  
 unanimously agreed to drop & con-  
 fer - of prayer meet. eve



15 I was yesterday seized with a violent pain which appeared in my kidneys - it settled in my left side - I kept my bed till 10 AM trying to get into a perspiration. Leads's sheet -

16 visited some - rode. Gobsmith he was much better & proposed to have found peace - his wife is deeply converted - Mrs. McDorm is almost in despair, thinking she has committed the unpardonable - She has been a pious woman - study on election has made her partially deranged

17 Sabbath class at 9 - I. S. Exhorted - preached from Search the Scriptures Baptized - Achsah Thompson

Henry Timanus Rd

George Mull Jr.

Met the two country clergies one joined - went into Mrs. White's had not closed - A Baptist & daughter joined - preached at night dryly from John III 36 - prayer meeting

18 Rode to St. Dennis - from Feb 11 Several of our members have partially imbibed the doctrine of the impossibility of a saint

falling from grace - being unwell took physisian

19 Rode Surplise's Preached from Praying always & Baptized Infants India and James & Mary

James Anderson } Surplise

David }

Susanna }

John & Mary

Bowden met class

3 joined: 2 by let - rode cheer

from John III 36 - dry - tired out

Baptized 1 Jacob & Susanna

Diana } Denner

20 Rode early to Guin's made calls - one

was at a house where I had left a tract

when last I was - it was poverty & dirt

in the extreme. They had five ragged

squalid children - had no bible, or testament

left some tracts & prayed - the man said

he had formerly come to the conclusion

that it was not right to read the bible

he promised now to read one - I then

(what I suspected) from the tavern keeper

that he drinks much and the tavern

keeper tho' a profane lets him have it

because he will get it somewhere!

Received love of pulp. Preached with liberty

from Isa 60:1 A staunch universalist

was out, for the first time - One with me

a man who could not read - his father<sup>16</sup>  
in law is a Bap. preacher - Licensed Bro  
Leonard Parker to report - he is a mod-  
est, bashful man - a great scripturist  
will soon make a preacher. but  
I think him a Nathaniel - His inward  
Call I think very clear - Rode Kent.  
wrote to Land Chamber - In two in-  
stances letters to backslidden members  
has had a good effect

21 - It is the first letter I have had time to  
read in Josephus for several weeks - preached  
at River from Mat III 24. One joined -  
rode Sackmuns copied letter to L. Chamber  
Considerable fault was found with my  
last sermon at Eckley's Mt on redem-  
ing time -

22 rode River via So. Bryans - very  
few out - from "One thing is needful"

At Eagles at night from John III 36

An universalist was present (I learned  
afterward) to whom I had given a tract  
(the "Traveller's Farewell") when enquiring  
my way having missed my road  
this morning - Henry 1 yr old

23 A light snow - about two inches has  
fallen the first of any depth this winter

At L. Ingrahams from the Dover end  
rode Eckley Mt. A Temperance so-  
ciety - I joined it - I King

24 Sabbath. Clap at 9 Excluded one  
read sermon on Evil Speaking out Clap  
Having heard that some of the members  
had said I was preaching for money  
I told them that ~~very~~ part of their  
Doubting I would give to the Sabbath  
School - rode Ironville - very cold  
from We are not ignorant of his devices  
out Clap - It being very cold no prayer  
meeting was asst - It is the first  
Sat. eve in a long while I have had  
no visiting - Sister Newman's child  
was taken with fit last night - she  
despaired of its life -

25 Rode Cornuck & Helmans. snow  
all day. 6 or 7 in deep from Ps 18 17  
two that were brought up under staid in

26 Rode Wd. Mackels. Sister Sarah  
Conley died last Sat. in the 35 yrs of  
her age - of her Christian life  
she has been bedfast years -  
preached short from II Sam 14 - very good  
rode A. Wood's - preached from  
The baptists are very officious in circu-  
lating reports that I have been drunk  
at Wooster & various other places  
equally false





because he had not been used 18  
Six months - Quarters 56.19  
Mr Thompson - from Faith, Hope &  
Charity -

7 Sabbath An immense concourse  
of people being expected the Sana-  
ment was at in the forenoon to  
312 besides preachers - the house  
and gallery were crowded & no  
time for speaking & joined

Mr Thompson at our house & Mr  
Honey at Union Church -

at night Mr Bigelow at our house  
a very great service - after the  
services were dismissed - prayer  
meeting - On the whole a tolera-  
bly good meeting

8 Drove New Haven - the extremely  
hot weather from my cold - had much  
feeling on the wayside hearers  
five came forward to be prayed  
for, among whom were two of  
Father Palmer's children - after next  
drove Peru via Wall City & is

9 Drove Newalk - last week at Colman  
Baptist, Ruth Shelton } Joseph &  
Mary Collman

Caroline } Michael &  
Susanna & their  
preached at night from How late

we escape if we neglect so great  
salvation" Am very happy - Mother is  
here at Manassas I have not seen her  
so much engaged since I was a small  
boy - Maria is waiting for something  
extraordinary - Erastus appears  
rather unfeeling - Everett is immer-  
sed in worldly cares

10 Drove Peru - preached from Luke  
11:36 -

11 Drove Paris from Luke 11:36  
Lord while he may be found a very  
solemn time - I had to reproach  
two young men - whose I afterward  
learned were Unionists

12 Drove Horn - Mr James  
preached on death & judgment

13 Anniversary of S.S. 36.000 verses  
recited 6 teachers & 80 scholars have  
professed religion

14 Sabbath Sabbath School - preached at 12  
from Luke 11:36 - Examined of S.S.

Br. Amj Ogden from Kentucky Conference  
preached at night from If thou doest  
well shalt thou not be accepted if not do  
a good practical sermon - Exhorted  
Mr Horton prayed

15 At McBurns at night from Eph 1:18

16 At Cornwell from Mat xxii 37



Baptized Sidney McDonald adult 19  
Eliabeth { wife of  
Mahala } Catharina M<sup>rs</sup> Farland

Ann Maria { John & S.  
Sally M<sup>rs</sup> Farland

One joined - rode to Mr. Reed's &  
wrote to J & B W. Mr. Pope &  
Walker rode home unexpectedly  
I knocked at the door, was bid to come  
in - found the two eldest children  
instructing each other - wife had  
thrown a corner of table cloth over  
some indian bread - Mr. Ogden  
preached - took calomel

17<sup>th</sup> rode Quinn from Port Kaituma 37-80  
at Irvine from Eph. 6.7

18 at Eckley & Mt. St. met the Trustees find  
thouless is very defective Printed form  
Died vs 67 met both claps Mr.  
Carben attended & confessed his having  
been out of the way - One brother was  
very stubborn. He appears however  
at prospect of a revival rode to  
Br. Caples

19 Rode Quinn reached me prayer  
at Fox at night from Pipe Lake to meet  
thy God after meeting many of the  
people staying I began to talk and  
finally ten agreed to seek the Lord;  
& came forward to be prayed for

we had an interesting season

20 Rode Ironville Two day met.  
commenced by preaching with  
much freedom notwithstanding  
my cold from John V 25

Rode out to see Julia Ann morning  
low with a consumption she  
said she was awakened under  
the last sermon preached before  
I went to conference Nov 29-1  
she has been sick ever since  
but does not enjoy a bright  
evidence of her assistance -

Mr. Burne preached from the supper  
several prayers

21 Sabbath Lovefeast - I joined good  
preachers from "My son God will pro-  
vide himself a lamb for burning" -  
Solemn time Congregation large  
Sacrament solemn - after which gave  
an invitation to those who would agree  
to seek religion to come forward

18 came a most refreshing season  
Mr. Quinn at night from Mt. St. that con-  
-verted a sinner &c. & one new member  
was added

22 Nov. 1841 Am come for the  
purpose of reviving the subscriptions for  
the meeting house - After the appoint-  
ment of the trustees they began to raise  
subscriptions or rather invited themselves

- much & raised \$395 most of the members  
had subscribed much too. ~~After~~ The Uni-  
versalists & Nothings & have planned a  
house 200 seats &c. - Br Smith increased  
his sub from 30 to 40. today \$20
- 23 rode West. Hoffmann, &c. - Bought a  
lot for 40¢ 1<sup>st</sup> going out. - today \$61 inc  
The lot is conveniently situated near the  
Centre of the town. - Br Brown at night
- 24 Lucio died 1871. Rode Pondfield &c  
Methu. agreed to obey the spirit. Trustees  
met. Resolved on building 40 by 50  
Br Ragan praying this preached for me  
from Mark 11: 23 & 24
- 25 Rode Br. Carver, he raised his sub to 30  
in whole the increase \$167 1/2 - at Fluck  
(Strickland) from "Thy statutes have been"  
rode home amidst a fall of snow  
on deep mud
- 26 writing. Leaders meeting.
- 27 rode Pittsburg but four out besides  
the family preached from Mat 11: 6  
Sugar making engages the attention  
of all ages, sexes & conditions of people  
to Chousburg where I rode to Br. J. Ford  
At the day I did I began to enquire  
When am I going to preach the gospel  
What is my motive? It is not riches.  
I think it is not ease and comfort  
Is it known? to be persecuted & defamed -  
and I think it is not to obtain the praise  
of Christians; though I see in my  
self a willingness to bear this. and  
am entirely too much pleased when  
praised by such. Lord let me die  
to all but Thee
- 28 Sabbath rode Ford preached from John 3: 6  
met Clap rode Vermilion at night  
from "Strive to enter into the Strait gate"  
had rather a hard time. met Clap -  
Mank 8<sup>th</sup>. At Thomas Rof. Appointed  
a Board of Trustees A. Hoffmann  
Elias Ford. Joshua Rof. Daniel  
Hoffmann, Samuel Cole, Thomas  
Ford, Job Cury, Joseph Hall & Joshua  
Ford - they met & agreed to build  
on the road. Sub \$150 on the spot  
rode Wolf seeing none out  
to Flora J. H. preached from Mat 11: 7
- 2 Rode Carver was remarkably  
directed or assisted in finding the  
road which was very difficult  
snowy - preached from Heb. 11: 11  
road home
- 3 making arrangements respecting  
the appeal vs E. Hawkins Clap at  
night wrote W Walker. I Ward  
J W Ute -
- 4 visited - Mrs R. agreed to serve  
the Lord - good prayer m. at  
night - H. O. Sheldon



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal March 5, 1830-July 15, 1830

FORMAT: Volume #20

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☒ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal  
From March 5<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1830  
To July 13 A.D. 1830,

No. XVII.



March 5<sup>th</sup> 1880 Rode Taylor preached from "Let us labour therefore to enter in to a few - J. Youngs"

6 Rode A.G. & L. & Mains - from Beloit how great a matter a little fire kindled! Organised a S. School & rode to Belleville. At R.B. they are much afflicted at the small punishment inflicted on Bro. Poppleton, -

7 Sabbath the S.S. here is any & a money being independent it flaps - Preached from Is thy heart right? Met clasp - rode Lying down - deep mind-cold & snowy - a large congregation probably drawn out by one of the young sisters shouting at the last meeting - preached with clearness John III 36 - met clasp a large no. stand - several universalists tho' I invited as usual - after clasp a young man who had let out some time since but was offered a price to let out again for life

8 Rode Carr Perry township find some of them have been unsound in the doctrine of the resurrection are however docile preached from Heb X 4 Organised a S.S. 8. 11. 12 sub 9. rode home wrote G. B. Gurley

10 Br. Henry preached at night for one from Let them believe on the Son of God

11 wrote H. Goldayer Preached at Mechanicsburg from Stepping dead yet speaking Organised a S.S. - 11. 3. 7 sub.

12 Br. C. preached the funeral of Sister Birge who died suddenly she was 22 yrs a member & prayer meeting member -

13 My friends having appealed from the decision of Justice Maywell the cause came on before the Court of Common Pleas. Several items were omitted in the testimony - The charge of the Court was very clear - much in my favor or not partial the jury were out all night -

Leaders meeting

13 Jury came in with a verdict for me - The excitement which this cause has produced is very great there was four lawyers on the opposite side. Purdy C. Cooke & Higgins for me. The cause was opened to the jury by McLaughlin a young man of little mind great boldness who made a most

disgusting speech & so much out  
of the facts as to incur the censure  
of the Court twice. Every body  
seemed ashamed of him.

Mr Purdy spoke next to the purpose.  
Mr Cooke took a wide & angry made  
a flowery speech; but had not his  
usual liberty. In the course of  
his remarks he drew a very  
descriptive picture of a Camp  
meeting (he had a right knowledge  
of the emotions produced, as he once  
attended and at my exhortation  
backed by Bull & Henrys came for-  
ward to be prayed for. tho he never  
fully obtained peace) it was consid-  
ered a masterpiece. Just as  
he was about to anticipate & reply to  
the arguments of the plaintiff  
Mr Parish said he should not  
say one word, which led Mr C. to  
suppose he should not be followed  
and he broke off rather suddenly.  
Mr Doughty then done himself

Credit by his plea for Edward  
if I may except he abused Mr  
Bigelow.

14 Sabbath Chap at 9. Sat 10  
preached at 12 from "who worketh  
all things after the counsel of his  
own will" with good liberty  
to a full house Baptized adults  
Henry McDonald, Drusilla Rosebury  
Catharine McDonald, Isabella Glenn  
& Elizabeth Sloane - a very solemn  
& impressive season. Met,  
Chapin - One joined - Called  
(having a strong impression) at  
Mr. Hedges - He is quite anxious  
He said he had felt it his duty  
to join at Q. M. but diffidence  
prevented - Preached at night  
from What shall it profit a  
man if he gain the whole world  
& lose his own soul? Purdy, Cooke  
& others being present I was for some  
time under the fear of man - I  
was much afflicted on account of



having a day time—

15 Had a close conversation with  
Eg Cooke— He said he was affected  
and preaching I pointed the  
way— He agreed to obey the Spirit  
& pray 3 times daily till we met  
again— Rode to Belmont  
Lectured on VII & VIII Romans—  
Having forgotten to notify the  
Dist Society (Meeting) rode home  
& left notice at the Printing office.  
This night ten years since we were  
united in Marriage— With us we  
we have been happy in each others  
affections— and prospered in temporal  
& spiritual relations—

16 Rode to Ashland via Newark, N.J.  
Called at Andersons being invited  
by the daughter exactly as I remem-  
ber to have dreamed years ago—  
She was indulging a hope when  
I first called here was a regular  
communicant in the Presbyterian  
Church I then strove to show the  
importance of something besides  
a hope so religion. She says she

was very powerfully awakened at  
the time of our Q. M. in July, in  
Mansfield. Obtained peace in a  
little time thereafter got to doubt-  
ing was near the barons of despair  
about two weeks since she obtained  
comfort— often is in fear lest she  
is wrong— she is ~~very~~ intelligent  
on religious subjects— Her father  
is a pious man— I. Smith

17 a rainy day— done but little  
travelling— Mr H. Subscriptions  
had a long talk with Dr. D.

18 rode Kent, Masons & Huffermans to  
vis M Bivins— gave papers to Mrs.  
for believing in conditional perseverance  
rode to Browns

19 Obtained subscriptions— tomorrow  
preached at night from Eph 8

20 Called at several places— Mr D.  
his sister exhorted— both were unwill-  
ing to serve the Lord— Rode  
to Ironville— My horse knocked  
two boards off floor to pieces at Mr  
Smiths Stable— reading Watts on the  
improvement of the Ironing

At Sabbath S. was filling with discour-  
agement. They have had only 18 kinds

of pamphlets - I suggested to two or three  
friends that something must be done  
they all felt too poor. Mr. Greataker  
has been preaching against S.  
bapt Societies &c &c - I preached from  
the being dead yet - & pamphlets and  
proposed to raise some money for a library  
and offered to give fifty cents - a brother  
(who had stopped over the Sabbath while  
travelling) gave a dollar & \$8.50 was  
made up - (After meeting) rode Eickley's  
preached from Jerk ye the Lord while he  
may be found - Prospects are becoming  
better

22 My horse broke his bridle as I went  
to saddle him & went to Swome  
rode Smalley's stopped while it  
rained - rode Adams. preached  
to a few from "Prepare to meet thy  
God" In eve managers of S. met

23 Rode Mackrill, preached from  
Eph v 14 The clasp is very low & it seems  
impossible to get them availed rode  
Chilcotes finished (Walls on the Wind)

24 While preaching on "The one thing needful"  
Mr Bigelow came in - met Clasp rode  
Ashland Mr B preached for me from  
Phil III 13/14 at Pagers I H (a baptist)

Settlement - preached at afternoon Eph II 8  
rode home - Henry has been seated  
leg & arm is getting better -

25 Rode Springfield & Marriac Mr  
Joseph Curran Jr to his Susanna Ar  
thur & home very stormy

26 Parsonage Trustees met  
made out bills for frame &c  
Leaders meeting at night

27 Rode Pittenger from Jan III 5  
rode Crampford writing letters  
M L Black

28 Sabbath read dis at large at Town

1 Thes v 21 Preached at Vermilion  
from VII & VIII to 16 Rom met clasp  
stopped with Dr. Henry

29 Rode to Dumas preached from Deut XI 6, 7  
formed S.S. - rode Wolphs preached from  
Behold how great a matter a little fire  
kindleth - formed a Sat. School rode  
Hobbs preached from, Except you ought  
conquer exceed that &c & rode home

30 Having to write the report of the Dist  
So. & a heavy Northwest rain coming  
up which would have been in my  
face I omitted attending my apt

31 Rode Carbur, learned there were  
three <sup>only</sup> out yesterday at Taylors Mt  
preached from "Pray without ceasing"



Abraham was tried for immorality  
for justifying gathering sugar  
water when running over. Found  
guilty he appealed. Judge Leysing  
con & preached from Mark 10

14. 15

21 Rode Belleville, preached from  
Act 18 11 and rode Mansfield.  
Met of Managers -

April 2 Rode with Mrs. S. to Dr. B. Do  
and many

3 Dr. Billings preached from I  
Lord move thy work Dr. B.

Came & exhorted. The Dist. of  
held its first anniversary. It  
was highly interesting. Dr. Billings  
at night in St. Haven. Staid at  
Mother's -

4 Sabbath Preached the funeral of  
Ruth Palmer / now Young child  
from II Sam. 14 an interesting  
time. Came Paris. Dr. B. preached  
3 hours from Act 18 - Heard  
Mr. Tapp (Pres) at 4 - Preached  
at night from John 11 26

prayer meet - On young lady  
was drawn away by her brother

5 Rode home. Wrote E. & M. Waugh

6 work in garden. Preached at night  
from XXIII of I Chron I ver

7 Copying report of Dist Soc -

8 visit home. wrote for books

9 writing. called R. & P. Ladies meeting

10 Rode home. I. Evening for to preach to  
R. & L. to 2 short

11 Rode home. Two day meeting  
commenced by Dr. Billings from  
Hos. 41-6. Preached at night from  
He must be born again. Considerable  
prayer meet. 10 mourners -

12 Sabbath Lovefeast. It having snowed  
last night the house was not full.  
it was good. seven joined -

Preached from Acts 11 31 but being  
unwell with a cold I was barred  
on the last part of it. Dr. Billings  
exhorted with liberty - at closing the  
meeting exhorted pathetically. The  
house was over flowing and very  
solemn & attentive. rode

Mansfield & preached from Acts  
I stand at the door & knock &c

The first part quite clear &  
pathetic & the last more dry

12 - Spoke at S. Beach, at 7 came on  
the trial of Sister Mary Brown a

yellow woman, for unchristian conduct  
by fortune telling. It appeared that  
she had on many occasions informed  
persons of future events which answered  
the prediction - that in one instance  
it had not come to pass - A woman  
was introduced as a witch who it  
is believed by many is possessed of the  
devil who think herself bewitched.  
She came to Mary & requested her  
to "tell her something" Mary told  
her she was to be afflicted & describe  
this woman that "troubled" her  
She came afterward and Mary  
said one of the women was dead  
naming which A woman had died  
that morning, bearing the descrip-  
tion Mary gave at the first.  
The parties lived 6 miles off and  
was said to be entirely unknown  
to Mary. It had made a great  
disturbance in the neighborhood  
the community not believing in  
witches found her guilty and  
told her if though the Church would  
not tolerate such conduct yet  
if she would solemnly promise

to do so no more I would bear  
with her - She agreed

13 wrote J. A. Morris L. H. Easton  
at night we had a very good  
lovefeast.

14 rode Studly's near Givins preached  
from Ps 138-6 met Chap & women  
dropt 2. There is an ignorant  
obstinate, meddling, conceited old  
man in the Chap that does a  
great deal of harm. came Kents

15 wrote circular for Dist So to Wayne  
Preachers preached from Mt 18 11 met  
Chap. rode Bryan gave out up for  
next coming

16 rode Bivins wrote to Brunswick  
regarding Pilgrims Progress. Preacher  
from And as he drew near he wept over  
it, the things which belong to thy peace -  
are hid from thine eye Luke 18 41, 2

17 good time rode Fox, preached by from  
John the last baptist. Fidelity Fox adult &  
Caroline } John &  
Eunice } Fidelity Fox

17 Cal. d. at Bains & Eagles rode by  
Preached from Rev III 20 rode Thos. Smith  
he was intoxicated. A good natured amiable  
man naturally his family reputation  
was much drawn out in prayer for him.



18<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Met morning Clap Kelley's  
preached two hours with some liberty  
from let him that thinketh he stand  
old take heed lest he fall. met Clap  
rode from middle preached 1 1/2 hours  
from He must be born again I  
particularly led to expose the fallacy  
of the Calvinian notions. had a good  
debate and a searching time  
many appeared deeply touched by  
it. <sup>Baptist</sup> met Clap one young man much  
converted - quite weary

19 I took rest last night and have a  
pain in my breast. rode David's School  
- learned the young man (man)  
lived in store my sleep none last  
night just yet through - Helman's  
Lectures on G. School. The school here  
has done much good. An old Baptist  
man, said, he had had too much

prejudice - that formerly he would  
not sing with the Methodists tho their  
hymns were good - that he had had  
his heart warmed by the school -  
Several young people said, The school  
had been the means of awakening  
them - If we were raised to increase the G.

20 Breakfasted at J. Herr's. Last Sabbath  
Baptists Ezra Billings { Samuel & D.  
James Wallace { John &  
Elizabeth Kiger }

rode Mankville preached heavily  
(not powerfully) from Heb 10 11 rode

Kelly's finished "Pilgrim's Progress" preached  
from Ps 119-58-60 & Luke 10. 25 raised  
to enlarge the library.

21 wrote Circular to Holmes St. at Chittown  
from Mat 20 met Clap rode Ashland  
from Thy Statutes have been my songs  
&c rode Gauley

22 To think from Stony & Thorney  
names - rode home. Dr Coe  
preached from Just thou believe in the  
Son of Man.

23 wrote and for Personage Leaders  
meeting at night

24 wrote Pittenger's Q. M. Answer  
tried for intemperance found guilty  
& expelled - rode Thos. Cantwell  
sang text today. If any man be  
in Christ he is a new creature &c  
rode Cantwell

25 Sabbath preached at Fox from Friend  
how canst thou in truth be not having  
a wedding garment? met Clap  
rode Wom. - preached from Is  
thy heart right? Met Clap. Difficultly  
between two members on trial. Finding  
one of them guilty of a vile falsehood  
I adopt him tho. he confessed

26 Rode Wolf from keep yourselves  
in the love of God. rode Quin & R  
& started a S. S. Society - I don't know  
how twill work, this is just a praying  
person in neighborhood. At Home

- from Hill of also be free<sup>9</sup>  
 disciples John 18 rode home  
 27 Rode Canabus Dr Bigelow preached  
 for me from 1 Sam 24 home  
 began letter to H. Buckingham  
 28 wrote - rode Taylor's M<sup>th</sup> from  
 Mat 20 - clap - rode Leg<sup>m</sup>  
 have been troubled with rheuma-  
 tism since Sabbath in my right  
 shoulder. Preached from Prov  
 27:1-6 Home full some liberty  
 29 Preached at Belville from

In eve at Collins S. H. from Phil<sup>th</sup>  
 18 And grievous 56-

- 30 Rode home Extra Leader met  
 Sir E. & tried for feeling - giving  
 signs of penitence was borne  
 with  
 May 1 Drove with wife & Rhoda to Ash  
 Land I M. Dr B gave us an  
 excellent sermon from Rev 22  
 Ex - In I M Confirmed I Ensign  
 licensed to preach - I Poppleton  
 restored - Appeal of J. Burns  
 sustained - Jan 43. 26  
 At night Dr Billings from  
 11 Cor VI 1 - prayer met  
 some ministers

2. Sabbath A good breakfast  
 I joined - P. E. 2 1/2 hours on XX  
 Mat. last verse. Sac. very good  
 was much blessed with the Divine  
 presence - preached at night  
 with some freedom from  
 Rom 8:1-4 Conquest 608  
 professed justification - some of  
 whom came out very bright  
 4 more joined

3 I spoke with several that are  
 awakened - Drove home  
 Conquered with an infidel seven  
 hours - wrote J. A Morris

- 4 was some conversation with  
 a young man formerly a member  
 now believing limited atonement  
 Dr. Bigelow preached for me at night  
 Managers of Dist. Soc met  
 5 made several calls - clap at night  
 6 Writing answers to A criticism on Dr. W.  
 Loomis on Div of Christ - a manuscript by  
 a Dist. Read at night Loom on  
 Evil Speaking & Exhortations  
 7 Leaders meeting at night - Dr Billings  
 has been with me today planning about



- about the circuit.
- 8 Married Br Wm. Hill to Lis. Diney Bell.  
inged - Select prayer meeting at night
- 9 Sabbath Club at S. School at 10 - friends  
at 11 from the wicked is driven away & 6  
and one of the Country Claps - Heard  
Mr Bart at Pres. Mt (it is then Laura)  
from Prov T 24-26 - Located at  
night from Rev 17
- 10 Rode to Dismal - from Sat 21  
24 - Baptized adult  
Rhoda McManime - Infants  
Elias } John &  
          } Jane Gardner  
Dorcas } Ann &  
          } Harriet Walters  
viewed ground for a camp meeting
- 11 Rode Bonwells preached from Heb  
11 - Clap divided same into two Claps  
Arbitration between two brethren, rode  
Mansfield - Lovefeast - one joined
- 12 Rode Staley, from Sat 20  
met Clap - Rode - Spent P.M.  
in talking past with members on  
difficultly - past with a Baptist  
women on Clap meeting.
- 13 Preached at Drivers M.H. from the  
way side houses a good time -  
rode Newman & married  
Br Thomas Selby Jr to  
Lis - Phibe Insley - rode Brian  
the apt I gave out was not published
- 14 visited Mr Nixon found him  
waiting for special grace - shewed  
him the way - he agreed to walk in  
it - he said he had never seen  
it before - rode Bivins called  
at Morris a young married couple  
they both agreed to serve the Lord  
No congregation coming out at the  
time I declined preaching & prayed  
conversed with Mrs. Bivins, I found  
her in a critical situation, having  
had conviction & being afraid to  
promise, lest she should go back  
After nearly two hours exhortation  
she solemnly promised that she  
would pray every day & faithfully  
try to practice every impression of  
the divine Spirit till I came home  
Abigail M. her sister had previously  
so agreed, & rode Fox to a few  
from Isa L & 6, 7
- 15 Selby & Ingmants from  
Baptized Infants  
Caroline Matilda } John  
Minerva } Eleanor Blue one joined  
John Harrison }

- rode Arcadia Examined ground with reference to Camp meeting  
 16 Sabbath. The S. started today - preached from Behold I stand at the door & knock & c. met Clap - rode Ironville Preached the funeral of Julia Ann Eminger she died April 25 just five months after her marriage - she was 17 yrs of age. Last Oct. - text Job XIV 10. a large group who were much affected -  
 17 Rode Thos. bars He is in a strange case was accused three years since of immorality & condemned; a few days before I. M. Con. appeared - the minutes were not there, he was acquitted - soon after became delirious or stupidly stubborn. John bars formed Clap - part of Mackrills rode Adams -  
 18 preached from Except ye be converted and become as little children & c. two joined - rode Kelly's from One thing is needful -  
 19 Chilcotes preached from 'Seek ye the Lord while he may be found' four joined. rode Ashland preached from VII & VIII Chapters Romans -  
 20 Came home - prayer meet in eve  
 21 Rested but poorly last night. Trustees of A. H. met - S. P. expelled for vain amusements no repent. or ref; being found in his L. M. deopt similar cause. Leaders meet  
 22 Rode to Pettengers Sister Mary Madi died yesterday. Dr. Ruess preached her funeral from Mat. VII 24-27 - rode Mr. Charles preached from Prepare to meet thy God. rode John Browns he has been reporting stories about A. Hoffman, I went to find whether he was willing to attempt proof of them. I found it indeed a heathenish family - prayed with them - rode Ford thro woods so dark that I could not guide my horse - As I was riding before sun down read Dr. Clarke on John IV 24. It was a great blessing to me. if I am not very much mistaken. I felt indeed the Witness of the Spirit. I was overwhelmed with a sense of unworthiness - short coming and gratitude to God -  
 23 Sabbath. preached from Because the carnal mind is enmity to me & c. met Clap rode Verm. from John III & c. with some freedom met Clap - deopt over.  
 24 Conferred with Dr. B. respecting his call to the work. Preached at Wolph from 'She hath done what she could' rode Horan. Lured on disapp. from Poor all things; hold fast that which is good - rode home  
 25 At Carebys from 1 Thes V 21 - , home Baptind Joshua } Buckingham



26 Trial Mart w P.W. for slender - I  
was altogether a snail, can  
Margaret was formerly a member  
when she left meeting Clap. but she  
was addressed, delivered, & would  
did not hear the whole, think little  
probability of <sup>her</sup> recovering anything  
at Maine is a few from Amos  
12 - at Collins St to a large con.  
to come from from Auto 18  
30 - St. Wright

27 Belleville. I appointed a Board  
of Trustees preached with freedom  
from Lib us rise up & build \$280  
were subscribed for a Meeting house  
road home. Heard Rev Lawrence  
Greatbake discourse. He first went  
to shew that Christ was persecuted  
because he taught the doctrine of  
"sovereign eternal, & unfrustratable grace"  
he was very liberal in his abuse of  
Arminians said "we could no more  
find a sound Theologian among  
them than Leviathan in a mud  
puddle" - he abused the large body  
of the Presbyterians of the day. He  
aid at the close of an hour intro-  
duced the American Bible Socy

I endeavored to shew they had  
speculated - calling upon any  
to disprove if they could  
I saw it might easily be con-  
futed. After he dismissed I gave  
out that the congregation might  
hear more tomorrow night

28 Heard part of several trials at  
Court - At night lectured on or  
reviewed the discourse of last  
night - had some liberty a  
very large assembly attended

29 Road Payson. trial of Dr. G.F. cleared

30 Sabbath preached from Eph IV 30  
Attended S.S. in morning - did not  
meet Clap it being late - rode  
Lexington a very large congregation  
on "How shall we escape if we neglect  
so great salvation" I was very much  
satisfied in describing the law & penalty  
under which man lay - and Clap  
stated Dr. Hooker he obtained pardon  
two weeks since -

31 Road home - Mrs I went to Town  
last Saturday. It is now 3 O'clock &  
I feel somewhat condemned for  
suffering any expediency to lead  
me to waste an hour in examin

ing, "Cooper's Fire engine" <sup>13</sup> It is  
simple in its construction & I think  
will eventually succeed this suction  
or forcing pump for many purposes.  
Formed a lesson for Henry for  
pasting letters on a board to hang  
against the wall to which I told  
him to point out any particular  
letter. — In Station Apology.

Jan 21 Finished my letter to Henry & putting  
him. It nearly fills three sheets  
of post. I have not time to copy  
a young man in town. Does  
for me. — wrote Rev. Mr. Brady.  
Preached on Nov 18th 16 & obtained  
subscriptions to Young people Miss. &  
Trout County.

2 Preached at Medansburg  
from John 18:35 Baptized  
Alice Ann Ekey adult &  
Elmer & Francis &  
Martha Cornwall

3 At Flora S.H. prepared the ground  
for two day meeting — prayer meet at  
night — words written

4 Trustees of M.H. met — the gallery  
etc. is settled & paid for.  
Leaders met.

5 Road Flora S.H. — Br Billings from  
Chosen ye this day whom ye will  
serve. Br Quark at 8 from  
Quench not the spirit road home  
& wrote letter to Adams Seneca

6 Sabbath It rained much, but  
not very warm. — Good Flora's  
Loafcast very good. I joined  
A very large congregation assembled  
in the grove notwithstanding the  
rain. I preached from Now then  
we are ambassadors for Christ &c  
It rained toward the close & the  
congregation were much exposed.  
Baptized Margaret Carter adult  
Elizabeth & Joseph  
& Eliza Wylie.

It rained quite hard & the sac was  
omitted. — Br Quark at 3 from  
Our Father which art in Heaven  
a quite good prayer meeting  
7 Br Billings preached at 9 & 10  
exhorted — the last being given repro-  
ved to an interesting time  
On the whole the meeting was  
thought to be quite profitable.



rode home & wrote -  
8 rode to & laid off camp ground  
rode Councils from Feb 11 3. 24 -  
one rode home Missionary & Tract  
Society organized. Billings Procs.  
9 Rode Durins. Read Dis at large  
Excluded one & dropped one - Driven on  
Rom VII 7 - met class - reading  
11 vol 12mo chucks - Licensed Fr.  
Lorenzo Durins to exhort June 7  
10 Rode Cox, had a long talk on various  
Scriptures - He is distressed & perplexed. His  
Baptist brethren have pretty much all  
become Campbellites - at Ekley's desk  
on Infant Baptism. Baptized, children -  
Jane } Henry &  
Elisabeth } Elisabeth Scribner  
Wm Green }  
Catharine }  
Nathl Sturtevant }

rode Sam Canburs  
11 at Jeromeville from Feb 11 11  
rode Bunns - Called to see a  
sick man aged 68 given over with  
the droopy - Passed by the site of an  
old Indian village - There is a very  
rich body of land below Jeromeville  
which was long a reservation

A house now stands, where was their  
cemetery - The owner took up the bones  
found there, in different states of pres-  
ervation, and put them in a box &  
buried them just below the surface  
in the commons - The box is now  
decayed & fallen in, the bones, bare;  
skulls, & mouldering & broken - I  
turned aside to see them - They forc-  
ibly brought the thought to my mind  
Soon my bones will be mouldering  
like theirs - Here are the remains  
of those who charmed, edified, &  
instructed listening councils - or lifted  
the tomahawk over the head of the  
defenseless women & children of  
their enemies - These original  
owners of the soils will stand in  
the judgment with us -

12 Durins, wrote & rode J. Dryans - very  
heavy rain, preached from Luke VIII 18  
152 & 161 Prayer met. good at 4  
13 Sabbath Lovefeast - 2 joined much  
with <sup>some</sup> liberty from How shall we escape  
dam. sac. Dr Henry at 4 from  
walk in the light & on the whole it

was thought the meeting was quite profitable

14 Rode Wooten via P.M. & Br. Burns in company with Constant Lake who is serious - Called at Uncle's he is become quite intemperate & what ravages has strong drink made! Visited a sick young man who has been in company with the Menagerie - His mother & brother were attending upon him. She remembered me from my offering to buy her Bible & she left between Shaffers & Eckley Wayne Co.

15 Rode Shaffers for track, ordered long since they have been neglected & left useless - a very heavy shower while I was packing and counting them rode Westfield. Blk River Camp M.

16 By boleager, Kinn preached self from Heb 3 - some liberty. Br. Young & Br. Hazard & tremendously about 25 in number -

17 preached from Let it be known to the Lord while he may be found by liberty rode to Maynesburg & Br. Billings in Norm. Married Mr. Ouesons Care to his Sarah Williams -

Theradans -

18 visited in Ashland - I. A. Riv. with whom I spoke Monday morn after 2 AM that day experienced relief - Ira is sceptical I tried to reason - finally asked what evidences he thought there ought to be of a revelation. He was puzzled & said, miracles of course - rode Westfield -

19 Rode Ford to attend the trial of Dr. A. Huffman on a complaint for assault & perjury - The case occupied 6 hours close application - There appeared not the slightest ground to believe him guilty in the least degree - A prejudice has long existed between them - rode to & from -

20 Sabbath preached with some friends from Mark 7. Br. Birns exhorted severely - rode Ashland amid a heavy rain - preached from Mt 6

20 - met Claf & rode to Mansfield

21 - putting up books & regulating affairs - A preacher who had left us & joined the A. P. Ref. Meth. called he wishes to come back again. The weather has been very wet for



many days -

22 Read of Camp ground for Bill from by whom shall have a view for he is small? The Myandole brother new came - The Missionary for Thomson preached at night from Exhorted little flock to

Exhorted through an interpreter short  
23 Prospects for weather are very good thought until this morn weather quite gloomy - At sunset at sunrise from must be born again Br Cooper at 8 from Trist in the Lord &c at 11 from

Br Reed addressed the Indians Br Lane preached at night Br Thomson from Job 4:18  
Prayer meeting 30 odd mourners several found peace

24 Br Henry at sunrise from John

25 good - Indians prayed Henry at 8 - Br Cooper preached to them 2 - 4 - Br Rogers Br Bigelow - Sac 20 preachers 314 members communed Br Lane - prayer meet - good Elder left at 4,

25 Br Lane - Br Cooper - Br Lane Preached to Indians at sunrise from And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached

Br Hiker - Henry first spoke some Br Thomson - Took up a collection for Circuit Missionary Society which I propose to organize soon about 88¢ & a gold ring - Br Cooper from Lord teach us to pray - Exhorted with liberty - prayer meet - good Br Henry "Dost thou believe on the son of God?" - Baptized John Hester

26 ~~Br Lane~~ took Samuel Danner Hiram

Book (an old school mate when children)  
Thomas Virtue Elisabeth Virtue, John Ekey, Benj Brownwell, John McKinley Henry Pence, Mary Pence, Jane Reed, Alon Chandler, Sarah Hull Adaline Ensigns, Emily Lee, Mary Twichell, Mary Ann Young, Hester Andrews, Emma Cook, Adults George } Philip & Julia Ann Newman

Cath. Ann } Harry & Sarah } Mary Pence

Eliza Ann } Thomas & Elisabeth Virtue Sarah } William A & Malinda James

26 Camp meeting closed

near thirty ( ) joined society  
supposed forty obtained religion  
near twenty more came as seekers  
among those joined were Henry  
Brewster, Abigail Mumford who had  
both obtained pardon - Drove  
home - On the whole we had an  
excellent meeting, weather good  
order best I ever saw & consider-  
ably in the spirit were the exercises  
I encountered several universalists  
& deists - hard garden

27 Sabbath Morning clap good  
Preached from for the wages of sin  
is death roughly & plainly met  
5<sup>th</sup> clap - at 5 from The gift of God is  
eternal life, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord" prayer meeting

28 visited some. I & pray meet

29 A universalist at the Camp  
meeting challenged me to a  
disputation of the subject today  
I accepted but he did not  
appear - I read Fiske's obj to  
Agassiz's Preamble at night  
from "my son Gene one thy  
heart to young people so be  
excitement -

30 plowed my potatoes out  
visited friend Mrs. Cares of Conventions  
met Clap reproved a sister for curling  
her hair & she promised once more to  
wear it plain

July 1<sup>st</sup> 1830 wrote letters to my Grand  
father, Fowler O. Pine Hill Charles-  
ton O. Perry Sheldon, Henry Black  
Jas P. Knefel - Joseph S. Williams  
Vernon O & Henry W. Olcott New York  
no copies - prayer meeting at night

2 wrote W. Olcott Kingston N. H. visited  
several - A Presbyterian woman for  
several years has been in darkness &  
despondency - She joined the Church  
& took sacrament since which she has omit-  
ted it - thinking that was the greatest sin  
she ever committed. I lent her Fletcher's  
Letters particularly referring to those to  
Miss Hallam. - Leaders meet at night  
Trustees meet at 3

3 Rode Lexington Commenced two day  
meeting by preaching from Matt 48  
Prayer meet at 8 - quite unwell  
have taken a violent cold.



July 4<sup>th</sup> 1830 Sabbath Breakfast good  
very good - A large congregation after-  
noon - the house would not more than  
hold 1/2 of the people - we moved to the  
grove - when I preached with some  
freedom notwithstanding my housewifery  
from John 11:3 - I had taken some  
medicine in morning which suppressed  
my diarrhoea - Baptised adults  
Coraelia Wright, Ruthana Wright &  
Luinda Dean - Infants

Mrs Lison } Mrs & Mary

Luinda } Cooks

Rufel Bigelow }

Arrow & Ann  
Alben

Washington }

Cornelius &  
Mary Candoran

Sacrament solemn & interesting

Invited announcees six came

Br Horton preached at 5 from  
Luke xiii 24 Exhorted & prayer  
meeting till 10 1/2 one joined

It was thought that much good  
was done - One man while I  
was exhorting said "he had rather  
go to hell than be a Methodist"  
the young friends exhorted & prayed  
well - he came & confessed his  
fault and asked me to pray for him  
& Roda Mansfield sent \$14.16 to  
Lee Dater & bills for 2 Adams  
& 16 to Emory & Waugh -  
rode all day from Act # 21  
One joined a Camp on Convent  
another under powerful awakening  
rode W Barnes - reading  
Antisuniversion again -

6 Preached at Conwell M H from Mark vi. 14-18  
6 joined, rode Mansfield. Br Bigelow  
delivered a discourse on the second  
anniversary of the Temperance Socy  
It was able - The consumption of dis-  
cut spirits is very much reduced -  
7 Rode Liveris, From Liveris to enter into  
the strait gate - rode Nyatts  
visited Mrs Taylor sick of a consump-  
tion read a tract by Dr Samuels

Underhill - an infidel, or as he terms  
 him self "a freethinker" Three  
 young ladies who were lately  
 awakened were going to hear  
 him lecture - understanding him  
 a "smart man" the Universalists  
 having nominated him -  
 they called & we had a prayer  
 meeting  
 & Preached from Acts 11:21 Sweden  
 in this night or had have the  
 "jerks" or twitchings & convulsions  
 among the Presbyterians & Baptists  
 good clap meeting - a real  
 revival. Henry & I are rejoicing  
 Mrs Ellis is absolutely determined  
 much liberty in her Prayer  
 I visited Mr. Burgess - He is much  
 improved - Today I expect  
 some new hearers.  
 Preached with liberty from "Resist the  
 Devil & he will flee from you"  
 Baptized Lydia Bryan, Elisabeth  
 Bivins, Caroline Bivins & Abigail  
 Mumfords & Infants

Mary { Henry &  
 Theodore {  
 Hannah { Elisabeth Bivins  
 Julia {  
 Abigail {  
 Elijah Lewis { Lewis & Sarah Brown  
 It was a powerful time at baptism  
 met clasp 10 joined. 6 new & 4 who  
 had come forward before & given  
 their names, rode at Sea made  
 10. Dreamed last night of a fire  
 I have observed since I began  
 to travel whenever I dream of  
 fire this follows a revival  
 Road to Highland visited at Bivins  
 Two day meeting commenced by a  
 Sermon from (Ps. Divine from)  
 Behold I bring him forth unto you  
 that ye may know I find no fault  
 with him. Exhorted with freedom  
 Br Hall at 8 from Abraham's faith  
 & a prayer meeting quite good  
 11 Sabbath Love feast. excellent. 16  
 gave their names for membership  
 Preached to a very large congregation  
 from John 11:3. Br Murphy Ex-  
 Sacrament solemn & orderly  
 Collection for Super annuated \$5.00  
 Many mourners after Sacrament  
 at 4 Br Miller preached, during which  
 I was called to go & pray with Milton  
 Bivins & wife - He returned & word



to the altar & found peace - a good  
prayer met 22 of 23 answers. <sup>p</sup>  
most of whom found peace - I now  
gave their names. On the whole a  
very deep impression appears to have  
been made.

12 Milton & wife joined this morning  
making 25. It is thought to have  
as powerful a uniting on the whole  
as ever known on this Mt. & spirit  
camp meeting - not much  
thouging - visited several places  
road. Quers preached daily from  
Prov. XIV 32 short - tired but  
Baptized yesterday adults  
Andrew Proudft. Lewis C. Crawford  
Sarah Jones & Sarah  
Proudft. Infants  
Martin } Edward  
Mary Mason

13 Rode Adams preached to a few from  
Mt. IV 11 met Clap & rode Kellys  
from 1 Oct 11 & met Clap - one joined  
road Ashland prayer met - good -  
one joined

14 find many are impressed. Called  
& conversed with E. R. who is afraid  
others will think he is more converted than  
he is - Yesterday had a peculiar impression  
for him & promised the Lord if he would  
hear my prayer for his conversion, I would  
serve him more faithfully than heretofore  
rode Chilotes. Br. Miller preached for  
one from Mt. XXII 21 Ex & baptized  
Lydia Mason & 2 Adults  
Mary Walker }  
Christen } Philip &  
Sarah Bidingen  
rode Marions preached daily from  
Mt. XI 4 - one joined rode Br.  
Miller's

15 visited a family - rode  
Ashland preached long from James 11  
Baptized  
Mannah Taylorman } Adults  
Julia Ann Bivins }  
Henry Lewis } Ira &  
Gordon Switt } William Bivins  
John Williams } Milton &  
Francis Allen } Eliza Bivins

One joined. Names divided list to  
4 - 91 members made list books  
St. C. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal July 16, 1830-November 29, 1830

FORMAT: Volume #21

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Journal  
From July 16<sup>th</sup> A 1830  
To November 29<sup>th</sup> A 1830

No. ~~XVIII~~.

July 16<sup>th</sup> 1835 Preparing for D. M. ?  
Leaders met at night

17. Br. Bigelow preached at 11 a good  
discourse - All conference was very  
pleasant. A Br. Davis who had decided  
18 mo. since & joined the A. M. C. wished  
to come back in the same standing  
as when he left us (an ord. Dea) It  
was laid over till after the annual  
Conference - Br. Miller at 6,  
our Exhorter withdrew his official standing  
It was thought, a vote of thanks ought to  
have been given him -

18 Sabbath Love-feast, crowded, 4 joined  
Br B. <sup>preached</sup> in grove to an immense con  
on the flood: Sam. after which I bapt.

Washington Smith

John Smith

Benj Williams

Margaret Ann Peters

Lepia and Garrison

Maria Low taken at the water

Mary Guntis by immersion - Infants

Sarah Ann { John &  
Nancy Harmon

Lucinda { Levi &  
Mary Ann Parr

Mrs Theodore { Daniel &  
Ann Dukes

Elisabeth { James &  
Mary Lindley

Br. Horton preached at 6 prayer

met good 4 joined

19 Br B. preached a delightful sermon at 5  
on Come see a man who told me all the

Rod. Flora preached from Acts. 132

2 joined Baptists

Catharine { Ann &  
Mary Copeland

at a Br G. for the night: he told me  
his family would not attend prayers  
with him - I was at a loss what to do.

At prayer, I referred to Korah, Anna  
nias & Sapphira &c - & prayed for  
the Lord to give a true witness

The old lady became alarmed  
& a daughter who began crying  
for mercy - I told her to Confess.

She was stubborn for a while but  
Confessed misusing her father  
who I rather concluded was  
a hyp - too -

20 Casebars Luke XIII 24 one joined

21 met Ex leon. &c - rode Virtue

with Benj Boydstone - Married

Br Thor. Hill Jr. to his Martha Ann Virtue

rode. Mamm. at request of Br B. from

John XII 50 and prayers he Exhorted

2 joined rode home heard part  
of Ex - from Mr. Morrow a Pres. min



22 wrote to Rev St Camp & J E & W<sup>3</sup>  
New York, Marine Mr Peter McDonald  
to Sister Bellette Hill - prayer meet  
in eve.

23 Rode Taylor's Mt. preached from 10<sup>th</sup>  
A. Young

24 This morning word told that a D<sup>m</sup>  
was about 18 mi off on Knox St  
I felt much drawn towards it & went  
preaching had just ended it com  
at 11<sup>th</sup> - Preached at 5 with much  
freedom from Eph IV 30 It was a  
solemn meeting time. I saw some  
fruit - a prayer meet at 2<sup>nd</sup> -

25 Sabbath As I was not wanted here  
till 5 I rode tho I had made provis  
ion to have my morning apt fitted  
to Bellville 1<sup>40</sup> from that 11<sup>3</sup>  
met chap I joined Lexington  
from Luck of the Lord while he  
may be found & met chap I joined  
Hatt at J. Watsons

26 Rode home - Finding the Trustees  
have been delatory about the  
parsonage I resolved last week to  
take it in hand & today

have been principally engaged  
at it. The cellar is now com-  
menced

27 Rode to Crabbs, & Stewart mill for  
lumber Preached at night from  
1 Sam III 24 Only fear 66

28 Work at Parsonage, rode out for  
hands 66 Chap at night

29 Work hard at Stone - prayer meet  
at night - Cellar wall began

30 Parsonage Trustees met Leaders  
meeting at night

31 Rode via Charles, Antio to Ashtand  
arrived at 9 - The brethren were lively  
before I came, Bro Mason had been  
called away by his wife - two new families  
came & took him away (without force)

August 1<sup>st</sup> Sabbath, 4<sup>th</sup> school at 9 preached  
at 11 - from Mark VIII 35-37 met chap  
I joined - Mr Strong (uni) was to have  
preached at 2, but did not come - I went  
- read scripture - preached at 3 from  
the wayside hearers - Called prayer  
meeting - call. d at Bro Masons - his  
wife had got up in the morning & went  
away - he fed the children & took his  
bible & went to the grove & prayed the

Lord blessed him. His wife found<sup>4</sup>  
him & beset him to leave the Methodist  
(she belonged to the Dutch Ch.) Bro. Mason  
stood from the much tried - & she finally  
gave way. I talked with them & she  
finally joined our trial. She was much  
humbled.

2 The brethren rejoined much as des  
Mason joining - visited sword  
rode in Diom's preaching from Phil  
127 met clasp -

3 Rose ~~preached~~ preached from II Cor  
III 11 rode home

4 Rose near Belleville Married Bro George  
Carr to sis. Cordelia Wright rode Newville  
preached from John III. 36. Liberty - some

5 Rose ~~preached~~ at mine as I came from meet  
Bivins - preached from Eph IV 30  
4 joined - rode Bivins after night  
took some cold

6 hearing of the death of Sister Catherine  
Solby aged 50 - 30 years a pious Methodist  
went to funeral Bro Rumm for  
I exhort - at Bivins preached from  
Rom V 1 - clasp - vis - Lybaigus & Good

Eagles -  
7 - Remained a long while on fore  
knowledge in morning took an  
affluence leave & rode Bivins  
He had his organ heart hurt by some  
member of the Ill conference

informing him that I opposing  
his certificate related to ordina-  
tion - which being false he  
was relieved when I told him the  
truth respecting it - at Longwood  
from I Sam X<sup>II</sup> 24 - four joined -  
We had an excellent time - It was  
gratifying, though I was humbled, by  
three excellent young persons rising  
in succession & thanking the Lord for  
making use of me in their conversion  
one (A. Mumford) said it was a  
great trial to her to think of having  
it said she "was Sheldons convert"  
rode Leromville & Gafney's - The  
African Methodist have been round  
here & it is the most likely place for them  
to succeed. As yet they have done nothing.

8 Sabbath At S. P. Itawamba. Morning clasp.  
One who had not prayed in the family for a  
long while I reproved 12 weeks ago - still  
neglected it - urging it was not his duty. I began  
to make some remarks mildly & he said  
we might take his name off soon as we please  
& started for the door. "that he could serve God  
& get to heaven just as well without belong to  
any church - that to force a man to serve God  
was Popery" I asked the clasp for a vote guilty  
or not guilty. none voted. the leader said  
bear with him - I called for the vote. It was  
pretty unanimous for guilty of wilfully &  
repeatedly breaking our rules. I requested  
to have him see me. which he declining



I wrote on clasp book "Excluded" 5  
Preached with some liberty, tho. my voice  
was hoarse from "Finally, brethren, friends  
&c" Baptized, Infants

William { Matthew &  
Nancy Williams

Isaac { Henry &  
Mary Williams

John { William &  
Jane Strickland

Sarah {

Met afternoon Clap appointed a new leader  
the other being about to remove. Rode  
Loomville rather late: a large concourse  
a text was handed me - Heb 9 - The Pres.  
Min. had been requested & had preached -  
from it - and contended for a limited state  
ment - I made the following divisions

I the Character { God, Jesus Christ  
Man,

II the situation in which he was placed & the  
object - "lower than the angels: for the suffering  
of death"

III the work accomplished { probation restored.  
salvation offered to  
all - unconditionally  
to infants - con. to adults

the influence of Spirit procured &c -

IV In what manner mankind are interested  
in the subject - Heavens, Mahom. Jews &  
then under Gospel - I Exhorted - good times  
met clasp - I joined

9 Baptized at private house

Mary Belinda { Thomas &  
Anne Connor

preached at barro from "Today if ye will  
hear &c" one joined Baptized infants

David { John  
& Phibelcon

Luke { Joshua &  
Mary Carr

Nancy { Hugh &

Jane { Mary Carr Rode Helman's

10 reviewed my journal for last year

preached from Prov XXIV 1 - one joined

two more awakened - Kelly's four came

forward one was read - from 1 Kings VIII 21

rode Ashland Baptized Mrs & John Giff  
Rachel { John &  
Susan Blackwell

11 This day several friends have agreed to  
fast and pray for the awakening of Ira this

reviewed my Journal up to this time

Had a most refreshing season at family prayer

Ira wept aloud - rode Chittenden A. Mason &  
I Robt - & the young man that ran away

from Ill in May - all stopped for

preaching, they were going to another

convent - preached with liberty from

Mark 4 21 Then Jesus beholding &c.

At the Clap requested those who would

agree to give up all for Christ to rise

every person rose except Robbins & Lap

forty (the young man) - I joined

an excellent time in Clap

Baptist } John &  
Joseph } Mary Hartman  
Washington }

Catharine Ann } Joseph &  
Robert George } Nancy Mackrill

Daniel } Robert &  
Brice } Sarah Mickey  
Sophia Ann }

John } Ezekiel &  
Elisabeth Priest &

Mary Hartman, adult, rode  
Ashland - the congregation being much  
too large for the house, preached in the  
shade from II Cor IV 15-18 a long sermon.  
In clasp several staid - I joined out of  
2 of whom were Pres. members - one of  
them had been, as she informed me a few  
days ago, very much ridiculed & opposed  
by her minister because she had attended  
Moth meetings - she has been pining  
under despondency for some. was first  
awakened effectually at our I M  
1829 in Mansfield - rode Br Heney.

12 Preached at Norm from Phil I 27

Baptist } Benjamin &  
John Franklin } Elisabeth Hoyt  
Mary Ann Ridgely an orphan or ill - one  
joined a Pres. - rode Fords - from  
finally both farewells to

one joined - rode Mansfield  
prayer meet & then leaders meet.

13 Drove with Br Billings to Taylors M H  
he preached from Rom I 16 Exhorted  
preached at night from Worship God  
few out. & daytime

14 Br Bell from Strive to enter into  
the strait gate, Exhorted Br Billings at  
One from Prepare to meet thy God -  
Father blessed & self, exhorted a good  
time - preached at night from  
He that being often reproved hardeneth  
his neck shall suddenly be destroyed  
& that without remedy - a few prayers

15 Sabbath Lovefeast, good year & hymns  
Preached at Camp ground from Neither  
is there salvation in any other &c  
Br Billings followed from Sayre to  
the rightness it shall be well with  
him. Woe is it Baptist

Marinda Edsall adult preached  
from And when he was come near he  
behold the city & swept over it saying If thou  
prayer meeting, I had had a dream last  
night of a few - which I mentioned to  
Br Lewis & Worcester but I felt unwell  
in the morning & had little faith  
it was a hard time until after the  
first call, when four came at the second



invitation - the spectators collected in the aisle, I twice requested them to stand out of it by the seats they did not till I went among them all did, but one young man, he refusing, I turned his face toward the door & pushed him out and I had no more trouble -

Soon another mourner came who confessed he had got convicted & started home - I came back, he got through - I learned he was a man of bright parts - & very wicked.

Others came - to number of 60 or 82 we had a very powerful time no shouting, but weeping & hard praying - six joined

16 Drove home & rode to Flora's from John III 3 - 3 joined  
Baptist Paul Carter

Eleanor } John &  
Lorinda } Anna Carter  
John }

Henry Watson } Mrs &  
Rebecca } Mary Copeland

rode home South Missionary Society

17 Drove Caschus from Feb 21 4 I held lovefeast, I refused admittance to two women who, had been conversed with repeatedly about wearing their hair curled, I had promised to put it plain - one said it was plain - the other she did not promise to keep it so - Lovefeast quite good, prayer meeting after it, several mourners

18 Cited the sisters before a Committee one came. She promised to be plain in reality her matter I was borne with - the other was hindered I cannot say but I regretted the course I took it turned out well, but it might have been otherwise. Clap Net at night.

19 About personages. prayer meeting at night

20 Rode Pittenger preached from Sam 8:11, 24 rode to Camp meeting at Paris quite worn down

21 Preached at 3 from And gave not the spirit. I had a drive to Mother who has just returned from N.Y. state - Uncle James began

a letter to Lenox & drove with  
Mother & Uncle to L.M. again  
by 11. - It is a good time  
22 Sabbath Br Beardman at Union

Rengan at 8. Hany & Bigelow at  
11. - Self at 3 from Howshale we  
escape & - pray meet many  
mourners

23 The Devil rages, saints rejoice &  
the work goes on - preach at mid-  
from the town & wayside

24 a very good time -

Br Bigelow preached from My heart  
I give unto you etc. He baptized 54  
adults & 20 infants - <sup>at close</sup> There were  
called forward as converts - 76  
seekers 50

as probationers in Socy - 88  
of whom 14 were from my Ch. &  
rode to Mother. Br M. Lupton (he  
is sick of a fever) - Poor my farm  
is kept in tolerable order - This  
world looks small to me - I see  
every thing is changing - Br Day  
remarked that such a farm was  
almost a temptation - I felt

much grieved as I considered the  
low state of religion.

25 Rode Howwalk & Enterprise  
(Heathen settlement formerly called) preached  
from Eph. 1. 11 a good time: back  
to Howwalk, preached with some  
freedom from John 11. 36 Br Big  
Boydston exhorted dryly, talked with  
Bradley till near one he is much  
attended towards Methodists his prejudice  
which was once strong against us is gone

26 Some young men calling to converse  
I concluded to stay & explain matters  
here, it has never been done. visited  
several families - who are serious  
I believe if there was any one to attend  
to it there might be a great ingather-  
ing of precious souls here

Slept a little from 8 to 6 wrote to  
Lenox - returned on Dec from Prove  
all things, hold fast that which is good  
and 3 in Socy, Baptized Elizabeth  
Birdsall, Jane Birdsall, Harriet  
Birdsall & Eliza Hauff, talked with  
Bradley till 12.

27 Rode Camp all - near Elgria  
Br. Bigelow preached -



28 Hard toiling preached at 3 from  
John 3 - prayer meeting - Br  
P Warren at night

29 Sabbath Br Boydstone Hazen, self  
(from Job xx 1) Bigelow Young & Warren  
preached - It was a great crop to me -  
was much assisted - tho I was very rough  
The prayer meetings were good & some  
were very mad at me for my sermon  
I ad - in private to speak dis. & this

30 Sacrament of door opened for mem-  
bers to be propounded - 12 came  
saw some fruit of my former labors  
which had been bearing -  
Preached on Baptism by request from  
Matthew & last ones Br Br Baptism  
14 ad 2 in - & he preached an ex-  
serm from Prodigal son - prayer  
meeting found one awakened by my  
hypocrite sermon - Preached at 12 from  
way side hearers - liberty - prayer - much

31 Benj. Hume agreed to come - In morn  
I baptised John Mahon, Wilson Blane  
John Barnum (awakened Sat) Cynthia Bradford  
Elizabeth Blane, Arvilla Higgins, Samantha  
Crossier, Lodaisy A. Webb, Arvilla Higgins  
Mary Murray 10 -  
Br B. exhorted

Came forward as converts ————— 39  
Seekers ————— 45  
7 more joined 7 + 12 ————— 79  
disinfringed by marching round & shaking  
hands - A complete victory was  
achieved by the Lord - rotten eggs were  
thrown at the stand - Some stout hearted  
sinners bowed - odd Br Ferris, A. L.  
Laud & home 54 miles -  
Spent preparing for conference, Preached  
at night to a crowded house from  
"For all things are for your sake -  
things unseen are eternal."  
2 Leaders meeting at 8 - filled with  
Steward Reed \$200 this year collected  
16.70 odd for confirmed - 21.53 for  
Missionary So. - Made plan of 61  
Br Hazen - preached on "hope" for you  
at Lexington - Br. Colelager is to  
preach to night - I find I have trav-  
elled over 3000 miles - preached & ex-  
326 times; attended 172 Prayer & other  
meetings Baptised - Adults 78 { 199  
Infants 121 }  
Last year I travelled some more  
& preached less - viz - 302

3 This morning at half past four we had word to us a daughter, our sixth child. An immortal spirit born! what an interesting thought. I had calculated on starting for Conference via Camp this morning.

How swiftly does time roll. - wrote to N.Y. 1 Oct 1844.

4 Rode with Mr Hazard to a camp meeting on the New Ct. set off from Mansfield Delaware Knowlton Ct. near Youngtown - I know not ~~if~~ my family ever seemed more dear than when leaving home.

Yesterday I had a full congregation on the subject of religion - God has blessed me much in my companionship - when her Chr. was born she exclaimed with the most feeling, "Bless the Lord" Thank the Lord

<sup>Sabbath</sup> 5 Was up till two disputing with the Universalists - Conducibly unwell today the preaching was good - Mr B. at self at 3 from the heat being of an improved hardness &c Exhorted again at midnight several new members came forward. Charles Boutin, Wm Allen, Julian Webster &c - a powerful time

6 Meeting broke. we have had good order and a good time

There were baptized -	49
professed conversion	51
joined	38

Luckies

rode to Loar via Br Stacks - there are 12 in company - Mr B. being in a waggon - we rode fast Mr B. exasperated

7 Rode Lancaster via Pickerington drove my horse part of way It rained last m & almost all day Mr Shaw preached a good sermon on the way - Am stationed at David Rokohl Swan Inn - with E. T. Webster

8 Am very sore having caught cold riding so far in the rain yesterday Conference met Bishop Soule Presiding was chosen contrary to my most distant imagination Secretary - Mr R. O. Spurr apptd heard Mr Geo. W. Healey at night from Feb 11 c c c a c c c a warmly descriptive sermon.

9 Conf. proceeded very pleasantly - in eve brought the John & wrote to my wife

10 Wm. Rogers preached at night for Mr Munk from Eph 11 30 clear not warm - Thangus Miss G. meddled

11 Conf sat only in the eve rode out on to a high hill overlooking the town



wrote to N.Y. speak of Summerville  
12 Sabbath At an early hour the  
Meth Church was filled to overflow-  
ing. Bishops & preachers from  
N.H. come with chariots & horses  
& ordained 19 Deacons

at 3 P.M. J. A. Morris from Dan-  
44 8 Elders were ordain-

ed. It scarcely seems possible  
that I have passed along in the  
ministry to the station I hold,  
but yesterday as it were I was  
living for myself - now I trust I  
am in some good degree living  
for God. Last Conference I  
resolved to devote myself more fully  
to the work - this I resolve to be more  
studious & watchful & courageous &  
prudent - but I know all will be  
of no avail, with Divine assistance  
Lord Jesus grant me thine aid  
I feel as if I should be most in danger  
from acquiring self complacency.  
O merciful God make, & keep me  
humble. Thou knowest I had rather  
die than disgrace thy cause by

backsliding

13 Conference dispatched much business  
today -

14. 25 were admitted on trial & read -

15 Birth day Strange as it seems I  
am this day 31 years old. The con-  
ference business is so pressing I have  
little time. The conference closed  
at 10 at night. Am appointed to the  
charge of Wayne pt with Mr. Dixon.  
The nett increase this year is 4003.

A singular motion was introduced,  
& carried almost or quite unanimously.  
A young pr. who stated he had been  
often quizzed for being a dandy  
presented a resolution that it be  
recommended to all the pr. to  
appear at their next Conference  
each in a plain & simple frocked coat  
such as our old Meth pr. wear.  
I believe his design was thinking  
the Conf. would hardly pass the  
resolution to take their refusal of  
his res. to justify his own course.  
In aid of the words "it be recommended"  
were added at the suggestion of the  
Bishops.

- 16 wrote to N. Y. drove Br Lee's  
 20 miles
- 17 Drove via Mt. Vernon Bellville  
 home - found my wife remarka-  
 bly smart. The children all well
- 18 Got word I arranged matters  
 Br Bigelow is much discouraged at the  
 Bishop's sending so many married  
 men on this Dist & taking away  
 his most promising young  
 men, rode to H Episto (Tadpoth)
- 19 Sabbath S. School - preached from  
 Finally b. farewell to - 3 joined  
 rode Lexington - Only let your con-  
 vocation be as it becometh the gospel  
 of x & c - After I had sung -  
 Adieu my dear brethren adieu to  
 the sisters soon as I dismissed sung  
 the following, it was uttered from a  
 pulpit in C A H - there was much  
 weeping & loud crying & the last verse  
 was not finished -  
 Farewell preacher thou dost leave us  
 never more perhaps to meet  
 Other plans soon shall know thee  
 Other friends thy presence greet  
 Farewell preacher  
 Heaven protect thee all thy days

I think it was the most affecting scene  
 of the kind I ever saw - or rather the  
 most were affected - rode home

20 writing & arranging affairs

21 Ex Com of Dist to meet at night

22 wrote N. Y. for Dist Soc & self  
 Managers meet at night

23 rode P. W. Barney via Jeromesville

24 Sent letter New York 1830 put into  
 hands of Moore & Johnson - Looking  
 about town (Hooten) to find a house.  
 prayer meeting held at night - I am  
 now on the scene of my future labours  
 I do expect God will be with me. What  
 a weighty charge - My character has  
 got here before me "that members must  
 do one thing or the other." Some few old-  
 fashioned members receive me with joy  
 & say their faith is increased - The state  
 of Society is very bad - There is said



to be two claps here one of the claps <sup>13</sup> books is before me - that is 38 verses it has been marked 16 times since the 29<sup>th</sup> of Nov. last inclusive - I have been marked "a" every time - O Lord how standing me - I resolve to mark it so that to draw the reins of discipline nothing else will do - There is a Sabbath School now - I led for one - the covenants 25 Have been looking about town all day for a house - I have obtained no suitable one. Br. Dixon, was here on his way from Conference, having visited his friends - He has had the agree, 26 Sabbath Preached from "For I determined not to know any thing among you save Jesus Christ and him crucified" - Met both claps - the covenants to pray three times a day for more holiness and for a revival of spirit. I found the other Clap about like the other one joined. Rod. Millbrook from Poughkeepsie always to a good meeting we covenanted. There is a good Society three joined.

27 Rode Ashland via Selby & Ironville. Preached at night to a large & very attentive assembly with liberty from. I am not made most noble & so: but speak the words of truth and soberness. The text was presented to my mind as I began to think of the apost. this P.M.

at prayer it opened to me in this way:

- I The Christian religion in its doctrines is Rational: they are the words of God & so.
- II The duties of the Ch. Re. are reasonable.
- III The false opinion and form of doctrines & practice of Christians
- IV Exhort to an immediate compliance with the requirements of Religion

28 I learned this morning a company of persecutors had conspired to "honour" me with a spring full of tar & water. The windows were partially broken on each side of the stand - the wind being fresh & I felt with my hand the place and finding it was part of a pane missing I moved to the middle leaving Br. Boynton on one side & Br. Miller on the other - rode home.

29 Rode with Br. Bigelow to a funeral. Richard Pearce aged 28 having dropped his hat in the well let Alfred Webster aged 13 down for it - Alfred fell off - Richard went down for him not thinking of danger - he reached the bottom but immediately died both were killed by the fixed air in the well - Richard left a wife & one child - He had never professed religion - Br B preached at the

Camp ground near Taylors Mill to which the provisions a very long one had moved, from who among you will give ear to this? Who will hearken & hear for the time to come?" I exhorted from Lee ye refused not him that speaketh to — The widow (a sister) was almost inconsolable — At the house she cried "O the well! the well the well! — O that it had been me O Richard!!! Richard!! Richard!" There are many serious here & it is thought the event will be sanctified to the good of many

30 A report has been in circulation last week that I had taken sick at Greenfield & died in 8 hours it gained much credit in the S.W. part of this Co. — It might have been true. Lord help me to live to thy glory! Prayer met in eve  
Oct 1 — It is ascertained that E. Hawkins with whom I had the difficulty was drowned on the 19<sup>th</sup> ult.

Packing up my things &c  
Bought a house & half lot in Mooste for 150\$ — to pay 50 next April 50 in 2 & 50 in 4 yrs int. annu.

2 Packing up & preparing for a removal  
Have a very bad cold,

3 Sabbath School at 9. preached at 11 from Watch ye stand fast in the faith  
Quit you like men be strong — Mt Chap 3 & 4. Visited sister Mahala M who is confined with the Scrofula  
Preached at night from Because I have called & ye refused &c. A large assembly feeling stirred, a few prayers after

4 Loaded up our effects — Mr Bigelow read-sung & prayed with us and the friends who had called to see us start — I hardly expect ever to find a circuit where there has as much apparent good accomplished as there has been in this 412 have been taken 278 increase — & 30 (or about) whose names were not set down; it being the last round  
Drove to Fr. Reed's — & to Barner's  
Jeromeville — Was much impressed with the goodness of Providence

5 Drove to Mooste — We found the house



- we had bought occupied, and went  
into a room of Mr. Gordy  
6 Putting up things - prayer meeting  
in evd -  
7 Attended the vendue of Mr. Barnes  
8 Drove to Dover.  
9 - Brookfield & back - Mr. Dixon  
& family came on.  
10 Sabbath Preached at Brookfield from  
John III 3 - Liberty - met class  
Drove home - Pr. at night from  
Eph VI-18 - large assembly  
11 Drove home - met Mr. D. he  
informed me that many were  
prejudiced as to me near Dover  
We have been diffculted to choose a  
name for our youngest Julia &  
Ruth has been talked of - I prayed  
the Lord to direct & putting each name  
on papers I drew Ruth & we called  
her Ruth Newell after her Grand-  
mother -  
12 Rode Morfield - the apt had not been given  
out - home Mother & Uncle James  
have come to Moosle on a vis -  
13 I seem to have accomplished little  
since I came to this Co. Last n. I had  
a close talk with one. rode Bristol

preached from Eph IV 30 two joined one  
was a Psn who said he had become convinced  
of the truth of Meth. doctrine

- 14 Several of Mr. Mosher's children (young women)  
agreed to serve the Lord - they appear  
awakened - rode Duran  
have been reading) Treatise's (Partridge's  
& Pomeroy's) Lectures on the Restoration  
were it not that his doctrines against  
S.D. & Bible Soc. Miss & Tract Co. are  
quite in vogue among a certain  
class I should consider the time lost  
in reading them - He is a real  
old stiff Calvinist - deals in personal  
injuries, abuse, hard names &c &c  
preached at night to a few from Pray  
without ceasing - There had been heavy  
thunder and large hail which almost  
covered the ground - the largest were  
half an inch in diameter -

- 15 Rode Canaan. Explained his subject  
from 1 Thp V 21 - met class - it is too  
large for

- 16 Preached at Mr. Bridgeman's on  
Liberty labour &c - Heb IV 11 rode to  
Waguestburg - Hear a Reform  
Methodist Pr has been trying all  
means to split & divide & has  
drawn away some say ones  
some two or 3000 members &

others that would lighten the Church  
of no real worth - Called at  
a Br. where were two who had  
left us who were once good mem-  
bers  
17 Sabbath Lecture at large on the  
Ais - with some Satisfaction  
from some all things - met clasp  
thus joined by lett - & Don trial -  
Preached at night from Eph 30  
in a house where an old man was sick  
in his 83 yrs -

18 Rode home writing to Capt. D. Brightman  
an & family - on the death of his wife  
& reading C. Manual on horseback &

19 Saints Rest in the house - This morn-  
ing home having got a practice of  
pulling back when he is bridled  
I struck several times with my  
bridle to make him stand up to the  
tough - I broke him & I broke my  
bridle bit - Afterwards I felt  
sorry that I had not more destruction  
Rode Cedar Run - Amasa Barnes  
Pr from Pray without ceasing  
At every apt. I have entered into a  
covenant with the members to pray  
thrice a day for a revival in

our hearts & on the 6th until there  
shall be something special

20 Rode Warner M.B. - from Letus  
go up at once & pop up it & -  
met clasp one joined There is a  
good deal of trash in this So. The  
Pr last year is blamed for not  
attending this -

21 Rode Jeromville - Married  
Br. Edmund Ingham to Sis Mary  
Weylor - Rode home then

22 Rode Bodine. Pr from Let us  
labour to enter into that rest. test &  
few out on account of gain - Called  
on the Ladies & Br. Hecover.

There has been a difficulty here between  
two persons - a <sup>apt by Pr</sup> com. matter sat upon  
the case & wishing to keep both in the  
Society. Smuggled it up the Plaintiff  
wished an appeal the Pr. refused  
him one - I still hope a settlement  
may be effected

23 Rode Smith A few called to whom  
I preached from "Behold how great a matter  
a little fire kindleth" met clasp & rode  
to Mooster -

24 Sabbath Explained except Articles & rules  
plainly - rode Milbrook preached with  
liberty from "Let us go on to perfection,  
clasp meeting - prosperous

25 Broke Webster - Met Trustees of M. B.  
Preached at night from Mat 24 Lib



26 Rode Buckley, & returned from Vt. <sup>Bluffs</sup>  
are the pious & heart for they shall be  
Br. I. C. was tried for Sabbath br.  
in burning brick - found guilty - from  
used to quit - There is a great distan-  
bance here about the meeting place  
The spirit of religion seems wanting  
Preached at Father Jones from Ps 119-54  
I had difficulty in keeping them a few  
minutes from bitterly speaking against  
the leader - I told them I should take  
my horse & start if they did not stop it

27 Preached at Hager, from 1 Thes 5: 28  
I formed this class near five years since  
rode via Ches to Hyalls - at night from  
II Sam XIV 14 to a large and attentive com-  
of young people - hope some good was done

28 Rode Middletown - had no apt  
several members have gone to Anti. M.  
meeting - rode Bay - no apt liberty  
in praying with family - rode Pant  
ville now Mt. Eaton

29 - Had a conversation with McDowell he  
has become a warm anti Mason and I  
understand has promised to neither hear nor  
support a man who has been a mason  
unless he renounces - I told him in sub-  
stance that I had no other object in view

than the welfare of the Church, the glory  
of my Master - that I should afflict  
no one for his political opinions  
hoped all would be willing to indulge  
a man in his private opinions

Preached from 1 Cor II 2. rode Wooster  
Br. Bigelow - for from

30 Drove with Mrs S to Wagnersburg Del  
Br. B. preached Exhorted

In conference I proposed to recommend  
to the Elders to employ another preacher  
the circuit was so large & we had so little  
time for to visit in Wooster & important  
villages - Br D. violently opposed the  
same - Br B. gave his opinion precisely  
like mine - We dropt the subject

Preached at night with freedom from  
Uph 11 - Several monitions

31 Sabbath Lovefeast - good five joins  
Br D. from If thou sinnest, &c - 3 voices  
Br B. from next Chap. Because there is  
wrath, beware, lest &c - powerful  
Sacrament -

Br Montgomery at night from Come unto  
me all ye that labour &c Br B. was  
exhorting very appropriately - Exh also  
several (8 or 10) mourners -

Jos. Ewing - disturbed some - a few others  
joined them  
Rode - Drove Mooster - With Dr Biggs  
Called on J H Lawwill to get a  
quit claim for our M<sup>th</sup> she is very  
crabbed - Settled with Depository  
It has been badly managed I  
posed his apt at the first  
2 Succeeded with Lawwill in pro-  
curing from him favorable  
terms - ~~Rode~~ Rode Mt Eaton  
Could not get to my apt being  
detained at Court  
3 Rode Clarke - no leader  
Griffiths from Mat V 8 -  
4 Solomon from P 119-54 - Clap  
rode Brookfield at night on pray-  
er -

5 Leonards - Mary died Nov  
19-1829 - she was an amiable &  
pious sister - died shouting  
for - from Feb 14 11 Clap dropt  
one rode home 20 mi -  
I find but 811 men in the Ct inst-  
ead of 884  
6 waiting, arranging papers &  
preaching at Presbyterians

At H Mr Cox is friendly to open  
Communion his elder would  
give tokens to only those of other  
orders whom they personally knew  
we therefore all declined  
preached at night from B  
Song & gave the work

7 Sabbath preached from our  
rules - met Clap gave  
a sermon at school  
Bedford at night

8 Having rec'd a letter requesting  
me to meet Mr Redwell a  
Universalist to discuss - I rode  
towards Mansfield preached at  
all Denots for 135 years from  
Rev Mr 2 B

9 Rode Mansfield - find nothing  
of the Champion

Preached at night from Prov xiv 32  
with lib to a small Con - limited notice

10 Rode to Mothers <sup>Rode</sup> - Called at A H  
Smith's to ask some money - after leav-  
ing - it seemed I had done wrong in not  
proposing prayer - I thought as I was on  
business I might be excused - I then  
thought that the money was wrong - I  
finally took out my pocket book & beheld  
it was wrong! I rode back and told my



10  
insuspicious - Mr S paid me the mistake  
I prayed with much satisfaction believing  
that the providence of God was concerned  
in it, and hope good was done! Rode to  
Peru - Mrs. Brightman's lab is much felt  
called & prayed with the family - Hope  
one of them will lay it fully to heart  
Holwalk - at my sister's

12 Called at the new steam papermill  
near Peru - Preached at 12 in the  
Pine M.H. after taking a walk thro'  
the graveyard - Saw that ye refused  
not him that speaketh the liberty  
of God. Paris. With some freedom from  
Bispedard the pen in hand &c.

13 Rode Auckland & Ironsides. P.M. Bro  
Henry preached a good sermon from the  
end of all things is at hand be ye therefore  
sober & watch unto prayer.

14 S. Breakfast - quite good. Bro James &  
Bigelow preached Sacrament  
Pr. at night from Matt xx 10. Bro Camp  
exhorted - a dry time.

15 It is now by 10 since I drank a cup of  
Sole tea or coffee - Every day's experience  
convince me I am better off without it  
Drood Bro Goodfellow - preached at night  
at Philips from Eccl III 1

16 ~~Had~~ Warners from James 11 5

attended an arbitration between P.W  
& M.H. one tried & expelled for  
profanity - a woman! - Home

17 - visited some - hurt a sister very  
much by mildly suggesting not to  
clap her hands so much when  
praying - She would continue it at  
intervals during her prayer so as  
to prevent her language from being  
heard - rode I Dobb. from Behold  
I set before you a blessing & a curse -  
a hard rain prevents many from attending

18 home Thanksgiving - Preached from  
The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice  
Mr Cox (Pres Min) reported & closed -  
preached at night for Mat V 1-8

19 Fixing chandeliers to M.H. &c. Am  
trying to get things more in order  
(Sabbath prayer meeting)

20 Moved stove farther back from pulpit  
preached at 11 from Caudily 9 our  
edges: for tomorrow the Lord will  
do wonders among you - at night  
from Mat V 9-19 - few out  
I have worried about so much that  
I was poorly qualified to preach  
tonight

- 20
- Nov 21 Sabbath Lovefeast - appointed a door keeper - it is the first I ever done in on my Ct. have always kept the door myself - members that had forgotten their tickets I gave a token - Sicklers were admitted by a note - The members spoke quick & to the point - It was very good.
- 22 I joined 7 Pr. from Rome & Liberty - Sat. solemn & impressive - Br. Montgomery was present but did not stay till night. ~~Heard I heard~~ pr - again from Leek ye the Lord while he may be found - Br. Hawk Ex - there were near twenty mourners some of whom were members - four professed peace - The wicked were awed.
- 22 Rode to & preached at Bodines from Mat V. 8 - Br. Dixon did not come home. Met teachers of S. & organized a Bible class I anticipate much good from it - Obtained books for S.
- 23 Rode Mansfield - pr from St Alb 9 having to stand before a large fire I took a choler - read part of rules the members at variance agreed to drop all - peace I trust is at least in part restored -
- 24 At N. Kizes from "Except ye repent ye shall all likewise perish" - At Redoubt Br. D. gave a craft for me as none would open their house - the School H was occupied I obtained a small room, gave out word pr with some lib. on the wayside hearers & read the "Lof of Missionaries" thro' to the congregation.
- 25 At Hyatts & H on Prayer at Sheplew night on "My son give me thy heart" There was quite an impression, I am told, made when I preached here before, it has mostly disappeared, one young woman is truly pious who was awakened & joined then -
- 26 At Middletown pr with much liberty to a good con. of whom many were Cashbottle Baptists on the New Birth - At Days found it was unpaired - pr on Eph. IV. 30
- 27 Wednesday at Mt Eaton commenced by sermon Eph. VI. 18 - liberty - Br. Albabow pr in wd form ally ~~preacher~~ shall go with thee and I will give thee rest & I exhorted & called mourners <sup>several came</sup> a good prayer meet.
- 28 Sabbath Lovefeast middling good - only joined - Preached in ~~Prs.~~ Mt. H. (ours too small) to a large assembly from Eph. I - H much liberty - a general excitement Baptism Julian } Sacrament solemn & good - Br. J. Solomon at night - from Quench not the Spirit (testimony) Ex. the hour many mourners rather dry at first - I joined -
- 29 Pr at H much freedom & so ours that ye may obtain pr meet - several sat at liberty I joined & one just after - A very precious season indeed - The meeting on whole was remarkably good
- H. O. Hudson



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal November 29, 1830-May 11, 1831

FORMAT: Volume #22

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☐ Mold

☐ Tape

☒ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through

☐ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

27  
Journal.  
From Nov 29<sup>th</sup> 1830  
To May 11<sup>th</sup> 1831

No. XIX.



Nov. 29-1830 After the meeting closed - got my horse shod & visited some - rode Clarke's pr. from John III 3 was very hoarse & quite unwell with a cold.

30 Explained Dis at Griffiths - At School - no pr. for me - Exhorting - It was a good meeting - Pr I is a Crooked pr. but power attended -  
Dec 1 Rode Mr. Dixon's - rode Bristol to Df. and was as apt gone out for night & pr from Mat 26 met Chap. some but little to say except from the lot.

2 Rode Barber (new place) from Mark 5-15 - At night to youth from Eek 11 1 - Pr Whitman's -

3 Leonard Explained Dis at large - Pr at n. to youth from Myson give over thy heart - formed 1 School -  
The case of difficulty of a Pr. related to me by Mr. Leonard made such an impression on my mind I could not sleep for near an hour after I lay down - and in the morning

4 wrote to Gibson Gates Boston & Mrs Elliott Phila - Rode Brooklyn & Mafilon on the Canal -  
I have for a year or two had

3  
can jump against the Canal on out-  
of expense. sickness & attending it. tho  
I still think the location of the Canal  
imprudent this is advantage to  
the state — to Brookfield

5 S. School - is well attended but no recita-  
tions - Explained Dis - 27 hours

agrees to divide the Clap one joint  
road down from Fox. He thinks are  
for your sake to omit Clap

6 Road Bodines & from Recreating  
the time. Brod present. Wroster  
Met Bible Clap - Interesting

7 Road Friends to see an old man

78 feet who is anxious. & home  
a colored. He was expected to go  
I attended & prayed & Ex - some

8 Road Shorter - Manned Bro Ambrose  
Palmer to in Arima Shorter  
was detained by groom road down  
Congregation had just began to separate  
having read 2<sup>d</sup> of Missionaries -

9 Road Wroster Put up 10 books in deposit

10 Mrs. L. is 27 years old Road Canaan  
Pr on a text given and by a Calvinist  
non professor - Luke x 21 at night  
to youth from Prov x 21 25 for the S. S.

11 Road Waynesburg via Lynders

12 found the Leaders had been drinking  
to excess. Put in another leader.

At his consent referred the Case to a com-  
who found him guilty of intox & privar-  
ication - & I expelled him

12 Sabbath <sup>Rev. Mr. T. T.</sup> Pr. from Job xxi 22 at Chany's  
some liberty - road Waynesburg  
Met v 20 - 1 Clap

13 - <sup>SA</sup> Baystones from - Eccl xii 5 to school  
& others - at Sansons at night from  
He must be born again

14 at Warren with from evening in  
at the N gate - Bro James came &  
exhorted - Expelled one for disorder  
at night at old Mr. Fencels from  
What must I do to be saved there  
were 6 children & 15 grandchildren present  
over home Seven years since I joined Socy

15 Prayers & recitation at night

16 Labelling the Depository &c

17 visited Vis Sawills, & the Christmas, &c  
Select prayer meeting at night

18 liked a 100 years old - I have so much  
business for the Church I do not get sufficient  
time to attend to personal & family religion  
at Bucklays Feb 11 11 - Wilbrook from  
Met v 20 at night

19 Sabbath My son gave me the paper  
a Bro. whose name the S. M. Con had  
withheld, <sup>for drinking</sup> has been ap-  
pearing in meetings  
on being tenderly reminded that it was



Contrary to order, with drew - Two  
 joined - rode coosin. S. flourishes  
 out a clasp 2 joined - preached at  
 night from John 11:36 out clasp  
 20 Snow all day - moderately cold  
 21 very cold Made a "jumper" in P.M.  
 22 Received an afflictive letter from my Colleague  
 a year - It seems to me as if he was much  
 mortified at my being placed in charge  
 He is a man of extreme sensibility  
 I was grieved - wrote to Dr. Sigelow  
 22 Drove to Dobbs for <sup>my</sup> ~~something~~ <sup>my</sup>  
 to Hyatt from Eph. 1:30 - very cold  
 23 H. Nizer from Luke 4:42 - As I rode  
 through Fredensburg I found I had an  
 apt - I applied to Directors & got the  
 S.H. preached at night from John 21:7  
 4, 6, with liberty - When within half  
 a mile from F. as I was coming this  
 morning being very cold I drove to  
 the door of Dr. McDonald & hitched  
 my horse to the back part of the  
 crate - just as I got ready to start  
 he went off - turned to the right,  
 went up to a house - over the wood  
 pile through bars that were down  
 followed a track & went up into  
 a large field to a man that was  
 halibg wood - who hitched him  
 till I came up.

He is very wild and had he supposed  
 he was loose would have owned  
 tore every thing to pieces - It seems  
 he supposed I was driving him -  
 the reins were tight - I expected to  
 have found every thing shattered  
 but nothing was misplaced -  
 I considered it a special Providence  
 & gave a little boy - "The Cabin Boy  
 Bob" At night the man & his wife  
 came to meeting - The man said  
 "the tract was very afflicting" I lent  
 him some more - I expect to see  
 this mysterious occurrence explained  
 in eternity perhaps before - After  
 my drive to Armstrongs -

24 Drove to Middletown - preached from  
 "Take heed how ye hear" clasp at  
 night in S.H. Explained Articles and  
 defended the use of a creed - The Camp  
 Bellites loudly vociferate water - & away  
 with your creeds. one left the room  
 apparently disturbed in mind - held  
 prayer meeting & preached from Behold  
 I stand at the door & knock etc.

25 Christmas called & took the names  
 of a man & his wife to journey

Yesterday there was a sudden thaw  
the snow left - I left my jumper  
& took my saddle again, rode  
Bays - Preached from John 36  
Behold the Lamb of God, one John  
Rode Paintsville now Mt. Eaton  
I have been trying to examine myself  
I find pride, self complacency, and  
spiritual sloth still lurking in my  
heart - My mind has wandered much  
in my devotions of late - I could  
and did weep over these things in  
my closet - I am willing to spend  
and be spent for God - So I say  
now - but let trials come & they  
treacherous heart, perhaps will  
overcome -

26 Sabbath Explained Dis 2 hours  
out day - I. G. has much persecution  
the Pres. Min. - is making haste  
He said to J. G. - "We have been looking  
for you every sacrament: you was  
brought up a Pres. and now have joined  
the Meths." And Jane said Mr. H. never  
said one word to her about religion  
until she joined the Meths.

at Griffiths H to a large assembly  
from John 36 -

27 At Clarkes from Prov. XIV 32, & rode  
Brown S. H. - called on Mr. Beals and  
Antimason who had promised not  
to hear or pay one - He went with me  
I preached about 2 hours with liberty  
on Search the Scriptures

8\* At Solomons there being a diff  
I preached from Behold how great  
matter a little fire kindleth  
how soon - Read <sup>from</sup> and wrote in  
J. Elliott - J. Smith & A. Billings  
wrote J. Adams -

9 Preyer met at night - Mr. D  
was at Mr. G. H. was much down  
I was very mild & cautious - he  
never mentioned his letter & I  
did not - Having a bad cold  
avoided -

30 Rode G. Smith - The L. adn &  
he had had a diff & agreed to refer  
it to me - I heard them patiently  
& decided - being late my horse  
took a wrong road. I wandered  
about for a time & found my  
self

He tried to try to leave himself



at last at Br. Brookfields. The men  
had gone to meeting. I was told  
I could not find the way - & it  
being dark & raining I was forced  
to make it a Disappointment  
in the Pres. M. H. - Dr. Q. said  
there were nearly 40 out

31 Rode Bristol having to go round  
I was late. Exhorted from the end of  
all things is at hand. Rode Leonard  
Watch night commenced by preaching  
from 1 Pt 18-7. Dr. White exhorted  
a little - prayer meeting - I had  
been fasting & my lungs were weak  
at 11 Preached again from How  
long halt ye between two opinions  
Silent prayer meeting at 12. Six or  
8 mourners. [Travelled this yr 3085

1 January A.D. 1881, closed about 2  
Looftast at 9 - pretty good seven  
joined. Organised the School  
rode Brookfield - had cold  
2 Sabbath from John 11:36 - A. D. Bapt  
for. Exhorted a long while - 3 joined  
and I over from Barrenfy tree  
few staid in. Some are offended  
that I don't give them day preaching

The Clapbook was not there & had  
not been - I asked the leader to send  
for it (a few rods) he went out &  
I saw him as anore

3 Rode Day (Bodines) Po with liberty  
on the way side hearers two joined  
home. Bible Clap met at night

4 Remaining home preparatory to moving

5 Rode Juven preached on the Pearl of Great  
price -

6 A Temperance meeting had been notified

18 joined Centre of Canaan at night

Preached on the subject of 1 Pt 23 more

joined it

7 Preached from Mat V 20. 3 joined

at night at Lundy from the wicked is  
driven away in his wickedness &c -

I have taken today a German hymn  
book & am trying to learn to read -

8 Rode Waynesburg vis. Some & Chaug

9 Sabbath Preached Feb 11 '11 to a small  
assembly - at night from Feb 11 - 1

Had a conversation with some Reformers  
after meeting who had staid for Claps

10 Obtained a Dutch Grammar (the first  
I ever saw - at Cedar Run from Mat

V - 8 and Lunsones on Dis. at night

Lost my coat & came Prov. to a woman's

whom I loved when on the lot before  
she was more entangled with Arias.  
Preached on the Discipline -

- 11 On my way encountered a violent "Christ-  
ian" formerly a member of our church.  
He acknowledged the eternity of the Sonship &  
before I left him Preached from Gal III 17  
& Baptized

Lovina { Francis &  
Phile Holapeter - Met Clap

My brother was present he has come to pay  
us a visit - Home - Preached on wayfarer  
heaven - in place of Mr James who wants  
have been here

- 12 Settled with Erastus - I concluded to  
buy his third of the lot Grandfather gave  
us - I am to give him 2 1/2 p. acres

Parsonage Trustees met - Prayers  
meeting at night

- 13 Resolving - In R.M. Committee on  
delinquents - Excluded Thole -

- 14 I am in a very unsettled state  
we have not moved yet Mrs Sloane  
has been sick & could not move out  
I find I have declined in religion  
I attribute it in part to the mud

tiplicity of business -

- 15 Drove Morfield P. at Forces having  
Father Forces on a bed on one side &  
Mother in a bed on the other side sick  
from "To die is gain" Clap & drove  
Millbrook brother Montgomery's

- 16 Sabbath from John III 36 Drove one  
dove Woodman. L.S. - P. at night  
from Rev III 20 - felt unwell

- 17 Had an interview with Rev Eli  
Marker who proposes to lecture on  
Infant Schools - Bought his Scorn  
& Analytical Spell. book -  
He lectured at night took a colle  
for our S.S. 3.21 cents -

- 18 Collected for S.S. & Labelled Books

- 19 at Dobbs Lectured on the Dis. at Hyatt  
also to a full house -

- 20 at Kizler's did not find there very  
but two beside the family - at Ford  
at night from Prov XIV 32 & rode  
home - Formed Dr Bigelow - we  
sat up till 2 1/2 O'clock

- 21 wrote Rev F Wilson - Drove with  
Mrs S & Rhoda to Dover Dr Dixon

- 22 Drove Brookfield Q.M. commenced by  
Elder from Col II 1-4 Exhorted with a  
remarkably sweet feeling & Q.M. Confer  
Resolved to have the Parsonage in Worcester  
Dr Dixon for on Mark I 15 -



23 Sabbath Loofeat - pretty good -  
Pr. B. on the Sacrament - Sacrament  
Pr. at night from Mark X 21 Pr. Smith  
from Canton Exhorted - about 20 more  
men - but they did not seem to be so  
earnest as they ought - He continued  
till 1. O'clk

24 Drove Dover a committee met  
on Complaint of debt. Drove Rooster  
Pr. B. pr. on the paralytic -

25 Drove Sugar Co Brown S H & pr  
H. H. - 11 formed S. S. 10 p sub.  
Drove home

26 A trial - wrote sub papers for par  
sonage - H. Prays met at night

27 Drove I Smith from Blydenore  
the pen in heart. At night at  
Bakfields from Eccl X 11

28 Drove Bristol from Discipline  
Drove Fulton dropped thro' mis  
take - to Leonard - spent

most of evening in Conversation

29 Preached from Eph V - 1-4 with some liberty  
Drove to Canton via Kendall - Kendall  
is the resort of a gang of Quenits

some have made themselves rich & abso  
ded under pretence of debt. Was

called upon suddenly to preach has  
some liberty from the wayside heaven

30 Sabbath Sacrament in Morning meet  
ing - the Stewards were late in bring  
ing the elements hindering the whole  
& there was no speaking - Pr. J.  
Monroe the Pr. preached from the  
poor have the gospel preached to them  
I followed from the next verse And  
blessed is he who soever shall not be  
offended in mine considerable freedom  
we had a hearty shout - 12 p collection was  
taken up - At night Pr. Thompson  
preached Elden & self exhorted - The crowd  
was so great that there could be no prayer  
meeting

31 Preached at 6 from 2 Corun that ye  
may obtain - Drove to Uniontown  
Pr. Hallows a very great snow storm  
came on Drove to Akron. Pr. Hazard  
had an appt. & came I preached for  
him from - Thoreau dwelt of this wa  
ter 46 John V 14

24-1831  
1 Drove to Old Portage (the snow is 12 inches  
deep) thence on the tow path to S. Bates  
I wished to see Bates' land to see if it

would answer Mr. Gilbreth's purposes  
for a community suit. A shaver  
is at work trying to get Gates' land from  
him for a trifle. After viewing  
the farm, drove to S. Gustis, Richfield.

2 Called at house in L. Halls - A Circular  
Mr. Oriatt - J. Halls - Mr. Pizly, A School -  
Mr. Hubbards Mr. Carpenter - Mr. Sacks  
& Drove to Brunswick. An ap was  
circulated suddenly & I pr to a small  
Cong - from My Son give me thy  
heart. I find the Society that we  
formed in N. Richfield scattered  
& destroyed - The Preachers first took  
preaching from them and left  
them out of Society they became  
backslidden in religion & most have  
joined the Campbellites

3 Drove in the rain & snow home, found  
my wife sick she had taken cold by  
washing

4 wrote letter Rev J. Gilbreth. very cold  
5 I can hardly tell what has occupied me  
to day - so many meetings have  
occupied me - preached at night  
from

6 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 - very cold  
few out - Preached at 11 from

The law is holy - just & good - clasp  
S. L. at 3 - Drove to Warner M. H.  
from Therefore judge nothing before  
the time &c - some liberty in the  
last prayer some persecutor put  
red pepper on the stove - it set  
most of the people in clasp coughing  
There is a very wicked set about  
here - Drove home

7 After cutting some wood Drove  
Boydston - from Luke xii 56

at Gansons at night from Retold  
I bring him forth unto to you &c

8 Drove to Chazy, called at several  
houses & given & sold tracts -  
Preached from John vi 14

at Waynesburg pr from Luke xii 56

Dr. Wright again to request the favour of  
travelling with me. He has an idea that  
he is called to exhort, few others have the  
same opinion, he talked some after pr.

9 Drove Canaan Co. from Mat v. 5.  
at Custer from Judge nothing before the  
time Dr. L. A. Cap a Reformed Meth. Pr.

& wife called at the house at which I put  
up - he was very light & loquacious before  
meeting - but seemed more sober & modest  
after, I may have been prejudiced, but I  
did not form a very elevated idea of his  
piety

10 At Jewers from 1 Cor xiii 2, and Drove  
home -



- 11 Regain a Circular to Po on Dist for  
Dist La. Drove with Mrs. G to Millbrook  
12 appointed a Board of Trustees for  
M.H. - It is the day of an eclipse  
the day was cold & gloomy at the  
time; the clouds would permit an  
only occasionally. Drove to  
Force & from the rest of all things  
it at hand to go therefore I went  
watch unto forayance Drove  
back to Millbrook met with  
the Trustees they agreed to build  
35 by 45 - Po at night from  
Litho rose up and built \$240  
were subscribed - Congrega - small  
13 Sabbath Drove to Boston for from  
Christ is the end of the law for  
righteousness - met Clap - very  
well - slept a little from 4 to 6 -  
Po at night with much assistance  
from Eph 18 30 -

14 Drove wood in AM - Clap at night

15 Drove to Warner's to attend a trial be-  
tween two sisters - who are both great  
talkers - The trial kept several men  
from their work & things stories had  
filled the mouths of gossips  
both were found guilty in fact

Drove home by 1/2 past 11 at night  
in the rain

16 Drove (very icy) to Dobb from  
Mat 41 24 met Clap - Bro D not  
meeting me I went to see him &  
found him coming to his apt &  
his health poor - he agreed to ask  
for 3 months rest. He has mis-  
many apt. I then drove to  
my apt at Hyatts - in whole town  
I preached from Luke 12 the 1 while  
he may be found -

17 at H. Kiger from What shall I  
do to be saved - In turning to  
go in to Br K's my horse went fast  
and it being on a hill & deep my  
hump whirled around & striking  
a stone overturned - I held the reins  
& the horse drew me 12 or 15 feet and  
was stopped by my knee striking  
against a stump - it cut thro  
my pantaloons & drawers & took  
off the skin precisely where it was  
wounded by frequent kneeling -  
though I was lamed some I consid-  
er it providential that it was no  
worse. I preached at Free from  
Eph 18 30 with some liberty and

Drove to Father Armstrong's  
18 To Middletown from Lake 28 00 on  
the signs of the times. At night  
from the latitudes -

19 Drove Bayes from Strive to enter in  
at the Mount gate - at Thom's where  
a sick sister was present from To die  
in pain - Drove Paintsville to Father  
Pinkerton's - He and his wife are mean-  
less and very sick - He has been suf-  
fering to be built on a very small scale  
as to benevolence - yet I proposed to  
stay all night with him, as they had  
often pressed me hard, and concluded  
I should obtain a subscription for the  
Parsonage - I talked about the propriety  
of such a thing, he fell in with it, -  
I asked him if he would help & he said  
"he would do his part" I then told  
him what had been subscribed by  
others. He and requested him to say how  
much he thought he could ~~do~~ would do  
He refused - I presented the subject in another  
or light - He refused - <sup>prayed with them</sup> I showed him what  
would be the consequences if all should do  
so - He said his word was passed - I called  
for my horse, then it was 10 on before 11  
I told him I did not feel free to stay with  
one that loved the Cause no better, as I  
spoke louder than words - He said he thought  
I was in a bad spirit - I told him I was  
as conscientious as ever I went to my pray-  
ers - They said they would make talk -

"I was not responsible for it - I dream if  
I wished to save them Sister's feelings if I  
could conscientiously I thought after I  
had gone a little way that I would stay  
with his son John whose wife was a good  
member - I turned back & knocked at  
his cabin - when I was hospitably enter-  
tained - John gave me the following ac-  
count - when twenty one he married  
His father wishing to remove from Som-  
erset Pa - sold his place to John who  
not knowing the value of land was to  
give \$2400. for it - 1200 he paid by  
signing off his share of his father's  
estate 500 he paid with cash from his  
wife's father - He soon found it  
was not worth over 1200 at first  
as the neighbors all told him the  
interest was eating it up - He tried  
to compromise with his Father, with-  
out effect. He finally sold for 1200 &  
became poor - came out here & asked  
his father for 10 acres was refused -  
offered to buy 10 was refused - His  
Father-in-law bought 3 1/2 acres on which  
he is building a house now lives in  
a small cabin of his father's for the  
winter - I designed to keep the affair



secret unless the old man tells of it  
20 Sabbath Preached with freedom

2 1/4 hours on Rom v-1 - met Clap  
Drove to Butts & preached from  
Awake thou that sleepest &c -  
Mr Hanna had mangled this text by  
leaving the sinner his way to be saved  
except by the "Sovereign, irresistible  
power of God" was enabled to show man's  
helplessness, and yet ability through Christ  
to consider, inspect & believe

21 Road, (it is the first time I have been on  
my saddle for 4 weeks) to Barr (Hacks  
preached from Eph vi 1-4 - Baptized

John } Benjamin  
Sarah }  
Wittyanne }  
George - } Mary Barr

Road back & drove to Brown's &c.

inade. thro' fatigue & cold for 4 days  
xiv 14 - at 1/2 past nine started & drove  
home 1 hour - 1/2 past one - wife had  
just gone to bed

22 Moved into our own house. very tired  
at night

23 Put up a temporary shed before the door &c &c

24 Road G. Smith & pr from. Enter into  
thy closet - rode Foster. weary & sleepy

25 At Bristol from viii & viii Romans  
at Sutton at night to a house full from  
John III 3 - Dr Leonard's.

26 Pr at S H from

Road Brookfield pronounced Sub to  
Parsonage

27 Sabbath from Therefore being justified by  
faith &c liberty - met Clap

Road Dore - from Mayson give and  
thy heart - met Clap Br D. is feeble &  
has quit the lot

28 at Day from the Signs of the times  
home Bible Clap at night

March 1 - Parsonage Trustees met. They are  
afraid to obligate themselves for money  
if the house they want is had I must  
buy it - Finished circular last Saturday

2 Road Millbrook by extra up, was not  
given out - Br Haick preached a little  
while & I exhorted - talk with Mary &c

3 I spent the forenoon in enquiring into the  
circumstances of a Complaint for  
Slander about a Duff box - I often  
think of the great battle the Indians  
had a bout a Graphosper - Road  
home

4 Select prayer meet at night, writing  
to Foster Bradley. Lovers &c

5 Wrote letters settled with Mr. Fordy

6 Called at the Pres. H. Preached from  
Ezek xii 5 - Met Clap. Margaret de Clare joined  
She was awakened at the two days meeting a year  
last Jan. in about three weeks her burden was  
removed, thought it would not be right to

you without more evidence, fell back  
became wicked. 13

S. at 3. - Rode to Warrers for from  
Except ye repent ye shall all likewise perish  
There was a company that refused to leave  
the house until I had spoken three or four  
times. As I had offered to this night for those  
Sisters who had had a trial to make their  
Confession one did I promised not to err  
that respect the other acknowledged substan-  
tially but would make no promises, she  
was therefore Expelled. She then let out  
at a great rate.

7 Rode Boydstone, Preached from Acts xx. 21  
"repentance & faith" - to Sansons from

8 Lick up the Lord when he may be found.

8 Married Br. Matthias Hollopeter to  
Sis. Rebecca Edmonds. Rode Warrsburg  
preached from "One thing thou lackest"

9 Rode Kanawha missed my way some  
Prayer meeting. - Pr. at night from Sansons  
Mt. & attended to that. (after meeting)

10 Rode Father Thraps, I went there (out of  
my way) on account of hearing that  
they had some thing against me  
I found the sister had <sup>been</sup> hurt because I  
talked with the Sisters in Warrsburg for clapping  
her hands <sup>along while</sup> when praying coolly - via  
Jackson at Quivers from  
Home, Met Managers of S.S.

11 Silent prayer meet. at night - laid garden  
floor, in the day.

12 Two day meeting at Warrers M. H. com-  
menced by preaching from Sanctify  
your selves for tomorrow the Lord  
will do wonders among you

Br. Montgomery at night & prayer meet.

13 Sabbath Lovefeast. Pr. from How shall  
we escape if we neglect to go at  
Salvation, Sacrament. solemn -

Pr. M. at night from Isa. III 10 11

Prayer meet we had no disturbance  
from the "rowdies", great a blessed  
Season near the Close

14 Home, several hands framing  
my stable - Bible class at night

15 Work at stable -

16 raised it - worked hard, sore & tired  
prayer meet. at night

17 A cold raw day Br. Hollopeter filled  
my apt. yesterday & this morning  
& I wrought at the stable - Have had to  
hire my own & friends horses kept the  
winter - rode Fredericksburg - Pr.  
from Lick up the Lord when he may  
be found.

18 To Middletown, Pr. from Gal. IV 30

Br. Mosher  
19 At Days Explained rules. Rode to Mt. Eaton  
& met the trustees of M. H. I found she



story of my leaving Dr P.'s house was  
out. She had communicated it to a  
confidential friend, she to her husband  
do - As usual it was varied some - I then  
from connected the statement

20 Sabbath Pr. from Resist the Devil & he will  
flee from you. - Mts Clap - Ride Butts.  
S.H. Pr. from 1 Kings VIII 21

21 There has been a long disturbance  
between 3 sisters in this class and I advised  
meeting them to get together & try to  
make it up - They met - each one told her  
story - I took it down - they then referred it  
to me for my judgment & I agreed  
to abide it - I gave it & they all said  
they were satisfied - At Brown's S.H.  
at night Robert Mifeldine a Baptist  
pr. preached for me on the Character  
& Conduct of Jacob - Exhorted

22 Ride Home

23 Some sermon work at stable - vis some  
Prayer on (good) at night

24 Ride Geo Smith's - rainy - two only there  
we prayed - ride D. Wilford's  
Pr. at night took a few from John III 3  
They all understood German but three

25 The brother had got offended when  
"Dr. Bigelow pr. in in frame last July  
and left the meeting - He seemed im-  
pressed with arguments this morning  
at Bristol Pr. from Pick up the Lord while  
he may be found - ride to Barber's S.H. from  
a good many sent

26 At Leonard's from Let us go on to perfec-  
tion - ride Brookfield wrote Cincinnati  
& N.Y.

27 Sabbath Pr. from Mat V. 48 - class  
A sister staid from meeting I am told be-  
cause I talked so close to her last round  
at Dover from Mark IV 14. 15.

28 Pr. at Day's from Isa I. V. 6 - Nooster  
Bible class at night

29 Ride Jeromeville & pr. on the signs  
of the times

30 Ride Mansfield, visited on the way  
Pr. at night from Blessed is he who sees  
ye shall not be offended in me -

Board of Managers met

31 Wrote letters & made some calls  
Pr. at night from Psalms XII 5b -

April 1 Rode to Dr James & put up -

2 to Eagle & Wino - Dr Harey from  
Don't thou believe, in the Son of Man  
Pr. at night from We are your serving  
to the land concerning which the Lord hath  
said I will give it again to

3 Sabbath rode to Nooster in the rain  
Pr. from Watch therefore ye

at Kearney's at night from School  
I bring him forth that ye may  
know it found no fault in them  
4 Road Rogers - a dam having  
broken up the front - a hind being  
engaged - I did not go.

5 Road Chang's pi on Hunt prayer Clap  
Dropt one - rode Waynesburg Pr from  
Behold how great a mercy a little fire  
kindled - A K came back to join again

There is a difficulty in this Clap - I  
6 Finding I should be retained & having the  
Reports of Dist - & Wooded Branch P. C.

wrote I employed Bro Mc Ginley to  
go to my appt to day tomorrow

Had an interview with two women who  
Change each other - rode Wooded  
wrote to J E & M W. I Siloath. N. Camb  
to -

7 Plowed Garden &c - wrote -

8 Being offered 75¢ for my horse &  
wanting money, quadrup being  
light - and being offered a good colt for  
80 - I sold & bought - Select pray  
meeting at night

9 Road to Md Jones Father died four  
weeks ago today in the 70 yrs of his age  
having been 23 yrs a member

Preached from "And David's place was  
empty" The waters being high & the  
road home

10 Sabbath Rode Milebrook Preached from  
"How long halt ye between two opinions"

Rode home Preached at S D Quarterly  
Ex from Eph VI 1-3 - Read Annual  
report &c

Preached at night bluntly with some  
liberty from And blessed is he who  
shall not be offended in one

11 writing Report for Dist Soc S D Society  
met at night

12 cleaning up door yard & making  
stalls in my stable -

12 Rode Sabbath & pr to 6 from Mat VI 6  
Dr Hyatt - Pr from 1 Kings VIII 21

13 At Dr Kizers was ill of a cholera. I could  
only impute it to eat corn much last  
night however the fit went off and  
I preached from Genk 54 and led Clap  
rode Fredericksburg from 1 Kings VIII 21  
rode home

14 Friday - Preparing for S M Pr  
Ensign came he is appointed to travel  
with me in place of Bro Dixon who  
has ill health - Prayers meeting at night

15 S. M. commenced by Bro B. preaching  
from "There is that maketh himself  
rich and hath nothing" &c

District Society met 22 joined - S M  
conferred then met - At the close of



the conference when the stewards came to divide the quarterly, a serious & difficult question presented itself to them. Mr. D. had been absent from the work for the last six months. I made a statement of facts which were these. Mr. D's health had become poor he was afflicted with dyspepsia. I heard of his making arrangements to take a school in Millbrook he failed to meet me according to arrangement, and I rode to see him. I met him coming to his appointment (two miles from where I preached) and we there agreed that I should write to the P. E. and approve Mr. D's request to have a dispensation for 3 months during which Mr. D. was to keep school in Millbrook & spend his sabbaths on the lot. and was to draw full support to the end of his appointment. He had mislaid company after two weeks longer, and half pay during the 3 months dispensation. Shortly after his friends in Dorset where he lived at Brookfield, subscribed about forty dollars so that he need not teach school. he engaging to spend all his sabbaths with them except two days for L.M.'s. On the subject being

mentioned in presence of a brother I expressed an opinion that Mr. D. would not claim a dividend from the lot, having provision made otherwise. Mr. C. came to his car, in an afflicted manner. he mentioned it to me. I told him my understanding that he should spend his sabbaths on the lot. I observed to the stewards that my view of the subject was that when a Br. withdrew his labours from the plan of the lot, he withdrew the right to claim a support from the lot. There were two stewards only present. they, after we retired divided equally. Mr. James pr at night - a

good sermon. Mr. Bigelow baptised our Ruth Newell. 17. Breakfast pretty good, some spoke too long. Mr. James pr on "Those shall go away into everlasting punishment." Sacrament - 279 communicants.

Mr. Dixon at 3.

Mr. Davis at night a warm exhortation. Term. Exhortation meeting.

18. Mr. Bigelow from But the righteous into life eternal. The stewards & preachers were called together. Mr. B. stated that he felt called upon to state before the preachers & stewards certain principles which ought to govern us in reference

to one difficulty. He considered Bro D. as a <sup>super</sup>superannuated subject to the direction of the preacher in Charge - that if it was thought proper to continue to supply Brookfield & Dover the sums raised on the ground of extra services should go into the general funds for the ch<sup>h</sup>. - Bro D. consented while the subject was under discussion I was asked by Bro D. what made me suspect he was afflicted at being placed under me - I told him one thing was his so frequently mentioning the subject &c. - He said, he done it to reconcile the people to the appointment of me in Charge - I frankly told him that others were of the same opinion - that they had even said they thought if Bro D. had been in Charge - he would have been travelling still - He was nettled - I told them I ever wished the brethren to say to me what they heard against me what they saw and what they feared I alluded also to Bro ~~Johnson~~ (of the Stewards) prejudice vs. one - He was warmed for a little while - Bro B. afterwards said it was, <sup>one of my</sup> a "weakness to frankly state facts while you a speaking was so calmly that hits some one a tremendous blow"

The Parsonage Trustees met & agreed one my house as the most suitable & prized it with the stable at 238% relative value to Leffs which was called the Cheapest - I had last Oct said I would take the relative value to any property in to war - we arranged the plan for Dr Emory

19 Fixing up things -

20 am Good prayer meet at night

21 - Pr at Smiths from  
over to Forters

22 Pr at Bristol from Room V 111 28  
at Tullows from Eph II-8.

23 at Leonard's from  
at Fry at night from Isid V 6

24 Sabbath - Ad. Co from Dr. thy heart right meet Clap a Brothers probation having expired & examined him for admission to full membership - I found he did not pray in his family & refused to admit him yet some of the Clap proposed to admit him as he was a person of great respectability - I positively refused

at Dover from the signs of the times  
25 Finished reading Bible through I have read less this year & 1/2 than ever before since I began to travel - Com - again



17

Preached at Days from Egypt ye <sup>12</sup> ~~first~~  
ye shall all likewise perish.

Bible class at night

26 - My jaw is quite afflicting having  
taken cold. Bro Ensign for on  
his supplication & thanksgiving  
Exhorted 2 mourners came  
a good meeting

27 - work some in garden  
prayer meeting good some joined

28 Rode Millbrook to attend a complaint  
brought against a member for slander.  
the member (a young lady) had  
a fine snuff box which some  
person took out of her basket &  
a third person handed it to a fourth  
in the dark to give to the owner.  
She had said she believed a certain  
girl who sat beside her had taken  
it. The case created great ex-  
citement at Jerusalem. The  
member was acquitted.

29 - Home called at Mr. Hawkins  
his wife a backslider is awakened  
Mr Darke & M. Brothers for  
a good old fashioned sermon  
Exhorted.

30 Visited some select prayer meeting  
at night  
May! Mr Darke at 8 a good sermon  
from the letter to the Church in Sardis  
Preached at Warner M H for me  
thy heart right 3" Mr Darke at 3  
there also from -  
At Worcester at night for from one thing  
than lastest of - Mr Darke followed  
from the which have continued with  
me in my temple. I appoint you  
a kingdom to - We had prayer  
meeting which continued till past

12 - Rode Raynston from Leamst  
little flock. Rode to Wymondbury  
a bro & two sisters were tried - the com-  
mitted were occupied till 2 O'clock  
all three were settled two for  
entering into lawsuits - the other for  
slander, or evil speaking which she  
positively asserted she did not say  
the main witness was a "Reformer"

31 at night from Is thy heart right  
My sister Maria is 29 today

4 Rode Canaan visited on the way  
for from Lake heard how ye heard

At the close of Chap several brethren spoke & said they wanted Discipline attended to - at the lecture from Room VI 21

5 Read Campbell's essay on the delusions of the Mormonites. It is a brief and lucid exposition of the imposition - I took up their bible last fall read the title page & certificate and became satisfied - but since they have made such progress (one Campbellite & one Methodist P. have joined them & 4 or 500 disciples) I have taken up the book to read it - have read nearly through the book of Alma and am completely sickened & disgusted with the illiterate forgery - The last week I laid it by, for the present. I had a talk with Houlton on sectarianism - it is almost incredible how blind the Christians are to their own sectarianism. P. at Jones's from Rode Throoster

6 writing & visiting - select prayer meeting at night

7 Rode Jones Jr. from to Millbrook Chap meeting

8 Sabbath P. from Feb 21 4. Mr Jones (Bapt. Min.) was present - He had vindicated opposition to S. S. & Bible Societies I upheld them - Met Chap

Rode Throoster - S. S. P. at night from the fact being often repeated, hard with his neck shall suddenly be destroyed and that without remedy - Solimud, get rather dry.

9 Bible Chap at night wrote J. A. Morris I Gilbreth & Co

10 Went P. Warners for my horse which broke out fastness - at night at P. prayer meeting. There was a ball at the Hotel and as I saw the young people flocking from all quarters to it - my spirit was stirred within me and I felt it my duty to try to do something to improve them with the impropriety of their sport I prayed & seasoned the crop was very heavy - I however after this prayer went to the depot of A. T. to distribute 50 hand bills on Eternity. Time is short - Things to think on & do - tract as A Time a day & a day Lin no trifle. Quench not the Spirit & Co - and went to the place In stone room below I found some men playing with dice & chequer men I asked them all if they would accept a handbill - then I went into the bar room & distributed some - two of the dancers were there - they went



up and more coming down I  
also distributed till some began to  
ask for them - one young man a  
much with whom I principally dealt  
said "Now Mr Sheldon I suppose you  
think we are doing wrong but if  
you will only walk up & see us dance  
one figure I think you'll be satis-  
fied there is no harm in it" -  
I told him I had no objections, provided  
I had liberty to say five words at the  
close of the figure - I remarked to  
the young gentlemen for they gather  
and around me that I took a real  
pleasure in giving them the truth  
that I calculated that impressions would  
be made by the Divine Spirit on some  
one that would read them. On being  
pressed again to go up & having prom-  
ised while praying to follow any open-  
ing Providence should make for me  
I hoping & trusting to be enabled to say  
something that would do good I went up  
and was politely seated in one corner  
of the room - There were perhaps 40  
gent & ladies - dressed - the ladies generally  
in white - Presently the dancing master  
(I suppose) & his learned (I think) called them  
up by numbers & they formed perhaps  
four circles of four couple each.

The Master played "the viol" & the figure  
provided I placed a handbill having  
in large letters the word Eternity at  
the top - on the mat in the near of a  
candle so that all could see it as  
they passed that way - It remained  
some time & one took it down to read  
it - I put up another (or a tract) having  
a cut of two dancing on a smooth  
rock over dashing waves - their atten-  
tion ~~was~~ turned from the edge (over which  
the gent. had lifted one foot) to a parcel of  
flowers - among which was a hiping  
despert coiled <sup>partly</sup> beneath a stand on which were  
a pack of cards & a dice box - I took out  
my little Bible & read Eccl 9: 9. to myself

I felt an exquisite pain to think of so  
many immortals dropped like victims  
for the slaughter, who in a little while would  
be dead and without repentance groaning in  
hell - they "chafin'd" marched - de-<sup>offspring</sup>ended -  
I arose & walked to near the door on the east  
of the room & said Ladies & Gents I was re-  
quested by a polite young gent to come up  
& see how perform one figure - I con-  
sented on the ~~afford~~ condition that I should  
be permitted to speak a few words - Here  
the Master interrupted & said Not till

we close the school" I replied I wanted only  
one or at most two minutes by the watch - and  
said I meant no interruption. He said would  
interrupt that we shall close in an hour -  
I replied I could not tarry & stated "I wish  
it to be remembered that I came up on the  
express consideration of the privilege of speak-  
ing <sup>boldly</sup> & pass them good evening which was  
responded from most or many of the  
scholars. at the same time remarking that  
I wished to act as I should desire to have  
done when I lie upon the bed of death  
where we shall all be shortly - came  
down & came home -

11. Had a conversation with the young  
man in presence of two others. I told  
him I felt no optimistic feeling towards  
my young friends - that I felt an affec-  
tionate concern, a tender pity - that I con-  
fessed of the same grimelements - that  
they had destroyed my religious impres-  
sions at a time when I was awakened - that  
altho' the aim was to appear more  
rational & less disgusting <sup>than many</sup> <sup>(this was his plea)</sup>  
of the childish spots of Gent & Ladies - I con-  
sidered it as more pernicious because  
more fascinating & insidious. [Mon or next  
Fri of Journal]

H. C. Sheldon



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal May 11, 1831-September 20, 1831

FORMAT: Volume #23

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☐ Mold

☐ Tape

☐ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through

☐ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal.

From May 11<sup>th</sup> 1831  
To Sept 20. 1831

No. XX.



20

May 11<sup>th</sup> 1831 On the whole I am much gratified with the result of my visit to the Dancing School. Rode to Mr Cheney's preached from  
Lyath from Mark 15 - Stopped with Br. Shepley he has discovered that water applied to a wheel on the principle of an inclined plane increases its power  
12 Rode Rizes from Salations 107  
might at Woodersons from today if you will hear his voice & I exhort  
at this mans house five years ago  
13 Middletown - only two out & did not preach - rode Dowell's He has hitherto refused to hear one preach because I had formerly been a Mason  
I began a conversation with him on the 2<sup>nd</sup> Oct but before we finished it, a third person coming up it broke off. I told him I felt myself fully justified in taking the neutral course. I think that I did not think with him that any promises to Masonry obliged me to do any immoral act or keep the secret of a Mason that would be immoral to keep in short that I supposed I had promised nothing that would inter

few with my religious principles 3

He has I think imbibed some very  
unwarrantable prejudices against the  
institution - I observed to him that  
I was now suspended (for non pay<sup>e</sup>  
of grand dues) that I never expected or  
intended to remove the suspension nor  
meet any lodge except in case of some  
special matter - He finally, on my  
dwelling on the stiffness of refusing to  
hold up the hands of a Mr. Proctor  
merely because he would <sup>not</sup> wrong his  
conscience - He agreed to attend the  
meeting -

14 Before meeting when several had  
gathered together I made some obser-  
vations on the impropriety of worldly  
conversation when at meeting & on the  
injury & violent party of uttering some to wit  
pity to our anti (Mr. got mad & went  
off - The devil put in too much powder  
at that time - They can come back next  
day got converted & joined Monday  
Preached from Sanctify yourselves for  
tomorrow the Lord will do wonders  
among you - At night Br. Hawk from  
Sack up the Lord while he is hot & heavy at  
15 Sabbath Lovefeast. Preached to a

multitude from John III 3 - Br. Bond  
exhorted - Sacrament. Br. Butt at  
5 - pr. Rev III 20 - Congregation good  
16 Pr at 8 from And they that were  
ready went with him to the  
marriage the door was shut  
a powerful meet continued till 10  
10 joined in whole - Rode Mt Eaton  
pr from his counsel among you  
what we shall do?

17 Pr at Browns & from  
at Butts at 3 from Gal XII 1

18 at A. Solomons from a text handed me  
Rev. IV. last verse - at Stansbury's A near  
W. Shaper from

19 Rode Brookfield Had an investigation  
or exam. of parties on a complaint of  
taking & changing feathers - nothing  
either approved at Rode Dover  
Hays & home -

20 Regulating affairs at home

21 Rode Bristol Br. Ensign pr from  
conscience must be put in new bott-  
les - Br. Smith at 3 & prayer meet

22 Lovefeast Br. Willford from  
Reverend of heaven & Pharoah & Sadducee  
to from Eph I. 11 - Sacrament  
Br. Ensign at night from  
congregation good



23 Pr from Room V 1 - good Friday  
m - Br E - at 2 - Pr at night  
from Prov & X 14 1 - a powerful  
meeting followed - 17 joined at this  
meeting some of the conversions were  
very bright

24 The rode down & Br E for  
me at dinner I started home but  
hearing that Br E (who mistook  
was expected at the Factory went  
& pr from wayside hearers

25 visited some Praying meeting  
night

26 Done but little to day Oppressed with  
the weight of preaching tonight

Pr from Pr we must needs die to - I was  
after preaching I remarked that a report  
had circulated which had probably drawn  
many together that I had agreed to  
preach on a special subject - that I had  
not said I would - but as public expect-  
ation was thus raised, I thought on the  
whole I would say a few things  
I had shewn from the text

I Death inevitable

II This life the only state of trial

III The impartiality of God

IV The means of Concord - Above 2 conditions  
repulse Faith

Infer

1 The importance of acting up to our  
rational nature

2 that we should always act with

reference to future state -

3 Necessity of steady & diligent use of fellow

I now told the whole story about my  
going to the Ball & then remarked  
that Dancing was less disgusting &  
degrading than many sports - but  
that my experience would go to prove  
it more pernicious - more subtle pois-  
on - or a poison perfume - alluding  
to its effects to grind away the spirit's  
reminded him of my parent's feel-  
ings for him - I preached 45 & talked

30 min - then dismissed - I was  
enabled to be mild & tender - we had  
prayer meet after but few stood

10 proposed to find peace - was a  
most powerful time - till 1 O'clock

27 writing reading &c - prayer meet  
at night

28 Thursday meet at Bidon Run corner by  
Br. Gorum preaching

Br James who from Rev VII 13-17

Exh. The sounders were disappointed by

29 not having a meeting after dark  
a gang of thiefs went into the barn &  
were lying on the benches & blackguard-  
ing I went up & went unperceived tho  
I made no attempts at concealment in  
among them & perceiving they did not  
discover me I knelt down & began  
to pray they stood a little while  
but soon becoming engaged they  
silently left

- 29 Sabbath Supper - Members very  
backwards - Mr Young pr. & I followed  
for the coming of Christ - Sacrament,  
midding) good - (Bro Strong) Reported  
at 6 we did not hold prayer meeting  
in the barn - the cowdies were much  
disappointed at this - Some of them  
came to where I was holding prayer  
meeting, at Mr Brydston's & made  
as if they were weeping - I detested  
them - One fellow stood near the  
monomers - on my addressing him  
he said he didn't want any thing  
said to him - I afterwards prayed  
the Lord to spare him - but if He saw  
that he never would repent but go on  
worse & would to kill him & thus prevent  
him from becoming more miserable  
and from preventing others embracing  
30 Pr on Persecution a crooked sermon  
It was heart searching - and very  
powerful times - a good prayer  
meet - Pr. at 2 o'clock & I  
prayed at night - How long ye &  
Several new monomers & most of  
them were let at liberty - it ended  
about 1 at night - 11 were ord. entered  
31 Rode to Change pr. on Charity and  
settled a difficulty between two brethren  
occasioned by not being prompt in

collecting of a third person in order  
at Maynesburg at night - some  
freedom in discussing from the  
are journeying to the place & for the  
Lord hath spoken good concerning Israel  
two joined that were converted at the  
late meet -  
June 1 Had a long conversation with Dr.  
Carp - I heard he wished to desert  
He is a trav. min in the Reformed  
Meth. Ch. (see Feb 8) He told me that he  
was discouraged that he had been labour-  
ing 15 yrs - and he saw but little fruit  
in their Ch. - that some of their preachers  
when they found they could not be, like  
the owl, king of the wilderness, left them  
that at present some he expected would  
go to the Radicals (Meth Protestants) that  
"for my part, though I don't wish you  
to take it to my injury. As for I get  
ready to go, I intend to find my  
way back to the Old Ch (M. E. Ch) where  
form no more societies" - He appears  
to have a just view of the designs &  
moving springs of the Radicals &  
if he gets humble & zeal will be useful  
in any church - Rode toanaan  
pr. & saw from Ischy heart right  
trial of a Br. for mischievous lying  
He has reported that a third person



June  
had reported a slander vs. a Pr<sup>6</sup>  
when the fact was 'twas himself  
he was expelled. Rode Mooster  
& married Pr. Daniel Black to Miss  
Susanna Snook [she joined Society June 2]

2 visited lawyers & merchants - one requested me to preach on the doctrine of election at night I agreed to conditionally

3 visited prayer meet at night

4 Rode Fowles no apt<sup>n</sup> was given for Mrs Clap at Millbrook at night

5 Sabbath Preached or lectures on Providence all things hold fast day. Clap rode Mooster via John Locum who got offended because hypocrites were in Church, & neglected meeting

Pr to a crowded house from Eph II

an hour & 1/2 - The people seemed disappointed because I did not invite to stop & hold prayer meeting

6 visited & helped board the stable

7. visited Stearns Mrs S. & Mrs B agreed to deny the spirit & seek religion - Pr at night from Behold I bring him forth into you that ye may know I find no fault in him - & they cried out Consecrate him for him

prayer meet after nearly half the altar filled with mourners principally Sab Scholars - Four joined

8 Called & left Laws Call at Mr Shuckers rode to Mr Cheney for from Belfast on the pure in heart day

At Hyatts from Ed & W to school & others staid with Father Merriam - he has heard Robert Stranbridge the first elected P. preach in Baltimore County Md.

9 Called at an old Poss. Elder & left some handbills on Temperance with which he seemed pleased - I left also Mrs Jones' Narrative - He was quite friendly - He did not know and I think the other fellow Elders refused send them receiving house in Freds Pr. at Hyatts from 1 John II 28

at Freds from And ye will not come to me that ye might have life.

A. Dehaan & wife agreed to move to Lordburg

10 Rode Father Armstrongs Read Blackens Epitome of Jewish History from Malachi to Christ - In a volume of Grey's by Hugh Knox I found the following singular Memo

organizing  
Charles Maddell Aged 30 23rd Dec  
Capt  
Converted Feb 27-1880

Licensed to preach Apr 6-1881

- The same year rode Mill Brook lot  
12 — Deer Creek  
13 Salt Creek  
14 Pickaway  
15-16 Fairfield  
17 Deer Creek  
18 Brush Creek  
19 Lancaster District  
20 Same  
21 Same

Rode Middletown & preached & met at  
road to Mr Sanborn's wrote to Mother  
11 Rode Rays. Sister Ann Bays is dead

She was 55 yrs old - was converted under  
Thomas Dougherty & joined 25 yrs age was  
a pious & devoted Mother in Israel  
at the time of our two day meeting  
she went to her unconvinced children  
& with streaming eyes entreated  
them to seek religion now - She did  
turn to Dr. from Lee that ye refuse  
not him that speaketh to -  
a solemn time one joined - Mr. Eaton  
heard of death of Sam Coulter &  
the conversion of Oseoline of  
Wooster. O. was a young

man son of the tavern keeper where  
the dancing school was kept - He  
was killed while they were moving  
a house on wheels with cement floor  
He was trying with a lever to falling  
as the building started a wheel rolled  
on him from his feet to over his breast  
and killed him

Oseoline was at the altar Tuesday night  
& joined did not get through till next  
morning while she was at work at  
Dr. Shuffens in passing through a room  
she fell. Mrs Swan for the Dr. supposing  
she had a fit. He came & saw it was  
no physical illness & went down to  
my house. I had started on the lot  
my wife & another Meth. woman  
went to & she came out praising  
God for religion. I was particularly  
rejoiced at this - as happening at  
a nonprosperous house there was  
no chance for this report so often  
heard "She was scared"

18th Sabbath Pr at Mt Eaton from John M  
36 met Clap & Expelled one. Pr at  
Brown Mt. from Sea L & C at Butts  
from Lake had how ye hear



13 Rode down for from Ischy heart  
right - Excluded two - rode  
Larue S. H. for from the being dead  
yet speaking

14 visited in town - Breakfast  
at sundown two joined - The people  
gathered & staid around the window  
& when we opened the doors they  
rushed in at 9 1/4 O'Clock & we had  
prayer meeting till after 12  
one of the men who were play-  
ing in the Room where I gave  
handbills out the night of the  
dame is awakened & seeking

15 visited - Pr at night from  
Hd IV 7 - XII 25 & Esther V 16 last  
course - a solemn times - large  
con for week night

16 Rode to Br Taylor 20 on married  
Mr Abel Campbell to Sister Jane  
Taylor - Rode Brookfield had  
ahe prevented me from attending  
prayer meeting

17 Rode to Canton & Bond & to  
Camp ground - I had been  
requested to take charge of this  
meeting & had declined and

came here with an intention  
to not have the oversight but the  
A & E is absent - the Pr. are young  
Thayer & Mr Bigelow told they would  
probably get one - & I finally on  
the officiating <sup>unanimously</sup> saying it was their  
wish and expect - consented  
I began by diminishing the ground  
very few were on I drained at  
night - the Pr tent was badly covered  
I got wet, we had prayer meeting  
in tents

18 Pr from Sanctify yourselves; for tomorrow  
the Lord will do wonders among you  
We had preaching generally at 8. 11 32  
night. The disturbers became trouble  
some at night. <sup>I had picked up again for this day</sup> I went up into the  
Congregation & on some refusing to  
conform to order arrested one, the Pr  
did the same to another - they were  
both fined - Exhorted on evidences  
of Christianity J. M. Tracy got up  
and asked if it would be agreeable to  
the conductors of the meeting to hear  
a discourse on that subject. I told  
him we wanted no controversies  
that we came there to preach our

doctrines to awaken sinners &  
 He then gave an ap to lecture in  
 the woods a mile off I told the  
 people of it and added I hoped  
 if any were awakened they would  
 invite them to an altar that  
 they might get their souls con-  
 verted & make good Christians  
 & useful members of society  
 I afterwards learned that he had 200 hearers  
 when he commenced but they became  
 sickened & left him so that he  
 had a very few at the close

19 Sabbath A German sermon at  
 8 While the people were collecting  
 for 11 O'clock for they were very  
 obstinate about coming to order  
 I waited & persuaded a long  
 while & finally spoke quite  
 roughly to some. Pr 1 1/2 hr from  
 John 11:3 - Near 15p collection was  
 taken - Pr Graham at 3p  
 prayer meeting we had good  
 order after 11 O'clock service I

tried to shame the fellows that  
 roared & neighed round the tent  
 last night

20. raining nearly all day had pretty hard  
 fit of ague & fever Baptised at sundown

- |                    |                           |
|--------------------|---------------------------|
| Chas Smith         | } adults                  |
| Elizabeth Williams |                           |
| Simon Guard        |                           |
| John S. Stanbury   |                           |
| Lucinda            | } David & Sarah Wilkerson |
| Simon              |                           |
| John               | } Christian & Nancy Harsh |
|                    |                           |
| John               | } Joseph & Elizabeth Keck |
|                    |                           |
| Wm Nelson          | } John & Rachel King      |
|                    |                           |

21 Administred the Sac - called forward  
 the converts - monouns & those joined  
 as near as could be estimated 50 pro-  
 fessed conversion - there were about  
 20 sickens yet 35 joined - 2 on my  
 6th we dismissed - there were only  
 15 tents & 6 waggons for tents - yet  
 much good was done I recd  
 an anonymous letter supposed  
 from Trapp which manifested the  
 bitterness of the authors heart in Rhode  
 Island attended the funeral of  
 Mary Bonfield aged 4 yrs daughter



of Dr. J. B. Bonfield. Rose Brookfield  
I preached from Luke 12:1-5  
ye shall be being tried out I  
preached about 5

22 Rode on the ague fit came  
on after I had got about noon  
I rode on had two spells vomiting  
before I mounted down when I  
could hardly stand - It was a  
hard fit lasting from 8 till  
2 - at 3 started for home

23 made several family  
visits - I look much

24 my ague was lighter today  
lasting only 3 or 4 hrs - eye inflamed

25 Rode to Camp Meeting. Arrived at  
my left eye is much inflamed  
& painful

26 Sabbath It was the day for ague  
but by taking Quinine I prevented  
the chill. Pr at 3 A.M. from  
Behold I bring him forth to you  
&c. - glorify him &c.

27 a rainy day Pr 1 3/4 hour  
at 4 from Resist the Devil &c  
will flee from you

28 Camp M broke & I rode home  
22 came forward professing faith  
many had gone away

Exhorted several times a little

29 My eye is quite afflictive  
Pr at 6 A.M. at night preached on the  
Law of liberty - Prayer meet. after

30 Kept pretty still today - eye no better  
July Worried myself some & lay. Pr at 6 A.M.  
Pr at night 2 prayers. Dr. Schaffer says

he was one of those playing with the May 1st

2 Q.M. began on Bodine Camp ground  
One had appealed; the appeal not granted

3 Sabbath still much afflicted in my eye  
tho some eye drops prepared by Dr. Douville

appears to help it some. Pr at sunrise  
8, 11, 12 4 & night, prayer meetings

4 Pr. from 12 to 1 P.M. stated part of the faith  
&c. Just as we were about closing I

took a plate & went through the con-  
gregation for Amer. Colonization Soc-

ty collection was the result

19 Came forward to join this meet.  
16 or 17 conversions - attending school

in school 10. The school arrived  
just at the close of Mr. Clapp's Ad-

to Temperance Socy -

In evening addressed a meet for the Col-  
So. only a few out 228 collection -

8. The house is considerably better  
wrote some & read a little

6 Book arrived from N.S. Prayers meet.  
at night

- 7 Bro David Kinnear fills day 1st  
 today as he did yesterday - rode  
 w. J. & at Fred's from 8 to 11 -  
 Staiden Armstrong - formed class  
 8 rode Middletown Bro Kinnear  
 continued in prayer -  
 Baptized Margaret & Mrs &  
 two women withdrew to join  
 the N. W. the nearer home  
 9 At Days from Nov 1  
 10 Sabbath P. from Ischysheat  
 night. A M. who had been provoked  
 & struck at a man - got up after  
 dawn & confessed penitently -  
 one withdrew - at 3 P.M. on  
 the Prodigal son formed class at  
 Brown's two new ones  
 P. at 6 at Butte St. from Dec 1 & 6  
 11 rode Belaire only two coming out  
 Prayed & Baptized Catharine Mary Confess  
 an orphan - rode via Br. Laffairs to  
 Br. Shorter -  
 12 visited M. Super. P. Super. Augustus  
 & rode Watons  
 13 rode via Br. Dixons home  
 14 rode Brookfield & pr to a few on  
 John IV 14 - at Wilfords on Resist the  
 Devil &c - formed class  
 15 - At Bristol on so much as ye

many obtained - rode Fulton  
 no apt - Br. Senglers  
 16 P. from she hath done what she could  
 to a few principally women -  
 rode Brookfield Prayer meeting  
 at night - I have never been fully  
 aware of the extent of my colleague's  
 endeavours to destroy my influence  
 till now - I am astonished - It has  
 come from a source entirely  
 to be relied upon - It seems every  
 thing has been designed too, to have  
 a particular bearing. He is loaded  
 with presents. The quarterly was  
 only 1.50 this yr. from near 100  
 members. The people have been  
 made to believe that I by man-  
 agement got a part of what was  
 subscribed to him into my hands  
 & he draws nothing from the b. I  
 was compelled to vindicate myself  
 and stated the facts to two brethren  
 Several had begun to suspect some-  
 thing - I had said nothing on the  
 subject of his misconduct to them till  
 now  
 17 Sabbath P. from Dec 11. 3. advised  
 them to have a division of the class  
 rode Dover pr with liberty from  
 the King & 11 21 met class



went home with Br. Cahill 12

18. Song & Day for from 18 Cor & 20.  
Br. Engle at 8th near Kelly from  
Time is short. Home

19. Regulating things at home 22

20. wrote in Mary & Shuckers Album  
closing with these words

In the morning of life, while beauty is glowing  
& And all waters charm us with their joy  
O seek where the streams of salvation are flowing  
There only is bliss without an alloy  
Prayer meeting Br. Shaffer prayed for  
first time. D.

21. Rode to Warner to settle some busi-  
ness - home

22. (19) wrote notice & remarks for Com. m. t.  
to be inserted in papers of Camp  
meeting. Ladies Meet. Prayer meet-  
2 on our ones one Eliza Stand a Poor  
daughters -

23. Studying & work in Garden

24. Sabbath Prayer meeting at Union  
Preached at 11 and 8th 8 - Spoke 1/2  
hour then spoke in the altar on  
Baptism in home & baptised  
Susanna Snook Margaret Shaffer  
Mary De Woody, Hannah Rogers  
Sulanna Cobb & Cynthia Lower  
Fletcher 3 John &  
Rachel Perry

Josephine 3 Benj &  
Nancy Church

Sydenham 3 Abram M &  
Sarah Elisabeth 3 Margaret Shaffer

was wearied out - rested a little &  
rode to Warner M. H. from  
But the god of this world hath blind-  
ed the minds of them which believe  
not - a sweet time

25. Pr. at Boylston<sup>St.</sup> from Phil 1-27  
It rained from the time I got to his  
house till sundown it was then 5/4 an  
and my health I thought would not  
justify my riding in the rain

This is the first a/spt I ever missed  
in consequence of the weather

26. At Chauncy, had dumb ague preached  
while fire was on<sup>10th 11 7</sup> - led class<sup>on 12</sup> rode  
Weymouth 1 Cor 11 13 liberty

27. Rode to Concord for from 8th 11 13  
Too unwell to meet class read Circular &  
looked over the School a/c. 24

28. Wrote the family record of Br. John  
Hewes - they call him youngest my  
full name - I gave him a 2 line  
piece - He was born June 23<sup>rd</sup> 1831 -  
rode 4 years preached 3 to my heart,  
right

rode home; had fun only today  
no agree  
29 Worried round some prayer  
at night

30 Rode Millbrook three days met  
Commenced by preaching for some  
Sanctify yourselves for tomorrow  
the Lord will do wonders among  
you At night from then shall  
ye outward & inward between the  
righteous & wicked believe him  
that serves God

I was at loss for a text that came  
I knew not what to say I gave  
out the text said a few words  
& remembered that two years  
ago I dreamed of preaching  
in this place on it one began  
to sob & cry & stifle the cry  
preached with freedom  
one professed to find justification

31 Sabb. Conference - good  
Br Davis Jr at 11 from Job XXI 18  
followed from John III 3 liberty  
Br Louin at 4: Exhorted & Baptised  
Jane Tower  
Mary Tower } adults  
Pam. Elisabeth " }

a solemn affecting scene  
prayer meet at night two  
places

August 1 Prayer meet at Sunrise  
Preached 9:30 from 2 Cor 13  
Ye may obtain Br Shaffer at my  
request told his experience a woman  
was convicted by it came forward  
& sought religion 3 joined  
rose home tired Sat night  
a messenger came & said sister  
Dixon was expected to die before  
morning that they had requested  
me to come I retired &  
considered &c I told the mes-  
senger I thought she would get well  
and had asked the friends to pray  
for - I learned that she got  
better

2 Had convers with several  
Br Shaffer... conversion is much  
talked of - called at Hoanes Shaffer  
Robinson spent some time with  
3 Rode Champs from 10 to 7 - met  
Clap At Hyatt from Mat III 18  
reproved the dealer for not attend-  
ing to his business & marking the  
harp



- 4 Rode via Shepley to Rogers preached from ~~met~~ clip to road home
- 5 Made encircled calls - preached at night from Eph VI 18 - prayer meeting
- 6 Rode Leonard's - three day meeting commenced by Br Smith preaching from Rev III 20 - for from The Harvest is past the Summer is ended & we are not reaped. Being unwell did not go to meet at night. Br Smith preached.
- 7 Sabbath Prayer meeting at 8 - Br Dixon not coming. I preached at 10:2 from Then shall ye discern & discern between the righteous & the wicked & between him that serveth God & him that serveth himself. The wind blew when I got up & in prayer we asked the Lord to control the wind. - There was a calm through meeting - and at the a. thunder storm above the cloud parted & went around us Baptized  
John Clapper  
Catherine Clapper  
Priscilla Bowser  
Huldah Borland  
Angie Gaddis  
Mary Brall adults  
Susanne & Philip &  
Fanny Meade  
Fanny & John  
Margaret Saylor  
a heavy rain during which we had prayer meeting in home  
Br Dixon at 3 from But God forbid that I should glory save in the cross of Jesus Christ  
Sacrament - Prayer meetings at night &  
8 Br Smith at Scourie - Exhort liberty - Br Dixon at Scourie 9:20  
his prayer met good - 7  
since - the meeting was on the whole good - rode Brookfield in the rain - a great freshet -  
9 Rode Dover for from Phil I 3  
road home.
- 10 Rode Br Chauncy & married Br John Chauncy to  
Sir. Harriet's Station home  
prayer meeting at night
- 11 At Milbrook with my wife married Br. Mon & spoke to Sister Melinda Wells - returned & went

10. Preaching - meeting Mr. L. 15  
I took him - preached from  
"He must be born again"  
12. Rode horses for from 1 Sam xli 24  
I rode to Millburg & Canby  
all on Holier's & Br Ensign's.  
13. Br Tuttle - Br Buving - Br Bigelow  
14. Sabbath last night, Br Bigelow com-  
plained of George Carpenter for blas-  
phemy. A warrant was issued  
but the deputy const altho a large  
stout man feared to go. Br Bigelow  
was deputed & I accompanied him  
to a cake wagon where he was  
I saw a man arming with a club  
just as I came up & start into the  
woods after looking about some time  
I went into the woods in a similar  
direction & looked about and finally  
starting towards the wagon came  
upon the man. I followed & he  
fell as I came up he rose &  
struck me in the forehead & I felt  
it broke the skin about 1 1/2 inch  
(through my hat) just below my  
hair - The blow was heard ten  
rods - My company soon came  
up - I felt a calm place &  
returned to the camp - The wound  
bled freely at first -

Br Camp at sunrise - Br Ensign at  
8 - I pr at Eleven from then shall  
ye return & discern between the & I  
I related the whole affair & altho my  
tongue was cut by my teeth when  
I rec'd the blow I was enabled to  
preach with much freedom  
Br Bigelow followed on the coming  
of Shiloh - a most eloquent &  
impassioned discourse - Br Buving  
at 9 - we clearly see how my getting  
wounded is overruled - the work  
is powerful

15. He continued so through the night  
all was free from disturbance  
George was arrested & taken to  
Millburg & fined \$50 for striking  
another man - I saw him &  
forgave him - He is brother to the  
young man that was sick at  
Coulter about two years ago  
I was there - He supposed I was  
the Sheriff who was along on the  
Court - Preached at 8 from Is thy  
heart right - Sacramento The meet-  
ing continued powerful

16. Went up to the seats before the



people were called to the stand<sup>16</sup>  
to be dismissed to see George & to  
talked with him. The people seeing  
me talking with the man that  
struck me came round &  
prayed with him. He said he  
was sorry. I stepped on a seat  
& exhorted with liberty & called for  
those who would set out to seek  
& serve the Lord to give me their  
hands. Several did & George  
joining the rest. There was a  
great shout raised. I prayed  
again & we were called to  
stand. I don't see how it  
was possible for the same words  
& instruments to be over ruled  
for any one good. — from 66-70  
proposed justification. 65 joined  
as great many more were seeking  
God's kingdom.

17 Made several calls upon Maria Burr  
was said to be a very haughty girl who  
spends most of her time in playing the  
Piano & painting. I think some  
impression was made. She agreed  
to follow my instruction viz to read a  
chapter night & morning on her knees  
having set her prayers three times a  
day & obey every impression made  
upon her mind by the Holy Spirit  
for four weeks. — Susan B. also at Sister  
Duwoody's agreed to the same. She  
was much wrought upon —  
wrote to N.Y. — prays, meditates at  
night.

18 visited Br. E. yesterday.

19 Rode Camp Meeting. Mr Hill. Comments  
one all — weary. — Night Elliott from  
If the night is scarcely be saved to

20 At sunrise Br Ensigns. When Christ  
who is our life shall appear to

8. Mr Hill on To Balcon

11. Mr Dowd 1 Pet III 12 They eyes of

3. Self. And grieve not the Holy Sp  
prayer meeting

Night. Mr Elliott devoted Lazarus

21 Sabbath. Sunrise Br Hild. Acts 24, 25

8 Mr Hill deliverance of Daniel

11 Self on authenticity of revelation

3. Br Dixon What shall it profit us

Mr Ensigns if we suffer with him

to

22 raining till 11. — Eulogies on Baptism

Baptized Adults — Timothy Guard.

John Cornell — James Pinkerton

Benj Smith — James Cornell — Rufus

Hardy — Ralph Cornell — Lucinda

McLewen — Fanny Miller — Eve Sharp

Jane Richards & Mary Coker = 12

Infants. { James W & S  
 Stephen { Elisabeth Hayes  
 David Merriman { Charles &  
 { Nancy Nolan  
 Robert { James &  
 { Susanna Scott  
 Myrm { Samuel &  
 { Ann Cox  
 Mary Ann { Wm &  
 { Ec & Shaker

Br. Bowd preached and just after  
 night, we administered the Eucharist  
 then prayer meet. preached at  
 Midnight from How long halt ye  
 - prayer meet till day break

23. Addressed First members - young converts  
 seekers - sinners - There were over  
 30 professed religions - many went  
 away in the rain Monday -  
 65 gave in their names to join Sunday  
 Saturday afternoon one was fined  
 for menacing & threats - one was  
 arrested for refusing to conform to  
 rule - but we had excellent order  
 throughout the meet - There were  
 several sutlers camps over a mile  
 off kept by infidels - where several  
 got drunk - one came near the  
 camp & threw a stone which weists  
 or into a prayer ring just as  
 it was dismissed it struck Sister  
 White (a most amiable, pious woman)  
 on the side of the head a glancing  
 blow - cutting through three thick  
 nap of a cotton handkerchief - cutting the  
 hair & peeling up the skin an  
 inch long - At first it was sup-  
 posed she was dying - after being  
 bled some - she was carried  
 down to the tent - her head all in  
 a gore - a death like look in her  
 countenance - her daughter cry-  
 ing - all made a deep impression  
 on the congregation - Next  
 morn the true state of the injury  
 was ascertained - she was con-  
 veyed to a house when the meet  
 was broke & it is in a fair way of  
 recovery - We had active Constables  
 & on the whole a blessed meeting  
 The burden was very heavy on me  
 having the whole charge & not having  
 that assistance P. & I have as Br D. did  
 nothing - Br. E. what he could  
 Rod. home. Preached funeral sermon  
 24. wrote a little - slept some read a  
 Ad & four - general class at night  
 25. Regulating things - Br Elliott pr  
 at night on Rom V-1 -



Licensed Dr Hiram M. Shaffer to  
 Exhort - He joined July 8 - but there  
 was no evident marks of a real change  
 so much meekness, humility & zeal  
 and good talents that I judged best  
 to license him. Yesterday preached  
 funeral sermon of John Turner aged 82  
 a native of England - He died  
 without professing religion. Job XIV.

26 Had a great trial of mind whether  
 to go or stay - The Camp Meeting near  
 Elvira begins today - Started &  
 came to Dr Chas Lewis, Harrisville

27 Rode Elvira Camp Meeting Dr Kimball  
 a preacher to Dr Eliza Steward have  
 both been killed since last meeting  
 Dr Gouin at night for & I exhort

28 Sabbath Dr Nelson at sunrise  
 Dr Asa Patten at 8 - Dr Arza  
 Brown & Bigelow at 11 - self at  
 4 on Eph 1 - 11 - prayer much  
 good order prevailed

29 Dr Colclough, Pr at sundown Dr  
 Jacob Hill at 8 & sacrament

322 memb & 21 preachers com-  
 muned - 52 gave their names  
 to join - Dr Bigelow baptised  
 I got up early home took my leave  
 & prepared to start it came however  
 that I had better stay that it might  
 be of more consequence to ~~stay~~

stay than to go - I staid & exhort  
 in prayer circle - preached at near  
 midnight from verses that ye may  
 obtain -

30 Lectured in morning on Mode  
 of Baptism & Baptised 17 Adults

- James Meads  
 Jesse W. Palmer  
 Edward S. Hamlin  
 Julius Kelly  
 Eliza Ostr Looke  
 Peter Rice  
 Abraham Rice  
 Mary Byington  
 Minerva Nash  
 Mary Eliza ~~Stewart~~ Brantly  
 Sarah Douglass Parker  
 Mary Elizabeth Parker  
 Thirza W. Parker  
 Fanny Randall  
 Abigail Goddard  
 Delia Rice  
 Eliza Maria Foote  
 Francis F } Anne &  
 } Elizabeth Adams  
 Melissa } Abraham &  
 } Margaret Rice  
 James & Daniel &  
 } Dezia Parker

There were 16 converts, some had  
 gone) 79 joined, Rode to  
 Hazards -

Aug 31 - Red house in Thayer  
burg. A woman who was a  
fashionable dressy member  
on to the church refused to  
receive in full membership  
because she would not lay aside  
her jewelry & dress. Has disgraced  
herself by going off with another  
man. - Prayer meeting  
at night

Sept 1 1881 - Called to same place  
of entertainment for 4 day  
meeting -

- Friday 2 Dr Armstrong pr at night
- 3 Prayer met at sunrise pr at 9 11  
2 & night Bp Hedding arrived
- 4 Sabbath Lovefeast - Large The cong-  
regation immense they repaired to a grove  
where the Bishop pr from Rom 18 &  
Dr Samuel Wilford was ordained Elder  
Pr & prayer met at 9 & night
- 5 Pr at sunrise pr at 9 by Bishop  
from Isa 40 31 - Exhorted & called  
for mourners - a good season  
Dr Swayze at 1 & 4 pr at night
- Dr Colclager at night - Dr joined  
Method preaching at the Presby-  
terian house at the same time  
on Sat

On the whole we had only a tolerable  
meeting - The expectation was raised  
so high Monday Bishop Hedding Dr. Wm  
Swayze, J. Dixon, L. S. Carpenter H. Colclager  
L. Brown & G. Albinson breakfasted  
with one

- 6 Started for conference Mrs S. & Henry  
& Ruth rode in little waggons rode  
at Summitville Dr Taylor
- 7 To Mansfield stay at Mr Duckins  
My eye has been afflicting today
- 8 Conference commenced & proceeded  
thru the day with great harmony  
& despatch - Father Ellis has died  
& Herbert Baird a candidate out  
J. W. Ragan withdrew - My eyes  
are afflicting
- 9 Business proceeded with despatch  
Bp Hedding man excellent business  
man
- 10 working late last night my eye is  
very sore
- 11 Sabbath Bp Hedding preached an  
excellent sermon in Pres. M. H. and  
ordained 22 deacons - Dr Gurley  
preached in front house & Sumner was  
exhorter - Dr Christie preached at  
night & J. W. Trimble exhorted
- 12 Elected delegates 15 - My employ-  
ment as Sec of Conf. keeps me busy
- 13 The finished Conference by



having an evening service  
we used our apt & closed by  
nine o'clock -  
The Bishop addressed the con-  
gregation affectionately - When we  
sung And let this feeble body  
fall - It was the most  
delightful singing I ever heard  
the music was  
The preachers shouted huzzah  
The Bishop prayed & shouted  
It was a most heavenly scene  
Yesterday I omitted to mention that  
Bro. Dixon said to me that he was  
sorry for the bitter expressions he  
had used against me - that they  
were uttered under the influence  
of hypochondria &c and said he  
did not intend to say that "he had  
filled all the apt & he was able to,"  
as the Stewards Mr. B. & myself under-  
stood him to say -

14 Brought up the journal  
wrote to M. - My apt is  
to Wayne again having Bro Hazard  
& E. M. Sully for colleagues -  
Wrote to Mrs. Haven - Mother well  
our baby is unwell

15 This day I am thirty two years  
old - I have resolved to try to live  
more regularly in every respect & especially  
to rise every morning as soon as  
I wake - my eye is so sore I read  
but little, write but little - today it  
rained so that we did not travel

16 Drove Peru & Nowalk - Erastus  
is a Methodist - Heard Mr. Higgins  
preach at Court house

17 Bro. Emmet from Indiana preached  
at Academy - visited & obtained  
sub for C. A. & H.

18 Sabbath Prayer meeting at sunrise  
Preached at 40 from Is thy heart right  
Rode Milan & preached from How  
shall we escape if we neglect so  
great salvation - rode Nowalk  
at night from Mal 18 liberty  
prayer meeting at 10

19 Drove Peru - looked over the farm  
at night is a very large con from  
the latitude - Bro. James Ephraim

20 Drove New Haven & Paris Preached  
from Thine shall ye return & discerned  
a large congregation - I lost  
much time for want of eyes - I  
ought to meditate on that subject more

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 19, 1831-April 7, 1832

FORMAT: Volume #24

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



1

# Journal

From Sept 20<sup>th</sup> 1831

To April 7<sup>th</sup> 1832

No. XXI.

- Sept 20<sup>th</sup> 1831 Preached at night in Academy  
 Peru on 'Beatitudes' - A multitude were  
 out - Mr James Exhorted
- 20 Drove to N. Haven & Paris Preached at  
 night from Mat 18 with liberty  
 Some persecutors were there -
- 21 Got a horse & drove & rode to Foxville  
 then drove to Mansfield
- 22 Spent most of day with Br Bigelow  
 & James at Parsonage - Eyes quite  
 sore - At night from Five Corners  
 among you what we shall do
- 23 Went to court to attend the ~~Court~~  
~~Court~~ Court now sitting - & attended  
 and gave my testimony in case  
 of Stratton vs. Miller - on a slander  
 suit - Drove to Foxville Br  
 Caples -
- 24 Drove & rode (Br Bigelow being in com-  
 pany) to Moorhead found our house had  
 been broken open and  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a cheese  
 $\frac{1}{3}$ th flour  $\frac{1}{10}$ th tea & we know not what else  
 taken - the middle door was forced &  
 some things rammaged - my desk key  
 carried off - Br Hazard came
- 25 Sabbath Preached from Woe is unto me  
 if I preach not the Gospel - At night Br  
 Baptists <sup>Joseph</sup> ~~James~~ <sup>Ellis</sup> ~~James~~ <sup>Hawkins</sup>  
 Hazard & Br
- 26 Planning the lot
- 27 While at breakfast Br Daley came  
 we were now all together & prayed  
 and we had a "good time" He finished



our plan - a six weeks circuit 869 mem-  
bers - a decrease of fifteen - from the  
No. returned to me -

28 Bro Hazard & Daley started - I think  
I shall be very agreeably situated this  
year - Bro H. is old tried friend - a man  
of deep & intimate communion with  
God - Bro D is a young man & friend  
in Balt - just licensed to preach - having  
resisted his call for 12 yrs - - Rode to  
4 pr at Warner M H from

29 Rode home -

30 Visited some Prayer meet at night  
<sup>at night</sup>  
1 Do but little comparatively - I cannot  
read much - or write much at a  
time -

2 Sabbath Preached with liberty on  
Perfection - met two classes - Bro Barnes  
at night

3 Collecting materials for kitchen to Passover  
age work See of M H - Ill. & Tenness Conf.

4 Rode Warner to attend a trial -

5 It continued from 12 to night, Rode home  
for meeting at night - Ruth has been  
quite sick several days

6 Preached at the Factory at night  
from Rom IV & last verse

7 Visited some wrote I Emory & D. Waugh to  
Re S. Lusk See N.Y. A confirmed - Pr. M H

8 Ruth is some better - rode Jones & Millbrook

9 Sabbath Pr on Redeeming time, before  
Elder Jones - who preached on John - It was  
quoted against the Campbellites & Ariens  
met Class 3rd by letter - rode Wooster  
pr on Perfection

10 The Preachers met & leaders Nothing spec-  
ial has occurred - Bro Daley said to me  
some thought I pr for my own glory  
I have been trying to examine myself  
on that I have reason to fear that I have  
not at all times an entirely single eye  
Lord save me from having my reward  
in this world

11 After arranging matters rode Wd Chm  
a mistake in apt. wrote I E & M H

12 Bro Daley came to bring me a letter  
& went with me to Hyatts where I pr on  
Now then we are ambassadors &c Four  
joined - 3 had given names at Camp

13 Pr at Kirgers John III 36 - met Ch & Lee  
tonged to a very large assembly at Fredt  
on Doctrine, or Articles. 3rd - R S M Ewen  
if faithful will make a shining light

14 Vis - L. Tennant agreed to save the Lord  
a long talk with Robt's sister she prom-  
ised fair but seemed rather heartless  
rode Middletown Had a long convers-  
ation with a Pres. Elder - we have applied  
for their meeting house - It is refused  
by some At Middletown the apt was  
altered to night & having one at Fuses S H  
I could not stay Pr from Eph IV 7.

formed a class four old & eleven new members  
Baptised Luinda Shepler, Rosann Shepler Ad.  
(Rachel) Abraham &  
Abraham } Mary Shepler  
Mary Elizabeth }  
Sarah Ann }

15 Rode Cornell from the are journeying to the place to - formed a class of eight old & fourteen new members the fruits of our Camp Meeting was told that many were prevented from attending who would probably join Rode to C. Herrold. He has got backslidden by giving way to temptation & listening to infidels.

16 Sabbath Pm. on Resist the Devil & he will flee from you. I joined. Appointed a new leader & apt. Several went with me to Mt Eaton where the Cong was good for from. Then shall ye return & discern between the righteous & - I joined. Prayer meeting at night 3 mourners. I think there will be a revival here this winter. C. Herrold seemed quite determined now to stand fast.

17 Sent letter I & H. M. visited some near Browns S.H. Pm. from Lyson God will provide himself a lamb & Had a long talk with one who said she gave presents to my colleague last year because I did not preach better. She began by finding fault with me for wearing spectacles.

18 Called at Jacob Reals. He has refrained from coming to my meetings - because I was once a mason & he says I must unequivocally hold to them because I did not renounce & denounce as other Masons did. I talked and reasoned and finally he promised to come. Almost every day I find new evidence of the opposition of my last year colleague. Much of it

may be attributed to hypochondria - wrote & read some - Sabbath my eye was comfortable again - yesterday worse - today some better - Reading in Lk. Ad. No 266 under advice to young Christians I was struck with the propriety of reading the scriptures in preference to every other book and reflecting I had too much neglected them.

Resolved, I trust in the strength of the Lord, that I <sup>will</sup> permit myself to read no book, on any day, until I had read in the Holy Bible, if I can have access to one in which I can read, and am conversant of it which I now most sincerely pray the Holy Spirit to do, to the end of my life.

Preached at S.H. on Perfection. I B was there - this class receives three as fruits of the Camp Meeting with Dr. Bull

19 Rode to prison house & baptised.

Sophrona Lane } John &

Arthur Doly } Matilda Lappan

Preached at Slupers S.H. from Wilber

also be his disciples? - came P. Slupers rode a few minutes after sunset without me & preaches on

20 wrote record in Bible, & rode Brookfield preached at 2 from Gen 22 & had a most excellent class meeting.

Preached at night to the young people



from Dec 1811

21 Had a free conversation with Sister  
Harrington. He is building - has had his  
mind prejudiced against me &  
had determined not to hear my  
preach - I explained everything  
that Sir H. told and said that  
Bro H. knew things that he ought  
to tell me - she said I had given  
her entire satisfaction on the  
points - I afterward had a short  
interview with Bro H. but he did  
not give me an opportunity to  
defend my self - not even telling  
me what some of the stories were  
which created his prejudice  
order to Mapleton & Sturgesons  
Bro at night from 11 Jan 1814

22 Rode to D. M. at Bristol - Bro Bigelow  
preached on the temptations of our Lord  
Aid 656 quaterage we have recd  
47 on trial this M. Bro Weston at night  
& prayer meeting - Jane Curtis from  
Richfield was earnestly seeking -

23 Sabbath Lovefeast - good - 2 came  
forward to join & I was one  
Bro Hazard on sanctification Bro Bigelow  
on sacrament Bro Smith at night &  
prayer meeting - Jane was quite  
happy at a little prayer meet. about  
sundown -

24 Bro B. for at 8 an. affecting sermon  
we all rode to my house Bro B. &  
D. went to Warner's Bro H. Staid with  
me 2 young sisters came in  
& we had a gracious season  
Sister M. T. was converted for  
sanctification & said she could not live  
so - she was much distressed -

25 at work on the kitchen &c - I cannot  
get hands to do the work now  
as I want to -

26 worked hard & prayer meet

27 do do

28 we got the kitchen raised - I had  
three lemons to day - I did not  
attend select prayer meeting

29 After working all A.M. Rode to Days  
preached from Gen 17: 8 some feel-  
ing in congregation - appointed a  
new leader - rode to Canby's  
Took a hard cold by not putting on  
my cloak after work

30 Sabbath Rode down Preached on  
Perfection - a pretty good time  
at Glasgow's and Discipline

31 Rode Smith & home - Bro Daley fills  
3 days apt for me so that I can over-  
see the kitchen - worked hard

now worked hard - Carpenters are so busy  
it is difficult to get any - I could only  
get one & he is unsteady -

2 worked - at night wrote J. E. & D. W.

Nov 3. Br Daley did not get to the apt yesterday  
on account of high water.  
The people were disappointed especially  
a couple who were calculating to ~~marry them~~  
me marry them. Rode to Canaan  
Br D. rode out at little ways for a ride  
& before we were away we had trav-  
elled over nine miles - & he came on  
Preached on Mat V48 - we staid at  
Jae Zuons - I finished a letter to  
Book Agents & enclosed ten dollars  
We got in a conversation & stated  
we ought to state in the outside the size  
of every letter within "single" & "double" &c  
we had a long argument on the moral  
honesty of P. & Q. concerns - His was the safe  
side - & I determined to examine  
that subject closely -

4 Rode Harrisville visited on the way  
ate too much dinner preached from  
Ulysses give me thy heart - Rode  
Br Hazards & wrote deed for Br. to the  
meetinghouse

5 Rode Chaucy my apt is at night - wrote  
letters. Rev H. McCoy - Wm Lingley - H. Phineas  
A. Mlory - Preached from 1 Tim I 15

6 Sabbath Rode Weynesburg preached Rom  
V.1. met class one joined a little boy  
that was converted in the family two  
weeks since - Rode Boydston & pr  
for the Uxbridge hearers, met class  
& rode to Wroster - heard Br Daffy  
part of his sermon on Judgment

closed & had several prayers

7 Worked at the Parsonage - Leaders  
meeting at night - Br Hazard reports  
good times Br D. is encouraged

8 worked till 4 at Par - laying  
floor - while trying up some boards  
drowning with the axe Henry jumped  
across before and the axe hit his head  
but struck him sideways - he meri-  
fully escaped - Rode to Canaan's St  
& pr on today if ye will hear his  
voice &c

9 Called at several places at the church  
prejudice is wearing away - Pr at Uxbridge  
on the discipline Rode home

10 put up a wood shed, &c Pr at night

11 Called in town Br. H. staid with me

12 Rode (wife with me) to Fiddlersburg  
Began the meeting by preaching from  
'Playing always &c' some freedom  
Br Daley at night If any man will do  
my will he shall know of the doctrine  
I taught - six mourners came

13 Sabbath As I had given out that we  
should show them outside in of  
Methodism & admit, such & serious  
inquirers many applied for notes of  
admission - the lovefeast was powerful  
Br Daley was very happy & spoke  
powerfully - 6 joined - The Presbyter



views having left in their house  
 and many attending I feared to  
 go on Election as I was improved  
 but yielded - "Who worketh all things  
 according to the Counsel of his own  
 will" I had good liberty for two  
 hours - remarkable attention to  
 a very large audience - Baptised  
 Sarah Scott } adults  
 Agnes Drake }  
 James Monroe } Robert S. &  
 Lucinda McEwen  
 Susanna } Thomas  
 - } Scott  
 - }

Administered Sacrament - some new  
 seekers - At Wilford, Pa at night, an  
 excellent sermon from 'If any man will  
 Confess me before men &c' - reported  
 a good prayer meet. Chas P. Tennant  
 told his experience & He was in loose feast,  
 went home said to his father-in-law, I don't  
 like the M. I don't like Sheldon, I'll not  
 go to meeting - He took his bible and  
 went into the woods - into a hollow & read  
 & prayed - he obtained some little comfort  
 those words came Arias & go hence &  
 it shall be told thee what he do.  
 Dr Westcott told him he was impatient

during the exhort to come forward  
 It was a powerful & happy season  
 14 Co at 10 from So run that ye may  
 obtain - liberty - prayer meeting &  
 the number joined increased to 26.  
 At Daley got very happy - He for at  
 night on A false balance is an  
 abomination &c - I exhorted & as I had  
 slept & knew but little of what he had  
 said I could make out nothing  
 but show how they had dealt false  
 ly with God by keeping back  
 part of the price - Prayer meet  
 good - 10 more jd, making 35.  
 most of the seekers professed justifi-  
 cation - I preached at 11 night from  
 They that were ready count in  
 with him to the marriage & the  
 door was shut - a very remark-  
 able solemn conference -

It was on the whole a most blessed season  
 15 We rode home - for at night from  
 Will. ye also be his disciples? & prayer meet  
 had much liberty - house was cold & lamp  
 hoarse -  
 16 Rode to Madaworth Medina Co for at Grist  
 Olds corner from Then shall ye return &c  
 staid with Mr Dudley & I visited & prayed with  
 them when on Black Riv. now Elyria Ct. -  
 There was a large congregation out the

house had some liberty

17 Rode Richfield - At night to an enormous large congregation from Howshall are escape if we ought so great satisfaction. Dr. Burdett meeting at 10 & rode 2 on & married Mr. Fitch & Parker to Sis. Abigail Dearies

18 Called at several places & at breakfast at 10 at the old M.H. - pretty good - Lured on Discipline over 2 hours - Dr. Burdett for at night from home into night - I for from the groins out the Holy Spirit of God & prayer met 19 came forward several professed conversions - Baptized Sam Ann parties -

I dreamed last night of a fire which to me is always a sign of a revival - tonight we had it truly - closed at 3 O'clock AM at Mr. Shaffords

19 Fatigued rode home 3/4 on against a cold raw wind -

20 Sabbath Rode Millbrook Lured on Discipline 3 hrs unconsciously of the length of time rode Weston Lured on Discipline -

21 - Ladies Meet - changed leaders of M.H. class General class at night - good -

22 Rode Cheery Dr. the hoarse and lumpy inflamed from 1 Thyp. v. 21 - Took some blood - went to bed - the Dr. had a progonment - was quite ill

23 It was the unanimous opinion of my friends that I ought not to go on the Dr. Philips took a letter on to my

apt - I rode home - took med

24 - visited with Maj Bentley devalked Dr. Daley Sis E. B. Hamlin's eldest school she is an excellent young lady & an ornament to our Church

25 Rode Fredericksburg - The convents stand fast - some persecution - Middletown in from the must needs die & &

26 Cornell's Dr. Dowell for for me I can scarcely speak loud - at Dr. Dowells wrote up my Journal it has been behind several days, One thing I omitted when in love feast a very pious Dr. Beach said the Lord converted him between sun set & dark & he had observed that time for secret prayer - I

Resolved that whenever the Lord was pleased to bless me at that season I would endeavor to observe it to renew my covt supplicate the Divine favor -

Last night I dreamed of being in Conference & that Dr. Bigelow from an elevated seat began to read off the apt of Committees - He read my name then his & another's. I went moved that the two first names be changed (so as to make him Chairman) I sat down confused Dr. Wm R. rose & said as Bros fir changed with many improprieties & peculiarities & I mean the names stand as they do. If this dream means any thing - it may



not the following which was the intent  
pretation it seemed to have 10/10/23  
27 Sabbath Dr on Dis at Bay - met Clapham

rode Mt E. from Bay to 6 - Clapham 3<sup>rd</sup>  
Dr Shaffer & McEwen, exporters at night  
for meat

28 wrote letters Rev J. Sublette R. Bigelow  
J. Boyd read Ad - for on Dis at Brown  
rode Mt E. from Bay to 6 - Clapham 3<sup>rd</sup>

29 wrote D. Youngkin at night - for on  
Ado 411 30 - Was quite ill with a head  
ache - two are under conviction

30 Rode J. Boyar - From she hath done  
what she could - read Quantity Review  
Dentist writing an essay for Advocate

1 A snow having fallen and it being cold I  
made me a jumper - I drove to Slupus  
at night on the rails - for me - Clapham

2 Drove Brookfield & Stevens for from Mark  
1-15 It is a little singular that I should  
have preached from this text the first time

I came to this neighborhood & never from  
that day to this & then without remembering  
it for I did not stop to my memory  
and when told afterwards (preaching) preach  
from the same - At night from

"This day is salvation come to this house"  
at a tavern in Fulton - some liberty  
staid with J. Robinson - His wife when a  
girl was much awakened - especially at  
Panton 2<sup>nd</sup> last Feb.

3 Drove Brookfield via Taylors - met  
Clapham at night

4 Sabbath called at Thacker's bath is  
sick as usual

Preached with liberty from Mat V 20  
It was very cold weather - the word  
seemed to take effect - a good Clapham  
at the close requested two not members  
to withdraw - One a drinking infidel  
refused to go - said he wished to join  
I asked his name - I said All who  
are willing J. Taylors should join raise  
your hands None raised - I then request-  
ed him to go - He refused I went to  
him to put him out - He threatened to  
smack down the first man that touched  
I reasoned a little & took hold of him  
& with another's help carried him out  
he made no resistance except the spe-  
cific gravity of a bloated carcass - He afterwards

Came in - I we put him out & fastened  
the door - He continued one set one  
back for marrying unawakened -  
He drove Leonard (to be called here  
after Taylors) & Sutured on the Discip-  
Discern - one - very cold weather windy  
my affliction of lungs is nearly  
removed - Tincture of Lobelia has  
afforded the greatest relief -

5 Drove Brookfield my colleague not com-  
ing here (getting lost) there was no apt  
for me - Drove home - very cold

Leaders meeting -  
6 worked at kitchen There is little done

- without I am here to see to it  
7 worked at Parsonage till near 12 at night  
Lover, could not well get along without  
help - did not attend prayer meet  
8 Drove Canaan & married Bolton  
Rogers to Lu. Mariam Plummer - &  
home  
9 worked at Par - select prayer meet  
10 Mrs S. birth day 28 - Drove Duff  
Lectured on Dis - Drove Robertson's - &  
heard he had said some hard things  
against me - On the 7<sup>th</sup> inst. preach-  
ed the funeral of a child at Mr Oldfells  
of John Manton from Behold I stand  
at the door & knock &c - Mr Casebeer prej-  
udice was in consequence of a wrong  
statement of particulars from Mr Dixie respect-  
ing my talk with him at Mansfield  
I believe I succeeded in presenting the  
truth so clearly as to convince. Prob. of  
the justice of my course  
11 Sabbath Lectured on the Dis - 2. hours &  
met club - at Rembulin & H from  
John D. 3 was very stupid - things  
afflicted - had a hard time - a large  
Congregation -  
12 Drove Bristol - so tight a spell of  
weather - so good sledding with so  
little snow <sup>so long</sup> at so early a part of the  
season was never known here before  
Lectured on General Rules - preached at  
night from Mark I 15 Baptized  
John Powers, Eleanor Humphrey  
Elizabeth Mosher & Sarah Johnson  
13 Drove Donoh & Lectured & formed  
a club - Drove Milford's Par from What  
shall I do to be saved? to a few I have  
an afflicting cough - My soul is  
in peace -  
14 This day eight years I joined Society  
as a seeker - though I had found peace  
on the 7<sup>th</sup> yet it was different from  
my expectations & so little, I refused  
to own it - thus lost it until the 18  
when I publicly acknowledged it &  
was blest - I have been truly an un-  
profitable servant - so little devotion to  
God & deadness to the world - I find  
it difficult to attend to self examin-  
ation for any long time together  
my soul is barren & lean - My anxiety  
is that God would revive his work  
on the lot - and in my heart. Tho I  
have peace amidst temptations I  
long for more sensible communion  
with Jesus - my comm. is so extremely  
little - at  
Drove Jewell & Lectured on the ~~Dis~~ <sup>Baptism</sup>  
baptism  
Charles Hinkle  
Drove Windsor & Lectured on Dis - formed  
a Club  
15 at ~~Windsor~~ <sup>Windsor</sup> Preached on the ~~Dis~~ <sup>sign</sup> of the



- times - Drove home -
- 16 wrote letters to M Lawrence, Rev R. Gifford  
E L Hamilton - Silent prayer meeting  
Pastor Edward Thompson joined - He was  
infidel in his principles - is an amiable  
man & a well read physician
- 17 watch night at Warmers. Pr Daley  
prkd - Exhorted - intensely cold - unable  
to go
- 18 Sabbath Pr from John III 36 - Pr Shaffer  
at night Exhorted - a good prayer meet  
58jd - Pr D came from Hooster & pr
- 19 Drove home leaders meeting -  
worked at Passover -
- 20 a child of Mr. Beechler funeral Exhorted  
he was so prejudiced against me that he  
did not come in to the room 13 -
- 21 Pr 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22
- 22 Pr. Hollister pr at Warmers & was occ for  
to preach - Exhorted a little
- 23 Drove with Mrs S to Pr Shaffer's meet. & said  
I am Keturah -
- 24 Drove Martin's St near Jas Morgan's &  
lectured on 1 Thes V 21
- 24 at Wm Jones explained & enforced Ten  
rules - home
- 25-Christmas, Sat. Pr at day break from  
Luke 10-11 - at 11 A.M. from Acts 13:30  
at night Act II 3 - liberty except at  
night I heard - 2 mourners - think some  
good was done - Raphael  
Ruth Hays  
Sarah Hays
- 26- Recording 2 M Conf. Minutes -
- 27- Home Rev R. A. Spencer. Columbus  
on the subject of Camp M. Law
- 28 Drove Millbrook - there was no apt  
for me -
- 29 visited Mr Brooks' school - he neither  
asked me to pray nor make a remark  
we moved out things into the kitchen  
excepting a few small things, the parsonage  
is completed and is a convenient, cheap  
& comfortable residence - It has cost  
me a great deal of care & an annual  
labour - since we came to this city  
we have had much inconvenience
- 30 good prayer meet at night
- 31 Our watch night commenced by preaching  
on Act II Let everyone that nameth  
the name of Christ depart from  
iniquity - (one called it a "switching")  
Pr. Green, a Unitarian, Exhorted  
Pr. Shaffer - pr, must tell 5 or 6 before  
12 then silent, Sing Covenant hymn  
Kneeling & entered into cov<sup>d</sup> <sup>(travelled 400 miles)</sup>  
Jan 1 1839 - Pr from John 13:36 thou shalt die  
Prayer meeting - several mourners - closed at 2 1/2 A.M.  
Sabbath Lovefeast was very good - two joined  
Pr. Hazard preached a good sermon - Pr on  
Act II 19 with liberty - an excellent time  
at Sacramento  
Pr Boynton at night - feck ye the Lord while he  
may be found Exhorted - a pretty good pray  
or meeting
- 2 In Hazard pr at 10 good prayer meet  
The S.S. scholars came together at night  
Addressed them - the teachers then presented  
them each with two cakes dif. kinds & a piece  
of candy - Leaders meeting

- 3 Drove to Richards & for on Gen xxii 18  
 & home - Pr D. for at night on Lucius it  
 the spirit of Ex a good meet, several new  
 cases of conviction - -
- 4 Drove to Hyatts - on the Warren Big Tree  
 at House F. H. on the discipline read several
- 5 Drove Rogers Lectured. met Clap & friends at  
 Fredericksburg on the general economy  
 of our Church. 280 were subscribed by 12 for a  
 Fall House - raining all night unceasingly
- 6 Drove home - Preached at night on Isa. 10, 11
- 7 It froze last night Drove with my wife, Mary &  
 Sister Hamilton to Mt Eaton to D. Pr D. preached  
 A Missionary Society was formed in D. Conference  
 one was chosen to preach - Pr D. at night
- 8 Sabbath. Sacrament in Lovefeast. Congregation  
 divided Pr D. in Poca & half in Mt. Mt House  
 Pr Hazard at night & prayer meeting & good
- 9 Pr D. preached on "my peace I give unto you"  
 a good meeting - 1st in whole job. - Drove home.
- 10 Pr D. preached in Coosho - prayer meeting  
 My sister came forward to altar. She & brother  
 & two children & Uncle James & Spafford & others  
 came to see us
- 11 Married John Koops to Sis. Elis & Doty
- 12 writing - prayer met at night
- 13 Married Thomas Mulholland to Sin Matilda  
 Yocum - daughter of Rev Elijah Y. - a large  
 party - Sister F. B. H. powerfully convicted for full  
 13 Drove via Bristol to Shivers from 1st IV 7  
 at Fulton at night on Waynes hearers
- 14 wrote a subscription for a meeting house  
 Drove Taylor. Preached on Gen xxii 8. Baptized  
 Henry Elliott Sheldon, { Joshua & { He was born Sept 1  
 { Sarah Noble 1831
- Preached at Brookfield at night on How  
 long halt ye between two opinions &  
 then prayer meeting -

- 15 Lovefeast Preached at Wifron  
 By grace are ye saved thru Baptism  
 Henry Elliott Sheldon { Floyd &  
 { Sarah Ann Congleton  
 Born Sept 17-1831  
 Elijah { Jesse &  
 { Rosanna Mansberry & Adeline  
 John Bowser, Abel Campbell, Ann  
 Walker, Margaret Walker Sarah Ann  
 Congleton & Mary Ann Doxey Administered  
 the Sacrament a solemn season - Six men  
 Called on Isaac Taylor He was sick for  
 a while then told me to leave his house  
 I retired out at the door he came &  
 stood in it until he invited me  
 back & afterwards he sent me out  
 again he was sick just able to  
 get up & come to the door  
 Po at night on Resist the devil &  
 he will flee from you  
 prayer meeting - at Pr Wallons
- 16 Drove home - Leaders meeting
- 17 visited Mr McKnight aged 78. Hearing that  
 he was sick & expressed a wish to see me I  
 repaired to his cabin a quarter of a mile  
 from town - I expected to find poverty &  
 dirt, ignorance & wickedness - instead of  
 which I found neatness amidst poverty  
 as far as I could judge - morality &  
 I found a mind enriched by an acquaintance  
 with the psalter a fine table - I was much  
 interested by this visit I judged him  
 to be Phariseian relying upon his own



joined unblamably - supposing<sup>13</sup>  
he was much better than some men  
He has been confined for some  
years by the dislocation of the knee  
joint & lately has a weakness from  
the remains of the influenza  
To day I used the sleigh for the last  
on this snow - There is still much  
ice - so fine & long a season of  
sleighbing Ohio probably never saw  
before -

18 Rode with L. Cox Esq to a temper-  
ance meeting at Mr. Boydston's 31  
joined it. Mr. C. made a solemn &  
impressive speech - Heard Mr.  
Rumrill preach at Waynesburg

19 Returned home visited Sister Ham-  
lin's school -

20 Rode Brakfelds P. from W. & Sam

XIV 14 - Have taken a fresh cold,

21 At Rodins from Mat & 32

Baptized Elizabeth Rodins -

Trustee meeting at Dover at night

22 Sabbath preached with much freedom  
on Rom 8:1 met Clap & Troge  
Kimberlin's S. H. & how long halt ye  
Mr. Willford closed meeting the Con-  
gregation was very large & attentive

23 at Bristol read sermon on Evil  
speaking My horse has been sur-  
fected - At one place he was  
dyingly led at the next full

fed -

24 Henry's 3 yrs old. Preached at  
Donots But the great dist of theme  
is Charity - at Willford at night  
expounded XXIV Chap of Mat

25 Rode (very cold) to Zircus two  
only of usual Con came but  
two men coming told me about  
some land of Drakers I preached  
with freedom on secret pray-  
er - rode Windsor & preached  
on justification by faith  
met Clap

26 A New light preacher came to con-  
verse with me on my want of Char-  
ity in refusing them fellowship  
He holds that Jesus Christ did not  
exist eternally but some where sin-  
ceterity began he was begotten -  
He holds that he is God but not  
the very God - That we are not  
justified by faith alone - I was  
betrayed into one expression I  
regretted he quibbled & cavilled &  
I remarked I could not find a man  
truly understanding & honest  
Read at Canaan the sermon on evil  
speaking - met Clap Have begun to  
take collections for expenses to Libby

- evening and also petitions to prohibit the manufacture of liquors in distilleries - Preached at Jackson from Matt 18.18. Stopped at a tavern the land here is said to be a staunch Universalist - very cold day
- 27 Rode Harrisville (cold) & preached to three of the family from Matt 23.14 rode Br. & Co. do -
- 28 Rode Waynesburg & changed snowy - Luted at night
- 29 Sabbath Rode Waynesburg & preached on Evil speaking - met clasp - Boydston Luted - rode home - Br. D. is unwell - Br. H. came in from Brookfield & preached Exhortation
- 30 Leaders meeting - They agreed to meet with other clasp except one leader he was stubborn General Clasp meeting - good, three joined & three last Sabbath -
- 31 Visited at Moses Wamers
- 1 visited Br. G. Br. A. & Co. Preached at night in the Strait gate Drove home - thawing fast
- 2 Broughty path from saw mill - there a snow go away so fast rode Fredericksburg from there on that then last known with them in this day & Co
- 3 Obtained subscriptions to M.H. rode in rain to Jas Morgans - preached at 5th on Rome
- 4 Rode to Fort - Preached Jan 1 & 6 rode home
- 5 Sabbath Preached Matt 20 - met one clasp - I. School - Preached at night from Act 14.25 liberty - excellent prayer meeting 2 conversions
- 6 called - M.H.S. agreed to serve the Lord
- 7 visited some wrote Br. Sigel
- 8 prayer meeting at night - today I visit sick - Elder Church - is low with the Astoria - liberty in prayer
- 9 called on Mr Church He had attended much was scarcely able to speak at 11 - I prayed not much liberty - He died 12th - Br Elliott pr at night
- 10 Preached in M.H. funeral of Francis Church aged 67 last Dec - he left a wife & one son 11 Kings & 1 His wife partly hopes for him - I was enabled to speak plainly - Mary who never heard me before, was present - visited a woman who has no religion sick with consumption - visited sick &
- 11 A hard rain all day, Rode in rain to Millbrook - Br. Reisinger -
- 12 Sabbath There is a great flood - I have found none that remember a greater - Preached from Luke 24.24 met clasp - & rode to Weather I had been tempted all day and indeed the afternoon previous, after passing, respecting the waters - I knew the road would be overflowed Doubt I meditated upon in all its forms - I thought that I ought to have made a well - There was one particular place that it seemed would be washed away - though the water had not reached it Saturday - I felt it my duty to attempt to



may left at Wooster. Dr Chas. Youn and wife  
 visited me - When we arrived at the last house  
 I inquired, Can we get to Wooster? If your horse  
 can swim pretty well, was the reply - Can  
 we not without swimming? I think not for  
 two men came over this morning the horse of  
 one swam & the other sunk & he got under his  
 horse & lost his cloak - I felt that if I went  
 over some good would be done at Wooster  
 I stirred & prayed every thing seemed to say  
 "the Lord will protect" - The Killbuck was up to  
 the bridge & swept ground it, the waters of it  
 and Apples covered the bottom  
 and every inch of the ground in the road  
 (it was a high turbid) for half a mile  
 It was a grand scene - the waters overing the  
 rushing over the rocks the whole distance in  
 some places it had swept off the high fens  
 we went safely without the horses swimming  
 one place had we went a foot farther we should  
 have been in a very bad hole - Just at  
 the place I anticipated <sup>the most</sup> danger - I mentioned my  
 impression - Dr Y. - there is no danger & down  
 went his horse into a hole - I scined mine &  
 went in worse - the water went over his  
 shoulders - I was some wet - felt truly thank  
 ful - Preached from Deacons & have called  
 and ye refused to - a good prayer meet  
 One professed Conversion - there were several  
 new mourners - It was a solemn time -  
 13 - visited the sick Mrs. Duffield. My son & Humphrey  
 a good readers meeting - I.R. agreed to do the  
 14 - Went out to Killbuck for my saddlebag which

I had left that they might not get wet - Dr  
 D. went with one - he got wet by his horse  
 missing - wrote Geo Devalt & A. W. Smith  
 at Cherry from One thing is needful Prof  
 Franks -  
 15 Rode Hyatt, Old Sister Brownfield has lately  
 had a paralytic shock - her left side is  
 nearly senseless - Dr. from Todie is gain  
 After meeting she asked me if I had cured her  
 in the name of the Lord - On my answering  
 in the negative she said "it seemed as if I had"  
 said "Thy money perik with thee" (after I had  
 asked her for a subscription to Fred & Ill. M.)  
 "For" she added "soon after that I was struck  
 and it seemed from God - At Fresno S.H.  
 from Rome V.I. Staid a jipe brook - where  
 I left the testament last summer - They  
 both are. I believe sincerely trying to serve  
 the Lord -

16 Visited several - at Brother Nizes from  
 "where there are two or three gathered in  
 my name to liberty - At Fred at night  
 the Seventh Ch. Romans

17 Lectured on Infant Baptism - visited  
 I obtained sub to M.H. - Po at Middle  
 from Mat V 20 - dry - good clap - One  
 said he was torn all to pieces - A week  
 last Wed. - Old Mr Bagtall (a drinking  
 man) went to the still & driving home  
 was thrown (or jumped) out of the waggon &  
 ran over him & killed him - this is the  
 second <sup>sudden</sup> death of a drunkard near here in a

few months

18 Rode Spornell's got lost. Had a conversation with Rev Jacob Drile a trav. pr. among United Brethren. They have large anxious - Arriving after the time, & being fatigued we had a pr. meeting - & I pr. from "I thought on my way &c." Rev Dowdell's

19 Sabbath My soul was much humbled before God last night in secret prayer I think. I do long for a fulcrum of love I have written but little of any spiritual exercises - I often fear lest I should want my survivors to think I was more pious than I am - If I write the whole truth those who are charitable would think me humble - Sometimes I am tempted to burn all my journals - I am a poor sinful creature - I have been so often blessed - so often have I distrusted the Lord - so often almost giving over I have got - I hardly know where Some are beginning to talk of me for a preaching elder - alas! for the Church if it should take place without I get a great deal more piety and talent & experience but I just think it may be a castle in the air they are building - for I once thought (when I first, i.e. the first or second year embraced religion) of a man who I really believe was never fit to have the charge of a ch. for a P.E. -

There is nothing that abases me more than talk of placing me where I know I cannot sustain an appointment as it should be - I think moreover it is very imprudent for our good friends to hint such a thing even if they think it - Preached at Rays from Is there no balm in Gilead &c. Rode Mt Eaton, from "How is it ye do not discern this time?" one joined.

20 Called at several places. Jane I is steadfast only her mother will not let her attend class & she thinks she will do better to attend public meetings & omit class for the present. Preached at Brown's S.H. on Acts XXIV 25 one joined. - Mr. Willford's

21 Had an argument with the Schoolmaster Mr Luke's on temperance & ten Societies went to Watch on a knee - Mr Watsons. Pr. Griffiths & Bull S.H. From

22 Read a most scurrilous & blasphemous Patechism circulated by the Infidels rode Poyars & preached from Behold I bring him forth unto you that ye may know I find no fault in him. A good time. Four young women were converted & laid in class - they were very much affected - at Shufers S.H. pr from the eye the Lord while he may be found to Several were much affected a general



17

Solemnity prevailed -

Today finished reading "A Treatise on Baptism" in manuscript by Dr. Vilnoff. It was rejected by the book committee to whom it was committed by conference. Its chief defects are in the grammatical construction of the sentences & false orthography - Wrote to him -

- 23 Called at Allen's, Pillsbury. Pillsbury Augustines & attended prayer meeting in Brookfield
- 24 Rode Sutton & preached Nov 187
- 25 At Taylor's, preached from
- 26 Preached at Brookfield on where there are two or three gathered together & all chap and "overhauled," divided it into three & exported closely. Things summa to put on a new face. Went to Maplow a very crowded house - was filled at an early hour - I suppose (as I had had much persuasion about here) many came out to see how the many heads & horns the fellow had. I was enabled to preach a close, & affectionate sermon on the Beatitudes. The con. was remarkably attentive & so I went back to Brookfield -

- 27 Started before day & rode home. Leaders meeting at night - formed a new class -
- 28 Rode Millbrook & met Trustees who have agreed to go on with the M H
- 29 - visiting - wrote letters R. Bigelow & A. Brunson. Prayer meet. at night, March 1<sup>st</sup> 1832. Preached at night from Rom 18 4.5 very bad walking but a good con.
- 2 Rode Brookfields - took cold for my Luke XIII 5 - Read sermon on Baptism by Rev Jas. B. Ayars, of Philadelphia Conf. It is good - there are a few tact expressions which might have been softened. I have been <sup>and am</sup> reading "Paul's refutation of Arianism, Arminianism & defense of Creeds" Many good things - but when he comes to the point, <sup>on Arminianism</sup> he is sophistical & not designedly.
- 3 Rode Day's Pt from. Therefore judge nothing before the time &c. There are two parties here: they are waiting for each other's halting. Rode Casbeer's & spent two hours in working a sum in Double Position, which a young man could not do. I felt a little consoled for suffering myself to engage in it.
- 11 Sabbath. Dr. in Docu from One thing they lacked? Many were affected, yet I was

dry & barren - At night, Dr at Nathan  
Evans from Acts XXIV 25 A storm of  
thunder, lightning & rain solemnized the  
people - I had very little liberty of spirit -  
5 Extremely bad riding - Rode Bristol  
Dr. on Feb 14 11 - wrote letters Dr E. Thom-  
son Rev A. Brunson & Mr Ely

6 Rode don't lost my way - arrived late  
some had gone during I prayed -  
Reading on horseback Paul's Refuta-  
tion. Today I read his remarks on  
Predestination - Election & Reprobation  
I cannot yet see the force of his reason-  
ing against that part of Armin<sup>us</sup> I  
adopt - I say that part for he quotes  
some things which are Semi Pelagian  
& which ought to be refuted -

Preached at night from John XIX 4 & 6  
This day my father would have been  
56 yrs of age had he lived

7 Rode Quiver - from my statutes have  
been my songs - at Windsor from  
let thy house in order; for thou shalt die  
& not live -

8 Visited Sister Harkinson is blind with  
sore eyes - is resigned & happy - Dr Chaffin  
has a pleurisy & bled him - Rode at Wind  
from Holbrook halt yd He  
called at Dr. Thrope Dr at Jackson  
Behold I bring him forth to you &c  
rather dry -

I forgot to say yesterday I finished  
Paul's refutation. I found but one  
argument in favour of Calvinism  
that was formidable. It was drawn  
from the fact that a great part of the  
world is in darkness and that <sup>if</sup> no  
souls will be saved that if they had  
the Gospel. That many more than we  
now <sup>generally</sup> conceive, among the ~~heathen~~ will  
be saved. I believe - but their ~~salvation~~ will  
reflect only little light. One star  
differs from the others. They have <sup>a little</sup> talent -  
It cannot be proved that <sup>a little</sup> the heathen will be  
saved. ~~Again~~ the world had light of Gospel  
but improved it not. God withdrew its  
light, leaving only light of his Spirit  
The difficulties of the doctrine of conditional  
election to salvation are far less than on the  
doctrine of unconditional.

9 Wrote letter for Dr. E. Quiver & wife  
Harrisville - on my way I heard the  
the neighborhood was in an uproar be-  
cause some supposed their hogs & cattle  
have been betrotched - a poor old infirm  
woman is accused - A council has  
been held and a request made that I  
should preach a sermon on the subject -  
Dr at night 2 hrs 20 m on Bay Jones arranged  
saved &c Formed a class

10 Talked and reasoned with Esq Lawrence  
on the mode of baptism Sister Stewart (his  
daughter) was wishing to hear about. She said



she was convinced that immersion was not essential - Rode Chaucy - P. on Sat. they home in order to be Baptized

Henry Wesley } Henry & Eliza - Rogers  
Mary } Matthew & Sarah Knapp

11 Sabbath P. at Weynesburg from For Zions sake I will not hold my peace &c. - spoke liberty - At Boydstun with friends - Mat V 20 it seemed "like a sea" - Changed the leaders rode Woodstock on the way my soul panted for holiness - in prayer had great faith - a mighty struggle - The Lord has been emptying me of self for some time - I want a fulcrum - It has seemed to me that Conference ought not to have promoted me without more evidence of grace - I am often brought into a great trial about my next years apt. but it should be one which I have not religion, experience, talents, nor gravity enough to fill - Sometimes I think it may make exalted or give one self complacency & prove the ruin of my soul - to night I seemed to get the promise and a sweet one it was, My grace is sufficient for thee - J. P. Bailey had just commenced a sermon on "Astable as water &c" - Exhorted

12 Wrote letters Lorenzo Brown, & some on business - Leaders meeting at 4

General Conf at night - It was a somewhat powerful time - one was justified one reclaimed - several came forward to pray for perfect love - My wife is struggling for it

13 Conversed & prayed with Mrs Duffield - she is almost gone with consumption and happy - M. Lytle, promised to serve the Lord, she seemed in earnest - at Gen. Conf I exhorted them to pray for some one individual for 6 weeks - I thought I would pray for E. Dunn - J. rode Sansons - Sister S is full of faith & gave me for a text Acts x 43 had great liberty a solemn season

14 Visited & preached at night Warner's M. Ch. from a text given me Feb 21 1844 (Rode) Worcester - Mrs Duffield is dead

15 Preached General of Eliza Duffield again - She left a husband & two children - she left a good evidence of her sanctified state - was quite happy List Rev XIV 13

Preached at night from I thought the L. be high yet he hath respect unto the lowly but the proud he knoweth afar off

Prayers meeting afterwards - wedding day 16 Visited Br. Rogers - Rode Martine's & H. Lectured on Prov all things a large Cong. some Campbellites began to dispute - The L. enabled me soon to silence them

17 At the Jones preached from Mat XXIII 20 met Conf rode to Worcester

18 March Sabbath Morning clap at Mr. Shaffer's good. Pr'd from Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. Mr. Rogers clasp good - one y'd several young men stand in - Pr'd at night, from John III 3 - Prayer meeting Martha Lytle, found place several were at the altar -

19 visited at several places - Mr. Boutley,

20 wrote letter S. Knapp - Pr'd at night half mile from town on this day his Salvation come to this house -

21 - visited some Prayer meeting at night - very powerful - 12 joined -

22 Visited some road Mr. Howers - after night,

23 Pr. at Millbrook & Ezra VIII 23 - on fasting Mr. Bigelow Pr'd at night at Leicester and Mr. Hamilton exhorted several came forward & 3 joined -

24 I'll commence at Warrumills M.H. Pr. B. preached - Exhorted - I'll confer - Pr. Daily at night - Quarters 56.8

25 Sabbath Lovefeast, two joined. Th. Muhl late & Jos Northgrave Jr.

Pr. B. preached on Not as though I had already attained &c. Eyes Sacrament Rode to town / Mr. Hamilton preached a good sermon on Whatsoever ye do do it heartily &c. Ex or Pr on I thank thee O Father Lord of Heaven & Earth &c. <sup>They had a great meeting</sup> at Warrumills 2 M.

26 Called with Mr. Hamilton Leaders meeting at night

27 visited the School &c. S. S. Charcoal meet at night -

28 visited Prayer meeting at night

29 Rode Fredericksburg Mr. Bigelow Pr'd on Lord's prayer - Pr'd at night from Mat V. 48 -

30 Lovefeast good - Pr. B. preached on Christ, in you the hope of glory whom we preach &c. Sacrament - One joined - it was a hard time - grew bitter toward the last. Pr at night - from Let him that thinketh he standeth &c. - a meeting of Trustees -

31 Rode Millersburg I'll Pr. B. pr on Mark

25 - 34 - was present at their Conference & spoke to the proposal of a M.H.

Pr at night by apt of Mr. B. on temperance (Prov xx 1) at close of which requested those who were members & those who would forthwith patronise the principle by uniting the first opportunity to rise - The Court house was crowded - all rose but about

20 - Mr. Bigelow then exhorted on same Subject powerfully -

April 1 1832 Sabbath Lovefeast Pr. B. pr

on Ought not Ch to have suffered &c. Exhorted some - Sacrament - Pr. B. Read

Prayer & sang &c. Dr. Robert Johnston's and self, dined at Dr. Johnston's

The Dr. has lately emigrated from Ireland He is much attached to the principles of

Methodism - Himself, wife & 5 in the care of his wife &c. I gave his sister Mrs

Eliza Howison a very close talk on the necessity of heart holiness After dinner



I copied the following letter from <sup>21</sup>  
Mr. Wesley to Mrs. Johnson the, friend  
mother of the Dr., who was the first  
person of consequence who entertained  
the preachers in that part of the Country.  
It was sent to Lislan, County of Tyrone  
Ulster Ireland:

My Dear Sister

London  
Feb. 16. 1777

The persons with whom we have to do  
are so dilatory, that I know not when  
we shall begin to build. Perhaps not  
this year. If not if so, I shall, with  
God's help go thro' Ireland, as usual.  
But if we build, I can only visit  
Dublin; I suppose about the middle  
of June. If it will suit your con-  
venience, I shall hope for the pleasure  
of seeing you there.

If any other of the Forgers exceed  
their time (about an hour in the whole  
service) I hope you will always put  
them in mind what is the Methodist  
Rule. People imagine & longer the  
Sermon is the more good it will  
do. This is a grand mistake. The help  
done on earth, God doth it himself.  
And he does not need, that we should  
use many words.

According to the account which you  
give, I cannot blame you for  
keeping 3 Preachers at your house.  
In such circumstances, you did

well to detain <sup>them</sup>. It would have  
been Cruelly to let them go. How  
wonderfully different from this  
was the account from Whisby,  
merely by the omission of a few  
little circumstances? So little can we  
depend upon any citation (which) is  
given by one whose Passions are engaged.

That more of your little company  
sh'd yet have drawn back is more  
than we could have expected. It is  
well if a third part of those that at  
first set their hands to the plow,  
endure to the end. May you and all  
yours be of that happy number;  
particularly my Dear Sidney!  
I commend you all to Him that  
hath loved you; I am

My Dear Sister

Your ever affectionate Brother

W. H. Wesley

I preached at night on Rom 8/1

The prayer meet was good

- 2 Br B. preached in Morning from  
There remaineth therefore a rest to the  
people of God. We then rode (after  
I had called on Dr. J. to consult him  
relative to my eye), to Wooster -  
The Dr. Sister gave me an Irish Diamond  
& promised to obey my "close talk"  
3 Rode in company with Br B to

Ashland - There was a temperance meeting held & several Pres. Min were present. Bro B. spoke - while he was requesting those friendly to come forward & subscribe a pledge, one was walking out on which I asked him if his name was down. He said "No I would rather go to hell alive" - I exhorted with some power 26 odd joined - rode to Heneys - I always feel my littleness at the unmerciful kindness of these friends. 4 Rode through Fitchville to Peru Exhorted a woman of whom I inquired the way in Reggles - I did my horse a Post - Here was a young woman from NY state has I taught her letters at Peru sent on an apt to Norwich when I pr at night on Sat & 20 rather dry - My sister thinks she has a little light, I think she intends to join the Methodists - I am not sure 5 Rented my farm to Bro Parrish till middle of Oct. next on shares - Drove writings with Patterson for Drakes land rode over to McIntyres to Mothers Father P - subscribed for Advocate Mothers lives quite agreeable she is fleshy & well, rode New Haven &

where I heard of death of Mr Harper the day before - He stopped at Paris was boasting of his team (3 horses) started off merrily - was walking by the side of the saddle horse - No person saw him fall; it is supposed he attempted to mount and the off horse frightened & started he fell & the waggon ran over him he says "O Lord God!" Turning to the driver of the team behind him he said "I am a dead man. My back is broke, If you can help me do" The man attempted to raise & spoke to him - he answered not & died - The spine was dislocated & the ribs broken from it - His age was 65 I over took the waggon carrying the corpse Bro Jos Strickland <sup>his son in law</sup> was along - He was run over by the same waggon last August year - it then had 8 lbs salt & 8 lbs shift over his head & he recovered - now there was only one fish in it & it killed the man - I was requested to preach the funeral tomorrow at 9 O'clock - Pr at night from Therefore judge nothing before the time & dry - 9 Rode Harper (he was Father to Henry who was hurt by a tree 2 or 3 yrs since) Pr plainly from let them home in order to be very plain - Duane was said to have lived a very wicked life. His wife is a member - Rode Lismoreville to D.M.



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal April 7, 1832-July 30, 1832

FORMAT: Volume #25

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

1  
Journal

From April 7<sup>th</sup> 1832

To July 30<sup>th</sup> 1832

No. XXII.



April 7<sup>th</sup> 1832

Dr Bigelow was preaching at the Pill  
at Jeronville from Goddard's is  
profitable to the Dist. Society held its  
third annual meeting. The minutes  
& report were ordered to be published —  
The Pill, an important case came  
up by appeal. It was <sup>respecting</sup> Father Miller  
who was expelled for interfering &  
presenting a match between his son  
Son-in-law & a girl that had been  
seduced by him. It did not  
appear that he had used any influence  
to cause the man to leave the other  
& marry his daughter. The parents  
only were members. Preached  
at night from Acts x 43 —  
& Sabbath Lovefeast & Eucharist  
(Bro. Thompson (from the Mission) & Bigelow  
preached. — Preached at night  
from Mal III 18 — good prayer meet-  
ing. young man came to take his  
wife away from the altar  
9 Bro. Thompson preached at sunrise — I stood  
with Mr. E. Thompson. He has strong convic-  
tion about his wife's sin. (Had heard  
of her meeting)  
10 wrote for Dist Soc & copied report  
11 do do do prayer meeting  
at night

- 12 writing, visiting & Pr at night <sup>3</sup> Mat & <sup>10</sup>
- 13 Sabbath prayer meeting good
- 14 Rode to Day S.H. Pr from the medical man discerned not the things of the Spirit, Sister D made confessions which were read - rode down Ashburn & Bowman.
- 15 Sabbath Preached from Ge. must be born again - Met Clap At Kimbelen with liberty from Eph 18 30 - A large congregation of young people seemed imperfect.
- 16 The man & his wife who had invited me home was awakened - his sister & two others came in & I prayed with them they were all much affected - rode Lash & preached Lot 1-4 rode Wooster. Br Bigelow preached from Rev. III 13-17 - Several mourned at the altar -
- 17 Wrote to a Portrait painter enclosing 15p for a portrait of my beloved Br Bigelow - I expect the preachers on the East will bear a share - He started to day for Phil<sup>a</sup> General Conference wrote to Emory & W. - Preached at Grovers from Mat Mark & be clean at Jackson from To day if ye will hear his voice harden not Heart read dis & formed a small Clap - Several are awakened -
- 18 Eleanor Jones from Wooster stopping at

the house where I breakfasted had a conversation - She was awakened by my rising in the Congregation just as Br Daly finished preaching on the Judge - Nov. 6<sup>th</sup> 1831, and singing as I marched to the pulpit - 'We're travelling thro' Inman's ground, To join with the angels around God's throne' - I had come in unprepared & sat down near the door. She has obtained peace - thinks she shall join none but the Methodists tho' she is aware of great opposition - I gave her H A Rogers to read - Preached at Laramie on Pray<sup>t</sup> Liberty - Found afterwards the Clap had covenanted to pray for a revival at Windsor at night from

- 19 Rode Wooster & with Mrs & to Chester married Br Wm McGinley to Sis Eunice Boydston - a large company - Br M<sup>B</sup> has had impressions to preach - but thinks he has no talents to travel Pr at night at S.H. from (Psalms) are they who are called to the marriage Supper of the Lamb - Liberty
- 20 At Waynesburg Pr from Where there are two or three gathered & to us Laramie Br John Taylor to Exhort - at Chazy from John III 36 - Sleepy
- 21 Rode home, visited home -





May 1-1832

5

Br. Beams at 9 for a fine sermon  
on 1 Pt 1 3-9 - Prayer meeting  
Br. Hazard at 2 - & Br. Spencer at  
night - Br. Thomson Exhorted - a  
good prayer meet. Br. Spences  
eldest daughter fell - lay for some  
time - I called on the "infidels" to  
witness the power of God - They stood  
around - Said I to one - "Now imi-  
tate that" - (He had mocked the cry of  
"mirac" & the shout of praise the night  
before) Die & come to life again  
"Yes" said Br. Beams, "fall with the back  
of your head on the edge of a seat  
& shut your eyes" - They looked confound-  
ed - When she came to, she rose to  
her feet without raising her head first  
as we do - but seemed to be drawn  
up - She began to whisper "Glorry -  
Glorry" - & as she rose she brought her  
hands together jumped up high  
several times saying "I'll praise  
my maker &c" most delightfully  
emphatic -

2 A most interesting meeting from

9 to 12 O'clock - Seven persons related  
their experience at length -

Preached at night on Resist the Devil  
& he will flee from you -

Good prayer meeting, about a dozen  
young persons besides 8 or 9 who came  
to the altar road & requested prayer  
Br. Thomson, got very happy & ex-  
claimed "I wish I live with the  
Methodists, always, for they are the  
people of God" -

3 My Sister's birth day - 30 -

Conversed with Mr. John Smith who  
says he was a Pres. member 9 yrs  
& went on well - thought all was  
right - but coming to this place  
he heard the Methodists & says he  
has never experienced religion - He  
is in great trouble - Experience met  
at 3 - not as interesting as yesterday  
at 6 he married Mr. Joseph Lightizer  
to Sister Jane Monhead - Preached at  
night on Resist the Devil - Some liberty  
an excellent prayer meeting - George  
Brighton (who refused to hear me when his  
child was buried) came forward at the altar  
It was a solemn & impressive time  
4 Regulated the classes, Preached at Br.  
Goodfellow - a funeral of Mrs. Sam. So sleepy  
I can't write - My text 1st Kings 19 26  
"Is it well with thee? Is it well with the Child?"

Read 12 during meeting since last Gen. Conf.



rode to Millbrook & Martine - at dark  
they said none would be out. Found I was  
at Holley.  
5 Rode to Rev. Deane's via New Kirk  
had a long talk with his wife who was  
a Meth. in name - now joined the Pres.  
the worst is she is too bigoted to be honest.  
wrote at Deane's to Sis Abigail Bell  
after praying & rejoicing on my old battle  
ground I rode to Millbrook good claps at  
night

6 Sabbath Preached on rather Extensive on the  
importance of holy living. Met Clap &  
rode Woodland School awhile & then went  
to Baptist meeting. It is their yearly as-  
sociation or conference. They were adminis-  
tering the Eucharist. Eldon French made  
an introductory speech & blessed the bread  
Eldon Freeman made some very pertinent  
and affecting observations & gave thanks.  
Preached at night from Mt. that he  
liveth not is condemned already - prayer  
meet. - Bro. D. came from Brookfield  
7 Vis. some. Incidentally hearing that one  
who was awakened purposed to attend  
because I was going to preach (I said  
I should be at meeting but I designed  
that one of the Br. should preach).  
Soon after the text suggested to my  
mind I put on "And when he was

come near he beheld the city & wept over  
it saying, If thou hadst known even thou  
the good prayer meeting I think five  
were justified - 3 Jhs. Our Leader met  
was at 5 o'clock.

8 Br. Edward Thomson accompanies me  
on the Ct. H. Maybe said to have left  
all for Christ. His object in going  
with me is improvement. Preached at  
M. A. Cheney's from Matthew 20. Stopped  
at Father Merriman's an old Meth.

9 At Hyatts for an illark VIII 36 Br. T. Exhorted  
met Clap rode Adams Br. T. Exhorted on  
Let no man say when he is tempted & good  
Exhorted met Clap again

10 Finished letter to Br. Bigelow & one to  
Brook agents - at Keyes' Br. on Mat. 18  
Br. T. at Fred's - Exhorted on What is the Father  
follows thou me.

11 The Trustees have been very dilatory about  
I reconnoitred the ground for a building  
filled up a hole & visited some & rode  
to Middletown. Lectured on VIII Romans some  
liberty. - Br. T. Exhorted. It is most delight-  
ful weather. we had a good season in  
the "Long grass" at twilight.

12 Rode to Br. Cornell's Br. from And.  
many little children abide in him &c.  
Br. T. has been powerfully tempted at  
an expression in the Decalogue  
visiting the iniquities of the fathers

upon the Children &c - I explained  
it, he seemed some better - We  
rode to Br Dowells - It is hard  
work to get away from here  
he has a good library & good  
company.

13 Sabbath at Poyas for an  
Mat & 20 - Br & I exhorted - midday  
rode Mt Eaton - a Child having  
died went to the grave & prayer  
burial service I prayed - & at  
Mt H preached from Ps it well  
with thee? I, it well with the Child  
And she and it is well - went to a  
house & married Mr. James Y  
Pinkerton to Miss Lydia Seam  
returned to Clap - Br Shaffer ex  
horted here today - they say with  
great liberty -

Br Sh & I at night & prayer met  
pretty good a number came forward  
on professed religion & two backslid  
ers were justified - One was a Pres  
man who joined tonight with  
her husband -

14 Called at several places in town  
rode Browns S H. Br Thomson  
exhorted It was rainy & few were  
out - rode Wm Nelsons -

15 Rode to the house of the late Br Henry  
Solomon, who died May 8 aged 81 yrs  
1 mo. - He was a member since 1789  
He died in peace nearly the last words  
were Jesus take me! I am taken  
under a few circumstances respecting him  
for the Advocate - returned & preached  
at Butts S H from Redeeming the time

16 Rode Poyas. Br Thomson exhorted  
Read Discip & formed a class - rode  
Slupers S H. Pr from Heb X 14 met  
clap & rode to Br Hattons -

17 Rode Dover sent letters to Br Clapp  
& wife - rode Bristol & preached  
feebly (being somewhat unwell) from  
What is that to thee follow thou me  
some serious work in one - I learned  
that under the sermon on New birth  
April 15 two brought up seeders  
were awakened - they have both  
id & found peace - (Wm H Banket  
wife) - Began letters to Rev A Billings  
& Rev W Bigelow N Y -

18 Rode to Dover for on Prov XIV. 32, Four  
one young man I thought was designed  
for a preacher - His conversion was purged  
his struggle hard, his conversion dear  
At Tullam S H after visiting a sick man  
preached on Prepare to meet thy God -



19 At Taylor's S.H. for our

8

Rose Brook field.

20 Sabbath My wife came from Wooster to accompany me to Trousdale Co. The wagon broke & she was hindered. Pr on the one must needs die or, got a wagon of Mr. Yeats & drove to Bethlehem. Francis J. Myers a skeptic had invited me thro Dr Shaffer. There was a large assembly. He estimated the No. at 500. I think less. Pr 2 hrs 10 min on evidence of Chr. It from Mt 14-17 - had some liberty though I done as usual left out the most important observations. A skeptic came & spent the evening - I studiously avoided any controversy as I had understood Mr. intended to. He confessed that infidelity had a demoralizing influence & said he had "cooled off" & did not argue as he had done. He called William an "Archhypocrite" for rearing on the bed of death.

21 Started for Lake where I had an apt misread the way & they got wrong directions twice so that I & averted won out of our way. Exhorter swam. One old woman said she never was converted but she hoped to get to heaven that others as bad as her self went there. I told her they would all be lost if they had.

No more relig than she had. For you say, you are not converted she said "there was people going about to talk to others about religion that had no more than I have" "No doubt of it," said I "and these preachers & hyphantes that have no more religion than you will every soul of them be damned if they do not repent. Help. Help here a tract, told her I had misread my way & perhaps was sent by the Almighty to warn her for the last time. Drove to Canton. Pr somewhat on Mr. being dead yet I speak. He wrote letters Pr Bigelow & one to Children.

22 Drove to Randolph, Ravenna & Charleston - to Uncle Halls - his wife joined the Meth. Shortly after I was here. Saw Redfields in Rootstown.

23 After visiting - drove to Warren Pr Ben Stephens. It rained heavily soon as I stopped. Started again & it soon rained & I rained almost incessantly till I reached my grandfather's. I found them all well. There are 13 children now living. My Father is the only death that had taken place in Grandfather's family since his first wife died (May 12 1790).

24. My grandfather looks fresh as many.

men at fifty. He related the circumstances of my father's visit twelve years ago. When he came he took my G. hand & said "I am Joseph with my father yet alive". While my father was here my Grandf. & all his children met at Uncle Perry's. He & his wife & fourteen children set down at one table in regular order.

J.S. Born Feb 27-49  
Mary Aug-8-52  
Priscilla July 13-60

Perry, Popo. May 12<sup>th</sup> 1772  
Priscilla (Hall) Feb 8-74  
Joseph (my father) March 6-76  
Oliver, Feb 23-78) died Nov-78  
Ruth (Beach) May 9-81

Jonathan Feb 27-83 - died Feb 9-85  
Mercy (Black) Jan 11-85  
Mary (Williams) April 9-89  
of Priscilla

Daniel Jan 24-93  
Eloa Feb 3-94  
Lois (Stone) Dec 18-95  
Jonathan June 16-97  
Luina March 7-99  
Sarah Nov. 23-1800  
Rhoda May 9-03

Benjamin August 13-05. After dinner my Grandfather sang & prayed & exhorted. He referred to the care of Jacob. My father requested to be permitted to speak last. When he rose he said,

"Father, Mother, - Honorable Parents," & then called to mind the blessings of God to them &c &c

He then addressed each individual

down to Benjamin the youngest.

Towards the close he observed that they were all called together to rejoice. but I am impressed to say You will soon be called together to mourn & I shall not be with you. - About ten days after they were, on account of the death of Aunt Susi's three children.

My Gr. had much liberty in talking - he had a great many curious similes - He compared man made teachers to young rabbits, which can run along in the paths of the old ones but soon as they get off the track they can not get along. - He said in allusion to some who were encouraged too soon "I never tried to convert but one man & I was much ashamed of that. I told him that when I was a boy I kept a hen & she set <sup>28</sup> and hatched them all but one that was first. I took that & picked open the shell & that took more nursing than all the rest & 'tis just so with you".

Speaking of Amalek he quoted "his name shall perish for ever". Joshua drove them away & the Canaanites think he built their forts & mounds in this country.

When an officer he visited frequently & America was nearly 4 yrs among a people which he believed are the Rechabites (Jer XXX) They are Indians but "are as much more harmless & less offensive than we as we are than the wild Indians". They drank no wine nor spirits of any kind. - Surinam. They lived content



hearing that the best preachers had an apt<sup>o</sup>  
three miles from this I rode & preached  
at Davis. M. in Fowles from Mat. 23. 23-33  
& joined - I had not yet liberty - The people  
or some of them thought the discourse was  
applicable -

25 My Grandfather was born in Rehoboth  
in the line of R.I. - His mother died  
when he was <sup>about 12</sup> young the children were  
put out to learn the cooper's trade. He went  
to sea & the first voyage landed in Portugal  
in March 1768. His voyage brought him  
69 dollars & a half - he had never had a suit  
of clothes before - but feeling rich as Croesus  
he bought a suit of clothes for 25<sup>ps</sup> - then  
he went to Surinam & cleared 125<sup>ps</sup>.  
then a whaling voyage & got nothing.  
He visited Surinam four times & one also  
to the West Indies - He then bought a  
small vessel & followed coasting about  
four years - sold his vessel & moved  
to Greenville Mass. 35 from Hartford Conn.  
He experienced religion the fall before my  
father was born - The night before the 6<sup>th</sup> of  
March 1770 he was in a harbour near the  
Connecticut & N.Y. line near Horseman  
a violent stormy night - he slept none  
till near morning & then he rose he  
told a man that owned part of the vessel  
(Ben. Hicks) - My wife had a son born  
last night - A bottle of rum was put  
on the way home they were chased by  
British privateers -

My Grand- relates one circum. reformed  
a friendship with an orphan girl born  
older than himself - their affections were  
straightened & they were waiting for each  
other - though they did not <sup>see</sup> company  
he learned once on returning from  
Surinam that she was in a quick  
Consumption - He went to see her &  
found her sitting in an arm chair -  
He asked if she had a desire to <sup>get well</sup> leave the  
the world next Tuesday - I shall leave  
the world next Tuesday - I asked her  
how she knew - She says I'll tell you  
though I have not told my sister  
'Last Tuesday there came a man from  
behind that case of drawers dressed in  
white who asked me if I would go with  
him - I refused at first - but he was the  
pleasanteest man I ever saw & said  
the world (or country) is a better one than  
this" I consented - He then said "I'll  
not take you with me now but  
will come in a fortnight" - I did  
understand it said she at first that  
he refused to take one thing after I had  
consented to go - but I said I under-  
stand it - I had a desire to live till  
you came home & you are now  
come & now next Tuesday I shall  
go" which she did being about 20 yrs  
old

The latter part of the winter H. "carried on  
meeting & read old sermons" some time  
for he took a text His call to preach was  
clear, but he "went all over Jonah's ground"  
he was about 24 yrs old when he began  
to - He had little encouragement at first, only

in his own soul - but about a year  
after he was comforted by a text sug-  
gested to his mind of intermission  
when he began hold to the people  
"the Lord is coming among us, I am  
ready for him!" His daughter Mary  
was brought in then & several others -  
the Church increased from 4 male mem-  
bers to near forty in whole.

When my Father was here, Grandfather  
asked him, if he ever had any exercises  
about preaching - "Father" said "I don't love  
to tell you I have & I dare not tell you  
I have not" - This was all the reply he  
made. My Grandfather had no doubt  
of <sup>my father's</sup> call - We all went to the Centre  
when I preached at Nye's Church, Rhodes, from  
then shall ye return & discern between the  
right & wicked him that serves God & him that  
serves him not. - (considerable feeling) in  
Cong. - Grandf. exhorted to this effect, that  
the discourse was weighty - that however they  
might forget it, "would have a recollection  
one day that God called us by his word,  
providences, Creation, & spirit & dreams  
& left us to our choice - but those calls he  
would give which must be heard - to die  
to resurrection & to Judgement." He then  
prayed & I followed in prayer & closed.  
We parted in front of the house - I drove  
to Hartford - Beacher, Raynis (Cons. Sophronia)  
& Uncle Perry's his Childrens born as follows  
Lauris Perry Oct 28 - 95

<sup>Chicago</sup> Sophronia - Aug 6 - 1806

Linus Durphy - Feb 11 - 09

Mary Pristilla - Sept 2 - 11

Uncle's first wife died Sept 21<sup>st</sup> 1818 aged 46

He was remarried again to a Methodist  
woman Ursula Wheeler August 25 - 1819

She was born March 26 - 1788

26 - Conferred with Linus & Mary &  
Augustine McKee - Uncle offered me a  
very fine brood mare for my land  
Drove in rain to G. Stone's <sup>Bushman</sup> Aunt Lois and 6 Chils.  
are all in health - It is not known that ever  
a word has been said by, or to her since  
her reason has been restored - about the death  
of her Children. The Pors. have had a great  
difficulty about the sale of a M. H. - The rich  
sell one way & the majority another - Drove  
Eustace - W. P. Sheldon - He is a Baptist  
says he goes to ill. meeting & gets warm  
& then hears a sermon read & gets frozen -  
Preached at night some liberty on the side  
hears - prayer meeting

27 Sabbath Lovefeast - Almost every thing  
was let in & the large Room House was filled  
the Min. Mrs. Badger - was present - the love  
feast was good - 12 per. Pr 2<sup>nd</sup> on "Who  
worketh all things &c." liberty. I was enabled  
to speak the truth in love - The Min. invited  
the Pors to dine with him - He did - Dr. Green  
at 3 pm on "It is finished" Adm. Sacrament  
6 pm & many members - At morning preaching  
my collection were many of them there & the  
house was wonderfully filled & the people  
stood in door & at windows & lay on the  
steps - In eve Dr. Gardner gave



I praye most after - a good time  
Today aunt Luanda joined -  
28 Preaching at 5 with liberty from  
So soon that we may obtain -  
17 in whole joined - Drove James R. Ruffin  
& Aunt Williams - David Haynes & Uncle  
Perry & to Vernon Centre Dr. with much  
apostasy from Mark X. 21 Dr. G. and  
authorized to take the names of any  
who wished to join - I did - Aunt Abner's  
rode up to see his father who is taken with  
a mortification - I advised blue clay &  
vinegar - The old man is 72 - a Presb. has  
a "hope" but many doubts - I think a good  
man - Moses has backslidden, a great deal  
29 Amanda A. & Sarah Almira gave  
me their names to send to Dr. Greene  
to join - Amanda as a sister in S. A. as  
a believer - Edwin is very serious  
Partner with Benj & Luiza in  
Aunt B. & wife & Sarah A. went with  
us to Sarah Smith's - Dr. to a friend  
on Oct 14 - Sarah some years since  
joined the Presb. but the doctrines satisfy  
her she has about a year since  
come more alive to the importance  
of being honest has applied for a  
letter & says she is led by the Spirit  
to join the Meth. She is quite firm  
her husband is serious -  
30. The all went over to Mrs Smith's  
she showed me where her husband

sat when he died (See May Vol  
pages - It was Dr. Branson &  
not Postwick that preached - We had  
a good time in prayer as we also  
had at Vernon, at parting - Drove to  
Warren - Dr. at night from Mark 14  
14-15 - very attentive - Dr. Benj. Steven  
31 Drove Charleston - There we no hearers  
there at the time & I went away  
they come to me half an hour  
an hour after & wanted me to go -  
I finally (inasmuch as the ps. had  
so often been tardy) consented to  
go at 3 (two hrs. after the time) & did from  
Rom 8:1 - toward feeling badly favored  
to friends I drove to Ravenna - When passing  
through here before - a Qu. of whom I en-  
quired for Meth. said he hardly knew of any  
just in town - I found the Aditge - one  
of the principal Merch<sup>ts</sup> - the Sheriff's wife  
& Meth. - preached from "Whoever  
therefore shall confess Me before men I  
the Meth. - are building a Mt. 23-35 - A  
deacon of the P. has left them & go to  
32 Drove Canton - Dr. Gallender says he was  
hard bait to give an apt for me - that  
there was much anxiety I should go - there  
this after what I suffered here is gratifying  
Lord keep me humble! The Meth. are  
going ahead - indeed every where almost

June 2<sup>nd</sup> Bro. [unclear] put his horse before my wagon  
& we drove to near the last y<sup>e</sup> C. ground  
where I preached three hours on the subjects  
& mode of Baptism - Returned & we  
drove Brookfield - Philip Slupers -

It being rainy we could not well go on

3 Sabbath Borrowed a horse of Bro Henry  
yesterday - & we rode down sent the  
back preached from Mat x 32-3

A very sweet heavenly time - one  
joined - Drove for my wagon washed  
to Mother found my children all well  
When I went up to Matt. they were  
singing with life to it - It had an  
electrical effect <sup>on my</sup> I preached from  
Get a little while in the light with you  
walk to lest darkness come upon you

Bro Wilford Exhorted -

4 Called some - Leaders meet

Gen Clap very interesting I know  
David, to my satisfaction, clear testimony  
& came forward to be prayed for 3<sup>rd</sup>  
Truly the Lord has done wonders for us

5 Called - Annus Jac. to a sick man  
who obtained pardon last week night  
he is very resigned & happy. Preached  
at night from Mat XIII 1 When Ephraim  
spoke trembling he called himself idolatrous  
when he offered in Baal he killed  
Prayer meet.

6 Rode Day to settle a difficulty with

two brethren - One has evil advice  
nothing done - Bro Wilford pr at  
night on Luke XIII 24 - a good pray  
meet after it.

7 Bro Russell was with me & I done  
but little visited some

8 Rode to near Orange (Chilisties) on Mann  
field It is Camp Mr. Bro B. is absent  
& the ps have pitched upon me to be  
with them - Bro Henry pr they just  
sermon on "Watch & pray" Ex<sup>4</sup> - had  
not liberty - Weather fine & appear  
ance favorable - Bro Ensign at  
night liberty on Col III 1-4

9 Bro Jocum at sunrise. & then Exhorted on  
Cure y<sup>e</sup> Muzz 86 - Bro Hall pr a good  
sermon from only fear the L<sup>d</sup> & H<sup>e</sup>  
Preached at 11 on Mat V 20 - dry  
Having 3 Mat V 8 - verily good  
Wooley & Exhorted - & finding the  
members in a cold state I sent them  
all to their tents & had no public pr  
meeting - It had a good effect  
The officers who had become charged  
with spirits, swore & talked very wildly  
around a fire I was awakened by  
hearing Bro James who pr a good  
sermon to them on A generation of vipers  
& I stole up & stood with presence  
they were tamed

10 Sabbath we had good order today &  
an immense congregation  
Bro P. Warner in showing from I shall



be satisfied when I awake in thy likeness  
 Br Henry on repentance a sound searching  
 discourse - 2 hrs.  
 Br Miller, on the Lord, & self one search the  
 scriptures (Proof of inspiration of sc) -  
 some freedom not equal to last year  
 at Bay - Sacrament at 3 o'clock  
 & a deep solemn prayer met from  
 that on to near day, many bright  
 Conversions -

11 - ~~at~~ at sunrise Left yr. & shall live  
 Ensign (after prayer meet) Abide in him  
 we had more prof. for meet was  
 good - continued all night

In morning baptised (after a last  
 discourse on the subject)

Margaret Hardin

Luinda Densie

Elvina Brandstern and

Emanuel Kaufman { Daniel &  
 Mary Kline

Phoebe { Liffenont  
 Elizabeth Selby

Nester { Samuel &  
 Mary Pifer

Joseph Blair { Wm B. &  
 Jane Strickland

Phoebe { William  
 Mary William

Wm Harris { Samuel  
 Mary Hilburn

Margaret Jones { John G. &  
 Mary St. Kent

Mary Elisabeth { Matthias  
 Peter C. Stem

Noah { John  
 Eleanor Tucker

John Strader { Miss C. &  
 Elisabeth Crawford

Mary Jane { John  
 Mary Mason

Elmore Gorum { Wm & David  
 Myall

John Mc Murray { Wm &  
 Lovy Miller

12 Baptised Amanda Smith &

Catharine {

The people were called together & an  
 address delivered - 41 joined <sup>some</sup>  
 had gone away - but I never saw  
 such a general remaining - It was  
 thought to be a most interesting meet-  
 ing - rode to Wooster - Attended the  
 Pres. prayer meeting - Mr. Warner  
 the new Min. exhorted a little refer-  
 ring to the death of Samuel Pichey  
 a member of the bar in this place  
 aged twenty six -

13 - Started for the funeral but took a  
 wrong direction - went to Grave -  
 Last Sat. work at night when I got on  
 yet a little while to. I told them <sup>it being present</sup> I feared  
 some awful Prov. would occur then  
 (I have been reminded of it since) -  
 Last Friday when riding out of Wooster  
 an impression, that the young people

would be warned by the sudden death  
some young man & the impression  
came these words. "Who if you will  
give ear to this, who will hearken &  
hear for the time to come" I began to  
think of some one, I thought of several  
this morning I gave out word that  
I would try & speak to the young people.  
I did so from the above text 'twas a  
solemn affecting time -

14 Visited in town -

15 Rode Canaan Camp & began by  
pr on Sanctify yourselves &c.  
I was too much engaged to journalize  
at the time. Br. James Miller (L.P.) Bell &  
Brewers assisted us - Collect was \$6. The  
very best order prevailed - We had sac  
on sabb. but rain & high wind - The  
work was good in the prayer meetings

18 Baptized

Rhoda Mosher

Maria Rogers

Shipman Foster

Jacob Guver

Garvey Smith

John Jackson Potts

Peter Chaing

Alexander & Jacob &  
Nancy Miller

Joseph & Joseph &  
Mary Guver

Elizabeth & Wesley  
Rosanna Holletted

Loesa & George  
Miller Ringer

Malinda & John  
Warner

Robert Bruce & Robert &  
Abigail Shankland

The prayer meetings were good

19 Several obtained sanctification last night  
Administered sac to converts & a few others  
who did not come forward on sabbath

81 joined in whole - It was estimated that  
40 or 50 experienced religion - We had  
a good order as we could with -  
no trouble or difficulty the wind blew  
a gust & brought down a line & what  
falling hurt the shoulder of one man  
not very much -

20 Rode home Leaders meeting - They  
recommended to license Br. Shaffer to  
preach - Licensed Elwell & Bright to exhort

20 visited Br. Miller for a night & a  
good prayer meeting - one conversion

21 Rode with Br. Hazen & Miller to  
Hagerstown for a week & the more he may  
be found - rode Fred & Gheblis  
very soon took a wrong road & let  
him go & in a few rods met Th. Tab  
whom I warned to repent & gave  
him Lick soon on Fred. - This subject  
has long perplexed him - preached  
at night from Eph. 1:18



22 Met Trustees, drew art. for the erection  
of the house 40 by 45, 21 ft high, gall.  
3 sides - two floor - 22 windows 24 lights  
2 doors - for 775\$ besides foundation  
rode home via Bluehead - Select  
pr. met, one joined.

23 Writing - Rode Metzger & back

24 Prayer met services - Class at 8

Br. J. A. Latta preached formed at 10  
a good discourse. We walked to the  
Chapel where I baptised by immersion  
John Zimmerman

Henry Eastman

David Kearns

Br. Latta lectured on the Colonization  
Society at Pres. M. A.

Preached at night from Friendship  
Canst thou live without having the  
Pr. L. exhorted a good pr. meeting

2 joined - It held till 12 o'clk.

25 visited - Meeting of aux. Col. Society  
it organized - 95\$ was subscribed

26 visited - had a long talk with a Baptist  
on irresistible grace -

27 Writing - Richardson visited me  
prayer and one or two conversions, also  
joined

28 A very interesting day, visiting

A considerable alarm prevails among  
the higher ranks respecting the Cholera.  
It has reached Duluth & Montreal where  
over 100 die in a day. Perhaps the  
near approach of death may drive  
some materialists to Christ.

29 Rode to Forces. Dr. S. F. Day accompanied me  
4 miles. He seems truly awakened. He  
experienced religion ten year since &  
hesitated whether to join the Meth. or Pres.  
His mother's wishes influenced him, as she  
P. preached the same doctrines as the Meth.  
He was frequently called upon to pray  
but never did. This troubled him & he would  
repent but next time would refuse  
till near two years when he became cold  
He continued his standing till now -  
He said he was improper at the time  
Dr. D. said "I am the way" also, more  
some yrs since, and also lately to  
go forward to the altar but this thou  
ght deterred him - "what Dr. D. & Pres.  
getting the Meth. to pray for him" &  
the next day they would laugh at me  
all round town. I won't injure the  
Cause of religion by teaching people  
that there was nothing in religion if  
he now confesses he had none while he  
had all along, made a profession."

Church at Jones from Set Chinchhouse  
in order to meet Clasp.  
So at Samuel Moly's from How long  
halt up between two opinions to.  
The people are Winebrennerians, they  
met for prayer & praise: a Local  
of small abilities but pious preachers  
for them they hold that immersion is  
very important though they fellowship  
all however bap. who believe in it. He  
30 Rode Millbrook called at Mr. Mott's  
had an agreeable conversation with  
the woman who is a Pres. (The name  
is a secret I left her Mrs. A. Rogers to  
Ch. Maw. She gave me "An Enquiry into  
the extent of the Abolition"  
Finished letters to Rev A. Bellings &  
Thomas Gillmore, at Dr. Scherck's

He was converted under Winebrenner  
he has relinquished most of his peculiar  
notions. Had a very interesting  
time in conversing with him.  
July 1. 1832 Sabbath Clasp at nine  
Preached at 10h from "With his stripes  
we are healed" met Clasp & rode  
through. Preached on Dis at 5. Baptist  
Ezekiel Glasgow Stokes  
Elisabeth { Dant &  
Susanna Black  
Dr again at night from And he has  
ever shall call on the name of the L.  
shall be saved - a good for nothing

two or 3 conversions -  
2 Parsonage trustees at L. Leaden  
M. at L. Lucius Dr. C. Eyster to  
Exhort. as almost Sabbath, I did Dr  
Sant Scherck - we formed a new  
Clasp & recommended Dr. Thomson for  
him to preach. No other one  
being willing I for from Boston if  
God so loved us we ought also to  
love one another - Baptists  
Charlotte { Peter &  
Mary { Catharine Eyster  
Eliza &  
Elisabeth &  
The news is that the Cholera is raging  
at Montreal & Quebec has entered  
Plattsburgh in N.Y. state a rumour  
(which proves to be false) was our vent  
yesterday that a vessel lay off Canada  
and which the board of Health refused  
to land. The Corporation are very  
busy cleaning the streets, alleys &  
individuals are whitewashing & procuring  
the Chloride of lime to. Some of the  
"big bugs" are quite sick about it.  
Called on the clerk of the Baptist Church  
to see the Articles - their Covenant was  
very good, the art. Galinistie -  
The 13<sup>th</sup> adopts the whole confession of the  
Philadelphia Association. Visited  
several places & rode Scheney via



Mrs Kibler - Marg<sup>e</sup> has become quite sick she is recovering & was resigned & happy - P. from 3:00 to 4:00 -

4<sup>th</sup> Independence day 1776<sup>th</sup> Preached at Hyates from 1<sup>st</sup> of the Son therefore shall set your face & shall be free indeed and joined - at 8:00 from the end of all things is at hand. be ye therefore sober & watch unto prayer - At night baptised at the Pt his household John Pennick  
Semina Pennick  
Hannah Pennick  
Nancy Pennick  
John &  
Semina Pennick

5<sup>th</sup> At Br Rogers from Phil 1:27 - at Fredericksburg Exhorted & baptised by immersion  
Mary Ann Eckhart Pr. at 5:30  
Licensed Br. C. Pittman

to Exhort. - rode to Nooske  
6<sup>th</sup> Writing & visiting, Pr. meet at night, good  
7<sup>th</sup> Rode down to the beyond by Elder who preached with his usual ability - 2<sup>nd</sup> Conf, Licensed & recom. to trav. Dr. Shaffer & Dr. Thomson - the first a year the second 6 months - The Conf was long & harmonious - one Exp. licensed - not renewed. (J. Zivins) for neglect of duty - Good prayer meeting at night.

8<sup>th</sup> Communion the same at 11 - 45 by 35 nearly filled many came late. It was pretty good - 14<sup>th</sup> - The congregation became immense house crowded & sides filled. - Preached daily on "The triumphing of the wicked is short; the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment." 1<sup>st</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> - Br. Bigelow followed from "I set before thee life & good death & evil &c" very good sermons - Sat. 24<sup>th</sup> lay communion  
Baptised at 6 o'clock

Open  
Lucinda  
Thomas  
Abel Jane Homan

Margaret Ann Braden  
Deborah Braden  
Sarah Ridd  
Emily Pancoast  
Mary Pancoast  
Mr Ocker  
M<sup>rs</sup> Perkeynes  
David Brown - Br. Dacey for daily  
Br. Shaffer Exhorted - good for month

9<sup>th</sup> Br. B. on And now Brethren I commend you to God & to the word of his grace to Br. Thomson at 11 on day not up for your selves treasures to - preachers of Br. Shaffer at 5 - for at night solemn good some of the first & principal inhab. - founded - Baptised  
Rebecca Bickers  
Anna Elliott  
Isabella Jeffers  
James McKee  
John West - The whole no owed is 38  
There is a break among Calvinists

10 Pr at 5<sup>th</sup> from So ran that ye may<sup>19</sup>  
obtain<sup>g</sup> Rod. Butle & H. & from  
set these house in order & on every  
time I see this last I feel convicted for  
not having a will written & yet it seems  
as if I had no time to write one -

11 At Poyais set in labour therefore to  
enter into that rest & at Hall's  
near Slupers from 1 Cor 13 rode to  
Stations in the rain - took cold -

12 Rod. Dove wrote letter brought Mason  
R. Bigelow & the the kaffer - over Bridge  
Co. dryly on 1 Pet II 6 - B. h. I lay in Sion &c

a corner stone - rode Dorset after Clap  
meeting where I discontinued several -  
Am reading Baxter's Saint's Rest - I was  
enabled to say after trying to closely exam-  
ine my heart today 'Lord Jesus thou  
knowest that I love thee' - but my af-  
fection is, I love so little - I want to  
do every duty out of a pure principle  
of love - Rode along by a sportsman  
who was watching a squirrel - I  
told him (after some little talk) that  
soon well all be brought down by the  
mighty hunter death, who is now taking  
aim at our heart & exhorted him to  
prepare - I rode along & said to my-  
self if his gun should accidentally  
go off & the ball take my life, had  
I time I'd write with my pen  
for the satisfaction of my wife -  
'Jesus is my friend' - & go in peace

And yet how extremely little do I  
enjoy of communion with God  
I cannot read Mrs. Rowe with satis-  
faction - her flights are so much above  
me -

13 Preached with freedom on Rhiped and  
the pure in heart for they shall see God  
Rode Tutton - preached from Luke 11  
I while there the prospect is very good  
here - a single leader is converted & has  
joined - He is sensible, intelligent & sound  
rode R. Taylor's

14 wrote letters - and a long one to my  
friends in Trumbull - Made a clap  
book for a new Clap at Tutton - appointed  
J. Ramey the above mentioned convert, leader  
Rode Maplow, Brookfield - called some  
seemed to do little to purpose -

15 Sabbath Pr. from 1 Pet. II. 6 - R. Henry  
who has refused to hear and till last Sab. at  
Dover was present and friendly. It  
is said he was much struck & could  
not get it out of his mind. The compar-  
ison of some professors to swine eating  
acorns dropping from the trees, without  
looking up to the source from which they  
came - He had been prospered -  
Rode five - Rode Taylor's Co. from Ithaca  
III 36 four men joined us came from  
and at Tutton at the exhorting meeting  
day - thirteen in the whole joined at



Fulton - Rod. Dover Preached from  
 "And grieve not the Holy Sp. of God &c"  
 Prayer meeting - two conversions -  
 16 Rod. Duff, <sup>Widdings</sup> wrote to Br Bigelow - & rode home  
 17 Leaders Meeting - Lovefeast at night  
 Solemn & interesting tho not warm - two  
 were found helpless at the close -  
 18 regulating matters & things - Had an  
 interview with Mr Warner the Pres. Min  
 They have proposed a fast with a reference to the  
 approach of the Cholera, and appointed a  
 Committee of three themselves selecting one  
 for the Mth. one of almost the least esteem  
 among us - & they call it a "Union Meeting"  
 At night heard Mr W. from V Acts a good  
 Lecture, only he did not show how some  
 acted hypocritically by believing in Con-  
stitutional elections & subscribing to uncon-  
ditional,

19 Prayer meet at night  
 20 Rod. Warner & back - preached at  
 night on Isaac a type of Christ  
 21 Fast day observed generally by the  
 people of Worcester - Prayer meet at  
 Sun rise - & 1/2 past 8 - at 11 Elder Jones (Bapt)  
 preached from He shall not be afraid of evil  
 tidings, his heart is fixed trusting in the Lord  
 I exhorted with liberty - Mr Jones had left out when  
 in the way to become a good man - I tried  
 to shew - After an intermission of an hour  
 Mr. Cox (Pres) at 2 preached (Mr Warner was to  
 have preached) from If any man thirst let

him come unto me & drink &c. Was evidently  
 designed to counteract the strong Arminian  
 ism, or rather Armi - strongly delivered in  
 my exhortation - At one time he would  
 say we had nothing to do, at another,  
 to repent - at one time he said, repentance  
 & faith are evidences of having drunk  
 and at another, speaking to the intemperate  
 though repentance may not restore a  
 broken Constitution or repair your ruined  
 fortune yet repentance & faith in Christ  
 will give you a little to glory -  
 Union, singal, perseverance was strongly  
 asserted - It rained at 5<sup>th</sup> but  
 after the shower some gathered to whom  
 I preached from Job 12-14 At the  
 Commencement I made an apology  
 alluding to the weakness of the people &c  
 Some thought, or pretended to think, I  
 was offended at not being placed by  
 the Committee before the others - The truth  
 was I preached plain - & told them what  
 was implied in fasting (Some had fasted  
 on two, some three meals, & one Rev  
 had taken wine & sweet cakes, though  
 I did not know these things till afternoon  
 I remarked that some supposed fasting  
 meant "to ab. from sin" as if we ought  
 sin any other day - Some to ab. from work  
 a very comfortable fast truly some some and

like all the year round some to present  
feeling bad would Chew <sup>some</sup> medicinal  
weed - some take medicinal substances  
so did not Christ to prevent their bad feelings  
24 - I spoke freely of wickedness in high  
places - bribes, evil speaking, Sab. breaking  
intemperance eating, pride, ambition, &c &c  
told them I feared with many, their  
fasting was hypocritical that they would  
not give their hearts to God & when the  
danger of the Cholera was over they would  
follow their old courses -

He had prayer meeting at night at  
our house - A Baptist man <sup>(who usually attends)</sup> the next  
day remarked it seemed good to get home  
again - One joined -

25 Road Days S.M. preached from they  
kingdom is not of this world  
four joined. two who professed to have  
obtained pardon at the time of their  
baptism July 8 - (Emily & Mary Pano  
coast) road Dover

22 Sabbath Preached on Resist the Devil  
& he will flee &c - took in most of  
those who came forward at Dill -  
At Kimberlin's School bringing him  
forth unto you - formed a class  
an Um. Truly leader - He studied for a  
Pres. Min - but having lost religion  
then thinking he never had any

and not willing to be longer a by-  
stander after being a member a few  
years he with drew - He lately became  
more awakened, at the Lovefeast his ex-  
pression was - mine he said was  
very similar - Monday 9th he & his wife  
also a Pres. joined he found peace &  
bids fair for the kingdom

23 Fr. at Lash from Poplar to meet the  
Bible - rode Woodstock they had a good  
meeting yesterday

24 At Ghera on the Chief Corn Store  
two joined - one that at Camp M. started  
home got a mile turned about & came  
forward & found peace - at Jackson  
from the spirit of bondage & adoption  
two joined - the man had been outraged  
by wicked Unionism is prevalent

25 At Canaan from Rom VI 23 -  
two joined - the woman was resisted  
at Camp M. & did not go forward because  
her husband threatened he would never live  
with her again - lately she told him  
she was resolved to seek <sup>afford to</sup> by threatened to leave  
her & she persisted - they shook hands & they  
parted - She went to the fr. meet. & he came  
after a while & with heavy weeping thrashed  
upon the School house (a frame) & made  
all ring again - finding that did  
not effect his object he went in & took  
her by the hand & did her out - He said  
but little then, she could not stand - when



recovered her strength she began to talk to him saying "Now John you are just going to ruin yourself too" He soon replied well if you'll go in there down to be prayed for I go too - She hardly believed him sincere, though she had been praying three times a day for him for that week & had resolved to pray 10 times a day next - they went he took off his cap & threw it down bowed & prayed for mercy, confessed his sins his precautions &c &c & in about 3 hours the Lord spoke his sins forgiven - then he exhorted & told his experience to Baptized the sister - Sarah Lawrence -

his name is John D. Truly a miracle of mercy - At Windsor from John P. M. (water of life) Baptized

John  
Andrew  
Elizabeth  
Jeremiah  
Isaiah  
Levi  
Cath Ann  
Joseph & Mary Jones

Staid with Dr Warring he joined at C. M. & is engaged

26 Rode West - wrote up my journal at rode Br. Stewart & Harrisville Pa. at Br. Stewart from rode Wagnersburg

27 Preached from before preaching I got two together who had had a great talk & they settled every thing without a trial - Br. D. & Thomson came - we rode Chazy where I got dryly from Luke x 11 & 56 - we rode Bogdolon

28 Rode into Woster for books & back preached from Luke 11 5+

29 Sabbath Lovefeast The members spoke reluctantly - Br. Hazard Jr & I followed a meal 11 18 - Br. Haley in Phil (5) from "Wherefore then serveth the law &c"

Confer meeting  
30 At the had preaching & exhortation & Baptisms

David Chazy Jr  
Mary Lowry  
Lydia Lowry  
Mary Ann Lowry  
Eleanor Taylor  
Mrs Barber  
Leonard } James &  
              } Mary Richards  
Joshua Black } John &  
                  } Mary Smith  
Mary        } David &  
Jane         } Sarah Attles  
Eliza Ann }  
Daniel & Kinsley &  
                  Cath. Root

The meeting closed powerfully 13<sup>th</sup> J<sup>y</sup> Lowry  
Rode to Woster. Leans meeting  
H. O. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal July 31, 1832-December 2, 1832

FORMAT: Volume #26

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☐ Mold

☐ Tape

☐ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through

☒ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☒ Other—a few small holes in some of the pages

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Journal

From July 31<sup>st</sup> 1832,  
To Dec 2<sup>nd</sup> 1832

No. XXIII.

- July 31-1832 Drove with Rhoda, Mary & Ruth towards Mother's where they are to remain till we come back from Genoa. called at Jeromesville Ashland & staid with Eller, near Cheshireburg.
- Aug 1 Drove Paris & N.H. after writing home, I commended the Children to God in family prayer & rode Mansfield. There is very great alarm about the Cholera. The cases in N.H. are increasing & occurring along the N.H. canal. at Sandusky. I am quite at a loss whether after all it is best for Miss D. to go. Found Mr Bigelow at home at 9 P.M. we sat up till 1 next morning.
- 2 It seems as if we can never part when we get together. I have long made it a subject of Prayer about my wife's going to Genoa. This morning my spirit was set completely at rest. The Lord will protect her & all shall be well. Rode West. Br. Crist of Tennessee Conf who is now an agent of the Amer. S.S. preached at night.
- 3 We packed up our things, mostly & left.



them in the house. We went up to  
 Br Shaffer to lead. The stage appeared  
 at the office - we collected a number  
 of brothers & sisters were present & in  
 a short, fervent prayer we commended  
 all my wife & Henry & Mr Daley to  
 God - they <sup>then</sup> seated in the stage about  
 7 - I have not had one anxious  
 care about them since Thursday  
 morning. Good select prayer meet-  
 4 Rode Brookfield & commenced a  
 four day meeting by preaching on  
 the signs of the times - Br. Shaffer  
 at night. Prayer meeting - Several  
 conversions.  
 5 Sabbath Lovefeast was very good  
 The Dover Convent spoke extremely well  
 Preached in the grove to a large congrega-  
 tion from Rom v. 1. - Early in  
 the morning I stated we should not  
 have rain to hinder us - while preach-  
 ing - the thunder rolled & a dark  
 cloud came near - but passed over  
 Br. Hazard & on. Trust in this. & I do good  
 some few drops fell the wind changed  
 I almost lost my faith - it had ap-  
 peared to me at prayer in morning  
 & I spoke out. I say 'twill not rain  
 of any consequence - I had a struggle

then to keep my faith - Admin  
 Eucharist. A most threatening cloud  
 came up & the rain poured down  
 at a distance but the cloud seemed  
 to stop just across the road & we  
 were not incommoded. This was  
 remarked by many - Just after  
 we got through the Lee. It rained  
 some little - At 5 Br. Thomson pr  
 on O Lord thou art my God, I will  
 praise thee - exalt thy name -  
 Exhorted with great liberty - About  
 60 mourners came forward - a good  
 prayer meeting.  
 6 Prayer meeting at Sunnyside. Br.  
 Callender at 10 an excellent sermon  
 Br. Hazard pr well in P.M. & pray-  
 er meet. at night. Friday I baptised  
 John Barber  
 Saml Hardgrove  
 Isaac H. Ireland  
 Lewis Johnson  
 John Barber Jr.  
 Rebekah Barber  
 Jane Ripperton  
 Delilah Ewings  
 Martha & George  
 Valahill Carrow  
 Eliza Jane & Jacob W. &  
 Rachel Bowen

James Watson & Nathan & Lydia Evans

Mary Jane & Jacob & Alfred Ransom & Mary Ann Dwyer

7 Preached my farewell at Cor XXIV at 10. The no. sold is 116 at this meeting of whom 23 will join the Brookfield Claps - altho much fatigued & exhausted rode Sutton & preached on the Chief Corner Stone Baptized

Judith Barber

Hannah Barber

John Mullen

Elizabeth Carr

John & William & Elizabeth Carr

There were 10 or a dozen mourners the work here is truly encouraging rode to Tappan

8 Rode Brookfield, Shippen, Pass Mrs. Batts & Mr. Eaton Spent a part of the P.M. at Calbraith

The old lady gave me a quite a schooling. Preached to a very large Con from therefore judge nothing before the time & P.

Wrote to Rev E. M. Daley Balt

9 Rode Rays. Had a talk with a converted Calvinist

Preached from 1 Sam XXV 24

Rode Home via Fred

10 Righting up things. Select for next Sat night one jo

11 Dis some rode Millbrook & settled with several took some cold after night

12 Sabbath Preached from Phil I 27 Met Claps & rode Worcester P. at 3 on 1 P.M. 6 Baptized

Sophia Dehaven

Hiram Maffey & Rev Hiram M. & Margaret Raffen

P. again at night from Dan II 44 & prayer meet - 4 mourners 2 or 3 conversions 3 joined

13 Leaders meeting H & H. Mr. A reports very favorably from the east part of the C. Since the meeting wrote to my wife at Genoa N.Y.

14 Wrote letter to E. M. D. Balt

15 Recd a letter from wife & Mr. Daley from Genoa. They had a pleasant journey - Doct. H. Monhafer died aged 31. I am told he was son of a Governor in Switzerland - that his father is worth \$100,000. The son recd the best education his country could



afford, he travelled - Practised  
 in Hospitals &c - He was two years  
 in a Convent pursuing his Studies  
 Emigrated to America opened his  
 office June 22<sup>nd</sup> commenced  
 practice & was taken with a dys-  
 entery and in 8 days viz this morn-  
 ing breathed his last - He is said to  
 have been a most amiable &  
 accomplished man - He was  
 raised a Catholic this morning  
 he said he should be at night with  
 his Redeemer Sic transit gloria  
Mundi - - My health is poor  
 did not attend for meet at night - going  
 16 Walking up town I called, at Millers  
 and enquired for the time of the funeral  
 He informed me that Mr. Warner has  
 disapproved them - I requested me to  
 preach - I agreed to try - called at  
 Br. Chaffee, Aldfield &c & notified them  
 & in an hour preached at M. H. the  
 funeral from 1 Chron xxix 15 "For  
 we are strangers before thee and sojourners  
 as were all our fathers: our days on the earth  
 are as a shadow and there is none abiding"  
 Mr. Miller requested a copy to send to  
 Switzerland for the father & relatives of the  
 deceased - Preached at night from  
 Give counsel to Baptists John Barr.  
 17 Ride to Camp Meeting My health is

poor. Afflicted with a bowel complaint  
 Br. Richards preached the first sermon  
 I was very much pressed down with busi-  
 ness - being unwell & was worse.

18 A large number of tents are now  
 pitched we have succeeded in getting  
 them in pretty good order Br. Wilson,  
 Evans, Smith (Jacob), & several local  
 preachers assisted us -

19 Sabbath, a very great continued rain  
 all night last night - The people were  
 much discouraged and some talked of going  
 away - I felt confident & spoke strongly  
 we had good preaching - my health is  
 getting better - <sup>I feel on yesterday of Oct 7 rain kept off in</sup>  
<sup>morning to Friday - 18th D. it rained</sup>  
<sup>[This ought to be written out in full]</sup>

20 Weather very fine & pleasant - Preach  
 at night from Eph. iv. 30

21 Baptists (after exhorting on this subject)

Mary Philips  
 Susan Davis  
 Wm. Huston  
 Sarah Huston  
 Grisilla  
 Eleanor Vankirk  
 Christina Vankirk  
 Susan Smith  
 Diadama Chaffin  
 Eliza Morgan  
 Sarah Butler  
 Samuel Nicely  
 James Campbell  
 John Spake  
 Sarah Matilda } John W. &  
 (Rebecca) Mte.

Sarah } Jacob &  
 Milton } Elizabeth Emberson  
 Stephen Harris } Ann &  
 Jane } Rhoda Finley  
 Eleanor } <sup>and</sup> Semina Swan  
 Cyrus Johnson } John &  
 } Jane Dobbs  
 Robert Lawrence } George &  
 } Delilah Ann Winkler  
 Lawrence } Moses &  
 } Lydia Hudson  
 Lawrence Rigdon } Winkler  
 Washington George } George &  
 } Rebecca Smith  
 Almira } Harriet &  
 } Albertson  
 Freeman } Thomas &  
 } Susan Davis  
 Mary Moffitt } <sup>Wm &</sup> Elizabeth White  
 } Michael &  
 } Elizabeth Kimbrell  
 Benjamin Franklin } Benjamin &  
 } Nancy Church  
 Jacob } Daniel &  
 } Willford  
 Caroline Melinda } John &  
 } Mary Melhall  
 Amanda Selina  
 Lucy }  
 Elizabeth } Theophilus &  
 Theophilus } Mary Phillips  
 Thomas }  
 William }

We had an experience meeting which  
 was powerful & inspiring & profitable  
 The Eucharist was much blessed 12 per  
 cent & 390 men communicated

22 We had a solemn and affecting  
 season in closing - 65 gave their  
 names - among them one <sup>ordained</sup> preacher  
 2 presby (Mr Harris & his daughter Mary)  
 one Baptist - 1 Lutheran -

39 came forward to ask an interest in  
 the prayers of the Church at the close  
 It was thought that a very good im-  
 pression was made on the public mind  
 We marched round as usual -

Rose to Moore & wrote to a young man  
 (who had been put off the ground for  
 standing in the gateway on the women's  
 side, when requested to retire & to come to  
 me & make a confession - He came  
 & made one & signed it -

23 Leaders' meeting & general class  
 which was excellent - I was affected by  
 several references made in my praise

24 Mr. Humphrey offered me his gift to  
 go to Mansfield Camp. I  
 I declined & designed to go in a waygon



After I got ready to start the wagon  
 was taken & I took the gig put my  
 tent into it, & started in company with  
 Mr. Thomson - When two miles past  
 Leromville I changed with him to relieve  
 him, who rode on horseback - We were  
 aiming to reach the Round - Turning to  
 follow the course of the road - The horse  
 was probably scared some at a tree top  
 the wheel struck a stump - Br was  
 thrown out the gig overturned the horse  
 ran toward the woods - the gig was torn  
 to pieces - one shaft, one spring & one  
 crop bar only remained entire - The  
 horse run over a half mile - not very much  
 injured - I rode to Mr. James - Br. to  
 Leromville

25. Rode early to Camp ground - Br. at  
 3 pm Don 44 - very house - a  
 large assembly - & very many wild  
 uneducated ones -

<sup>Sabbath</sup>  
 26, Br. Davis, Murphy, Elliott, Puck  
 & Bell <sup>an excellent</sup> preachers met at night  
 in very great crowd but not the attention  
 we had at Wayne Camp M.

27. Br. Camp & Thomson preached  
 prayer meet. good  
 Br. Murphy pre - & Sacrament, 18 Pr 300

members -  
 28 At 12 last night, I preached on "And  
 at midnight there was a cry made to  
 Pr de. ~~the~~ White Breakfast

was finishing. Baptists

David Lawrence Phipps

Charles Daley

Wm. Wood

Nathan Huffman

Isaac Huffman

John Martin Musgrave

Maria Huffman

Margaret Boyd

Sulia Ann Agkern

Caroline Lee

Thomas { Levi &  
 Mary Ann Farr

Samuel { George &  
 Ann M. McFarland

Sarah Maria { Elijah &  
 Sarah Barber,

Ann E. { Ann &  
 Elizabeth Lingfelter

James Gilbuth { Richard &  
 Mary Buckingham

John F. { Thomas &  
 Elizabeth Virtue

Leicetia { Lucinda Pearce.  
 { Richard, the father was killed in war

Harriet Eloy { Myron &  
 Harriet Walters

The cloud, having collected 22¢ for Dr  
20.20. for benef. total 16.15 for Miss So.  
recd 38 names - good rain prevailed;  
though there was a large number that  
did not come within the ground on the  
Sabbath. Br Bigelow came out this  
morning & closed off prayers for us  
Rode Peromville via Br Gribben's  
Br Newman's Captured in family  
Thomas & Henry &  
Elisabeth Gribben

29 Wrote to children - A. Maugh &  
J. Mason - rode, or rather drove (for  
the gig is now mended) to Wooten

30 Bishop Emory called upon me, on  
his way to Wash. via Sandusky  
He dined at Mr Gordys - He  
preached at 8 from Job 11 - A pertinent  
practical & experimental discourse  
He had a prayer meet afterward -

31 Rode with Br Thomson in company to  
Br Wards Brunswick.

Sept 1 - 1832 Rode early to Stonyville Coll.  
It began Thursday night - has been toler-  
ably good - weather changed today

Preached at 3 in Am the consolations of  
God small with the sick - Was quite  
rough & plain - at night, a Mr Whitney  
was arrested for disturbing last night -  
this produced an excitement & kept  
the meeting

2 Sabbath Br Porter, Thomson, Self,  
Wrist & Ward for 21¢ coll - Regard  
Eph 1 11 - Lorn yesterday drove  
2 donations to Miss So. of 1¢ each  
About 13 victory declared in favor  
of the Lord's side -

3 A friend of Whitney swore out a writ  
the justice, Const, & five preachers & then  
they were arrested - I went on to the  
stand and told the brethren to be  
faithful that the Devil shot wrong  
and foremost, and done all the ex-  
ecution outside own kingdom  
they were delayed & detained - the  
work went powerfully at the  
ground - late at night when  
we were dismissed we marched  
on to the ground singing the hymn  
"The troubles & failures & dangers afflict  
The brethren & sisters greeted us with  
shouts, or rather we found them  
shouting - it was a good time

4 We agreed to play on the ground  
another day - The trial closed  
about 12 o'clock the pleadings were  
finished two hours - All were fully  
acquitted, The work went on with  
this was nothing else than a legal  
prosecution

5 We celebrated the Eucharist at 2 o'clock  
when our brethren were all present



A solemn & refreshing season  
we closed about 9 having taken the  
names of 38. — 32 came forward  
at the close and professed to have  
experienced religion at the meeting  
& presented themselves for prayers  
I never knew a meeting where all  
those who came forward so gener-  
ally obtained religion, before.

- Baptized yesterday this morning
- |                   |                   |
|-------------------|-------------------|
| Stephen Dickey    | Charles Sheldon   |
| Lovina Dicks      | Charlotte Sheldon |
| Antonia Stearns   | Sally Cozzens     |
| Elizabeth Staley  | Isaac Cozzens     |
| Delight Underhill | Samuel Warner     |
|                   | Esther Foster     |
|                   | * Sally Mae       |
|                   | Cynthia Lyon      |
|                   | Mary Stone        |
| George Brown      | Ransom            |
|                   | Phoebe Adams      |
| Eliza Jane        | Lucius            |
|                   | Eliza Adams       |
| William           | Isaac             |
|                   | Sally Cozzens     |
| Isaac             | Charlotte Sheldon |

Sally Dickey, my  
my children & others

Rose to Wooster was at for Meet-  
a till - while was good.

6 Preparing for moving - Br at night  
on Evidence of Christianity

7 Rose Warner, did not speak  
for out some at the time

8 Returned packed up things &  
rode to Westfield Camp meeting  
quite tired & exhausted -

9 Sabbath There was a multitude of  
preachers - Crist & Big - at 11  
Left at 3 - from Feb 10 44 -

2 prayer meeting continued till 12

10 Was obliged to reluctantly leave the  
ground after sacrament - 17 friends  
partook together - rode Wooster

Br. Daley has returned - He brings  
me a watch from Cousin H. W. Chase  
Cost \$34 - It is a Patent Lever one  
my Coz. says "Can be depended on"  
for time - great to a \$15. one -  
It seems like extravagance but a  
good time piece. I need very much

11 Putting up things & settling  
Br. Murphy at night

12 very busy all day - A wagon

I had engaged for, disappointed me  
twice in every way, in advantage  
to us - Prayed my farewell from  
But the end of all things is at  
hand be left therefore sober &  
watch unto prayer - The house was  
filled - I was remarkably fatigued  
We had sacrament after. Interesting  
The preachers came forward & then

those who had joined during the two years past filling the altar all round nearly four times. It was a lovely sight. Closed after midnight.

13 Leaders meeting at Sunrise. From Dr. Goray's last final leave rode Ironville, where I found my team & rode Mansfield.

14 Bought a plow & sent it to Peru. Rode to Delaware via So. Mason. Horses - tired had a pleurisy & fever complaint. Did not attend meeting at night.

15 Birthday 33 yrs a helpless infant. I was ushered into this vain world on making this remark in Dr. Bigelow's presence, he added "33 yrs more I think he will be gone" a little after he said in a tone & manner that indicated concern "Br. You must hold on". Pr at 11 from

Whosoever therefore shall confess Me a dry time. One year ago I had rather a prospectus that I should not see this day. The Lord has been kind to me. It has been a year of prosperity. I am much overwhelmed with a sense of my unprofitable life. I wish renewedly to dedicate my all to Jesus.

16 Sabbath After I had gone to lovefeast Br. Brownie came to preach to those who could not get in at lovefeast. I remained to the Court House & had some little liberty in talking to a few from home for all things are now ready, and they all with one consent began to make excuses.

Br. Puck for a good sermon on Haggai's Case - Sacrament 25 for communion.

Br. Goodard, at 3 - Br. Pennells at night on Mat 20 - Prayer meeting

17 Rode to Br. James Reed Union Champaign Co. 6 SE from Urbana, via Maryville.

18 Were hospitably entertained, a very neat white washed cabin - rode via Mrs. Fisk's Springfield Clark Co. to Dayton. We passed through a beautiful country - was tired enough - wrote off list for Bishop. Am very elegantly provided for in company with W. Foxcarper at Judge Steel's. They are friendly Presbyterians.

19 Conferred Communion - Bishop Emory alone Presided. The Conf again at me Sec. - Br. Edmund Wilson aft.



The Business progressed rapidly by  
wrote to R. W. & J. Mason &  
Mary Van Buren & NY.

22. My hands are full of business  
present prospects are that my prayer  
will be answered & the impression  
made with the text they go are is suff-  
that the Lord would sustain in responsible  
it if ap- or overrule & leave me with less  
responsibility - will be the better - The  
Lord enables me to be I think perfectly  
satisfied any way -

23. Father Quinlan Jr at 6 from  
some of these things move me.  
nothing count I my life dear was my  
self that I may finish my course  
with joy - An excellent discourse  
Bishop Emory at 10 from "Con-  
- Therefore we have and to  
25 deacons were ordained <sup>16</sup> & local  
D Young for our whatsoever things are  
true, - just lovely - H - 14 Elders  
were ordained -

Mr B. Christie at night from "There  
hath no temptation happened to

24. Business progressed rapidly by  
Missionary meeting at night.  
Speakers were J. M. Matthews  
E. D. Scholtz, J. A. Latta & A. W. Allen  
The last took the Collection of. & -

I am clearly of opinion that  
the speaker ought to have affa-  
tion that none but the last ought  
to mention the subject of money - I  
do not so much prize a good collection  
as a good impression on the public mind

25. Much weighty and important  
business was disposed of today  
The "Canada claim" as to Canada was  
postponed till the next session - I am  
in favor of granting them a dividend  
of the B. & N. bonum - Had the Canada  
Conference withdrawn from our fellowship  
the case would have been different - They  
were permitted to set up for themselves  
in consequence of British laws -

26. The conference closed & we met at  
half past 5 to receive our appts -  
An station on Norwalk St. Dr. Ed.  
Thomson my colleague - Dr. G. R.  
Jones P. E. - The circuit has been  
divided - am told to very much broke  
down - There are 462 members  
returned - Though I have a weighty  
business to regulate affairs, I am  
pleased with the appt. A Providence  
I think prevents me from a response

ible station. As for wife dying it  
left him at liberty to travel up  
north. Dr. D. & many of my  
young brethren had been sanguine  
in their expectations. I can truly  
say I very little anxiety.

After writing up the journals we  
rode to Mr. Baitrells - On the  
way, we met <sup>at Mr. Woodward's</sup> Bishop Roberts  
on his way to his family.

27 Rode Delaware & for at night  
by request of brethren on the  
journeying to the land.

28 Parted with the brethren (seven) after  
riding 5 mi together - and rode  
to Marion, Decatur & Dr. Blowers.

29 Rode through the rain to Paris  
& Athens & found the children all  
well - the youngest hardly knew me.

30 Sabbath The Freeville Baptist have  
ing a 2nd year here I went heard  
Elder Cartter for a good sermon on  
"It shall be more tolerable for  
Gedon & Gomorrah etc" - When  
he concluded I was asked to pre-  
ach no previous notice - I did  
from Mat 18. - Rode to

Peru & preached from 1st Cor we are  
strangers before thee & sojourners &c  
a sweet, pleasant, & seemingly im-  
proving season.

Oct 11. Looked over the farm, Dr. P.  
thinks not to have been very  
vigilant. A fire blew down  
a crop of corn the cattle got  
in it & in ten days till he saw it  
the corn was all destroyed  
the oats were tight & hay cut. I think  
later - rode Newalk.

2 Drove with a man who wants to  
rent my farm to Peru - & at Leola  
met the trustees of Parsonage & told  
The parsonage is now occupied by  
a creditor to whom \$1000 is coming  
& the upper part unfinished - I  
know, 'twill be much against my  
temporal interest to move here  
but I think I can do so much  
more good I ought to come  
to at night from 1st Cor I determined  
not to know any thing among you  
save Jesus Ch & him Crucified  
a sweet pleasant season - Praying  
making & covenant to pray three  
times a day for a revival - after



3. Wrote to G. Corday - Looked about  
for workmen to finish the Passage

4. Wrote H. W. Shaffer re: sawmill  
to at night on a short notice  
order to Monrovia temporary  
meeting - Staid with Dr. T. J.  
Murphy -

5. oral Nowalk. I have hith  
erto remained at ease about  
going to N. Y. - but now it  
seeming best for me to start  
I packed up my things, wrote  
to Dr. Thomson who had not arriv  
ed - & started - Dr. Thomson  
event took me two miles  
from Lansdowne - we arrived  
at 12 & lay down at three

6. I was awakened to go on board  
hastened down & slipped on board  
just as they were starting off  
the Enterprise Capt. Miller  
took a deck passage -  
we arrived at Monrovia at  
daybreak - at Cleveland  
at 12 - the boat is rather a  
heavy sailer - At Cleveland  
the boat stopped an hour or  
more - Saw a poor wretch

who had the Cholera lying out  
under a blanket, writhing with  
the Cholera. I did not see  
him till just the boat was  
to leave - I went to him &  
told him to believe on the L.  
J. Christ for man could do  
him no good - He was, turn  
blue in face - legs, hands  
&c. He rolled his eyes & could  
barely speak his name is  
Abraham or Abraham Brown  
I had promised myself  
if I came on board I  
should have time to read &  
write - but the truth is I  
find it difficult to do  
either - I am now in the  
Engineer's office writing  
my Journal -

I am expected about tom  
orrow -

7. Sabbath Last night our boat put  
into harbor at Grand River the  
Captain told the Steerage passengers  
they might go on shore & sleep &  
he would call them, if he started  
With several others I went &

as I passed or soon the "door"  
of which was on a jar, I discov-  
ered some watching. I asked the  
waiter if any one was sick  
he said a man was. I asked  
him the complaint. He did  
not exactly know. This was  
as we passed up the stairs. I  
had slept but 2 hrs. the night be-  
fore. I concluded I would call  
in to see him in the morning.  
In the morning I came down  
the bell was ringing. I passed  
through a room in which a  
woman was crying. I asked  
the Cause. My husband died here  
last night, I am left a stranger  
in a strange land with three  
children. His name was  
Moses human was removing  
to Norwalk Ct. He was taken  
with the Cholera on board the  
Capt Squires, was landed  
& died in 36 hours. Had his  
reason to the last. Why I  
mention that I wished the  
boat would stay that I might

reach the funeral. "O" she  
claimed "what would he have  
given had he known there was  
any one in the house that would  
have prayed with him?"  
I stayed so long that the boat  
had shoved off & I ran on  
board one at Longfellow  
where under way three  
seconds longer I should have  
been left. The sea was  
high & the dead swells -  
Most of the passengers were  
sick. I could not read the  
Bible - we put in at night  
(the wind had freshened) at  
Salmon, Connecticut Co. (the Henry  
Clay had the night before  
& remained) Here I found  
Bro John Black preaching away  
to a company from a box  
in the door of a store house  
I had heard he was a Pres.  
I listened to him & my heart  
was warmed. Ah says I to my



Self that is, of the right kind  
of Power. Our boat went up  
It turned & I found him  
conversed near an hour before  
I discovered that he was a  
Methodist Missionary to New  
Guinea. At night I preached  
at Midship on board the Clay  
from "For we are strangers before  
& sojourners as were all our  
fathers, our days upon earth are  
as a shadow & there is none  
abiding" The Company was very  
still & solemn. Just off  
here lies the Schooner Eltha  
Whittelsey Capt. Hagar -  
a small strake here & captured her  
Saturday morning at 11 O'clock  
there were 17 souls on board -  
10 were lost - viz two hands & eight  
passengers -

Isaac Murray } Lands.  
Alfred Bennett }

Sally Martin (a pious member of our  
Church aged 35 -

Mary Martin aged 8 (niece of former)

Harriet Holcomb aged 25 & Child

(husband saved)

Mr. Trull, wife, & two Children

Those that were saved hung to the  
top masts (one of which was 8 ft  
out of water) when they remained  
several miles from land 13 hours  
there was but one praying sailor  
on board John Martin a mem-  
ber of our Church - brother to Sally  
he had been frequently ridiculed  
by Murray for going to the helms  
when the small strake took the boat  
he was scared & never lifted a  
finger to help - the boat went  
down immediately - Praying  
John - exhorted those that were  
clinging to the masts - The  
Captains and all promised rep-  
ormation if they were spared  
"I said they John, you are  
prepared but we are wicked  
John prayed for sanctification  
but it seems to him they should  
be saved - he prayed they were to be  
some one might be sent if it was  
God's will to save them he felt  
an answer & looked up & a  
boat came to take them off - It  
had just then calmed down after  
the great gale took them off it blew a  
gale - I had the anchor after

from John himself he appeared  
truly pious - He died while  
climbing to the mast - was a  
great consolation to reflect that  
so many prayers were put  
up for him & of which  
our boat took the passengers  
from the Steamer, they  
started out it was a pleasant  
& agreeable time - Our  
good natured Captain invited  
me to lodge in the Cabin  
& the wind was mostly ahead  
there was however only a  
gentle breeze - we arrived  
at Buffalo at a quarter before  
five - I soon found Mr John  
Dodge the Stationer preached -  
Mr Clark remained to transact  
some business - I took a Canal  
(line) boat - the Steamer Capt  
Singlandt - they were a greatly sited  
after a good night's rest - At  
half past 3 AM we went to view by  
moonlight the locks at, & village of  
Lockport - We had passed the deep  
cut before I went on deck  
I heard a Baptist man by the name  
of Miller from Chataque he related  
his very interesting experience

I preached (at the request of passengers)  
from Rev the 17. had a solemn & inter-  
esting season - Wrote to L. A. J.  
to day - but was sluggish & dull in  
P.M. Called on Saml Drake & Mr W.  
of Rochester & arrived in night at  
Rochester.  
10 Went over town & viewed, the new  
Meth. Meeting house (It is 80 ft by 100  
the basement story is divided into 8 rooms  
& 4 class lecture rooms - the Fall,  
railway, & Aqueduct - at 1 1/2 took  
the packet boat N. America for  
Montezuma - We had Mr. Clark  
& Mr. P. M. W. John Gray, a Cong-  
regationalist and a warm zealous  
Presbyterian convert - This morn-  
ing I breakfasted with Mr Eggleston  
who informed me that many  
among the Baptist & Presby-  
terians & professed, Sanctifi-  
cation -  
11 At 6 arrived at Montezuma - 10  
Jordan. called on Dr. Buffett  
the Stationer, preached, rode to Skaneateles  
attended to some business for a friend  
took a private conveyance from  
Auburn - got a ride to Denning  
with much difficulty I hired a  
horse & rode to Enos. Stopped at



the window where my wife slept  
she arose & admonished me (12 P.M.)  
none of the family knew it till  
morning.

12 Rode with Father & called on  
several - Mr. Puffer &c.

13 Called at Eg. Goodears, Almira  
" is sick of consumption - Susan  
with dysentery - the Egg is declining  
& Jacob is dead - At Mr. Gilbert  
Brounells - Phoebe has been ill four  
years - Anna is unwell - She informed  
me that I gave her a tract which  
awakened her & she continued sickening  
till she found peace - Called  
at the Tompkins - Mr. Shatt's - N.P.  
Aspinwall's & the house in which  
I was brought up - Henry was  
with me - I had little time to  
make reflections -

14 Sabbath I had expected to preach at  
1 at the Meth. Chapel, Talcott's Corner  
but Mr. Puffer thought best for me  
to preach the first sermon - I did  
so from Eph. 1. 11 - There are 100  
members - At night  
preached in the Presbyterian M.H.  
at Northville - I was much  
exercised about it.

I suppose it was Father Bradley  
& requested the liberty -  
I feared to come out plain, yet  
I was enabled to, on Rom. V. 1,  
I find the Church is divided, some  
believe in unconditional election  
& some Conditional.

15 Mother accompanied me to  
Dorcyden - Preached at night  
at Varna from Eph. 1. 30  
liberty, 2 or 3 were convicted  
Fanny B. their eldest daughter  
has joined the Meth. & is truly pious.

16 Visited the Widow of Timothy  
Clott & ~~stopped~~ stopped at Mr.  
Richard Paddock's - There  
preached at night from Matthe  
xx. 12 - I pr. met - 11 or 15  
professed conversion.

17 Drove to Dorcyden & Lenoa  
called on Mr. Cyvester Miner.

18 Called on several old acquaintances  
preached at night in a school which  
stands, I think precisely on the spot, where  
when I was five years old, the scholars

quelt a "meeting house" as they called it & I must preach in it. My text there was taken out of the Spelling book "The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous is bold as a lion" — The house was crowded to almost suffocation & many were without & had some liberty from "for we are strangers before thee &c."

19 I tarried last night with Bro Jos. McWhorter, who was awakened by hearing of the death of my Uncle Timothy, who was drowned. He was in a rude company when he heard of it. He was struck with conviction — sought & found peace in the blood of the Redeemer & joined the Mch. a revival followed — he became the brunt of the Pres. — His wife informed me that she should ask for a letter from the Pres. the first time she could attend — Attended the funeral of Almira Goodjear — she died Fri before last at 11 P.M. She said to me when I talked & prayed

with her last Saturday that "Jesus was her friend" — Her age was 27. Having an apt to hold meeting at the Hall — I retainerly experienced — Some tears were shed.

The Minister was present — I related how I was led to renounce Calvinism &c.

20 We bade farewell to our friends & started for Auburn in the stage — Stopt at the boarding house of the Stationed preacher — Bro Cherry is a Mch. — his wife a Pres. — Called on T. McKimner

21 Sabbath Sent Bible class for Bro Cole at 9 — Bro Loring Grant for at 10 1/2 from Rom 8:1 — Bro at 11 1/2 from Mat 8:20 was enabled to speak clearly & plainly — At night for from Mat 18 some feeling. Bro Cole thought best not to invite numerous because the public have not sufficient confidence in us two preachers & several leaders having proved themselves villains here —

22 A carriage came for me to go to Springfield to a four day meeting.



held by Dr Puffer. Preached at 2 from Mark 14, 15. and again at night from Behold I bring him forth unto you, &c.

23 Returned to Auburn, Took Henry in to see the Museum. Horatio, Hiram Johnson formerly of Peru C. are the proprietors. The Egyptian Mummy interested me much. It is said to be one of the Kings of Egypt. It was in a high state of preservation. I took a piece of the linen of which it is said there were seventy thicknesses. Upon the lid of the coffin were written various hieroglyphics. Dr. Clarke took a facsimile - part of which he deciphered it was ~~the history~~ <sup>part account</sup> of his life. The ~~late~~ death of the Dr. is universally regretted. Took the stage for Leedsport. I went on board the Montezuma, Hoyt Erie Line. A shaker was on board that called the attention of the passengers to the comet which was expected to be near at the earth next Friday.

24 we passed Lyons, New York. Palmyra (a pleasant place) &c. wrote letters to Lucina Sheldon

and Grandmother Eliott.

Found it difficult to wake up to business. Arrived at Rochester 25 in the night. Visited around the town Dr. Wheeler Collins. Dr. Barnard &c. Preached at night from Bleed are the pure in heart for they shall see God. Mrs. Sheldon & myself went through the new Meth. Mth. this afternoon. at 7 at night we came on board the Seneca, Capt Wetmore

26 Our Capt is ex Meth. & we have a Meth family. Mr. Hoskins & several interesting young men an agreeable company. wrotesome. Preached at night from He being dead yet speaketh. The Capt closed by prayer.

27 Passed Lackport & the Mountain Ridge in the night. Went round home. The Boat went on and arrived at Buffalo. 11 1/2 P.M. we stopped at Mr. Madison's were tired & sleepy. wrote to Rev. L. Gurley.

28 Sabbath. Pr at 10 1/2 for Mr. Dodge on 1/2 1/2 18 and at 2 1/2 from Mark 8 21 some liberty. Pr at night, slept under the covers.

29 After making various purchases we went on board the Niagara. (L. S. Lane) and. A crowded boat, sailed at 4 P.M.

3.0 There were 4 Pres 2 Meth Epis - 21  
Prot. Epis - Ministers on Board - Sold  
some Temp. Almanacs Pilgrims Prog &  
some away some tract - Called at  
the Cleavelands - Mr. & Ann Walbridge  
(a fellow passenger, down, up) learned the  
death of a little son 4 yrs old by drown-  
ing since he left home - went to their  
house & exhorted them a little -

31 Landed at Hudson - wife went  
up to Milan, I went around  
by the House for my horse; he  
had jumped out & was taken  
up & used hard - was poor,  
stiffened & over to Nowalk

Nov 11 - Rode New Haven from d  
Children all well & hearty  
returned to work. Once  
more collected my family  
together. The parlor was had  
not been finished as agreed

2. Prisoner's name to

3-10

4 Sabbath Preached at Perkins  
from met Clap over Huron  
in front of Sun XIV 14 over Midland  
2 Nowwalk

5. Rev. Milan Sprick preached the funeral of Sister Pollak aged 67 - 46 yrs a mother 6 children grown up

King's xx 1 - returns to Newwalk

5 - went Peru for a load -

I went some farther with Mr  
Parrish & he failed to fulfil  
his contract but I concluded to  
have no fuss & let it all go  
Had the whole been fulfilled

I would rather have given <sup>twenty</sup> ~~ten~~ dollars - than as it is - sub up some

8 Fixed things & road Enterprise  
Dr Hastings - per from Lhu XIV 23

9 Rode Sandusky got some  
books from my boxes & rode

ellus back at night from some  
that we have obtained. Met @ 4p

10 Called at H. Barnes - L. Pennington  
at Br. Moorcroft at night for friend.

11 Sabbath David Alfred White  
David H. Nickerson

Baptism Mary Eliza <sup>3 years</sup> 1840  
 Disruptive & her. met. 1841  
 Greenock fractured on 1842

12 Having a wet day I agreed to go

at night on the deck of Vampi. visited  
I obtained some salt for Passengers

Lectured at night in home hall &  
formed a temperance Soc 4 November

17 of whom signed a separate pledge  
to have no tobacco, transported and Coffee, as

13 Road to Rock - Reading Preacher

My horse is very sick. Rods & ferocious

My mother is very sick. I am



- took his horse & rode out for at Buffalo  
 from 10th met Clap & returned  
 for at night from Act. & 113 some liberty  
 Baptized Amy Kinner, Electa Knight  
 & Prudence Knapp. - Met Clap which  
 consisted of nine - six more joined on  
 trial.
- 15 Rode Enterprise. From Set thine house  
 in order - met Clap - rode Monroe  
 for from Eph IV 30
- 16 Rode home - found my hired man  
 had left two days before his time  
 went to Peru & got to ards & hay
- 17 - Fixing fence for Cowyard &c.
- 18 Sabbath Pr. with liberty on Page  
 met Clap. At ~~Peru~~ Shaw's SH on  
 Beatitudes formed a Clap - rode  
 Milan from just by faith met  
 Clap & rode home.
- 19 Went Farm for board & cow.
- 20 Made a shed for Temp. Meeting  
 at night - wrote letters R Bigelow,  
 B. Bagston, R. M. Greenen &c.
- 21 Preached at Strattan John XIV 23  
 liberty - met Clap - rode Clarkfield  
 for a little. Set thine house in order  
 There is 7 members in Clap - 2 jo by  
 letter - the Clap book has not  
 been marked since Oct 17 1831 -
- 22 rode Wakarusa to Fr Mansons  
 Fr is a valuable man who saved  
 this Conf. - the people neglected him  
 Pr. at night on John XIV 23 met  
 Clap.
- 23 Had a long and interesting conversa-  
 tion with Mr. H. I found him of a  
 humble spirit - noble & magnanimous  
 views & extremely benevolent in his  
 principles - rode Florence & Bir-  
 ingham - to Mr. Higgins Pr. at night on  
 If a man love me he will keep my words
- 24 wrote Thos Baskin, for Hull I was  
 hardly ever more troubled to know  
 how to write - I examined myself  
 in reference to meeting him in  
 Eternity as I wrote - I intend to show  
 my letter to my Colleague & take  
 his advice - Pr. at Curtis Mark XIV  
 8 - Rode Capt. Squires sister has died  
 since I was here & four children have  
 embraced religion - At Buffalo I  
 bought a half doz boxes of firework. One  
 of them I carry with me & when I  
 first wake in the morning I light  
 my candle look at my watch  
 & find a saving of time
- 25 Sabbath Rose at 4 & road - preached  
 at SH from Mark X 21 met Clap

23<sup>rd</sup>  
 Clasp rode Elvira - B. hold  
 bring him forth - 16 - Had a blessed  
 & pleasant time - met Clasp  
 26 rode home - fixing things  
 27 Making shid for hung 16 -  
~~the~~ ~~clasp~~ preached at night from  
 Job XIV 12 & 13 - I had in a funeral for  
 XIV 2 for Francis Henry Miller aged 7 mo.  
 28 Rode Patten & pr. at night  
 29 Rode to Brundage - pr. If any man  
 will be my dis. let him deny himself  
 16 - met Clasp find - every thing  
 in disorder - Brundage is a Kap  
 a real pious man his wife a  
 serious - non professo 3 daughters  
 agreed to love the Lord  
 at Hollister's Ex Discip - two j<sup>d</sup>  
 30 Heard Mr Judson pr the funeral  
 of one of the learners to my friend  
 born of Sir Polack two daughters  
 inland - - preached at night  
 from Mat XVIII 20 - With Father

1 Evangelical -  
 Dec 1 Home home - pr at 12 on Sanctify  
 yourselves for tomorrow the Lord  
 will do wonders among you  
 Dr Crist at night on the witness of  
 the Spirit  
 2 Sabbath Prayer m at 6 Love feast at 9  
 The people appear much more anxious  
 to get in - in consequence of giving  
 out tickets - Many however were  
 too late - Dr Crist on the suffering

of Christ Baptist Union Church  
Maria Hills - Sacramento  
Pr at night on Acts 13. 20. 30  
Pr met about a dozen mourners  
3 professed conversion - half of the  
whole were backslidden sinners  
On the whole we think it a  
profitable time

C. C. Sheldon



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal December 3, 1832-July 4, 1833

FORMAT: Volume #27

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☐ Mold

☐ Tape

☐ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through

☐ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☒ Other tears and small holes in some of the pages

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal  
From December 3<sup>rd</sup> AD 1832,  
To July 3<sup>rd</sup> AD 1833.

No. XXXIV.

Wm. O. Sheldon



Dec 3. 1832 **Pro-Crist** ser. at 6 O'Clock AM  
a good sermon on The goodness of God  
Leading to perfection. **Mr. Thompson** at  
night from **Exhorted**

4 **Work** about **Pennings**. **Mr. Gilmore**  
(Minister) at night **Feb 22 31**

5 **Work** hard about **Pennings** digging  
cells. **He** made **interference** - **Feb 22 31**

6 **Visited** **Sick**. **Mr. Bowyer** is the right  
to have the **Communion**. **He** seems  
very patient & resigned.

**Wilton** **Light** wrote **letter** **to** **Mr. G. H. H.**

**Balt.** **St. Hazard** **22d. Day** - at

**Hartung** & **emitted** **him** to whom

**I** returned with **debility** on **Dr. Wick**.

**A** **clash** there was **old** **difficultly**

**to** **it** **up** **it** **gives** **out** **of** **a** **man**

**nothing** **of** **late** **I** **have** **seen** **at**

**4th** **5th** **I** **find** **to** **return** **at** **10** **o'clock**

**at** **4th** **to** **return** **to** **me**

7 **Thursday** **nine** **years** **ago** **I** **solemnly**

**gave** **myself** **away** **to** **Jesus** **Christ**

**He** **is** **as** **I** **trust** **a** **servant**

**of** **God** **and** **as** **I** **trust** **a** **servant**

**of** **God** **and** **as** **I** **trust** **a** **servant**

**of** **God** **and** **as** **I** **trust** **a** **servant**

**of** **God** **and** **as** **I** **trust** **a** **servant**

death. I have no will by me  
I once made one I had often  
thought this year I should  
have one, but never found a  
convenient time to write one  
rode, visited to Muscask Lun. on  
Sun Rules -

8 Rode Venice & Sandusky to 2 M

Br Jones preached from John VIII 31-2

Pr at night on Prayer - few out

9 Lovefeast Br Jones from "And show  
Solomon's" Sam. at 13 - Pr at night  
on Mat III 18 some lib. Six Monies  
for meat was short -

10 The Birth day of my wife. May the  
Lord spare the life yet another year  
if consistent with his holy will  
Rode Roots Lun. on Art. 1. pretty rank  
The Bap & Cal have been running  
over us -

11 Wrote Con for Temp. do, & visited  
School & several families - had  
a very pleasant time in the  
School. It is strange that myself  
and other preachers do not visit  
schools more -

Br. Jones preached for me at Vergara  
from Read rules after  
it -

12 We rode to Buffalo - Br J

from Rom & 13 - met Clap &  
Br J. at Monroe & XXII Balm  
and we rode to Norwalk

13 Br J. preached at night from

Today I have been making gate

14 do. fixing leak & c. Meeting  
of the Trustees of M. H. at night -  
the accounts are all confused &  
in an uncertain state - The Trustees  
appointed the preachers a new  
building com. two of the former  
resigned & one they discontinued  
It is a troublesome task but I  
prefered it to seeing the house  
stand as it is, or be negligently  
attended to

15 We rode (Br J & Ellinger in Comp  
to Wakarusa found the S. H. in a  
very muddy place - & the roads  
are extremely muddy at this  
time - no persons at the time  
A few came & Br J preached  
on 1. Ref & 4-7

2 M. - sanctioned our apt as acting  
Com of N. W. walk M. H. & unam. voted  
to have the Local P. & it planned  
Br Ralph Clapp for me at



night from. Who gave himself  
for us &c

16 Sabbath Lovefeast. <sup>was</sup> Two joined  
Br. Clapp and Wilt. Thoud. be made  
whole. - Bro Jones on last part  
of sermon on Morant, Exhorted  
at night from Chayside, hears  
Simeon exhorting. - for his numerous

17 Rode in a snow storm to Capt  
Egner - Telling last & home  
Mr. Elmore Chason at my house

18 went sawmill - contracted with  
J. Reed &c - Mr. G - for at night  
from B. of good course

19 After chopping some wood  
& procuring land & butter rode  
to Strattail (de. p. round for you on  
the lot). Lee on rules & rode  
to Clarkfield. - Mat. 26

The travelling is so intolerable. The  
people did not expect me to  
have come out -

20 Rode to Wakemans - visited  
or called at this house out of town  
wrote Moses I. Beach - for at night  
from. Our thing is needful  
met class - staid with Dr. Clark  
who seriously doubts the truth of  
Hopkinsianism

21 Visited along the way to Birning  
a difficulty inquired into between  
two sisters - for a little at night

from

22 Rode Buoy Somers (an old stopping  
place, five years since) Julia has joined  
Avernion, Huron Furnace. - This  
place is just starting up. A year  
since the "Ganga Co" purchased  
hundreds acres of land & com-  
menced a Furnace. - It is a fine  
situation - heavy timbered - good soil  
Preached at night from Behold I  
bring him forth unto you &c  
formed a class of six -

23 Sabbath Rode Florence over the  
hills & dice. My horse had to stand out  
& I was afflicted - 24 Forts & closely  
one was awakened staid on class  
Several members at hand quickened  
& also a Pres. woman - Rode Elmdy  
Lectured on Dis. rough & closely

24 Rode home. Br. Bosworth of,  
Buffalo visited me

25 Christmas Went to my farm  
for hay &c, Married Mr  
Philo Com. stock to Miss Julia Ann  
Austin - visited J. I. Reynolds

26 Working at Parsonage - 27  
Rode Townsend (formerly Pallas  
& lectured on the Discipline

27 Rode Judge Chapples (Lows) &  
Lectured on the Dis. liberty - four

- 5
- joined - all had been members.  
 rode Hollister for from Isa. 11.6  
 28 wrote letters Benj. Sheldon  
 Linn D. Sheldon. Moses S. Beach  
 Called at Mr. Carpenter's. He has  
 been discouraged ever since  
 his first year - He is a worthy,  
 but not an energetic man  
 Copied subscriptions for Newwalk  
 At H. called at Brewsters  
 Brewer's Room - Bolles Qualey  
 & D. Smith - Found much peace  
 in family visiting - It is  
 eleven years since my respected  
 father brathed his last - Today  
 while riding I have been reading  
 the Life of David Atter. Was much  
 quickened thereby but ashamed of  
 myself
- 29 Rode to Perkins, wrote letters &  
 met the Trustees - we had  
 a blessed season in praying - Mr.  
 House youngest daughter was  
 much awakened
- 30 Sabbath Lectured on the Dis 2 hrs  
 rode Huron & for on the Barren  
 first ride - rode Spear's S.H. side on Dis  
 more than two hours - met Clap
- 31 Felt considerably wearied rode  
 Milan & home Watch night

commenced & Preached on  
 Popan to meet thy God  
 A heavy rain for made the  
 Con - small - Several exhortations  
 Mr. Thompson preached - at 12  
 Silent prayer meeting conv.  
 He I just referred to This year  
 thou shalt do -

1 Leaders meet. Trustee meet  
 & Lectured on Rules at night

2 Worked hard wrote Clarissa B.  
 rode Enterprise See on. Rules  
 some & tired -

3 Visited School - Leader - called at  
 several places rode Hastings S.H.  
 Lectured on government Large Cong.  
 Their difficulty is nominally settled  
 A brother & sister of decent appearance  
 insisted on my going home with  
 them & urging & urging - for I had  
 agreed to go with another Mr.  
 who gave way - I went but found  
 them so ~~unpleasantly~~ dirty & filthy that  
 their house smelled as bad as a  
 hog sty - I made out to appear  
 at ease - Really I do not believe  
 in the existence of dirty Christians  
 white ravens, or religious devils.



4 Rode Muscask. finished reading  
Stonewall's life. Read "a help to self  
Examination" I am truly a sinner  
in religion - Reading Babington  
on Education - The weather  
is warm & dry - There has been  
no frost this month - but mild  
as spring - Preached at 8 AM from  
John III 36 with much liberty  
The Lord made bare his arm &  
sobbing & weeping was all over  
the house, which was full  
5 - Rode (part way along the bay) to Mr. David  
Wilcox's a local pr from Penn. He has settled  
on the edge of a prairie, at present 'tis  
unkinathly - Called where several were  
sick one young man with inflam  
of lungs - Prayer was very coldly paid  
ride up. Major McIntyre's toll on way  
pr. on. Ray witht exasing

6 Sabbath Pr. at Knick - on Comm. unto  
me & many were affited Rode  
Green Co & pr with lib on Eph 18 35  
Several were awakened 2 jd four men  
staid in - 3 of them seemed deeply cut  
broth & sis - were encouraged.

Last week it seemed hardly possible  
that God could work by such an

unitedly & spiritually indolent preacher  
Lord save me from pride & self com  
placency -

7 Rode a quarter before 4 I read &  
wrote W B Christie D. Kaufman  
visited Mr. Swan Called at Douds  
The woman professed to be a Unit  
Chrestian - rode Rock. A quarter  
before 4 P.M. recd a letter from  
home - the Messengers went round  
to Mr. Phersons - having rode 27 mi  
I hesitated whether to start or wait  
I attend the apt tonight - My wife  
is usually sick but a short time  
I cannot reach short of <sup>about</sup> five  
hours - There has been a work in  
the place since I was here - On  
going to private prayer these  
words came to mind "Fear not thou  
shalt have this son" (John 11), I felt  
a calm peace in submitting all  
to my Saviour & in surrendering  
my family to his care - I concluded  
to wait till after meeting - Lord  
Jesus give me some souls tonight  
I know I am not wanting in affec  
tion for my wife - but it seems  
duty says stay - I leave it all  
with Him who called me to this  
work.

Expecting to be up most of the night  
I lay down & slept 1 1/2 hours. Friends  
from Rom 8.1. Liberty held prayer  
meeting ten mourners - four joined  
one conversion & two others read. but  
I did not particularly examine  
their experiences. Four joined  
was a good time. Rode from  
8 10 to 2 home - The Moon shone  
clearly - I was cold - found my  
wife quite smart - She had a  
daughter born at 11. Yesterday  
Praise the Lord for his mercies.  
Slept from 3 to 6.

In P.M. rode to Lyons S.H. I could  
fix my mind upon no text these  
words were continually presenting  
themselves, "Behold I look there for a  
motto for an exhortation - My  
head ached & I felt bad but soon  
as I began to speak everything  
became clear & easy & I spoke  
with freedom - A Pres. closed with  
a good prayer?

9. Found my talk was well received I feared  
but I was too close visited & rode  
Baptists - See on Dis - met Ch. rode  
Monroe for John & 11 x 4-6 Rode  
home

10 Rheumatism in shoulder.  
work at cellar at night

11 morning wrote to R. Bigelow -  
visited some, for the first.

12 When at home there are so many  
errands to do &c I have little time  
for visiting or study.

13 Sabbath Sat. 8 at 9 a.m. at 10 1/2 from  
Mark & 21 met Clap - rode I shan't do  
the Post Mth - had not got through  
with their clasp one joined them &  
the preacher wanted those out of So.  
as well as those in to vote - Lectors  
on Gov. met Clap one J. & rode  
Milan & Co with liberty on they  
side hears - met clasp several,  
I think, are under awakenings -

14 Called at several places, rode some  
Leaders meeting, Gen. Clap at night

15 visited. R. Th. preached at night from  
John III 1-3

16 It snowed last night, is now 1 1/2 in  
The first sledding we have had this  
winter - wrote to Lemie Stralley  
rode to Strattons - stormy only two  
out - several more came in an  
hour & 1/4 after the time - Prayed rode  
to Blackfield, it was a hard ride  
horse broke through frequently, cut  
his heel with ice - A good Cong  
was out, Lectors on Psalms



my shoulder is rheumatic -  
17 Lost an hour & a half this morning  
by not getting out of bed when  
I first awoke. My shoulder pained  
me - it was very cold, the house open  
- no one up. I laid down to ease  
my shoulder & fell asleep  
Called at the houses along the way  
to Wakemans. One woman has been  
interested, & left "Ch. Manual"

At Dr. Miners read a pamphlet,  
containing two sermons from Coleridge  
The first 8 pages and all after 32 page  
is wanting. It is a vindictory from  
the Principal or President of some  
Seminary to those pupils about to  
leave their retreat & enter upon the  
business of the world. It is a  
work of merit, & its republication,  
I think, would be useful - The  
Author carries the warfare into the  
the very heart of the enemy's camp  
& demonstrates the inefficiency, the  
inutility, & the demoralizing ten-  
dency of Infidelity. Paraphrased  
at night by Whips & 21.  
18 Dr. Clarks requested me to call

I did so - Mrs. C. said when she  
read Fisk's sermon, she found it was  
just what she had secretly believed  
but never hardly dared to express it  
She said she enjoyed herself - was  
happy in contemplating the perishing  
of souls - was happy for a while  
until she read the review then her  
mind was confused and "how  
shall it know which is right"  
she is truly pious - made a great  
many sensible reflections - she  
told me that she did not want me  
to make her laugh when preaching  
she said she thought the Pres. meetings  
are generally more solemn than  
Meth. - Called at Todd's - The woman  
agreed to serve the Lord. She said  
she was much improved to go to the  
Sacrament at D. M. Her sister is  
a backslidden member - a ring on  
her hand, jewels in her ears, curls on  
her forehead - I gave her a close  
talk prayed with them, with liberty  
at Tomlinsons & Co. called at Starr's  
& Birmingham - Lentured on Prove  
all th. hold fast &c. - J. Page, wanted  
5 m. to speak, he took 10 & declaimed  
against Greeks said all churches  
were fallen - fallen backslidden

- I enquired of any others had a  
 remarks - then I replied in a  
 mild way or rather manner
- 19 Staid at Geo Tellinghasts, a  
 backslider, visited several families  
 Gates, Smith - Blandens, Redst  
 Red for rode Pitton on lake shore  
 & pr. on way siarhans. Mrs Brown  
 ay joined & rode furnace - Pr to a  
 house full on Eph IV 30. a comfort  
 ably clear time - Prayer met  
 8 knowers, one clear conversion  
 (J Blandens) - - now leaving
- 20 Sabbath A Ben gave one some  
 tracts to distribute - rode Florence  
 Lentered on the rules - two joined  
 J B & Red fr. - as did the wife of the  
 first Sister of the Second - They were  
 member in N. Y. St. rode Eldridge  
 Co from Isa IV 6, met A - staid  
 with Br. Barber
- 21 Rode home made out an affa  
 davits in Case of V. Whitson vs  
 N White - in M. Kean Co Pr  
 select pr met at St. Browns -
- 22 Henry is four years old - rode  
 to Sawmills for M H - wrote  
 E Chedwick -
- 23 Set some hands at work - The  
 weather is mild & fine - rode  
 Townsend - pr Prov XIV 32 -
- 24 Rode soon a light to Reggels

visited on the way - A good  
 work truly has commenced here  
 In singing the first hymn

"Oh whether should I go," two could  
 not stand and sunk down in their  
 Chairs. Did not have very much  
 liberty in preaching from "If any  
 man will confess me &c" (V)  
 seven joined, one of them by letter  
 the eldest daughter of Judge A is  
 an amiable young woman & will  
 be I think an ornament to the  
 Cause - rode to Laughlins St.  
 & pr. a little on John X IV 23,  
 a local pr. from among the "Ranters"  
 in England, joined - He had  
 been much prejudiced against  
 "Clear clap meeting" but there were  
 some who staid in, not members  
 of any Church & made a loud  
 profession while their conduct was  
 reproachable - It cured him, he  
 wants us to live up to our rules.

25 Had a conversation with a female  
 member on the subject of fasting  
 she seemed impressed and agreed  
 to practice it, at Mr Carpenters  
 I staid some time. There was a  
 violent snowstorm in AM. Rode



to Huron For a little, but dry  
on Howshall we escape if we  
neglect - or 3 - The walking  
was extremely bad - one woman &  
15 or 18 men were out  
26 When shall I ever be maturely  
holy? My tempers are so easily  
inflamed, I have so little true  
genuine self denial I am at  
most discouraged - Felt some  
sense of unworthiness while try-  
ing to humble myself before  
the Lord this morning I wrote  
to Rev. Jas. Clark Northville N.Y.  
Called at several places left tracts &  
books prayed at one house - went into  
the ship yard, the Carpenters were  
Sawing after they saw me, as  
I came to them they were lifting  
a very heavy beam I took hold  
to assist them - It seemed to relax  
their spleen & I did hear an oath  
afterward The Steam B is to be  
called Geo Washington rode  
Pierkins - Trustees had not a quorum  
or some liberty on Sat M 18  
three mourners, some praying  
27 Sabbath Mat 8 20 done, Mat Chap  
I joined Last night - stood  
at Father Taylor's in Moon

I distributed some tracts Nelson  
slashed it into the fire "Was the way  
to Heaven" He said I had insulted  
him & he mean had forgot it, I told  
him I had not the least recollection of  
ever speaking to him before  
I requested him to tell me how I had  
insulted him If wrong I would  
ask his forgiveness, 'twas possible  
I frequently did wrong He was  
indignant left the room

At Spear's Corner I lectured on rides  
dwelling on the Sub. of drunkenness & de-  
spis. lig. unmaniparity - I had called  
& prayed with a girl in a Consump-  
tion - his religion - O how in-  
skillful I am when a highly im-  
portant Case occurs - The Meth have  
always been linked in with the  
Pres & Bap. who have ever opposed  
Clap meetings & the Meth have  
been afraid of offending them  
when here before I put in a  
new leader & insisted on Clap  
meetings. The Pres. say we must  
not hold them on Sunday, in the  
M 4 I refused to give out any

apt. till I could learn where  
we could have our privileges  
told them I should recommend  
the building a cell etc. (a thing that  
appeared very visionary then  
being on about a dozen members  
& they all poor. Met Chap two  
moments & a backslider was in  
28 Met the brethren at 8. I had before  
day written an apt of a Board  
& a subscription paper. They  
Resolved in their reliance on me to  
to build 30 ft square  
2 to begin to day  
3 apt a building Com  
4 a com to beg a site  
5 I offered them 40¢ if they would  
have it ready in 4 weeks & they  
agreed to. I ought to have  
commenced by saying we read  
I & II Chap of Nehemiah. the last  
verse of which we take for our  
word. I prayed a bit. Specially  
we prayed the Lord to open the  
heart of some one to give us  
land - our greatest fear. We went  
to Mr Leath Root & he readily  
gave us an article for a very  
handsome site just where

we wanted. I mounted my  
horse after passing it off & taking  
the article on the spot. Told the  
brethren there was no time for  
talking - they went to the wood &  
I rode. Home & home

There was about 160¢ signed  
I left them at 12 O'clock. The Pen  
Came to us & staid as bad as  
Geshem & Sanballat when Ach.  
began to build the wall.  
It being the dead of winter  
I doubt whether they will be  
able to get it indored & the floor  
down in 4 weeks - Only by a  
special Providence

29 Called service. Entered at night  
on 1st. very rainy very good for  
weather.

30 rode Enterprise. John XIX 11-1

31 called at Rogers & talked place in  
to them - rode Cogswell & Hastings  
collat & 32 - This is the most illiter-  
ate com on the lot. A large number  
stood in some rough young men  
I handled them tenderly & closely  
some young women were serious



There are two men here that feel  
a great burden they must have  
license to Exhort" or they shall  
leave the Church!

Feb 1 - Called to Mr. Nisbon, raised a  
Scotch Poet. He is a firm member  
He informed me of several who  
were awakened - Pr. at Muskrat  
on giving the Spirit. Next day the  
backsliders are getting waked up  
2 Rode to Green Creek - Pr. by request  
from Mat XXIV 44 a funeral sermon  
on occasion of death of Joel Isbell  
aged about 25 - Four weeks ago he  
was in the congregation, I was much  
engaged & observed "Perhaps some  
young man is now having his last  
call attending meeting for the last  
time - This might may be the first  
one that I felt as I did when preach-  
ing at Hooster the last sermon  
Sam. Kichy was heard - whose case  
I related - Last Tuesday he was at  
a chopping, while a tree falling  
he ran under it - his head was smashed  
It is said he stated that he had known  
me in another place - His friends  
are unknown -

The Lord gave me good liberty  
in warning the people -

Pr. Sunday at night

3 Sabbath Lovefeast - very good

Pr. I on the preach not ourselves but  
Christ J. H. - Exhorted 1 3/4 hours on  
Baptism & Baptized by pouring  
David Sprague &

Mary Bullard - we had a blessed  
season & just as we were closing  
one & another who had been calcula-  
ting to be baptized by immersion  
came

Lucinda Coffin

John Knickerbacker

John Hup

Geo. H. Anton

Eleanor Hight

Polly George Mary Lucinda Cole

Leticia Wilson, were also baptized

Pr. at night on wedding garment  
prayer met

4 Pr. at 6 on Sorrow that ye may  
obtain - Several started, I trust - fair  
13 in whole joined - rode back called  
at ~~the~~ the life of H. A. R. that I left  
made an impression - Left Mrs. & child  
on - Pr. on Mark IV 14-5 -  
a good time -

5 Rode Amos & Lynd Pr. preached

- with liberty on Wayside train 13  
Met Clap - rode to Shrewsbury  
6 At Baptists on Prayer - some little  
appearance of good - at Monroeville  
on Sat. III 18 -  
7 visited round - here are two females  
one called the other a wh. & I  
that one calls the other a Scold - I  
found that the cases were not  
worth a <sup>long</sup> controversy - One I advised  
to withdraw & the other said she should  
withdraw if the other remained. I told  
her she could if she pleased - she did  
& so I rid the Church of both -  
Preached a Red S. B. at night  
on Will of also be his disciples -  
rode home -  
8 visited some little  
9 Assisted in raising the rafters of  
M. H. - Teachers meeting at night  
10 Sabbath 53 at 9 - pr at 10 1/2 on Sat  
20 - met Clap - rode Isham. pr  
on Acts 4 43 - met Clap - and pr -  
rode Milaw - pr Rev III 20 Congre-  
gation very attentive - met Clap -  
11 Rode Spears Corners they have the  
M. H. up but few females, then  
dressed them & today is very cloudy  
rode home -  
12 went to Peru for hay pr  
Thompson pr at night -

- on the wisdom from above  
13 Rode to Lee's & lectured on Prove  
all things hold fast that which is  
good: I read articles - when I had  
done a Baptist man - wanted  
proof of infant baptism - I gave  
it & talked in whole from 12  
to 4 - one joined At night I  
went early to Bap began to question  
one about "falling from grace" I  
talked about & gave proofs - One  
man used this arg - "Christ is  
the Author & Finisher of Faith"  
Receiving the end of your faith - the  
salv. of souls - Now if Christ be  
the Au & Fin - & the end is sal  
whenever a believer (that is one  
believed) dies he is right off  
to Heaven" - I replied Oh was  
not the unconditional author & Fin  
I pr on Wayside train -  
14 Returned home - Henry wanted a  
sled very much & I spent an hour  
in making him one - - Married  
Mr Joseph H Wilson to Sis Mary E  
Edwards - at 3 1/2 rode to Pentecost of  
Watkinson - & pr on prayer  
met Clap - It was reported that  
I would not be there, few out



- 15 Visited several places - They say<sup>14</sup> the Pres. Min has been preaching for salvation quite strong since I was here - Rode Birmingham Lectured on Articles at night
- 16 Visited - and for at Turners at night, Bro Wheeler & Washburn, was at meeting when I was here. the next Wednesday he was at meeting & prayed & exhorted with zeal & life - he complained of feeling unwell said if he did not be in the arms of Jesus & fainted away & died - All present followed him & followed - Lectured on Articles - 3 joined -
- 17 Sabbath Rode Florence for on Acts & 43 - clasp - (Bolin (Mr?)) on And they all with one consent began to make excuse - clasp -
- 18 Rode home - called -
- 19 Stuck up boards in Kilm for 18 & lamed my back - wrote Book agent
- 20 visited schools - rode Downward -
- 21 Rode Tuggles Room V.L. - Elder Philips has been here scattering & dividing the flock - We had a good meeting - Married at night Mr Milton Sweet to Miss Clarissa Brindage -
- 22 Rode Huron made several calls - for on Watch 40 & 46
- 
- 23 Read our new pamphlet on Mormonism. He says it is a root & branch. Wrote to James Gilchrist Detroit - Preached or rather Lectured on Temperance - 25 to 30 joined -
- 24 Sabbath Preached on Mat & 32 met clasp 10 joined - rode Spears Cong. camp on Evidence of Christ
- 25 The sticking house has been retarded by a severe weather - It is up however & the gable ends are sides, the shingles out & -
- Recd a letter from J N Lora enclosing five dollars towards the M.H. - rode home
- 26 Simultaneous meetings on the Temperance Cause. Rev. Mr. Benson can lecture at night - I put in a note at the new bank for \$100
- 27 Wrote B.W. & J.M. & enclosed a check for \$15.00 - rode to farm near Sand Mill - Had a long talk with a Universalist woman rode Enterprise & for on "They all with one consent began to make excuse" - Several stood in
- 28 Dr. Menger communicated to me his project for increasing power of machinery - I see no reason

why his discovering may not work.  
Rode - called at Mr. Remifs & had  
a convers. on Clap meetings &  
inicon. persons concerned - rode to  
& Hastings & M. The leader was not there  
& I went to his house for the Clap  
book I wanted to receive some into  
my membership. He could not  
find it. When I returned I found  
the people all in confusion some  
singing some talking. I called  
them to order & for Psalms XIV  
32 & began to hold Clap. Several  
officers staid in & I requested  
them to retire one went to the  
fire & refusing to go I put  
him out he seized my left  
hand & threw me a little, I  
grasped his shoulder with my  
right & drew backwards. he  
finding he was coming towards  
the house suddenly let go &  
pulled & having my grip it  
tore his coat half way down  
the breast. He then pounced  
on the door. It finally went  
to my horse & scared him.

he broke ~~his~~ <sup>his</sup> & ran off  
he was soon caught.  
After meeting rode to Monrovia  
March! Preached from this year  
thou shalt die - Rode Muscat  
when on the Sandusky road I  
Jones overtook me & preached  
for me. Expelled a woman  
for keeping horse for a young  
man - leaving her family.

2 Rode to Mr. Wilcox's & preached at  
McIntyre S.B. from Acts x 43.  
and Mr. Jackson

3 Sabbath Last night I think was  
the coldest the past season -  
Pre at Kricker's from John 36  
Met Clap on 1st & 2nd Green Cr.  
Expelled a man to come again & I  
Met Clap -

4 Had several family talks Rode  
Root visited - several at J.G. promised  
to serve the Lord - Ps. 1 Kings xiv 20

5 Lecture on Temp. at S.H. & rode  
Amsden's Corners. A Mr. Nath. Phelps  
man invited us to call on him  
He thinks he experienced religion  
His wife thinks she had ten or twelve  
years ago - Preached from Mat x 10



- 6 Called on several roads & visited to Lyone. Pr. on Eph. 11 & some Liberty stand with the tavern keeper an old acquaintance
- 7 Visited at Headly's. The old lady is 87 & nearly blind. I asked her if she loved the Lord. "O bless his glorious name" said she. "He is my best friend" &c. She seems pious - Road. Pastor's preached a little from "Vow & pray unto the Lord your God" - Met Clap - Read one - At Monroe called at the tavern - A rough set of "gentlemen" came in - a Baptist Lawyer was pericilling the prof. of a young girl - Dr. C. came in & attacked the truth of Revelation in a most scurrilous & smutty manner. I finally told him, I would hear him at another time when his breath was not so strong - He said I stuck to the charge. He became silent - Preached a little on roads home
- 8 visited School &c
- 9 Drove with my wife & Henry to Perkins - I commenced by Elders preaching on "For Zion's sake I will not rest" &c

at night, Br. Emley pr.

- 10 Sabbath Love feast, good - Br. Jones on 1 Pet. 1-13 - Exhorted - Saw Br. Thomson on I pray thee have me examined - about 30 mourners
- 10<sup>th</sup> id
- 11 Having a good deal of business was detained - wife look cold last night - preached on Isa. 1. V. 6. 4 mourners
- 12 - Drove home - ride Strattans & preached from "Let both grow together until the harvest" met Clap road home
- 13 As I went to put on my clothes in the morning a rheumatic pain seized me between the shoulders which increased so as to make it very uncomfortable to sit down lie or stand - Br. Jones preached at night - Applied Ruskton's oil
- 14 Having sweat some felt some relieved though not so much as to be able to ride Yesterday two congregations were disappointed tonight one - Feeling much better now tonight went over to Mr. Hanson's Lecture &c

had only a prayer meeting, there  
being few out. I went round  
town & took a look for paint-  
ing the M. A. wrote to  
Rev. M. Sheffer. Jonas Dodge  
& Clarissa Bradley now a  
Widow.

15 - Thirteen years ago we  
were married - The name of  
the Lord be praised for his kind-  
ness to me in my domestic  
relations - Feeling some better  
road - Mills - Fox Tillingham &  
Birmingham Lectured on Rules - Met  
Clap

16 Rode Turnau - Two day meet  
come by a sermon on Josh. 5 - Dry  
Mr Barber at night - Exhorted

17 Sabbath Lovefeast good - For the  
house from Mat. 21: 26 - Baptized

Mary Hitchcock  
Sally Wilson  
Charlotte Reed  
Royalana Mills  
Josiah Shepherd Pelton  
Ashley Hollister

Charles Squire

Administered Sac - Solemnity

Dr. Miners pr. at night Dr. O'Leary

Exhorted - Prayer meet rather dry

18 Preached on Sorrow that ye may  
obtain - good meet. 23 in whole  
offered themselves for membership  
The Lord has done great things for us  
in this region - Rode to Dr. Barber

19 Rode home - Conversed with Judge  
L on some law points, Met. house &  
obtained sub for pointing

20 rode Mills to Fort Union & Osgood  
preached from Luke 8: 23

21 At Kuyler's meet with my old  
friend Mr. Alvan Coe, a pious  
Pres. Missionary - Mat. 8: 20 - Mr  
Coe exhorted - four joined who had  
offered at Turnau - Preached at  
Laughlin's Acts 8: 43 - one joined

22 Rode Milan, Spears & Huron,  
wrote letters to several, among  
the rest one to a man that I loved  
violently when I was near him

23 Rode Perkins preached on  
Eccl. 8: 1 night two joined

24 Baptized two children



- 24 Sabbath Met Clap - Preached  
 Rom 8.1. rode Church Preached Mal-  
 111 18 - met the Seniors - rode Spears  
 5th. Preached from Act 11 19 met  
 Clap & rode Milan - tired  
 25 Rode home work about the Pass.  
 2 Leaders meeting at night  
 26 evening hands at Kilebunt stable  
 Supper feast at night on joined  
 27 Hands at work on stable - Trial  
 of M. M. on complaint of J. P.  
 It is strange to me that people  
 will be so blinded by prejudice  
 Read sermon on Evil Speaking  
 & exhorted - Bro. M. Lutz also  
 ex<sup>d</sup> & closed  
 28 Today I had to get timber & hands  
 to raise H. H. - I had six hands  
 at work & the 19<sup>th</sup> advised me  
 by all means to stay - My  
 apt. failed at Hastings - wrote letter  
 29 worked hard - Started at 1 -  
 rode Muscok 11 miles & for  
 Mal 11 18 - met Clap - tired  
 & sleepy  
 30 Preached funeral sermon for Sister  
 Sally Milroy wife of Rev. Dan Milroy  
 30 yrs a member her age 52 - Rode  
 Kunkelbaker

- 31 Sabbath Pr from Mal. 4. 20 met  
 Clap - at Grun Co. Lu on 1 Thp & 23  
 April 1 Called & had a long talk with  
 Birdseye P. at York on Universalism  
 Pr at Root Acts x 43 - The members  
 are more lively - wrote to F. R. Pigeon  
 2 Rode Amherst finding no apt  
 had been given out either there  
 or Lyndon & rode home  
 3 Worked & wrote letters N.Y. to be  
 sent by L. Bradley  
 4 Rode to Sawmills & for team work in  
 rain - & then Monroe - Preached  
 with freedom on Act x 43  
 5 Rode Farm & Stone wall via  
 Baker's Mill - Work hard at  
 Stable & preach at night Mark  
 44 36 - finished letters to R. Pigeon  
 wrote several letters  
 6 Work at Parsonage - at Night Rode  
 Milan & for. For not little flock  
 7 Sabbath Pray<sup>r</sup> met at Sunrise. Tues.  
 Love feast at 8th - Pr at 11 - Mat 28  
 Baptized } Stephen &  
 } Mary A. Strickland  
 Sacrament at 3 - Lecture on Rules  
 at night - two deacons in Clap  
 8 Rode home, worked at Parsonage  
 Leaders Meeting - Sumner I. Abbott to Ex  
 10 Hauled bricks & sand - being tired  
 I sent the man with horn & wagon - He  
 suffered the horse to start & broke the

hamp & Wiggow - Going for this -  
I became belated & finding the apt had  
been removed to a SH in the woods  
being under the necessity of returning  
I at last concluded not to go. Offered some  
to Mr Abbot to take my horse & find  
the apt. He knew the road, but  
declined.

10 By 10 before 11 got off road heard that  
the Townsend would be to W. K. K. K.  
Pr. on Luke xii 32 - met Clap  
Rode Wiggow - Arr. at 12

met Clap - was very tired & sleepy

11 Went into the forge & trip hammer  
- over Flamm - Mary came

Pr at night to a few on  
12 Rode Charles home out at times - They  
have had S. preaching - Don't descend  
road Norwalk

13 Went Andushills for lumber & drew  
brick -

14 Sabbath Preached to a large Cong. from  
Returning the time

Several of our brethren had been  
playing ball they confessed  
Read at 2 P. M. on Evil Speaking  
Preached with great liberty at  
night on Rebekah & being  
forth to be and they said Crucify him  
Crucify him

15 Worked hard & preached with some  
liberty on Come & let us return to the

Lord - he hath loved & he will heal us -

16 Rode to Margarettas & married Mr  
Philander Smith to Sister Latham

Radabagh - rode home - visited  
2<sup>h</sup> at Sister Cummings there were

several elderly ladies present

Heard Elder J. H. Hartwell pr  
at night - He is 62 yrs old &

preached the ordination sermon of my  
Grandfather Sheldon - He stood

with me -

17 - went mill - drew lumber & then  
till 2<sup>h</sup> rode land to Laughtons

Pr on Mat xii 32 - met Clap  
tired & sleepy -

18 - When I awoke half rested I lay  
several minutes & rested on

the previous wind & came as usual rest  
awhile - & Clarke's observ. on the plan

rode to Minckley's - preached from  
Mat xii 4 - rode Furnace. Preached

on the wayside hearse and so.

19 I gave the woman a close talk she  
is an old Episcop. prof & can use

profane words & little - rode  
by Cranis & his wife is a convicted

half way Cal. & anti Cal. - sucking  
she promised to obey the Spirit

Rode Peltons Pr on Mat V &



- Rode Ruggles - Pray with out closing  
 20 Rode Huron & Perkins - at night  
 from Mat V. 8  
 21 Sabbath Met Clap two joined  
 Pr on II Cor II 11 - rode Huron  
 What shall I do to be saved - One  
 was awaked & stood in Clap  
 Rode Spears Opened the new  
 M. H. & preached from Acts  
 243 - prayer meet One more  
 22 Rode home & worked hard  
 Leaden, Meeting Licensure  
 Pr. Saml Bosworth to Exhort  
 23 - Rode Mothers & Paris -  
 Pr on Mat XI 6 a full house  
 24 Rode Mansfield after getting my  
 horse shod & hat ironed - Preached at night  
 from Mat III 18. some liberty  
 25 Board of Managers of Dist So met,  
 I came in collision unfortunately with  
 the Pres. B. Christie who debated & debated  
 with me - after two or three hours  
 the Board took the steps I at first  
 proposed - rode Oil mill near  
 Jewville for oil for M. H. - Rode  
 on was directed out of my way &  
 finding I could not reach Jewville  
 before 9 o'clock changed my

design & rode to Harvey Bell.

- 26 Harvey & Abigail have buried their  
 little daughter about two months since  
 It has been sanctified to them - The Chris-  
 tian affliction sometimes manifested  
 by one whom I took into Church  
 more than compensated for all  
 my persecutions - Wrote family  
 record for my friends & wrote the  
 Devans & Woobles - Preached at night  
 to a large congregation from  
 Corin. 13 let us return unto the Lord  
 26 Nov. VI. 1.  
 27 - Pr at 2 from Fear not little  
 flock &c. Met the Trustees of Paris  
 & also those of M. H. - Pr Quark  
 at night  
 28 Sabbath Breakfast at 9 - Pr on Psa-  
 tion - Ad Sacrament - Lutes is the  
 S S Scholars at 4 on the death of  
 James P. Eyster -  
 Pr at night from Mat XI 6 in  
 prayer meet  
 29 Nis. or rather called & rode Dover  
 pr on Mat III 18  
 30 Our friends have their troubles here  
 Some are afflicted that the Parsonage  
 is removed to Brookfield rode Fredericks-  
 burg Pr on Watch ye stand fast in the  
 faith; quit you like men: be strong.

May 14 1833 - I did some business -  
The friends have had some trouble in  
consequence of the builder having  
sued several, who got angry & tried  
to get rid of paying their subscrip-  
tions - The wife employed a limtious  
drunken lawyer who had been egged  
out of town - rode to Woodstock  
& to Mr Goodfellow.

2 Rode to Ashland. I had sent word  
differently from on my mem-  
orandum I was on horse too late  
Pm on Come & let us return to  
Rode to Fords M. H. Sent Circular  
to P. in Charge for hist. So. 7  
P. at night on Acts & 26 - the first  
time in their new dist. (They finished  
this house the fall after Capt  
the Trustees.

3 Rode home. Dr. by 1 O'clock P.M.

4 The board kiln took fire & I  
got into the <sup>all</sup> boarder. He got about  
with very little damage however.

5 Sabbath. Clap at 9 - P. at 10<sup>1/2</sup>  
from H. P. - met Clap rode to Durham  
on "Love in Heart", met Clap  
(5 d. at Norwalk) - Rode to Milan  
P. on One thing thou lackest  
met Clap & filled one - Lee at

night on Articles P. meeting

Oh (Maria Powers) joined.

6 After attending some business  
Rode home & work at Milford  
Leads ill. at night.

7 Work & visit with Trustees  
Met at 3 - P. J. P. at night.

8 Work till 10 rode Lee's Store  
not little flock. Met Clap  
rode Clarksfield, tired - I can  
not stand as much as I could  
once -

23 Had been so thronged & drove with  
business that I have neglected my jour-  
nal - on the 8<sup>th</sup> after resting & writ-  
ing a little - preached at night from  
Acts & 43 with liberty - Con. who large  
2 friends.

9 Rode to Stratford. Preached from. What  
ever shall ~~confess~~ me before men  
& be Baptized. Elkanah Peck for  
Philip P. Peck & Elizabeth Stratton  
by immersion & John H. Tomstead  
Baptized by pouring - rode to  
Norwalk.

10 very busy in evening M. H.  
11 Drove in P.M. to Portland - Preached  
at night from Mat XI 6 good  
Cong. some liberty.

12 Drove home via Sharon, Milan



- 12 Sabbath Rode in rain to 2<sup>d</sup>  
 Florence. Preached from  
 met Chap. rode Burlington & preached  
 met Chap. & rode home
- 13 The prospect is pretty fair that  
 the M.D. will be ready
- 14 Rode to my farm
- 15 } work at M.D.
- 16 }
- 17 Rode to farm to show it to Mr  
 Johnson a neighbor Mr. Jan  
 owned had let the fire run on  
 it & burned 3 or 400 rails &  
 done some other damage  
 Br. Jones Preached at night  
 a good sermon
- 18 Quarterly meeting commenced  
 by Elders preaching at 8. at night  
 Exhorted - 2 M Conf. - 1000
- 19 Sabbath Lovefeast & maddling  
 good - Elders Preached at 11  
 house crowded tho' seated @ 600  
 One Julia was baptised  
 three joined - 1000  
 Br. M. Lutz preached at 4  
 an excellent discourse. Exhorted  
 with liberty - prayer meeting  
 4 or 5 minutes -

- Br. M. Lutz at night  
 prayer meet. dry
- 20 Preached at 8. rough day  
 a 4th offered some of our  
 suffering church - I told them  
 if they were not willing to be  
 Rome plained I wished they would  
 withdraw they were dead weights  
 Br. Thomson at night
- 21 - Written meet - Br. at  
 night - 1000 side hearers - for  
 meet - three ministers - one of  
 those offered - sold my  
 farm of grain on ground for  
 for 1150 - 400 down -
- 22 Firing of regulating things  
 rode into - surprised tired - 10  
 10 10 -
- 23 Br. Mungers in a strait for  
 money - I agreed to try to help  
 him - he was about to give  
 10% for it interest for 10yr rode  
 to Galesville & M. Kippen's The ruffian  
 M. Kippen are getting ashamed of their  
 opposition - Luther and Rom 14

24. Rode Monrovia from 23  
+ Monrovia from Sat. 24 6, 7

25. Rode Roofs - Two day meet. com. by  
preaching from Eph. 18. Pr. Sims  
at night. For I cannot serve God &  
men

26. Breakfast. Am joined (a school mistress)  
Preached a long sermon on Act. 11. 3.  
Exhorted at 11 in Bap. & Episcopal Bap.  
Sally, Dewey, Mary, Sam & Julia  
Phelps. Pr. Sims at night &  
prayer meet. good.

27. Pr. in Mon on 1 Cor. 13. - visited  
Pr. at night. Prov. He that bringeth  
reproach to

28. rode Lyne - Pr. at night on And  
we are his witnesses of these things &

29. Rode Pasfette - Pr. saw Sam that ye  
refuse not him that speaketh  
these Monrovia & for I fear not little  
flocks rode home

30. Fixing up things

31. Went to old farm.

June 8 - started late & rode to Tiffin  
Camp. Arrived late - tired

2 Sabbath - Pr. Sims at 8. M. Tiffin  
at 11. on Universalism - Pr. Thompson at 3  
Self at night from Acts 24. 31

3. There seems a want of engagedness  
among the members. Elders at 8  
M. Tiffin at 11. Self at 3. Hos. 11. 19  
Sacramento - Pr. Sims at  
night.

4. While recommending the Rd.  
5. 25 were given for Pub. Fund  
Lecture on Bap. & Baptism (see  
my discipline 1832) the four last  
adults knelt in the water at its  
edge - Missionary Collection was  
22.15 cents & gold ring rode Tiffin.  
The place bids fair to become a  
place of importance after looking  
round & learning the price of various  
property. I inquired the price of an  
irregular & did not find lying on  
Rocky run adjoining the town plat  
Containing <sup>about</sup> two acres - It has a pleasant  
view of the river - a good stone quarry  
the price was 300 \$ in 4 pay - and  
I consulted & took it - we drew water  
preached at night from Mat. 21. 6

5. Rode Norwalk on the Portland  
road to U.S. Wrentham - The  
Sama Reservation contains as  
fine land as need be - very tired  
6. So unwell I deemed it not prudent  
to go to apt at Wrentham  
at night my books come danc-  
ing by the heavy rain today  
dried & dried them -



7 Rode Birmingham - Thy King<sup>24</sup>  
Came

8 The Rain Wednesday has produced  
high water - carried off bridge  
to - rode Clarkfield - Po on  
Josh III 5 - reading Dr Clarke's  
Po again at night from

9 Sabbath - Lovefeast - A Foulwell Bap.  
had a scuffle at the door & got in - when  
I came I went in & asked him to retire  
he refused & I put him out - we had  
a good meeting - but the people  
coming in great numbers & a rain  
commencing I closed & preached on  
Eph I 11 - Sun. - R. Lincoln  
at 5 - Exhorted - good prayer meet  
10 mourned -

10 Po on Mat 23 - Eight joined

Sent a letter to the intruder & told him  
that if he came & confessed I'd  
forgive him if not I should feel in  
duty bound to report his conduct to  
a Court of Justice - He came & after  
him & have signed a Confession<sup>Life</sup>  
rode Norwalk - Finished 1<sup>st</sup> part Clarke's

11 Fixing up stable &c.

12 Rode Oyster 3 H. Fear not little flock  
Lamen gave up book & I apt. a Sister  
at Laughlin Prov XIV 32

13 At Sumner Spurred on Rules

2 joined - One J. Summers lately an  
infidel opposed - I think that "Paul"  
will be one day a "Paul"

14 Visited on the way to Ruggles

Am reading Mosheim Vol 1 -

Lectured on rules - R. Pattee's

15 Rode Huron. Looked round

rode Perkins

Prov XIV 32

16 Sabbath S. S. at 8 o'clock for at 10<sup>o</sup> met

Clap then Teachers - rode Huron - Lec  
on rules - met clap. rode Spears

Po Mark IV 14, 15 - met clap. rode

Milaw pr. on John 10 & 41st Prayer

met 5 joined - went to bed 11 O'clock

Felt as fresh when praying the last  
time as in the morning

17 Looked about some - I wanted to  
get a piece of ground on which  
a M H could be set I think

5 yrs from this Buckley lot will  
be 11 or 15 times its present value

& Merry's 58+ acres near the  
institute will be 7 times its present

price - I'll leave a blank for an  
entry five yrs hence - whoever lives

then it - Buckley's acre is 500<sup>00</sup> - Merry's  
\$8 per acre -

Quakers meeting. Settled with Coates  
18 - Fixing up things. Large feast  
at night. Sent out  
19 Rode in Pitt Enterprise  
Now Longhally -  
20 I left my do at home & rode  
for it. When I learned Mrs.  
had been stealing - I rode  
there & told her if she'd confess  
to every article & pay for them  
I'd use my influence to prevent  
a warrant being issued.  
I believe she did. Several  
things that had never been  
missed - It most remarkable  
able - she was in good circum-  
stances - She was expelled  
being found guilty on her  
own confession - rode  
home - tired

21 Rode Monrocrafts - I believe  
I did not note the reading of  
the 1st part of Clarke's life. Thrown  
lately - It is excellent  
Lectured on rules rode Muscard to  
Lectured also. Dropt ~~three~~ one  
was very punky because I would not  
sanction her curling her hair

22 Rode Tatham Mileway & all day  
My leisure I am scribbling and  
Essay for the Advocate. First  
Lectured on Discipline - A man  
asked two questions, 1 How are the pros of  
the Ch secured? 2 How are the members  
represented - I explained at length &  
showed the reasons for rep. by the  
preachers - This outlaid him & he  
said I had answered quest not asked  
I requested one to appoint a time  
to discuss the suby - I asked his name  
John Trease I told him if he would  
get a certificate from three dispassionate  
Citizens that he was a pious & zealous  
pr. who took more pains to convert sinners  
than to pull down other Churches I would  
assist him. He did not comply with  
my terms & the Brethren said I was  
safe. rode Tatham Sizers

23 - <sup>Substant</sup> Po. at Mr. Kinniburgh's from  
and Clap. rode Great Cr.  
Mr. met Clap rode Mr. Selby -

24 Rode into Lifford I was invited by  
the Freemasons to preach to them  
I stated that I was suspended & never  
expected to have that removed  
I however went & lectured on the  
Character of John the Baptist



I neither walked nor dined with them  
F. H. Johnson gave an oration - I bought  
of J. Starn & Luke a cal 12 acres  
land with a log house, garden & smoke  
house - half mile east from Tiffin  
\$400 - rode to Roto

25 Rode Lyons. The Pres have had a  
4 day meeting & a solemn awak-  
ing season. When mourners were  
on the anxious seat - the min. said  
if I knew what to do I would. The  
Meth. thought I with one of our  
Preachers were here to go to prayer  
with them - Pr on Rom 8.1. The Min  
pres - met clasp & rode. Pr. Perf-

26 made several calls. Baptists. Isa-  
28 6m - at Monro's none out at  
the time & I went on to Norwalk

27 - Fixing things writing up a/c &c  
Prayer meet night

28 - Spent most of day looking  
for Cow in woods - Pr at night  
To die is gain - at Pr R. Brown

29 - Pr funeral of M. Harrod aged 29 -  
Feb 18. 27. He manifested no concern  
said he was prepared - but seemed  
unwilling to converse on the subject  
of death -

30 Rose 1/4 before 4. Pr at 5 on Mat-  
xiii 20 - visited a Sick Sister near by  
off - Met clasp at 9 - S Schat at 10 -  
Pr at 10 1/2 Feb 18 3 - met clasp - rode  
For Lee on rules met clasp rode

Milam pr on How long halt ye  
Met clasp - Lectured at night on  
VII & VIII Chap Romans

1 July 1833 - Went Peris relaxed my  
mind a little today. Leaders met with

2 Trustees Met - I proposed to them  
to borrow money of the Bank to  
pay our debts & finish the basement  
story - both rooms - they will rent  
for 50¢ per month - & only 4 or 500  
dollars will be wanting - I had  
myself advanced 12¢ to bring it  
thus far it is enclosed except a little  
siding on basement one end -

They agreed to do so we drew our  
note for 200¢ - presented it & was  
discounted with the understanding  
that it should be renewed continuously  
long as we wanted

3 Auditing committee settled my a/c  
with M. H. gave me a check for 127 -  
thus the M. H. which has been so great  
a burden to me is set at once on  
a fair way to be eventually finished  
ode Clarkfield & pr on John 10 3  
expected to baptize two by immersion -  
but "Fast & Fasting of Purif" hindered them  
Set them to reading & praying & by  
Pr Smith & Gray were bap. by pouring  
Mary Gray & There has been a good  
deal of Persecution but clasp is encour-  
aged -

4 Wrote up Journal

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal July 4, 1833-January 30, 1834

FORMAT: Volume #28

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☐ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



# Journal

From July 1<sup>st</sup> 1833.  
To Jan 30<sup>th</sup> 1834

No XXXV.

A. C. Sheldon,

July 4<sup>th</sup> 1833. (see to Makinam  
 B. Minar & Lorenzo Pater had  
 a misunderstanding & referred it  
 to me. Heard them. Preached  
 from "If the Son shall make you  
 free ye shall be free indeed"

5 Rode Burlington out at the time  
 Pongid with a few who came after  
 at Florence for from John XIX 4, 6  
 formed a S. School with good prospects

6 Two day meet. Comm at Birmingham  
 preached John XIX 42<sup>nd</sup>

Baptized 1 by pouring 7 by immersion

very  
 Lydia Patton, James J. Blander.

Leil Sanderson, John Sumner,

Wm. Monroe, Jane Monroe,

Semantha Nashburn, Sabrina Studer.

7 Sabbath Lovefeast mid

Pr on Conf. Sacrament, Bap.  
 children (see discipline record)

B. M. at 6 O'clock for good - Ex  
 a good title. Pongid

8 Pr on 1 Cor XII 13 rode home on  
 on reference

9 Trustees met. They agreed to go ahead  
 Let out the Cupola agreed to borrow



- of the bank.
- 10 Osgood - In the heart right - Lumped  
 Let on rules finished writing opinion  
 on Case of Milman vs Patee  
 and Gillett
- 11 Rose - Minkler, none out - Harvest.  
 at Furnace from 1 Sam XII 24  
 met claps
- 12 at Pelton none out - Ruggles Phil  
 1-27-
- 13 Rose - Hume & Perkins - I Beaty  
 vs I Hume & J Taylor tried the  
 Committee - found that Jps were  
 justified in commencing suit at  
 Law
- 14 Sabbath Led claps - met SS &  
 Pr at 10 from 1  
 at Hume Mark + 21  
 at Spruce Mat v 48 & at  
 Milam Acts x 43 -
- 15 - Let out the fire of basement  
 Story - Leaders meet
- 16 Lecture on Colonization  
 & collection \$4.01
- 17 Enterprise 1 Pet 1 v 7 -
- 18 Rose - Luce near Hastings  
 Phil 1:27 - met claps. Discussed several
- 19 Monroes none out - Muscask  
 In the heart right & difficultly  
 between two sisters - That "indulge"

- has been at work -
- 20 Rose - Knickerbaker - Pr on  
 Signs of time 1 - Night 13r June
- 21 Sabbath No log fire - for want  
 of room - Pr on Ex. preach to  
 Soc. good - Br L - at 5 -
- 22 Pr on Psalm 137 - whole at  
 prayer about 12 - Ester Knicker  
 baker died - aged 12 yrs born  
 a pious youth - for two years  
 past - Pr at Hume Co Only  
 let your conversation be  
 good. Most people had mis-  
 took the apt, & good -
- 23 Rose - Kerick & pr funeral  
 Rev x 1 v 13 - Her mates were  
 much affected & sum. deeply  
 convicted - rose - Lyrical  
 Let ye the L whole be mercy be  
 found
- 24 Sabbath Phil 1 27 - Monroes  
 none out at times ode home
- 25 (lighting up things accounts to  
 Pr met at night)
- 26 Pr at night Luce Wilson  
 If any be in Christ new Creation
- 27 Trustees met. I have advanced  
 for Parsonage 247.38 more than  
 I have recd for the trustees gave  
 me notes

- July  
 28 Sabbath Pr in signs of times after  
 being in S.D. - road to ~~Richmond~~  
 in 1 PM - one JD - Melan Phil  
 1 27 - 3 PM  
 29 Rode to Spens Corners to settle  
 with Trustees - road home  
 30 Rode to Strattans what is that  
 to then follow down road - Rode  
 home to meet the Trustees of  
 the Academy - I have ~~made~~  
 a proposition to them to have  
 the Conf establish a Seminary  
 if they will give the Acad \$1000 to  
 raise \$1000 - They are unanim-  
 ously in favor of the plan -  
 31 Rode Lee's Spens Phil 2 PM  
 good time - one JD  
 Aug Collecting some for the bells  
 1 Rode to Monroe Br Pierce  
 Preached  
 2 Rode home - Writing  
 3 Br Jones with me & preached  
 night  
 3 Rode to 2 M. Monroe Br Jones  
 Jr - 2 M. J. Bailey complained  
 that justice was not done in his  
 complaint vs. House & Taylor  
 The Conf. rejected his first complaint  
 in which he ascribed to me malad-  
 ministrations - but sustained a  
 second in which he stated that

all the facts were not brought for-  
 ward -

- 4 Sabbath Good breakfast Br  
 Jones Pr - I Baptized

Alva Rose

Caroline Matilda Cogswell

Samuel Barker

Henry

Elizabeth Mason

Br Bell at 5

Thurs 8 - prayer meet

- 5 Pr at 7 - Sat XI 4 - Rode home

6 & Righting up - sitting to the

7 preparing for Conf

8 Throng with business preached at  
 night Phil

9 Convened & endeavored to forward  
 the proposal for a Seminary - sitting  
 at night all are very friendly  
 to it

- 10 Called with Mr Kimball & obtained

\$ - 100 off sub & started with Mrs Guley

& Russell for Conf Drove to

Wethers - Saturday I signed my

last will - in presence of Br  
 Thompson & Guley - I am refreshing

myself with a good dinner for

which my mother is remarkable for

drove to Camp ground. Br J Thompson

preached & I preached

- 11 Sabbath Br Mitchell sunrise

Ed Thompson at 3 self at 4 on Lake 10 3



some liberty - I Sunday at 3  
Russells at night good prayer  
meetings  
12 Br Jones took up a Collection  
for Conf \$30. Baptised  
Anna Knott  
Mary Ann Fitch & 6 adults in  
fact (see Dis-1832) - Drove to  
Mansfield, Pa 35¢ for oil - to  
Bellville - Our camp at was good  
13 When we drove a waggon wheel was  
missing - one of a person across the  
way to whom we had spoken about  
buying a waggon (not right) went off  
and left in his hands - Our seats were  
impaired - He looked at out not find  
ing our wheel began to talk more  
& more about purchasing - He offered a  
two horse one for 30¢ but  
learning that he had offered a  
great quantity of brandy to have one of his  
wheels carried off & at the same  
time potatoes to mine, I went to an  
other person for one & got it with  
nearly a new single tree complete  
for 30¢ bought it left my way  
happened Br Evans (owner of the  
mine) & we four drove on  
called at Fredrick at Harveys Mills  
& drove Br. Hacks

14 Drove Worthington - Visited  
Infant School - Discouraging  
reports about health of Columbus  
some of the Company were un-  
willing to go in town. My mind  
was calm & unapprehensive. Resolved  
to go in at any rate -  
Jones on arrived & reports had been  
much exaggerated - but was  
a gloomy reality -  
There has been several deaths from  
Cholera to day - Deposited in  
Bank 62¢ - Br Biglow's family  
are all well but himself is  
unable - He has that yellow  
fever is epidemic at Cincinnati  
While at prayer at 3 I felt an  
assurance of personal safety  
& of those with me -  
Preached at night - Missionary Sermon  
from Thy Kingdom Come

15 The report of the Board of health  
mentions 4 deaths last Sabbath from Cholera  
3 Monday 3 Tuesday - Last night -  
Hortons Howard & daughter (Mrs  
Little) died - Br B. keeps himself  
half sick from fatigue - Drove  
via Jefferson further westward  
to Pitmans 32 mi on Nat. Road

16 Drove early to Springfield. Dr. Faby  
- Dr. J. G. Brown for a funeral of a child  
closed. Drove to Sellow Springs, Green  
Co. A large Spring issues from a rock  
The water seems impregnated with iron  
Bathing houses are erected. The water  
is said to possess medicinal qualities  
Every has the air of neatness & comfort  
A most pleasant resort is situated in  
beautiful grounds - Drove on to Xenia  
We put up at John Alexanders, late  
a lawyer, lately joined the Meth (L. S. B.)

17 We rested - I tried to preach last m  
on Eph 18 30 - I was dry enough  
I tried to collect a little for Nowalk  
M. S. It seems as if the people did  
not know how to feel for others  
They have had it is true many calls  
One man worth 3 or 6.000 gave me  
25 cents - his son in law 50c.

Dr. Guley for at night  
18 Sabbath Lovefeast. Rode into the  
Country & for on Acts X 43 - some  
liberty - returned - Sleepy & tired  
Dr. Chase for at night on the new birth  
Dr. Elliott, (hus) visited 3 joined, one  
of whom was the son of Bishop  
Boile - Stopped with Dr. Edwards

19 Drove via Waynesville, Lebanon  
Palmyra to a tavern near Hoff  
Our stage host had everything  
in order & arranged

The Cholera has been very fatal  
through the whole region of  
Country travelled & deep & is  
still raging, though probably  
somewhat abated

20 Drove to Cincinnati, Very warm

I had a few sharp colic pains  
this morning. It passed off  
however, though I have still a  
head ache (2 O'clock) - I am board  
ing at Dr. Mark Stephens  
who with his wife & sister in law  
ship. Father appears pious

The Cholera is nearly extinct here  
It is said there is only heard  
there a scattering case

Dr. Thorp with whom I lodged  
6 yrs since died lately of an  
epileptic fit. Dr. Silvestre for on  
What think ye of Christ?

21 Conf com - at 9 in the old college  
building - Weather very warm  
Many of preachers are sick about  
20 are absent - business goes on  
well - Bp Roberts in Ch -  
Dr Trimble apt - Lee.  
wrote to wife & R. Dighton



22 Conf. proceeded harmoniously  
Deficiency less than usual this  
year - Missionary Soc. present  
The weather has been hot & dry  
but this P.M. a powerful  
rain & hail storm has cooled  
the air

23 Today we over the Can. into  
full communion except one  
I admitted Montreal & 2 read  
matter - Committee on children  
any met - writing report at  
night

24 The Conf sat only in A.M.  
Lecture on Seminary met & I walked  
down town into Letton's Museum  
wrote home

25 Sabbath Wondered at there being no  
Love feast - Drove out about two  
miles to St. Andrew's Chapel &  
from St. Sam. XIV 14 took Coll.  
at 3 heard my old friend Dr. Bigelow  
pre on the message of the angels to  
the shepherds - He had thought free  
and good liberty - After which  
the Elders were ordained

Walked into the grave yard with  
Mr. Stephens - There were several  
obscurely prostitutes who had come  
there to seek paramours - It  
raised a holy indignation  
- Here the rich & the poor  
meet together - Here was the  
costly sculptured monument  
by a dissipated yet gifted artist  
a monument over  
a rich but wicked man  
& here the plain table told  
the fatalities the long home of  
one once beloved

Br Eddy pre at night - While  
hearing Dr. Bigelow I resolved  
to be more careful & studious in  
the composition of my sermons  
but I almost despair - I have  
unconsciously got into a habit  
of intense & anxious exertions

26 Today we considered the plan  
for endowing professorships in  
Angustal College - The Trustees agreed  
to raise by collecting subscription  
10,000 - We called it the

McKendrick professorship of  
Moral Science & The report  
of Committee on Newwalk Sem-  
inary was read & the first reso-  
lution - to establish the Seminary  
passed nearly or quite unan-  
imously. I confess I felt quite  
comfortable when reflecting on  
what Methodism was & what  
it probably would be.  
The young brethren are talking  
of the strong probability I shall  
be sent to the Dist. - I have  
been much afflicted at thoughts  
of so important a charge  
falling first - my impetuosity  
unfits me for it - I want  
more of solid piety - want of talent  
& of experience - I have pray-  
ed & pray if it will not be  
best for my soul for God  
to overrule & keep me else-  
where - I fully believe He  
will & I now rest

Contented -

Attended the Mission Meet-  
at night The speakers were  
A. W. Elliott & Dr. H. Trimble  
& W. McNeal & Dr. Collins

The house was crowded - The  
Collection about \$0.00

I must here record my disap-  
probation of so much buffoonery  
at a Missionary Meeting -  
I think it prejudices serious  
people against us

27 - The business of Conf. progressed

29 Conf. adj'd at 12 - Am. Stationed  
on Northern Dist. - Called at the

Bishops & got the drafts for the  
Myersdale & Fort Vinland Missions

30 Called on Dr. Sigel who has so  
fatigued himself as to be sick

It affords me very sensibly to have  
such a man for my friend - when

he has had such a perfect opportunity  
to be so intimately acquainted with

me - we drove to Lebanon Dr. Noyes  
(I opened the book & forgetting that I had written)



23 - Wednesday

23 The Conf. closed a little after twelve  
I introduced a resolution to have  
each pr pay three dollars to the  
Charter Fund - but it was lost -  
for want of time - I was stationed  
on Portland Dist. - I feel the  
weight of the charge - I know  
that many fear I shall be too  
arbitrary, but pray God to aid  
me to simply aim at his  
glory - The Dist. is some part  
of it, & so - There are many import-  
ant matters to be attended to - And  
following such men as Bigelow & Jones  
much is expected - Wrote for Bp  
Roberts, drafts for - wrote up

Journals at night

30. Prepared for & started. Br Chase  
being unwell we took him to our  
waggon & the brethren changed horse  
at Horebark. Br. Bigelow is worn  
down with business - being confined  
I called, <sup>his</sup> parting was tender. I  
was going from Conf. to a Dist. that  
he had travelled with great success -  
he was ill. I suppose my apt  
was owing much to his influence  
& I know he will feel a double anxiety  
for my success - Drove to Lebanon  
Br. Nixon's

31 A child aged 13 died this morning of  
Cholera. He was at Mutton yesterday  
ate freely of melons - Drove Horebark  
with the Mon - near Br Davis - Mat  
III 18 - Drove Reed Wrights - The roads  
are remarkably dusty - I have  
been making rules for my journey  
course - mostly in reference to my in-  
sufficiencies &c.

1 Sept 1833 - Sabbath drove in to Spring  
field at Br Fickers preached at  
11 from Mat 8:28 - Br. Busby at  
3 - Br Bevens at night - Drove  
2 via Urbana to Delaware 55 on  
Called on Br. Stinde. (Thos. Armin)  
& Br Raper -

- 3 Drove Stanton Conversed with Bro  
J. E. Chaplin relative to his taking  
Charge of the Seminary in Nowalk  
Drove Burlington -
- 4 - Drove home found my family  
all well - A merciful Providence  
has preserved me amidst the pest  
ilence on every hand -
- 5 After several calls on business drove  
to Perkins Mr House & Taylors,
- 6 Home via Father Guley - Bro  
L B G took a rough draft of an  
side portraits
- 7 - I have any handiwork
- 8 Sabbath preached from 11 Cor V 20,  
at Milan for Mr Th. on Mat 11 10  
sweet time - home pray meet
- 9 Meeting of Trustees of Academy  
L B G offers me taking Charge of  
it fearing let we get too much influence
- 10 - Fixed my will to
- 10 calls -
- 11 Went over for my Cow which  
has been gone since before Conf  
Bro Thomson put at night
- 12 Trustees again met & agreed to  
hold the property for our use

Bro Whelan has come with his fam-  
ily - I know not where to move  
there is not a house in town to be  
had that I know of

- 13 Hearing that Forsyth wanted to  
sell Drove then to Muscadine -
- 14 Got one of two barrels of fish  
the Mr - Caught for me &  
returned to Forsyth & home
- 15 Sabbath My birth day 34  
Ps in Nowalk Luke X 28  
Milan Mat XI 6 -  
Last night was at Pop Lane -  
Spent at Hoaines Lu on 51 Ps -  
Bro Whelan put at night good
- 16 - Can hardly tell what I've been  
about - am unsettled - have however  
written near a dozen letters
- 17 Forsyth came in & we talked  
to
- 18 Drove to Monroe, Made a small  
speech at Ann. County Temperance  
Meeting
- 19 Finished the bargain After hear-  
ing particulars to & I offered him



\$3000 - for his property 2500 down  
that in five equal annual  
payments with interest. There  
is two stores, a dwelling house, &  
Tannery & the last in a state of decay  
the ground is 2 lots & there are  
out lots - I did not want it all  
but was not safe to buy a part  
20 We completed the writing of the  
Contract. Spent most of the  
day at it. In making it a  
subject of prayer. I felt no  
warning or anything against  
the purchase. It may be a  
good one - & should properly  
fall on me it might be bad  
Shall sell part soon

21

22 Sabbath Preached at Stratton  
from John 18 27 - at Norwalk  
at night from

23

24 Mr Hamilton pr at night -  
good sermon

25 - The Trustees of Sem & met

The Acady is to be repaired - & go  
into operation Nov 11 - Jonathan  
Edwards' Chaplin<sup>AM</sup> a 9 - grandson  
of J E of Yale is apt Princip<sup>l</sup>  
Sal 500 - Mr Chaplin pr at night

26 - Rode Paris & Mr Blowers - Bp.  
in Company

27 - Rode Burlington & Salt Rock Maroon  
Loco - near Mr John Green's - Camp met  
Comd - by prof Josh W 5 -

Oct 1 - The meeting closed it was small  
but good 14 jd - For Wap see his

\$265 were sent for Norwalk Seminary  
Mr Bell, Blowers & John 11 15 - Cotton 100

xiv 7 - Chaplin began on I have taken a little  
honey to - & a terrible thunder storm came  
on & scared the cowards - Set the people  
praying - to be more all fair again

2<sup>nd</sup> Self Mat V - 20 - Chap. 1 Cor 11 22 - Thompson  
- Self Mat VI - 10 - Mr. Reed 16 -

the Eucharist to a sister bedridden 11  
years - rode W Sandwich & Mission

2<sup>nd</sup> Pr last n on 1 Chron XXIX 15 -

wrote letters to - See this Book

agrees - & called on Mustalken

3<sup>rd</sup> He & his brother M. & Silas Am 1 the in-  
-terpreter gave each a sub of 50 to the

Seminary - rode Little Sand <sup>12</sup>  
Harwich. Po. at night from Eph  
Nov 30 - some hoarsed

4 Spent a long while in reasoning  
with a brother in the Seminary  
I got but \$10 at last - I called at  
his house when the clock was striking  
8 & he was yet in bed - his wife  
dressing - Ah thinks I - I shall get  
nothing here - & tho' he was a monk  
it nearly turned out so -

Rode to Rinears - he sub. & rode  
to Isaac Bunker (the Hicksite friend  
with whom I journeyed last fall)  
He was away - One of his sons  
came from a distance - with a horse  
I had a chat on the way - He  
wants me to preach on Eph 1 -

5 Rode to Rinears - D. M. commenced  
by preaching on Perfection - In Conf

I was long on quarters - Seminary &  
Allen at night - wrote R. Bigelow

6 Sabbath Lovefeast - good - Po on Eph 1  
2 best move - some lib. - Sac. muddling

good - Felt a solemn pleasing conf-  
idence - wrote to R. B. a few lines

to Arnold & L. P. at night -  
I ate & spoiled the meeting -

3 movements -

7 Po at Sumner's March 4 & 5 -

Some lib. a rainy morning all day  
Drove 30 miles to a tavern Lussiden

reading Greenbank Period - Lib. Art  
Life of Henry Pestalozzi

8 Before two fairly light started & rode  
home in Dean's Park, Mothuis

9 Seminary Trustees met - wrote letter  
to Book agents. A. Mead & Co. E. H. Han-

lin. Lectured at night on v. 11 & 12  
Rom. the first in the Basement of

new meeting house

10 Trustees M. H. met. I find  
that the tenant will have to delay

in getting out of my house &  
I am hampered in the kitchen

11 Sold Robin for 90¢ a note  
at Bank on int. for a year

to the Penn. & N. H. Railway

12 Po at D. M. Paris from "O Lord revive  
thy work" - Conf - No special business

Exhorted the Conf on various matters such  
as quarters - planning the 6th Semn-

ary to - Po sharp at night in a good  
serm - But my old complaint, let the

argy, came over me

1st Sabbath Lovefeast was very good



I was however very much tried by  
the door keepers who were instructed  
to come in & close the door soon as  
prayer ended. but they continued to  
recede & even after the pr. in Ch. went  
to them & directed them to shut the  
door - they persisted. I looked to  
God in prayer & my feelings soon  
calmed - Several ( ) joined

Pr on "Come unto me all ye that  
labour &c." - Sacramento, pretty good  
fatigued, sore mouth & sore eyes. I took  
a little rest while Mr McJ. pr on  
"But I hath given them the Spirit of  
Shumber" then went over several  
announcements - It was the best time  
after the com. were dismissed

14 Pr at sunrise from Wherefore take  
unto you - the whole armor of God  
&c. Obtained sub for Sonnet & son  
rode home with Bro Ira Chase

15 - I was to have moved today but  
Mr P. L. refused to let his Br. move  
out so I was disappointed - I tried  
to be resigned - wrote letters

16 - Had some hopes that Mr P. L. wd  
retract his unjust denunciation  
but he did not

wrote J. Morris, May Bradley  
J. E. Chaplin &c. The Seminary  
trustees met at night - a great  
controversy whether we should  
have a Female Department in  
the Seminary - We agreed  
upon price of tuition from 2.50

17 Drove up sub & got them printed  
& also address for Committee  
Rode to Forsyth & Bro Cozwell

18 Rode Tiffin via Br. Root - Mr. Hunt  
I learn they are well pleased with their  
prs.

19 Rode to Mr. Belch's for Breakfast. He  
gave us a lot for Seminary. His partner  
a Pres. gave us another in Mexico a  
town newly laid out in Crawford Co.  
To Missions. Arrived rather late. Br. Thomp-  
son was reading a Chap. - I lectured  
dryly on Luke xii. - In Q. M. Conf. I  
proposed, what struck me after being  
here before, to have an Infant School  
apparatus introduced, I offered them  
the privilege of buying it themselves  
they agreed to send a delegation to North-  
ington to examine & buy if they report  
favorably. They were much pleased  
with the proposition. Br. Thomson pr.  
at night. I staid & passed. Lillian is back

- 14
- 1 Br Bigelow
- 20 Sabbath Love feast, rather dry -  
Pr? - Br S. Armstrong & others visited  
Matth 18 - some feeling - Sacrament  
good - Br Sims an excellent sermon  
at night - Henry West gave one of  
the most powerfully eloquent exhortations  
I ever heard - For passion - propriety of gesture  
& power, that thrilled thro' the house & thro'  
I never heard the like before - They  
then carried on prayer meeting & it  
ended
- 21 Assisted Br Sims in copying & cor-  
recting his report to Conf - & pr at  
night on "Blessed are the pure in heart  
for they shall see God"
- 22 Visited, Preston, Manumee, Paul  
Brown, Long. Called at Sacrament  
& Br Hicks - they were not in -  
My visit was very gratifying at  
Manumee - All convales with much  
dignity & affability - Mrs Brown was  
very kind - Hope my talk was  
not lost to Br Long's Children  
He is an intelligent man - was  
the bearer of the express from Fort  
Stephenson when Maj L. O. Howard &  
his company defended the fort -  
he carried the message - One man  
only was killed he while looking  
at the enemy between two pickets  
returned to the Mission - wrote  
R. Bigelow - J. B. Finley
- 23 Wrote L. B. Finley & rode Mexico  
& Br Gibson - visited a school, a very  
fine one - I am surprised that  
I do not visit schools more, it is  
so important
- 24 Called at Mr. Hough, Melch, Seales  
& rode to Tiffin - Stopped with John  
Seny a brother of Robt Seny
- 25 Did but little for the Seminary -  
Br Gavit pr at night
- 26 Pr on Mat 20 - Chas, Cutting -  
L. M. Gough - Short for the apt was at  
2 - It ought in all cases to begin at 11  
Br A. Morrow at night
- 27 - A good love feast - Pr on Acts XIII  
30-1 - Sac pretty good - Br. Lockman  
pr at night - good pr met several  
Conversions -
- 28 Br Gavit pr in Morn - Having settle  
ments & Seminary business I did not  
attend - rode in snow via Fonyth's  
to Norwalk -
- 29 - I find no prospect of moving Tho  
I had a promise that I should tomorrow
- 30 Saw Mr. P. he promised me his Pr  
should go out - He was ill today
- 31 After making arrangements for  
moving - P. took a faint & dropped



a note to me that he would not give up  
the room—

Nov 1 Being thus disappointed— I knew  
not which way to turn— My family  
cannot remain in an open smoking  
little kitchen— My girls & Mr W's boys  
15 of us in the parsonage— I had some  
hopes today & resolved if I could move  
to ride all night to reach any apt  
2 Here I am— It is a dark Prov.

I cannot understand it now—

3 Preached at 10<sup>1/2</sup> on And we know that  
all things shall work together for good  
to them that love God &c— a comfort  
able time— & excellent sleep—

Heard Mr. Clark in P.M.—

Mr. Gavit at night— Exhorted— for that  
one Monomer—

4 Done little to day but look about  
for a house— Have concluded to build  
if I cannot get my house tomorrow

Heard Ed. Abbot (a Rep) at night—

5 Mr. L. refused to comply with his con-  
tract— & I made preparation to build  
and employed some hands— a fine fair  
day Drew plans & bills

6 A rainy day— Waited for one  
hired man— Another hearing that  
I was concerned with the "Norwalk

M. Co."— had hired to another man

I told him Henry B. was not Henry B.

I, or Perryville I believe has  
excited an influence against me

about my house— Today I offered

to sell  
him the land again, if I could get  
possession

7 Did little except peruse religious  
ment of Claimers on the land  
Do not at night

8 Hired a man overseeing

9 School meeting— The Presbyterians  
seem afraid the Meth. will outstep  
them & oppose every step we take  
in the Seminary— I should be at Dept

10 Sabbath Lie for Mr. Wheeler at  
Monroe on Dir. Pa at Enterprise  
on Give not the H. Spirit  
at Milan a Baptist pr on  
the "sheep" text

12 Being frustrated about getting  
my house every way & there  
being none to rent I bought  
one that I accidentally (shall not  
say providentially) heard of. It  
needs repairing or finishing—

In making arrangements for my  
family, I am attending to it.

Seminary my time is all  
taken & I am in ~~haste~~ all  
the time

13 - I find it somewhat difficult  
to restrain my thoughts & feelings  
respecting my disaff -

The Seminary opened today  
It delayed two days on account of  
repairs - there were 23 students the  
first day

14 - Repairing - Prayer meet at night

15 - do -

16 Rode to Green Cr. Br M Thurston

Q M for Sandusky Ct com by pr on  
Sat 11 44 - Q M Conf - Br G. being

absent they wish another pr -

Br J Pater at night on Bring ye  
all the tithes into the store house &c

Br Wilcox & self Exhorted

17 Sabbath Lovefeast very good

Pr on Mat 23 - Ser - two p

Br Wilcox at night & prayer

meeting - I left a quarrel after

9 the fire continued till late

12 O'clock - Several Conversions

18 Rode early home. According  
to arrangements I bid off

part of the property bought of  
Frye -

23 This week I have been fitting  
up the "yellow house" Have work

at hand - Last night I had

the bedrooms - kitchen, buttery, &

study all plastered - It took four

hands till 9 to finish tacking

& to put up partition - put in

glass &c - I had Eleven hands

they worked very brisk. I dis

tributed as a gratuity forty cents

a piece - I rode today to

Sandusky Ct. Q M com by

pr on Mat 28 - Have a bad

cold - Had Q M Conf - Staph at

Eliza Cook is being quite

unwell & sleepy. I married at

home at night. Br Chaplin

pr - Today I have been reflect

ing - I never intended to have

so much business on hand

nor did I ever expect so much

of the world at my command

If no Providence directs otherwise

I shall be enabled to sell off

part of my concerns - for

as to visiting a little home



I am at a loss some times what  
to think - whether it is the Lord  
blessing or the devil tempting  
or the Lord trying - I have  
now  $125 + 30 + 75 + 40 + 30$  per an  
rents coming in - besides the rent  
of the lot at Tiffin - the rear of  
yellow house - and the kitchen part  
of Joray's house & the tannery -  
I pay interest for and of 178,50 per an  
- I pray the Lord to save me  
from covetousness & penuriousness  
& from self complacency - the op-  
posite - Lord help me to live  
to thy glory

- 24 Sabbath Breakfast - pretty good  
Pr on New birth - Baptized  
John August Morgan  
Charles Chapman  
Martha Maria Morgan  
Amelia Holland  
Almeida Belknap  
Lorena Jennings - very solemn time  
Sacrament - good  
Dr Chaplin at night on "Do justly"  
25 Pr at sunrise on "If any man thirst"  
Called - at several places to see  
home -  
26 - work at house

- 27 - do - -  
28 moved some things  
29 Moved in the rain, worked hard  
Dr. Chaplin was in at night & we  
had a little prayer meeting  
30 Rode to Perkins - I'll for this  
let commenced by pr on And  
who then is willing to consecrate  
his service this day unto the Lord  
I had a blessed season is winding up  
One appeal in I'll Conf. not  
sustained Dr Ira Chase was  
licensed to preach - the brethren  
are pleased with him -  
Father Wilcox at night - I pray  
meet - a most heavenly hour  
Deat Sab. thirteen years since  
my eldest son was born -  
Breakfast - quite good - Dr. Patten  
pr on Rom I - 16 - Baptized  
Ann A. - Havelick  
Sarah Mackey and  
several children (see Discip Record)  
Sacrament was feeling lively  
Pr at night on Heb 3, good  
for meet  
2 Pr when for a lovely season

- on we have no continuing City
1. I lectured on the Seminary & 3rd  
were sent - Rode home
- Trustees met - Mr Chaplin
3. Fixing up things - Mr Chaplin  
Lecture on Temperance at night  
A powerful appeal
4. Mr Clark called & proposed  
a union lecture, among the  
preachers - Putting up books  
for Nimman & Austin -
5. Overseeing & apportioning at repair  
ing fences, barns &c about the  
house - Prayers met (good) at  
night
6. Hands raised on addition to house
7. Rode Milaw - We thought best to  
have the 2nd of this place in the  
intermediate time between the 2nd  
of the Ct & not the foll 2 Sab & so  
appt a two day meet. - Mr Wheeler  
jud. well - John Chase at night - He does  
not keep entirely free from inaccuracy  
of speech or sentiment
8. Lovefeast good - Mr Chaplin  
Ser. - Sac. Consecrated by Mr Pierce  
rather dry - Pr at night on Eph  
I. 11 - House full & very attentive  
2 hrs 7 m - mid time -
9. We proposed to Louisa Jenkins to  
assist in a Sab. School - She was in  
this County six years since I  
saw & conversed with her at her  
Prs - she joined the Meth. next year  
is a real one, as we speak - she is  
a young lady of good opportunities  
as well as a fine mind & zealous  
piety - Prop bearing - I offered to  
be responsible for the bal of \$15.00 if she  
would take a round & collect.  
we called in a few members & con-  
sulted & it was tho't best to try a sub.  
for a M.H. - appt a Board of Trus.  
& wrote a sub. code & walk -
10. Birthday of Mrs L. 30 - we are  
weaning our seventh child  
Attended to Lern & Pass. business  
Sent a hand to Mr. Mission - rode  
Milaw to try sub for M.H. - we  
concluded to start tomorrow -
11. Rose at 5 as usual. this winter  
read of Per Kitt on N.J. - wrote &c  
Several talk favorably of the matter  
Finding it would succeed - I drew  
sub - got two or 3 persons to sign
12. After circulating it - we got 60  
& rode to Norwalk
13. Fixing up things - I rode with  
Mr. Wheeler to Fairfield Mr John  
Mony for
14. Rode 21 m to Fords M.H. - very  
bad trav. - in a little on Ps 4 -



In 2d - B. F. Hoys & Jas. D. Doremus  
licensed to pre. An appeal of  
Br. B. Belding was sustained on the  
ground of illegality in proceedings  
Br. Wheeler pre at night. It is ten  
years to day since I am  
most afflicted when I consider  
what my prejudices were

15 Sabbath Lovefeast quite good -

On some while the children were  
crying - on a snow slip shall be  
two again - Sacrament

Br. Henry Exhorted after sermon

Br. Wheeler pre on A sin & shine & the  
professor had a good time

16 Snow has fallen too very bad  
travelling Called at Mr. Laughlin's  
& Br. Henry's rode to R. O. Salisbury  
Greenwich & Me

17 Nearly a foot of snow fell  
last night the weather is barely above  
freezing point mud under the  
snow makes it very heavy travel  
road now walk

18 Rhoda is ten years old - when  
she was four I had strong faith  
for her - she is wild - learns  
fast - I laid a heart after  
9 -

19 It was 1 P.M. before I got  
off road Paris - very hard  
travelling - tired & sleepy

20 Rode Vernon, Gallen

wrote letters - J. E. Chaplin, Mrs  
Lummings - J. Bosworth  
James - Wm Walker - I  
made only 21 miles the roads are so  
bad - Called on Dr. Johnson

21 Rose early & rode to Mt. Gilead  
travelling very bad snow deep & mud also  
Preached from 1 Chron 27:18-5 -

Br. Jos. Newson pre at night

22 Sabbath Lovefeast - I went down  
& the door keeper asked for my  
ticket - I had none I went back to  
pre in Ch. - I got one - Lovefeast was  
good - Pre on John 11:36 - Sacrament  
Br. Hukeman at night & pre met  
several conversions -

23 Pre on 1 Cor 12:14 - Took sub for sand  
at beginning to rain at 2 I tarred  
Br. Newson pre - wrote to Br. Chaplin  
Wheeler & G.

24 Rode to Stark & Sunbury - Staid with  
Br. B. Webb, who refused to take anything  
for the two hogs I had of him out of his  
drives - Preached on the being dead  
yet & speaketh, Rather dry time

25 Rode in to Columbus. Leopold

the Big Walnut & also the Alum Co. twice  
at each place the water was high  
within a foot of my horse's shoulder.  
A man that went over with mine and  
both feet - altho he turned them up well  
Br. Bigelow is yet in a very afflicted  
state - thought about. Heard Dr.  
Edward's ~~lecture~~ of it. Temp. 80  
Lecture in our Church - Br. B. sat  
one up in the pulpit & Dr. E. & Dr.  
Hoy made nice open the meeting  
the crop was very heavy & I made  
a dry prayer enough.

26 Sketched a bill for an alteration of the  
Charter of the Norwalk Academy  
Preached at night on Mark 8:21 -

27 - Called in the Senate Chamber  
Started at 2 for Delaware. Br. B. was  
much afflicted at fasting - Br. L. when we  
we met again - we have not had much  
time to converse about my prospects  
I would say my disease is of peculiarly  
gloomy character - rode to Delaware  
25 mi roads very rough - Collected  
28 Rode Marion - a shoe came off my  
horse & it lamed - I was kindled & got  
there behind my time - Br. Gentry was  
preaching - Q. M. Conf. - I was quite  
tired & Br. Gentry he at night

29 Sabbath Lovefeast - goods - Pr on  
Perfection - Sac. quite goods - Br. Gentry  
at night - a good sermon - Exhorted strongly  
to sinners - Solemn time - 3 or 4 professed  
conversion -

30 Wrote 2 ob. Subs to Sermon 7<sup>th</sup> he at night  
on Inst by Fth - Stopped with Beutram  
who has had difficulty with T.M.S. - it is  
out - His story is quite fair -

31 - Pr at night on But the end of all things  
is at hand be ye sober & watch unto prayer  
Pr Solomon Rom 11:1 - Prayer meetings  
till 12 - Rode 34 3 miles this year

Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1834 After the silent prayer meeting  
& singing Covenants hymns for our  
This year thou shalt die - 3 mornings

3<sup>rd</sup> - On the whole a dry <sup>hard</sup> time -  
Rode to Br. Kimmins & had a good  
time preaching on the Warren Lyne  
returned to Marion - Sap. see Dis

2 Rode at 4 wrote letters, Rode  
rode to Little Sand & Upper - Miss  
Br. Saml Brown & sister Jocko have  
died since I was here - Br. B. the  
teacher has left - The Infant school  
system was highly approved by  
the delegation & partially introduced  
by Mr. the teacher

3 Visited Mrs Brown sick she was con-  
sidered very dangerous but is better  
my mind is sad - wrote at Walkers



4 But few came out at the time?  
Rev. Rightw. Exhorted - Held Conference  
They recommended Dr. Eguine Greygo  
to be employed to travel throughout  
the nation - I employed him - He  
is represented as a deeply pious man  
of an excellent spirit - This I think  
is an excellent arrangement for  
the Nation - The Conf. also agreed  
to raise some quarterly to enable  
the exhorters to visit their brethren  
on the river Amazon. Pr at  
night - on Eph 4 16 -

5 Sabbath Lovefeast - Pr - Rev Walker  
introduced an Hour long halt -  
Many of the Brethren party were  
present - Baptized

John {

Edney {

John {

Sacrament - muddling

Pr at night - Sunday

Gave a few observations - Dr. Greygo

exhorted & call for for members

near a dozen came forwards & also

jd - among You look - a chief,  
son of Peabok - He is an influential  
man -

6 Wrote to inquire for Infant  
School upon the road to Tiffin

7 Road home, found my family  
all well for which I felt grateful  
to Jesus -

8 Attending various concerns

9 do - Prayer meeting at  
night -

10 My soul was in much peace  
today - Seminary met at

11 Married David Washburn to  
Sister Irene Beardsley - Walked  
to Milan - I accompanied by  
he on

Pr. Thomas at  
night

12 Lovefeast - numerous attended  
pretty good - Dr. Chaplin on

Rev & X 11 17 - Exhorted nearly an  
hour - Baptized

Sarah Ann Patterson (of Amazon)

Sarah Palmer

Erastus Brown

John Smith

Reuben Patch

Susan Patch

Sylvester Webster

Sarah Minshall

Sacramento good  
Two partially formed peave  
last night. Br Th on Arc  
the Conventions of God small  
to - Br C. exhorted on Perf - good  
to meet, some detail liberty  
11. Jd in breakfast to night  
13 visiting round - per at night  
on Eph 4:30 - good for meet  
two back sliders Confessed hum-  
bly - One expelled from here.  
Past year -

14 visited There is a great  
excitement - H. & wife who  
had slandered their neighbors  
went & asked forgiveness  
Spent some time with a  
Baptist girl on Baptism  
Class meeting at night

15 Came home - Per at night on  
the Barren Fig tree. Baptized  
Dingle & Lucinda Squires.

16 Drew contract with Sergeant &  
Gugger for the white store - sold it  
for \$1300 - Seminary Trustees  
met at night

17 An order was presented where

the Trustees of Waynes St. Parsonage  
should have paid - I had (in honor)  
to pay \$65+ - - Started near ten  
rode towards Tiffin - While at  
Br. Beattie at 12 - writing a little  
while my horse fed - the thum-  
atom fingered me between my  
shoulders. Providentially they  
had some oil of hunklock in the  
house & by bathing with it I  
succeeded in preventing it from  
becoming very bad - Stopped with  
Br. H. Rowale 6 m east of Tiffin

18 Rose at 4 - rode Tiffin & Ellettsville  
ville - Per on Feb 20 44 dry by Br. Day  
at night - The house was crowded & heated  
& I took cold

19 Sabbath Lovefeast good several Jd -  
Per on John 11:3 - Baptized  
Eloise Jane & Hugh -  
Milech

20 Per on John 11:3 - Baptized  
George & Corintha Neple

Sacramento -  
Br. Day per at night - Br. Burns Exhor-  
ted - We could get no mourners  
20 Per on Father exhorted every day at  
Sunrise - We got 4 mourners & two  
joined - Wrote Br. Bigelow



- called & reasoned with two backsliders  
on the propriety of joining the Church  
were M. S. Black - Th. Thompson  
B. H. Wood, Robt Martin & Stail  
M<sup>r</sup> Cutchers tavern - The Land <sup>Y.</sup> was  
raised a Pres. & is waiting for power
- 21 Was Ch? nothing wrote up Baptism Rev  
ord later H. Abut - Pa at night, & on  
and grieve with the H Spirit & a comfort-  
able time. One backslider was engaged  
earnestly in prayer, afterwards sinking  
several times she cried out in the Amer-  
gish of despair "Oh, I shall sink!"  
After a long struggle in which her husband  
several times thought she was going in  
to assist - then she began to shine & she  
soon sprang up declaring that she  
now felt light - that I saw smiled
- 22 Wrote some letters & obtained  
subscriptions for a C. S. and Lecture  
on Temperance at night - I gave  
names to pledge -
- 23 Wrote to Grandfather - began to Bro  
Black H. - obtained sub - talked  
some & read some - wrote Book Agents  
W. G. - Father Mulhollands -
- 24 Rode to Mr Clark's near McKenzie's  
St. It so happens that unknown to each  
other the Pa on Tiffin & Finley apt - them  
2 M on the frontiers of each - they are  
but 3 M apart

Reading saints rest - Yesterday  
I called at R. Catholic's - seeing a German  
book I took it up & read a few sentences  
This introduced me - I had much discourse  
in which I endeavored mildly to remove  
prejudices & improve the importance of obtain-  
ing remission of sins by faith in the  
atonement - "That's what I never can under-  
stand - I have often thought of that - Now we  
have to do penance & say so many Ave Maria  
and then we do not know only we hope our  
sins are pardoned" - She had heard that  
the Antioch would jump up & say that  
Jesus is coming - Now they're half way  
that the reason why they hallow & make  
so much noise is that God is getting old  
& can't hear so well - & that if any body  
went to their meeting they would charm  
them & make them believe as they did

25 2. M commenced by Pr. Brown  
Luk VII 13 - two appeals - finished  
reading old test. Bro Burns at night  
a good sermon

26 Sabbath Lovefest rather dull. The  
small st. about 16 by 14 or perhaps a  
little more. was strewed & taking up  
the chamber floor in part & some  
got up - I pr. on John III 36  
some feeling - Pr. Thompson Exhorted  
at night - Bro Burns Pr. & we

had a good Sacrament & spent much  
some three or four Conversions &  
a Presbyterian woman who came  
forward at Mt Cateherville was one  
who should be reported finely  
27 Rode via Big Spring to Slight  
near Finley - The country is very  
new scattering houses on the  
road or rather path - at Spring  
met with Reynolds' their  
child was sick - faith strong  
- was a bitter cold day the place -

Ant -  
28 At Finley - wrote to Mary  
Henry - All No walk -  
Head ache & rheumatism  
The Presbyterians have decided by  
the start here hardly a Methodist  
in town - Pr at night from  
Eph 1830 - & closed at Foster's

29 Rode to Bonkams - wrote R  
B. & W H Raper - Pr at night  
in Thy Kingdom Come - took  
Sub for a S.B. -

30 Took out for Seminary rode  
Hall's he gave a five acre lot on the  
river - there is a mill privilege on  
it rode Henry Wings - tied my  
horse up to corn fodder -

24/4 C. Sheldons



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal January 31, 1834-October 7, 1834

FORMAT: Volume #29

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt

☒ Foxing

☐ Insect

☐ Mold

☐ Tape

☐ Water

☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through

☒ Dark Ink

☒ Light Ink

☐ Pencil

☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue

☒ Discolored

☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal

From January 31<sup>st</sup> A 1834

To October 8<sup>th</sup> A 1834

No XXVII.

H. O. Sheldon



Jan 31<sup>st</sup> AD 1834

Yesterday I rode through the  
Ottawa Reservation lately sold out  
There is some good land - but back  
there must be a scarcity of streams  
the country is generally flat  
Today I came down the river  
& crossed on the ice to Mr Wilcox  
thence down & crossed the Annapolis  
there is a beautiful site for a  
town opposite - called at Mr Clark  
a few years more & this must be  
a thick settled country - Stopt  
Nathan Shiner's

Feb. Road through Defiance a pleasant  
place to Rowen 9 m. down to Lake  
In to a few on Sat & 20 2nd Conf;  
Br Miller at night,

2 Sabbath Love feast only 2 persons present  
On the 4<sup>th</sup> m on Lake Erie Baptised  
1822 Dr. Record Br Menner at night.

3 Br at Swimming on "Pure in Heart" 7 men  
joined \$190 Sub for Sun &  
Road to & fr at Andrews to a few (all there  
was in the neighborhood) from Sick  
to the Lake & Hope some good  
was done

4 Rode in company with Mail Carrier  
towards Gilchrist when within four miles  
as we were travelling along my horse  
broke one foot through & the next step

or two he went down. It was about fifteen  
rods from shore, the water probably about  
10 or 12 ft deep the ice except in that  
rotten spot about 8 inches thick - As  
I <sup>was</sup> went down I sprang off on to the  
sound ice, not without first getting  
one leg in the water - I was just  
recovering from the concussion  
in my back & I suddenly wrenched  
it by some means which made  
me almost as helpless as a child  
My saddlebags got nearly filled  
My papers mostly wet - The horse  
soon by striking his fore feet up  
on the ice broke in a large hole  
and the ice was sound - Finding  
it after repeated trials impossible to  
get him out - The Carrier held him  
& I went ashore mounted his horse  
with difficulty & rode to a house  
not very far off & got an axe  
the man was from home.

The carrier then cut a channel  
about 3 ft wide - I assisted but little  
being so lame. For a long time  
he could throw his fore feet upon  
on the ice but at length he was  
too much chilled he groaned piteously  
Mr Andrews came along & assisted  
when he got out he could barely  
stand - By this time - I could not  
get on my horse - Mr Andrews

rode I got into his sleigh &  
rode with difficulty to Pt Barlett's  
Mr & Sister Cooper were there - By  
taking hot medicines I soon got  
into a perspiration and made out  
by night to get a few rods to the  
meeting - I had given Mr H. the  
time when I expected to be wound  
he had given out an apt for one  
Almost every body in the country far  
& near were out the room well filled  
I was forced to groan frequently  
when the stick would seize me  
I sang - Jesus my strength & life  
prayed & being supported by two  
sticks for I could not stand erect  
I read with much liberty on John  
XIX 4, 6 - It was the first illness  
ever seen in that country - I had  
heard swears & sabbath breakers  
There was a good deal of weeping  
& it seemed as if a deep impression  
was made - I felt thankful that  
even my pain increased the impress-  
ion as I have no doubt it did  
5 Much pain - Applied a mixture of  
vinegar, alkali & opium - for  
some relief by night, so that I  
could lie & write - Wrote to R. Bigelow  
I gave the Carrier a dollar a wet hygienic  
book & a neck handkerchief - he got his legs  
wet in helping me



- 6 Finding myself much better I was helped on my horse. Bro Sister Hooper in the Covered Carriage rode on - changed with them & called at the Mission Station Mr Van Tassel says it is a pleasant place - The Society own the land - I think it were better if we did at our Miss - Stations - rode Perryburg put up at a tavern - Fin read St Test through
- 7 Perryburg is a pleasant place & must one day be the seat of wealth & business - Rode mostly in the Carriage I could only ride along on horseback to Portage river & Sandusky. At 12
- 8 The Bell was unexpectedly removed about 12 m distant - rode to Cole's in Adams Pa on prayer - Bell Conf. room employing Br Wilson - did so - Br Austin at night
- 9 A crowd collected in the ruin & the Pi in Charge not coming - we had no Lovefeast - Br Hawkins pr at 9 - at 11 on John III 36, Sacrament - pretty good - Br Fenn at night, Br good near a boyen at altar - 4 or 5 jo my back is getting better perceptibly every day
- 10 Reached in the morning from Rom 8 - 1 rode home

- 11 My back quite lame - did little
- 12 Attending various little matters
- 13 Rode Milan pr with some affliction on taking up the cross
- 14 Rode Portage (Sandusky) My eye sore
- 15 Preached on signs of times - Br Chaplin at night - & hum - so I could not get out
- 16 Lovefeast - mid - Br 6 pr on "Whom do ye - & do good - at night from How long held -
- 17 Brime not pr a good time - I visited - at noon "Come & let us return" - There is evidently an impression made in this hard place
- 18 - rode home - preparing for 24th day
- 19 - Pa at night or rather read Mosley Sermon on Fasting & Exhortations -
- 20 Fast - I think was pretty good observed - Trustees met at night
- 21 - I M began by Br Sharp pr - I M Conf, Beaty's business came up again - A com was sent to fix the matter - J. M. Wilson refusing to do any thing about our M. H. a petition was presented & the conf removed time - Br Patton at 4 - Gave at night
- 22 Sat Lovefeast quite good - Br C. pr on Gos. Communion - Sac. very good & 14 pr & 225 members - Br E. H. Hamilton at night - a good pr - met - altar nearly filled with names - Rhoda was found among the mourners
- 23 a good pr after 2 pr on Watch ye - truly a time of power
- 24 Br. H. at night an excellent, deeply impress ive serm. a lowed pr met - 18 have jo in whole
- 25 - called - Br. H. at night 2 good pr met - There is a deep solemnity in the congregation
- 26 Pa at night Ins by Faith It was getting very good & we closed at nine - 12 or 15 of the

Students are serious the Assistant has  
The work is confined principally to young  
persons. & that it might reach some  
of the more influential in town -  
2<sup>d</sup> Visited Prayer meet at 7 - in morn  
and at night 25 mourners mostly  
young persons

28 Rode Paris via Br M Joly  
Pr on worth of soul  
March - Rode Sharon pr on Signs of  
times - Did not go out at night  
It being a stormy night & having  
shown as well & having been up  
much this week & eye being also  
afflicted -

2<sup>d</sup> Sabbath Love feast very good Pr on  
11 Tim III 14-17 Ex. of Revelation - Sac  
Pr Hyt at night, did not go out

3<sup>d</sup> Pr in morn on Rom V 1 - & a powerful  
prayer m. some wicked young men  
have repented - an universalism among  
them & J<sup>d</sup> Rode to Mother - I can see  
a perceptible alteration in Father P - since  
he takes the Adv & Journal

4<sup>d</sup> Rode with Father to Norwalk  
Several have J<sup>d</sup> since I was gone  
Prayer meet ~~at night~~ a few mourners  
5<sup>d</sup> Called at several places - wrote letters  
Preached at night on "He will not come  
to me that ye might have life"  
Some liberty one J<sup>d</sup>

6<sup>d</sup> Called at Br N Brown Sister

is afflicted with a lame arm  
supposed to be a decay of the bone  
wrote letters Br Hamilton - I & Anne  
I visited H - rode Br M Joly  
He is 47 yrs old - My Father would  
have been 58 to 60 had he lived  
My eye is quite affected - Rode  
to Br M Joly

7<sup>d</sup> Rode Mansfield  
8<sup>d</sup> To Cambridge - Br S M Allen was  
preaching - unable to - Did not  
not go out at night

9<sup>d</sup> Love feast good - Br Lynd J<sup>d</sup>  
Ad. Sac - Health very poor - kept  
room at night

10<sup>d</sup> Pr at 9 on 1 Pet IV 7 - liberty - the  
room was darkened & I kept both  
eyes shut - a good pe. must follow  
Rode Lexington & pr in pain with  
some lib on "The greatest of these is char-  
ity" both eyes shut

11<sup>d</sup> - Rode to Mass. with some difficulty &  
gave up - The Dr expressed great surprise  
that I had kept on so long & said  
I must stop & be careful or my eye  
would run out - the Cornea is very much  
thickened & the inflammation also  
high

12<sup>d</sup> Scratched up my Journal from Jan  
By listening - phypic - Alum Cures the  
I reduced the inflam. so that  
Sat I crawled over & sat in a rocking



chair & heard Mr Christie on "That I may know him?" a good sermon. At night Mr B. pr on "For I am now ready to be offered up" - Exhorted a few words - I suffered for it & dictated letters to Book Agents. W. Swagg & Peble - Thos. Thompson. & Lellor. A Minner & some other while confirmed - today Mr Bigelow finished all the letters I began to Mr. Gilpat. have been resigned. I have had more pleasure than ever before since I became an itinerant - The person I sent to my Q. M. at Burlington reported an excellent meeting -

20 I started in Mansfield for the purpose of assisting in getting Mr B. settled on a farm - He wanted to leave Q. M. for some

21 Ride to Paris - It was rather too much for me

22 Called at Mother's & Mr Dutys brother home

23 Sabbath in School at Acad. chapel Heard

Mr Chaplin on Div Providence. On the

22nd March 1830 a hurricane or tornado

swept down many buildings in Urbana

while his house which stood in the center

of its course was uninjured - At night

Mr B. pr on Mich vi-7 -

24 I do but little & scratch a few letters

I roam round some - our brethren

are trying to start a Meth. S. School

25 I worried too much yesterday

today kept in

26 - called at Sem. Mr Wilkinson

has come - I purpose to employ him

to obtain sub for Sem. Most of the

vacate to -

27 - Cong. meet at night Prospects are

darkened by the opposition of ministers to

one another -

28 - Called at two or three places & talked

order Milan - Dr Tilden told me

to deny that without exceeding great care

I would lose my eye entirely

29 A snow storm in A.M. Kept room

Mr Hamlin pr a good sermon from

He also pr at night - Did not go out

30 A very good breakfast - Mr Hamlin

pr on atonement a masterly discourse

on a most interesting subject - Exhorted

a little - Baptised (see also) Ad

Eucharist - Mr Chaplin at night

& Mr Gavitt exhorted - went over a

little while before close

31 The Stewards meet - I feared all the

good impressions were going to be

overthrown by Mr G. indiscreet man

ner of speaking about his baptism

Apr rode home

1 Did but little

2 Mr Wilkinson & Mr E. Pomroy

started on their agency for Sunday

3 moved into the house bought of F. Torrey

4 Fixing things - I worried too much &

put my eye back all it had gained

in two weeks

5 A raw wind - eye very bad at night

was black 18 or 18 oz

- 6 Sabbath Tho' quite ill I attended the  
 S School which opened today Perhaps  
 lie upon the know no manner of  
 spirit you are of - met class  
 7 I do but little indeed and if I could  
 keep still & do nothing it would be  
 far better - I hired a man who  
 is fixing up things - My mind  
 is quite wandering  
 9 I walk round give directions &c  
 12 Call some I am worth but little  
 13 Sabbath B Wheeler pre a Missionary Sermon  
 Exhorted - & Baptized  
 David } Rev. James Wheeler

Mester Ann Gibbs Polly Jay Kellogg -  
 Mester Ann tried all winter to be a Pres  
 thinking (as she informed me) she could be  
 more fashionable & have less opposition from  
 her friends - but finding the scriptures lead to  
 Methodism she finally became willing to be  
 any thing or nothing at all, obtained religion &  
 joined so - Her parents told her she must have  
 her name taken off - She mentioned it to the  
 Pr (B Wheeler) - He did not take it off - Her  
 father supposing this point gained next  
 told her she must not speak (she still  
 attended class meeting, and said she should  
 never be any thing but a Methodist) She con-  
 tinued faithful and after studying the  
 scriptures & prayers she went home one  
 day her mother asked her if she had left  
 the church - She said No. I never meant to  
 Her parents told her if she did not  
 quit them she must leave their

house - She retired to her bedroom  
 & prayed - She professed Christ & left  
 her little sisters hugging around her &  
 cried - She came to my brother's &  
 saw her - she wept much but rejoiced  
 that the Lord enabled her to be steadfast  
 & that she felt a spirit of prayer for  
 them - It was a very pleasant affecting  
 time when this amiable & interesting  
 young woman at the expense of a  
 parental home followed Jesus -  
 I preached at night on 1 Oct 1877 with  
 liberty - a solemn time

18 My wife & I rode out to Father Purvis  
 we took the most of a barrel of fish  
 They have moved into the woods and  
 live quite sparingly -

20 Sabbath Exhorted in S.D. - Pr on Prof  
 hearing a voice in the upper story I started  
 to go & hear Mr. Bauman - I found  
 it was A.A. Davis a Universalist - as  
 I went in he called me by name to  
 take a seat - I declined his chair  
 & sat on the writing table - When  
 he had finished his twisting & twisting  
 for the great day of his wrath is come  
 &c - He said if any gentleman  
 has any remarks to make he is desir-  
 ed to present them - I made some  
 remarks alluding to the influence of his  
 doctrine in the nullifying effects upon  
 the Law of God's Abomination &c



I solemnly, mildly & affectionately  
warned them all to choose & live  
on the safe side. He & quitted  
some & challenged one to a public  
debate - I refused, but told him  
if he would discuss the subject  
generally I would find some  
one to meet him. He refused  
to discuss it generally.  
At night I resumed the subject  
of Perfection

22 It was hard work to get a few to  
do a trifling towards fixing up about  
the M. H.

23 } In my present state of health  
40 I am almost useless

25 Starting for Sandusky I drove in my  
little wagon - when on the road  
two gentlemen in a carriage  
turned out so little that my wagon  
was struck & badly broken  
at Mr. P. Pherson's.

26 - Rode through a hard wind & snow  
to S. J. - Quart. Meet. commenced  
by pr. on signs of this time  
Pr. prayer at night

27 - Sabbath. A good breakfast -

Pr. prayer pr. - Baptists  
Barbara Hup & Co. see Dis-  
sacrament - good

Pr. at night a very soon to a  
remarkably attractive Cong from  
Mar 18

28 Court sitting prevented from  
continuing our meeting. Rode  
with Dr. Treat & baptized his two  
youngest children Jane Elizabeth &  
John. Rode. Pr. Austin's & bap-  
tized Mary Elizabeth - Rode to  
my wagon & withed it up &  
drove to Raphael's tavern. His  
wife formerly Sally Conklin  
was there - old school mate  
We talked over Children's Deeds

29 - Drove home. I find in the  
paper - a puffing Challenge from  
Davis & Tralby -

30 At night the Lodge met to dis-  
pose of their share of the room -  
May! Abhorred about too much  
Could not attend for met at  
night

2 Drove to Sandusky in with my  
wife & H. A. Gibbs - Temp 50°  
met at night several speeches  
was so tired & sleep I loved most  
of the time -

3 Pr. at 10 Pr. Dickinson at 2

1 Pr. at night

4 Sabbath, Lovefeast, good - Pr. at

11 - One thing thou lackest & liberty

4. Chaplin at 3 sacrament -  
 5. Br. Gavit at night -  
 6. Chaplin for or unity of heart - a  
 good time - It was a rainy or  
 showery day - Drove home.  
 7. Fixing  
 8. Sent Trustees met, Books arrived  
 9. Called to see Mr. Bentley, he has been  
 delirious at times was perfectly rational  
 at I said he thought he should get  
 up in 4 or five days  
 10. rode Home - Co. on signs of  
 times - Br. Woodward at night  
 11. Sabbath Lovefeast, very full  
 and quite good - a large barn  
 was literally stowed above & below  
 I suppose 800 persons were present  
 Ps. on John III 36 - Baptized & ad  
 Sacrament - Br. Wheeler at night  
 20 mourners -  
 12. On at sunrise on Blessed are  
 the pure in heart &c - rode  
 home  
 13. Mr. Bentley is considered fast,  
 recovery - He seemed to know me  
 at first but his mind seems wholly  
 on the business of the Bank &c -  
 14. Started on my tour - after calling  
 to see Mr. Bentley - he was rattling  
 in his throat & nearly gone. Poor  
 man - In the prison of life he  
 falls a victim to his business  
 Too close confinement induces

the dropsy on the brain - And  
 alas we know of no change  
 which he ever experienced. He was  
 amiable & considerably intelligent  
 His age 34, less ten days - Called  
 at Dr. Hummels & rode. Dr. Sholes  
 My apt had been given out for  
 4 instead of eight & the Cong<sup>n</sup>  
 had dispersed - Dr. Sholes spent  
 his time in cultivating a  
 garden which is very fine

15. Hard freezing last night & the  
 cherries grapes peaches &c all  
 killed leaves out trees, &c &c  
 rode Oberlin - It is an insti-  
 tute founded for the purposes  
 manual labor education Its  
 location is bad in a flat  
 level country - no stone &  
 poor water The design &  
 plan is good - 46 students  
 rode Elvira - Br. Hamlin

On at night, on Blessed is he who  
 is not offended with men

16. Saw much. The Cancer in my  
 system has been undermining my  
 constitution this long while.  
 Br at night from Can. if not discern  
 this time

17. Quite ill - Br. Billings, pa & I  
 some more

18. Sabbath Lovefeast very good  
 Thomas Tyndall formally of 1800



then an Infidel & the Poor. Ministers  
were among them. Has joined  
Pres. M. & 20 Baptists - Thos. Tyndal  
Benj. F. Robison &c (see list) -  
Sacrament meeting time -

Exhausted. For again at 6 o'clock  
giving the Spirit - altar full of  
monitors (15, about) - (Chase at 10)

I had just some sound conversions  
19 more Mr. Gilbreth, Abby Briggs  
Hoadley, Rocky River. I pointed  
this out to Mr. Gilbreth as a suitable  
place for a community several  
years since - It will I have no  
doubt be a great manufacturing  
village - --- Columbus Strongsville  
& Brunswick, Pa on 1st Oct 1877 -  
Maurice

20 After calling at Mr. Walbridge's  
& giving her a book Manual  
code reading. For Oct 21 & 22

21 Morse called in at a Pot. Shop &  
took a slight emetic - felt better.  
rode to & Wilsons by which my  
fever was high - On the hill I  
lay & fasted. Mr. Burrows in a trial  
of a Local P. - Given all day &  
night

22 I was left with singular pains  
darting through bowels, breast  
rode North & rode to Mr. Ambrose  
P. Cooks Richards Corners - I suffered  
at myself to be over persuaded to

stay & contrary to my direction word  
was sent round - The house was well  
filled - When I began I was scarcely  
able to proceed - but got better & better  
& for 1 1/4 hour on signs of times  
washed myself all over just before  
going to bed with a strong alkaline  
solution

23 I took some cold I think by  
sleeping in a bed room just washed  
with green salt - but the washing  
had a good effect - rode to Mr  
Handy (formerly of Mr. Bloomfield & 18)  
& Johnsons, Fulton - Heard my  
apt was at Taylor - got a little  
refreshment & rode out the people  
(a large Cong.) had departed 15 min  
before - They however proposed  
meeting at night a good sum  
apportioned and I for moderately on  
"For we are strangers before Thee O"

24 Sister Taylor died since I was here  
and Elizabeth Clapper -

24 Called A. Young & rode Brookfield  
The friends have heard that I was intensely  
blinded & seemed glad to see me -  
J. Taylor, whom I once put out of the  
M. H. has professed religion & joined  
The son-in-law of Mr. Henry too, joined  
soon after I left - I still have my doubts  
about the depth, there I feel in my heart  
to pray for him - Sis. Mary Thacker  
Sis. is gone - Lectured at night on

education & ministry

- 25 Sabbath Br Swapp held a love feast  
Pr at 11 on "The harvest is great &c"  
Baptised two children -  
Mr Christie at 3 on "I know that  
my Redeemer liveth" - a good sermon  
on Attonement -
- 26 Preached a little at 7 - "be sober & clothed  
rode to Iowa understanding the apt at  
3 & the people at 2: they had departed  
being ill I could not well preach  
rode to Panncoast -
- 27 Rode to Vroster - The town is improving  
Pr a little at night to a good congrega-  
tion - on "Blessed are the pure in heart"
- 28 Feble, but called round among  
the friends - Month very over  
general Clap - attended though  
quite afflicted - give a close talk  
at close -
- 29 I have been compelled to advance  
\$675 to pay for the pass-  
here - but I now get but \$4.68  
of it - rode to Wagnersburg &  
stuck to bed with fever. Br Hazen  
went over & preached & I crawled over  
& talked a little -
- 30 I used the strong alkali wash last  
night - rode via Ashland to  
Camp - ground  
Father Swaine had preached

Br Powel at night

- 31 Find my month & general  
health better - I slept at a house  
for a little Hos. vi 1 at 8  
Br Ira Chase at 11 - Amos IV 12  
Wm Russell - 3 Deacons

And Br Bell at night

- 1 Sabbath Br Bigelow pr at 8 Russell  
at 11 Burns at 3 - Meeting generally  
good tho' not powerfully impressive
- 2 Br McJ. at 8 & Deacons finished  
its business 2 licensed to pr - 2  
Recorn to Annual Conf. Br Rivlin  
Government was good - <sup>on the Embellishings</sup>
- 3 The closed having recd 32 names  
Miss Coll. \$8.51 - 2 by book & pi of gold car-  
jewels - rode to Norwalk. Fair  
all well - Temperance meet  
at night - spoke -
- 4 A profusion of business came upon  
me
- 5 Lackwood & Hanger detained me  
nearly all day - Pr at night on  
"Let a little while is the light with  
me"
- 6 After straightening up things  
rode Paris wrong & sore
- 7 Rode on Homer My horse goes so  
hard that I have seriously thought of  
putting him off. Br Killam lent me  
his to ride home -
- 8 Answering orders for books - & fixing  
things. Towards night a man brought



a gig or sulky & harness which he offered very low - I finally concluded to buy them 50¢ -

9<sup>th</sup> It rained hard in morning - Drove to Johnson's 10 on N of Burgess - 33. bad roads - took tea just before sun down -

[I find I have omitted several days account by mistaking the time I was at Paris - The last entries are correct but wrongly dated]

7 Rode out to Gallion Camp Ground - It has been very small - Held Quarterly Conference - 4 Rec. for Travelling Commission

8 - Tried to preach at 11 but it was dry - Sat. M. 18 - A hard windy

9 Fin<sup>d</sup> business of Conf<sup>er</sup> <sup>sacrament</sup> times good

10 Baptisms (see record) & closed - but few members were admitted in proportion to the conversions - some important cases - and a very generally favorable impression made - rode to Paris tired & sore having been in a powerful rain

[see file]

14 Drove Marion called at Mr. Dain's - Landon's last sat we dined together - now he's dead! wrote a sketch for W. G. Ad - Mr. Kellam Jr & Stearns

Exhorted - 2. M. Conf. 1 Rec. for Trav.

15 Sabbath a good <sup>sacrament</sup> ~~meeting~~ - Sat at 11 on John M. 36 - 1<sup>st</sup> Blowers at 3 Kellam at night

16 <sup>Meeting</sup> Sat at 8 - Miss<sup>es</sup> meeting 2<sup>nd</sup> no speaker having been appointed I spoke with some liberty - I was put to the blush at a motion being made to send the Poir to the Flat head It was explained that they thought I had never been at home till I got upon Missionary business - We raised a fine collection - Mr. Bell at night

17 Sat at 8. Col III - 3 bar verses - started a cut to enlarge & finish the M. H. writing - I gave my horse & 5¢ to Mr. Kellam for his John - sawage - (6<sup>th</sup>) John is smaller but more gentle & easy & is more easily kept

18 Drove up to Sandusky & Mission The farm looks well - "Is all doing well"

19 Wrote, dated & looked round - Rest is a word I did not formerly use but is now necessary

20 Camp M. commenced, There was a funeral near which caused a delay - Sat at 3 "I am not little flock" short rain at night

21 The morning was wet - Sat at 8 - Conference

Many disturbances collected on the

toward night & there was every appearance of a very rough time but just at dark there came up a tremendous storm. The lightning streamed in one continued blaze. The thunder cracked as if it were aiming at us. The wind blew a hurricane, & the rain fell in torrents. The inner circle of tents, except two were all built of logs well covered. The ground was ascending on all sides & the water ran off. No trees fell, and as I could learn only one limb. The rowdies were awed, wet or driven off & we had peaceable times <sup>after the camp closed</sup> a time full over several tents.

22 Sabbath Pr. Miners at 8 - self at 11 - Arnold 3 - Signs night. Night was a great time it lasted all night. The Wyandots had a very good time.

23 - Baptized 23 Inf 3 adults (see Dis. Record) - I took up a missionary Collection & closed. Drove to Super's Mill & there we could not cross Sycamore. We found plenty of trees down turning some of them made travelling slow.

24 Drove Tiffin - Loring Sycamore the water was all

but drowning - Started & upset in a mudhole near my outlet - my hand slipped as I went to rein John into the water to keep the wheel off a log - broke one bar - Mr. Ingham made a new one.

25 Drove home - all well tired & sore.

26 Packed books & etc.

27 Righted up things - Raining.

28 Rode Milan 2. M. had to give me out wrong - Held Conf. Br. Morry at night.

29 Sabbath Lovefeast very good for Milan. Pr. on Lovefeast (how bene) Sacramento. Br. Gavit at 5.

dining at night. Br. Bowles has got into several scrapes & getting cornered in his blunders against Br. Gavit he withdrew.

30 Br. Swift is to go to Sandusky. & Br. Morry supplies his place. July 1 - wrote long letter Br. Wright.

2 } Did but little - very heavy rains  
3 } got up grass Creek overflowed the bottom.

4 Rode Green Co. to examine a report against Br. B. Allen. He has been grossly imprudent - I put out only drawers when leaving house without the being fully dry at the bottom. I gave one a cold.



- 3 Rode Honey Cr. 2 M & B  
 Mr. Prettyman was preaching  
 Q. L. Conf. Br. Wheeler for Sat  
 H.
  - 4 Sat. Lovefeast or other dry  
 Br. P. for I expected &  
 ad. Sae - Br. Wheeler at 5  
 Did not go out there being  
 a shower & being exhausted  
 The sermon by Wm. chiefly on  
 Sanctification. Br. W. at 8 again
  - 7 Pr 10th 14, took Miss Coll & sub-  
 fer out. They are a good set in this  
 region - Rode to Tiffin with Br.  
 Aliman
  - 8 Heavy rain, wrote Br. Bigelow  
 & several others
  - 9 Rode out to Dundee - a tremendous  
 storm of wind & rain - Old Sister  
 Dundee gave me a copy of Discip  
 1792 - also the first minutes to '94  
 Pr at night to a few on Thy Kingdom  
 Come - took small Missy Coll -
  - 10 sold some property to Calvin Bradley  
 250¢ - & on lot to Br. Aliman 125¢  
 rode to McClellenville & Clark  
 A draught of them with whom  
 I conferred when here before &  
 who became serious died a  
 few weeks since suddenly of scarlet  
 fever -
  - 11 Rode (the roads being very muddy  
 & the creek high) to Mt. Blanchard  
 via Judge Smiths Mr. Rannels & P.  
 tired & sore
  - 12 Blanchards fork has been higher  
 than ever known before. Many  
 fields of wheat & corn are ruined
- Pr at 12 "Lovest thou me?"  
 The Pr. came after I had commenced  
 a comfortable time In 2 M Conf  
 an appeal took up a long while  
 He drove through the 24 of Character  
 speedily - Br. B. Allen at 5
- 13 Sabbath Lovefeast - good  
 Po on Follow - holiness, without which  
 no man shall see the Lord.  
 I trust some impressions were made  
 Ps. 10 Inf. (see the) Sacrament  
 A good Com. was out considering  
 the roads - A L. P. in Conf. yet  
 said sometimes he had no shoes  
 I took 3.83. collection in lovefeast  
 without naming the card - for one in  
 need - was quite exhausted with  
 labour  
 The meeting was good at 6 & in night  
 6 p.
  - 14 Pr on signs of the time - took Miss. Coll.  
 liberty in speaking - rode Findley - horse  
 fell in the mud once - Po at Findley  
 from "One thing thou lackest"
  - 15 Rode to Mr. Hubbard's 2 m south of  
 Blanch - 20 f. on F. on Riley Cr. Road  
 very bad indeed. Blanch had  
 3. lots to be fordable, the deep - Olivia's husband  
 I think is verging toward interment  
 Sister Hubbard remains ill -
  - 16 Rode Ottawa, still are coming in  
 & keep the "trace" It was vain to try  
 to stop my horse. Swarms of mosquitoes

Soon after crossing Powell's Creek I  
found myself out of the way in  
a swamp pushed on & got safely  
thru - & came to the walls of a cabin  
just erected - a woman sat in a  
Chair - two children round her - a  
young man drawing poles - fire  
all round to keep off Mosquitoes  
They were from a house over the  
Black Swamp & 13m the other way  
prayed with them - A heavy  
rain came on - Overlook  
two travellers about 6 miles from -  
my horse swam the second brand  
I had got my feet thoroughly wet  
before - McCummins go from here  
There is good land in Henry County  
near the Shiloh - Alas! they have no  
family prayers - I have been  
enquiring & viewing with reference  
to two Missions - I shall propose one  
North of Quincy - one on Black.

- 17- Indian Antiquities are common  
After reading & writing till I crossed  
over the Allegheny in a canoe I walked  
slowly to town (10m) Wrote to Editor  
Cin<sup>ty</sup> on Chatterfund - He said a letter  
from my wife - read Mr G. A. D. M<sup>rs</sup>  
He - My mouth is still quite sore  
18 This morning I called on

Col Amos Evans - He thought him-  
self near death yesterday & made  
his will - He was intemperate until  
two years since finding it would  
kill him unless given up he resolved  
to drink no more & promised if  
his life was spared to repent  
He was spared & sinned - I was  
exceedingly plain with him told  
him that I doubted if he now  
got well he would do it with  
hold his heart - His wife says she  
is seeking but I fear half way  
religion will answer their desires  
prayed with them - Read some  
Hesley's Sermon - C A & J

Went to Communion by my  
brother on Behold house at 8  
met a little fire kindled  
It was only a little fire surely  
for there were 1 man & 2 women  
two child<sup>ren</sup> brother Cooley & myself  
at 7 - A few more came in by  
3 o'clock - Dr Cooley at night  
19 Today 11 tents were <sup>pitched</sup> <sup>including 2</sup> ~~pitched~~ <sup>that were</sup>  
a tolerable congregation - Held  
2 M Conf - Put time on "Holiness"



- 20<sup>th</sup> Bro Sprague at 8 - Self at 10  
 11 Baptized 2 adults & 1 child  
 Sacrament Bro S at night  
 21 Self at 1 O'clock. <sup>Mark 11-15</sup> The ~~end~~ at 9  
 from 1 Cor 4:13 -  
 Found Miss Coll & 13 - That for  
 his yesterday was 43 - Some  
 like warm backslidden prof  
 were stirred up - some 13, more  
 near - a few only joined  
 over the water being extremely hot,  
 to Patricks, where being put into a close  
 upper story with 8 beds in the room  
 the few mosquitoes rode upon us  
 we dare not open the windows  
 for fear of a swarm  
 22 Travelled from 4 AM via Giles  
 Perryburg to D. Finicia - 43  
 I laid down on a blanket upon  
 the floor  
 23 Rose at 2 & proceeded to  
 L. Sandusky & Moll Pherson's &  
 Monroed Pherson 4 7/8 m  
 found my family all well  
 My father & mother in law have  
 been here - they came this morn  
 after I left - They brought \$600  
 & proposed to lend it to us - until  
 I have her portion & then twice  
 so much be paid

- 24 Selected 88 books for 13  
 Day who appointed to meet  
 me at 12 - looked around  
 & at 1 started for Sandusky  
 I heard Bro T was dangerously sick  
 Weather very warm - found  
 him sick not dangerously  
 went down to a boat that  
 called & found Father & Mother  
 They were home called at 12  
 25 Did but little - practiced funeral  
 of a young man from Murray  
 ville Pa - a Cabinet maker John  
 A Rippey - age 24, not a prof  
 (Chron 11:17-18) - Bro T is a little  
 better - His salivation is very severe  
 26 All commenced by prayer  
 Ask & ye shall receive that your  
 joy may be full - Not a single  
 member of 2 Conf present  
 Bro Day at night & Conf after it  
 27 Sabbath: Lovefeast - P.m. Hawthall  
 we escape - if "The hypocrite's hope shall  
 perish" - Bro Day at 4 - at night from  
 Leek the Leshile he may be found  
 Bro T gains a little - Yesterday was  
 very warm to day cool & pleasant  
 Sacrament tolerably good

- 28 Dove home - writing H  
29 Writing letters - filing H  
30 Examination of Students at Son  
31 do Continued - They acquitted  
themselves with much credit  
Trustees met, Bro Hamilton in  
Aug at night

Have a note to Father-in-law for  
\$800 interest annually (7 1/2 Cent)  
He designs to make it up to \$1000 - and  
at his death leave it for Ruth -  
Drove to Area Cr - Bro. Chase in

month soon -

2 P. on "Holiness" at 8 - Bro Chaplin  
at 11 2nd Conf - Rufus Gilman  
(Free Bap) at 6 - Congregation good  
and attentive - Many rough  
ungovernable persons were walking  
about & talking & singing preaching  
& exhortation - at close of last I got  
among them & cried out "Away with  
him" "Crucify him" several times  
& proceeded to show who cried so by  
their actions - They were comparatively  
still then prayed - went round  
to stand and dismissed - directing  
prayers in each tent

3 Bro Gabbit at 8 - Self at 11 - on

"By grace are ye saved" - When just  
going to preach several young men  
being on the women's side were  
requested to go over to the other side  
All did so but one - after intreating  
him several times I directed him  
to be removed from the ground  
He was taken to a near house where  
after coming to himself he promised  
to go home & and this being told to  
me I directed him discharged

The disturbers were very angry

Bro Chaplin at 3 - Towards night

I was informed that several had sworn  
to kill me - I remarked I had no fear  
about 10% when the prayer ring had  
just been formed all was quietly  
going on as I was going into the  
ring, a man came partly behind  
me & struck a most violent blow  
on my bare head - The blow stunned  
me & I staggered & fell against a  
scaffold - The assailant fled,  
dropped his club - a wound one  
inch long was made & bled  
The prayer meeting was good 15 Con-  
versions - My head ached consider-  
ably -



4 My head is considerably better, nearly  
free from pain. - rode Albert  
Goodyear's. Spent a few minutes  
at the store. Dr. Garret at 8. - Sac.  
at 11 - Baptism at 4. Lectured  
Howell (Prot. Meth) in at night. Self  
at midnight. Took Missionary  
Collection after Sacrament \$20.75  
Dr. Chaplin gave his tobacco box  
saying "I have been a slave  
to tobacco many years & by the  
grace of God I'll use no more  
and devote the amount saved for one  
year to the Missionary Socy."  
5 Closed early & drove forward.  
Father tells me he has started in. Mon.  
Preached funeral of his Mary Mason  
at 4. She died last night aged 30.  
Had liberty on Tue & Wed.  
6 Fixing up things. So many  
calls so much to do hardly do any  
thing. - Dr. at night. Lowest then  
and.  
7 Left House trustees met arose to  
Dr. Bigelow - Expected to Black  
8 Drove to Camp ground on Shook's  
land Florence. Dr. on Holmup

Father Dr. at night  
9 At 8 last night taken with colic  
& diarrhoea up 9 times by morning  
& quite weak rode morning  
Land & back. At 6 Black at 5  
Chaplin at 8. Still in pain & weak  
Qu. M. Conf. Jas. Wilkinson, Merby C.  
Clark licensed & rec. to Conf & also J. E. Ch.  
aplin rec to con. - Old father N. Smith  
came back & was rec by con. as he  
left - having been two years a Univ. Minister  
new - arrange. - Dr. Mory at night  
one disturbance fixed 3p. 5 cents  
10<sup>set</sup> rain in morn. - Dr. Chap at 11. Self  
at 3 on Gen & 11 8. - & good sacrament.  
Dr. Garret night, on "hell with its horrors"  
"Eternity with its atyp" damned with  
this torment.

I complained of several butlers for  
selling beer & liquor. E. F. Barker  
fined \$10. & costs. O. N. Stinson 10.  
Q Higgins 5. Nash Westfall (for  
swearing in ground. 5. - J. Nelson  
& D. Shook each 1p (it being on our  
ground. - Just as we got through  
the trials word came that a man  
was found dead in the pasture. - It  
was with the most of the Cong.  
It was Mr. Kinney aged 39. Shale  
write for 10 Ad. as an audit.  
On the that being often reported  
without remedy.

- It was a solemn & awful scene  
 Prayer meetings were good -  
 P. at Midnight - Alt 246 -  
 12 Church - It was supposed that 30  
 or 40 experienced religious collection  
 for sup. Prayers &  
 drove home P. & funeral of J. W. Shop  
 Child (Jane) "Is it well with the child?"  
 13 - Putting up & Tying - P. at night  
 P. at night, took a small col. for  
 sup. Pr. -  
 14 Preparing for Conf. - P. at night  
 on Q that thou hadst known - eyes  
 15 While harnessing my horse was  
 informed that Wm. Carkuff  
 was just gone ~~over~~ with Cholera  
 He has just returned from Detroit  
 when it is saying 28 persons  
 have died at Haron with it this  
 week - Drove Paris & Mansfield  
 hearing that Dr. Bigelow was sick  
 I went over - He has an attack of  
 fever -  
 16 After Breakfast returned to town  
 visited Dr. Miller's - his wife is now  
 dying from (I think) an attack of  
 Cholera - She is quite serious - They  
 have had a good Camp Meeting  
 & several "Unions" have joined  
 drove to Mt. Gilead Camp Meeting  
 17 - P. at 11 on Holiness - at 2  
 lectured 2 1/2 hrs on Baptism  
 Baptized (see record) -  
 18 P. at midnight on Behold the  
 bridegroom cometh - Administered  
 Sacrament - In morn took Good  
 Missionary collection \$1.40 & drove  
 to Columbus - There was a lovefest  
 I stood by a window & hearing P.  
 Crist speak just before me I reach-  
 ed him my hand as he sat down  
 He shouted and bade me come in  
 I felt some one at my arm  
 pulling me round - I went in  
 spoke & closed -  
 19 Called on Mr. Crist - Drove Cider  
 ville - Mr. Swayze preached  
 20 Conf. commenced by S. S. S. S.  
 Pres. J. M. Trimble Sec. & two  
 assist. Being P. & - the health deli-  
 cate - demanded any release  
 from that arduous employ-  
 ment - "Business is likely to be  
 heavy - The year past is said to be  
 prosperous - Council at night  
 21 Made some observations on weight  
 of character for dds. orders & voted  
 against Bradford Frazer for want  
 of piety - & for want learning, age  
 & gravity - both were denied



22 Self & Young & St Emory com-  
mitted to enquire into the causes  
of deficiency in fifth coll

23 A resolution was taken in Conf for  
the Meth. M. H. in the place \$50  
A. P. in Charge had come & complain-  
ed to me of the obstinacy & self will  
of his Colleague. Bro. W. I mentioned  
the case, he backed out or explained  
it away, business goes very  
slow. I wrote home.

24 Sabbath. I have been so completely  
immersed in the business of Conf  
that it is difficult to keep those  
matters off my mind. I keep  
my thoughts fixed on the rest  
above. Lord Jesus help me  
attend to JS in morn. Bro Quinn preaches  
a real old fashioned gospel sermon. From  
having obtained help of God I continue  
to this day. An unusually large  
no. of preachers ordained.

Bro Finley for the sermon at 3 - a good  
talk in his way. Bro Fielding at  
night in Pres. M. H.

25

29 Sat up till 1/2 past 2 transcribing  
the Stations for the Bishop. Conf  
Closed at 11 1/2 AM - By resolution  
of Conf. I was apt agent for Norwalk  
Seminary - I had prayed about it  
much & was prepared to receive  
any apt as from the Lord - There had  
been no understanding in the Coun-  
cil - & it was named & carried almost  
instantaneously & unanimously -  
J.A. Power succeeded me on the Dist.  
which at my instance was named  
Norwalk Leonard Hill in Charge  
Norwalk - After arranging  
matters prayed with the family  
Lemina Mary seems quite earnest  
seeking - Ann Elizabeth promised  
to serve the Lord - Drove Columbus  
Br. Crist's

30 - Fatigued & weary & having a  
number of things to attend to  
I did not get off till 11 & then  
hearing that the Epis. Church was  
to be consecrated that Bp. McSwaine  
was to pr. I turned - The service  
was solemn rather dry - Mr Spar-  
row-pr on "Looking at Jesus"  
a very plain sermon  
Drove Mr. Mattoon Brandon

31 Sabbath Br Emory being to

pr there I drove on to goar  
Br Br. Bigelow - Pr on Holiness  
rode Sautbury Pds at night for Rox-  
N, 6 - a comfortably good time

Sep 1 Road via Starks, Frederic, Lexington  
to Mansfield Br B is about.

2 Road via Paris & Mothers home  
found my family all well - Four  
of my neighbors have died of Chol-  
era - 3 in this place & one at Bran-

don - Barnet Caskuff died the  
day I left - Mrs Theresa Sheffield  
was up all night with a woman  
& took a large dose of bitters which  
produced a diarr<sup>e</sup> - ending in Cramp  
& death - Mr George Sheffield was  
already affected with diarr<sup>e</sup> & about  
20 hrs after his wife died was taken  
with spasms & died in 6 hrs  
Mr J Tilley had dysent<sup>y</sup> - went  
to Wrentham & died - How the

papers will (I was about to write lie)  
color things - Blackuff a few days  
before his death uttered in presence of  
Rev Mr Clark the most horrid words  
- he was puffed after death by printer  
The wife of Tilley says she could not  
get diarr<sup>e</sup> into the room to help her



him on the feet when his feet were  
in water - "Much praise is due  
to Mr Sears for his Kindness"!!!

3 Ruth is 4 yrs old reads in readings  
I feel less ardent in prayer for  
my children than I ought -  
writing letters & righting up  
things - last night Mr Chapin  
on Cold water - Exhorted the  
temp. a little -

4 writing J. T. Wright - 26  
Preached at night from "He among  
you will give ear to this, Who will  
hearken & hear for the time to come"  
I took a view of the rise & spread  
of Cholera - referred to my own  
sick made the night before I left  
that some of my neighbors words  
in my opinion or was my impres-  
ion the same

5 Writing letters called upon sick  
read L & S & G Spent 2 1/2 hrs con-  
versing with J & G on Christianity

6 After fixing my gig rode to Milan  
Parkins, Sandusky - John Heally did  
his utmost to prevent having a station  
and when a pr. was aft. he proposed adding  
to him. But the people in & out of the  
Church allied & raised by sub. near 200\$  
for his board & quarters

This place has been visited by Sickness  
Cholera & Fever - One of the oldest mem-  
bers. W. M. Lee died of Chol. as did Dr. Anderson  
- son -

7 Sabbath Preached on Holiness - Heard  
Rev Mr Roberts at 2 on Judgment,  
Pod at night on Heb 11

8 Rainy morning for several days  
past have had rheum. in shoulder  
Copying letter to W. C. A. S.

9 writing

10 Spent several days past in writing  
Dittling & G

11 Sabbath Drove to Bapiste & pr on  
The end of all things is at hand. - a  
pretty good time - At Monroe  
from Hollow-holiness & met Clap-  
ped the names of three - A good time  
Drove Norwalk & pr - dry on  
some for all things are now ready

12 Fifth day (See Memorandum)

13 Mr. Kidwell (the Universalist  
that I was challenged to meet at  
Mansfield) pr last night I attend-  
ed & took notes - Yesterday Mr Owen  
called on me & said he would be glad  
to meet me today - but last night  
he said he could not - when I  
gave out for a lecture he wished

me to Change it to 8 this morn  
I did so & reviewed his lecture  
His strong hold was the uncon-  
ditionality of the purposes of God  
I was much assisted in exposing  
his sophistries - he replied &  
rejoined - until I prepared my  
Conditions - (that each should state  
his opinions) & after trying to avoid  
agreed to - Adj'd to & C -

We met Chas Moderator -  
He "had no questions" I had great  
difficulty in getting a plain  
answer out of him he delayed  
& equivocated & by the time  
I had asked ten, some of which  
were necessary to understand  
his answer, I had drawn out  
the conclusions that the law of  
God was not a penal law &  
that the Scrip were so corrupted  
I mistrust that common  
people would not find the truth  
He squirmed & tried every way  
to get me to abandon the ground  
& the Moderators said they

wanted us to go at the debate  
I prepared my questions according  
to our agreement He plead  
his apt at Paris & we broke  
up - After he got out he published  
to lecture at night - I asked  
him to step into the Court  
house & finish the discussion  
he declined - I met the NH  
Trustees at night Temperance  
17. At Howard County Meeting  
at Milam - Lectured at  
night Court house Norwalk  
on Universalism -

18. Settling & regulating Prayer  
meet at night

19 Seminary Trustees - Meeting  
at Court house at night on Semit

20 Trustees continued their session  
They directed me to proceed to N.Y.  
Phil. Walt. or any other of our  
eastern Cities to procure a Phi-  
Ape & a loan if practicable of  
10,000 -

21 Sabbath Rode Milam heard Bro Flint



local formerly a train Pr.  
Led Clap - rode Norwalk - heard  
Br Gorton - He is a pleasant speaker  
but preaches too fast  
22 - Work about house - Mr Strickland  
dug a well - Meeting at M H  
agreed to make an effort  
towards finishing it  
23 Mr Wells returned on camp  
at night  
24 - writing to Preparing for journey  
25 Br Gorton pre at night  
26 Fixing things - settled with  
E. S.  
27 - telling Cister to -  
28 Sabbath He spoke a few words  
with some feeling - Br Dury  
pre at M - Heard Mr Clark  
at 2 - v. e. - 11 - also  
part of a sermon by - Holmes an  
Universalist - He laboured  
to prove that punishment was  
always inflicted that pardon only  
saved from future sinning!  
Pr at night on Rom 14:5. So we  
freedom in holding up Christ  
Miss M. P. Brown died this

evening at 7 - She was in the  
prime of life always a healthy  
looking woman - died two weeks  
of summer complaints  
29 Funeral of Mrs. B. Elden Abbott  
He on Prepare to meet thy God  
30 Br Power P. E. - has come on  
Oct 1 - <sup>Spent time with him</sup> Bought house of Erasmus \$60  
for P. E. - He went away pleased  
2 Program at night  
busy preparing to go east  
3 Repairing barn  
4 Spent sometime in looking  
up a room tabernacle house  
for Sister Tower & Miss Rice  
5 Sabbath Br Hill wished me to fill  
his apt at Rode to Spr at Kulin  
with liberty John 11:3 - good  
at Loughlin's from There rem  
ained there for a rest to p of God  
rode home via Milan - heard Br  
Chapman & for meet  
6 Bought some wit for which  
I'd give nine dollars - having said  
I'd see but for ringing bell made  
up to that sum - rode Br Smith  
7 Rode home & drove with wife  
Julia to F. Foss & Mrs

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

**LOCATION:** Ohio, Pennsylvania, Washington D.C.

**OFFICE:**

**TITLE OF SERIES:** Henry O. Sheldon Journal · October 8, 1834-January 12, 1835

**FORMAT:** Volume #30

**TARGETS:** The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



# Journal

From October 8<sup>th</sup> 1834

To January 12<sup>th</sup> 1835.

No. XXVII.

A. C. Sheldon

Oct 8<sup>th</sup> 1834 I came here (F. Forry's  
to get his wife's signature to the deed  
he <sup>had</sup> given her - She refused and he  
gave me a Contract to relieve me  
from paying one third until her  
satisfactory settlement - Drove home.

9 Sorting & arranging, filing, papers  
Mr. J. H. Power spent night, did not  
hear him having so many things  
to attend to. Ch. med. did not attend.

10 Fixing up barn, &c. I am hindered  
very unwillingly by many

little things. I have some directions  
to give for M.H. some for Smith.

11 I have so many little things  
to fix I hardly know at night  
what I do. Purchased a cooking  
stove - Rode Milan & examined  
curiously the apparatus of the  
Hydro Institute. They have  
An Electrical Machine.

A set of Mechanical powers

A Galvanic Battery (This was borrowed)

A small Dory

A five inch globe

Gas bags &c. (more hereafter)



rode out to Father Gurley's 3  
He is now in his 78 (March 3 or 12)  
full of ardors intensely interest-  
ing - He & his wife are deeply in-  
terested in finishing their M.H.  
12 Sabbath. A Freewill Bap is  
to preach here - Mr. Hill at Milan  
I was at 3 - I did expect to be  
at Wooten today - My soul is  
sluggish this morning - Last Friday  
I had a grainy season in fampr.  
& pretty good all day - But  
my soul is lean - "They made  
me keeper of my mother's vine-  
yard but my own I have not  
kept" - I attended meeting but  
no preacher coming, I was called  
on to stand up I did so & asking  
for a text A Clove Corn. Bap gave  
me. The greatest of them is Charity  
Some liberty - Rode home Dr. J. P.  
in Dr. Goshorn's car very well - after  
cong. dismissed had a good pr. meeting  
13. Collecting sitting &c  
14 - Some hard work & dry knocks given  
at Election - I simply called and  
gave my vote - what is here called  
the white ticket. It is truly surprising  
for one who stands above it

15 The Seminary Trustees had a meeting  
My arrangements are nearly com-  
plete - for my journey  
16. Made a codicil to my will & sealed  
it The Stage Came - After pray-  
ing with my family, in which I had  
liberty, & faith I gave them all a part-  
ing kiss at half past ten started -  
For a while my musings were about  
the scenes I had left. I thought over  
my business of my family - the  
Seminary. I looked forward - This  
Institution is the Child of Providence -  
It was indeed commenced with the  
intention to keep religion measurably  
from it - It dwindled - died -  
It was breathed upon by the Spirit,  
The hand of Methodism passed by & took  
it up - Providence will direct & assist  
me We passed thro. Free, or Macksville  
Steubens, N. Haven here I took a horse  
rode to Paris dined at Bolshel  
at - Freeville Mansfield. After  
leaving Westville the coach struck  
a stump & broke the pole we moved  
it - I told the passengers it would break  
again in a certain place & urged the  
importance of an additional chain  
to secure it - it was obtained. It did  
break & the Chain saved us!

staid with Mr Hedges wrote to Thomson  
18 Walked to Mr Siglow's & wrote a letter  
to him - He is at Medina Co. but  
expected next week - I somehow felt  
I wrote so that I should see him  
rode Petersburg - I had one fellow pass-  
enger Mr Gray - a Pres. of civil-mor-  
al young man <sup>Hayville</sup> - Seromville, a two  
days meeting is to come to-morrow saw  
in a few min. many old friends  
They were anxious I should stay - I  
felt they will have a good meeting -  
Wrote - The first Meth I saw was  
Mr Siglow - He is better - I had  
nursed in the Coast to deny our  
It is then is there Salvation in any  
other No - I tho. with ~~some~~ <sup>some</sup> consideration  
feeling there would be none out  
the preacher gave out for me - I  
had a good Con. & a good time  
He conversed at Mr Church's till  
Eleven - when a porter came to say  
the stage was nearly ready -  
On kissing Mr B. he said as he has  
done ever since my remark ab-  
tenting with him at Columbus &  
I am - Do you feel any impression  
that we shall meet again - I  
said I have no intimation to the  
Contrary - rode on it was a beau-  
tiful moonlight night - Dover  
18 Brookfield called while the driver  
was waiting at Portland, the

only Meth. house with a light  
in it - Mr & Sir Augustine died of  
Chol. & Mr Bowd - The first I rode  
into Squirly - Mafilon has been  
severely visited - All my fellow pass-  
enger stopped & Mrs Hueston  
a rich German lady got in - She  
was very sociable possessed a great  
deal of self complacency - a  
Lutheran - I pressed the subject of  
experimental religion - combatted  
(I trust meekly & humbly) closely her  
Charity for free thinkers, drew out the  
Confession she doubted the Div. of  
Jesus - I frankly told her, after getting  
her liberty to speak plain, that  
we were liable to be deceived, that 'twas  
possible she had mistaken good opin-  
ions & general uprightness - for  
renewed tempers & holiness  
proceeding from faith - that I  
was an ignorant man but I fear-  
ed she was destitute of a preparation  
for Heaven - I had related my  
exper. she asked my name - I  
handed at Canton not without hope  
that God would lead her to reflex-  
ion & faith in the atonement.  
At C. called at Mr Kent's the N. p.



The sister said she had reason to remember me for she had a very wicked Br who was awakened under my arm. at a Camp meet in Penn. (1828) - Quabary Paris.

New Garden - New Lisbon - I hesitated whether to stay or go I km further I thought to go on ~~but~~ the stage will start from here at 6 at night tomorrow but as it rained hard - as there was no society in which I could stay over the Sabbath - as the st pr. was unwell I concluded upon advice to stay - (Br Alonzo Young - he gave Kuter's Hist to Remond).

19 Slept till half past 5 - The Mith have vis S.S. read & wrote some Preached at 11 on Right of spiritist Phrenology - class - 3 Musical hearses libel & a night on Deck of the L. while he may be found - While preaching the porter came in & whispered to Br Y. in the stand & he said "The stage is come & will wait 15 mi." I told I'd finish my sermon if it took me two hours stay or no stay - I did we had no cleared time

20 In the coach were a Dr., a broken wholesale merchant from Phil<sup>a</sup> (in Pitt) Br Wilford from Bristol, Wayne Co. - at Beaver I breakfasted with Br Monroe - where we took in Mr Sargeant, Mr & Sister Guyton

And shortly after a cognacious tippler he tried every expedient to make him drunk and finally I invited him to walk with me & when he was ahead I fell back. Stepping in to the Coach "Go ahead" shouted ate the passenger the poor fellow was left to pursue his tour alone - The scenery from Beaver to Pitts<sup>g</sup> is fine - The rising <sup>rolling</sup> Mountains on the left & Ohio on the r. make the road interesting - The Hotels well full Called at Br J. M. Hudson, the st pr. very sleepy wrote to J.B. & wife

21 Looked about - The Machine for planing & matching flooring is simple & I should suppose useful - The one I saw is Woodworth's cost 380 - Driven by a 10 horse power eng. Cost 750 - It requires two men to tend it one to saw the boards the requisite width & the other to tend the machine - It works about 2000 ft per diem -

The Pitts<sup>g</sup> Conf Journal is pub. here The Ed Br Elliott is absent. 1900 cop are printed

The new Court house & jail which is building on the hill will be very fine. It is of hewn stone - length of yard 246 by 106 ft.


The Oath Church is 50 paces long beside the body - 24 paces wide - has 500 lb brick - Steple is not built

The 3d Pir. is a monument of vanity - 74 by 96 - it is 95 ft. from ground to top of Steple beside the road - is 96 above the Corn of the roof - I went in the body of the Ch. - I tried to interest some of the Rooksters for our Sem. - They have book for, ~~for~~ I did some business for the Rookery hand & the late, went to general clasp it was a heavenly time -

22<sup>nd</sup> We started at 4 I had but two companions in the Coach - Passed thro' E. Liberty, Turtle Cr. Jacksonville Forensburg - The Country is quite broken crossed the Laurel Hill & Allegany in the night

23 Bedford is a pleasant County town breakfasted at the Cropping of Juniors we passed the Chestnut ridge. Dry ridge & low mountain - There is a fine view of Mt. Cornwellsville from the latter - <sup>Arrived</sup> At Chambersburg after dark - Called on Mr. Riley - with whom I staid

24 At 3 we started for Carlisle - The Country is beautiful - tho' somewhat rocky - Carlisle is pleasant & healthy - Called on Pres. Durbin who very cordially invited me to make his house my home during my stay - I found him hearing the recitation of a Clasp on Roman Antiquities His manner is entirely parental I read & wrote visiting the College at prayers at 5 - Mr. Guest the Stationer for being in the Con. was desultory in the evening -

25 Prayers at the College at half past 6 - He consulted about boarding hall - The Pres. furnished me a plan - At 9 heard the freshman Clasp declaimed Next thro' the building It is 4 stories high standing back of the centre of an area of about 4 acres - build of stone - It is 150 ft long 60 deep fronting the principal Street It was founded 1783 burnt & rebuilt 1823  A hall runs thro' the whole building - It is too wide

The College Library is composed principally of ancient books and in this it is rich - The Cabinet of Minerals is respectable - The Laboratory has been out of use for some years In the P.M. I visited the Library of the



Belles lettres Society - It contains  
3500 vols. - mostly modern works  
very well arranged - The Catalogue  
divided into Biography, Geog. History  
Trav. & Voyages, Chem., Medicine & Nat Hist

There was another thing On one side  
were works of Reason - another of Imagin-  
ation, another of Memory -  
Looked into the Woodhouse.

We held a further Consultation about  
buildings in the evening.

\* The Philosophical apparatus is out of  
order - They have a powerful lens -  
The telescope is gone -

I did not see the Library of the Union  
Phi. Society - Their Library is in their hall  
thin loans. Secord.

26 Sabbath It was a rainy morning & we got  
a late start. Mr. G. & the St. J. & myself  
were taken in a barouche & on to a  
two day meeting - when about half way  
the bug bolt came out & the wheel  
separated & suddenly the fore part of the  
bed dropping precipitated us head first  
into the mud. Providentially we escaped  
with only a muddying - After finding  
the bolt, swathing up at the next house  
we proceeded. A brother was preaching  
I followed with liberty preaching Chis-  
in his office - Mr G. admin. Sav.

I pr at night to an very large  
concourse <sup>in Castle</sup> from Eph 14. 30. - Very dry  
at first & too long - I was much disap-  
pointed.

27 - Have taken a violent Cold - settled  
on my lungs - wrote letters of Ep  
& Family - Looked around some  
& consulted with Mr G. Preached  
at night, on Follow holiness, without  
which He - some liberty - Called for  
seekers of perf. love about 20 came  
I gave out that I would receive books  
for our Library Several brought,

28 In the morning. Took my leave  
of this kind family - rode Harris-  
burg - Dined with Mr Hodgson  
Rode Lancaster - on the way fell  
into conversation with a Calvinist  
Called on Ralph Jackson when I found  
Mr Sovereign - at 10 we started on the  
rail road - got into Phil a spot  
about 7 A.M.

29 Called at Book room, stop with  
Alex Cook - Looked about & stepped  
into the "Trade Sale" - bought a few  
Geography's - Sleepy.

30 - attended trade sale - Examined Phil  
& Chemical ap - Preached at night  
from Prov 20 32 - & gave out  
for Library

31 wrote of Buckingham He

Today I obtained from a Gent a  
splendid Latin Illuminated Copy of  
the Holy scriptures fol. printed in 1518.  
Prayer meeting Union -  
North Lodge Hoyt & Porter - Attended  
the Jews Synagogue - The reading  
of the law had commenced The officiating  
priest was reading in a low  
stand, in Hebrew - About fifty men  
were present - and perhaps 12 or 15  
women in the gallery - The reading  
was a kind of chanting or singing  
The men responded and often joined  
in Chorus - The officiating priest  
preceded by another who carried  
a scroll covered, walked slowly  
all chanting to a desk in front  
where a falling ceiling was raised  
& the scroll deposited - The chanting  
continued - I retired - The whole  
was impressive and were it not  
for the conviction that they were  
looking for him who had already  
come - the service would be quite  
interesting - When I entered  
a feeling of sorrow came  
upon me & I involuntarily  
or from habit raised my hat  
to remove it -

Pondering all to be covered I  
sighed deeply - I was disap-  
pointed at seeing no long  
beards - Spent some time with  
Mr. S. Harvey on the subject of a  
loan - In afternoon examined with  
D. B. Smith Phil. apparatus  
Finding a fragment of time I  
went up into the Cupola of the  
State house - It is a journey but  
was amply compensated - I  
had a most charming view  
of the City -

2. Sabbath Went into the Catholic  
Church (next door) where "Mass"  
was celebrated - A large painted  
crucifix struck the eye - behind  
a profusion of candles - The  
robe on the back of the priest  
was rich & splendid.

At 10<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> p.m. in the Union Church  
from John III 36 - Some feeling  
dined with Mr. Pitman - Sac-  
rament at 3 - as well as Wap  
It was good - Preached at "5<sup>th</sup> St."  
in eve from How long halt yd  
between two opinions - 1<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> hr. gave  
out for Collections for Library  
On coming home heard they had



a good prayer meeting at  
Union -

3 Attended the preachers meeting  
Made calls. Looked at Microscopes.  
wrote. I Buckingham - My son -  
Mr Brown - Hope Porter. Walked  
with R. Cook to his Soap & Candle  
factory - It is always interesting  
to me to examine any trade or  
Mechanism -

4 - I seem to progress slowly -  
Called on Dr Gilman. Went with him  
to see Girard College - The cellar  
walls are completed. first floor arch  
springing & walls of first story nearly  
up - The main building is 169 by 111  
Wall on which pillars (34) stand 217 - 160  
Outside of the steps, all around 243 1/2 - 185  
Outer wall for columns - 9 ft thick  
Principal walls 6 1/2 ft  
Columns (above the base) 6 1/2 ft diam  
height 56

The outside floors & roof are to be all  
marble. The caps were part carved -  
& cost each for the work alone \$13.00  
This is the principal building - There  
are to be two wings for the accom-  
modation of 300 orphans - One  
of the regulations fixed by this  
wealthy & singular man is that  
no no ecclesiastic shall ever be  
a teacher or visitor (unless so

it is understood in the college) -

The four rows of houses now build-  
ing under the Superintendence of  
the city council are handsome  
blocks four stories high -

Visited the Schuylkill water works.  
The water for the supply of the city  
is thrown up into reservoirs by  
large iron force pumps driven by  
water wheels - From the reservoirs  
it is conveyed in cast iron pipes  
all over the city - The scenery is  
delightful and in hot weather it  
must form an agreeable foreman-  
ade - Under the rocky hill is a  
statue holding a bird on his shoulder  
which speaks forth water - There  
is also a large marble bowl  
within which five streams  
spout five or six feet high - The  
accrescence is about half an inch in  
diam - Preached at night  
St. Johns. For we are strangers &c

5 Called - I find none who are  
willing to let money go out of the city  
at night. Ebenezer on the wayside  
hears -

6 - At night at Kensington. 1 Pet 18 p.  
some lib -

7 Called on H B Pennock. J W Long  
and Dr Keagy (Pair of friends. whole)

- At night heard Dr. Maugh <sup>in</sup> a plain sensible sermon
- 8 Wrote letters T. Baker, B. Church, Ed. Webb, &c. At night examined a telescope \$100 - with Dr. Keagy
- 9 Sabbath Preached at the Methodist Ch with liberty on Mal. III. 18 - Road with Dr. The Elliott to Frankfurt
- Heard Dr. Waugh on Comfort & my people &c - - 1 The people
- 2 The Considerations - 1 Scripture infallibly teaches - Atone - Alms protect or help in death - Eternity
- Or at night, Follow - holiness -
- The Church was dedicated this morning Collected \$104 - in P.M. - 50 & 200 pledged in eve. 34 & 50 + pledged -
- 10 Called on several - Dr. Early at E. Briggs at night, Dr. E. related several very striking anecdotes -
- 11 We sat late last night - I feel it I am ashamed of it - The Company was interesting & being the youngest I was backward in proposing a break up - My apt. was prevented by Sanders meeting at Salem -
- 12 Packing up - Took the Car for Germantown - Preached at night with some freedom on "He being dead yet speaketh"

- 13 Dr. Harvey gave me Nicholsons's encyclopaedia - rode Phil<sup>a</sup> - finished packing things -
- At St. George's with good liberty a trisumming sermon from "Come & let us return unto the Lord &c" I called upon those who would return & cov. to live holy to arise - A Large No. did so - The old men has hung around me affectionately - when I <sup>thus</sup> closed -
- 14 wrote Mrs. Sheldon & children I Buckingham &c. Dreamed last night my youngest child died and yet it did not seem like Julia
- Travelling in Car to Lancaster - The country is finer than which we passed
- The tired & sleepy, arriving late, I was called upon to pr. I tried Heb. XI
- 15 This day is ten years since I drank a Cup of tea or coffee (Sale) I find some difficulty in being as temperate or abstemious in eating as I believe would be for the good of my soul
- I lately dreamed that Aunt Good-year had become a reformed man -
- Wrote E. Thomson, E. A. Hamlin



Preached at Chur. John 14 14 "water of life" Br. Hodgson (of Harrisburg) preached a delightful sermon There is a peculiarunction about his preaching which indicates he is deeply pious -

16 Sabbath The numerous inhabitants of this city have deeply impressed their characteristics upon it. They are easily moved out of their course. At breakfast this morning ps 102 from And blessed is he whose name shall not be offended in me" Br Smith's address. Saw in a dry cold manner; every thing aiming them to me, seems cold. Br Hodgson at 3 - God forbid that I should glory in the cross of Christ a worn sermon - Br Smith at night - Isa 14 6, 7. a long sermon - Some pathos - one mourner came & another & so on till the altar was filled - one found peace - & another & another I came away at 10 - the meeting lasted till 12 -

17 Yesterday morning snow had fallen 5 inches deep Saturday was warm

but a sudden change brought rain & snow - It melted some - as the sun shone part of day & a pleasant night last night Br Smith at 10 - Hodgson at 3 - ~~at night~~ breakfast - The altar full of mourners - Several conversions - A rainy day & night

18 Pleasant Called for books Br H. at night Exhorted

19 Took car for Columbia - Called around with Mr Tibbels for books Did well - Stay for York - Mr Edward Smith's

20 Br S is author of a Phila Grammar - A self taught genius - called I was quite successful for books, one man gave me 17-800 & one 12mo vol - of valuable work -

Preached at night on Signs of times - small congregation

21 Rode Baltimore via Shrewsbury Hereford Stopped at Mr Wm Hamilton he has charge of the City proper Station The road is hilly - the more level towards Balt. I am disappointed

- receiving no letters - wrote <sup>12</sup>  
 22 J. Buckingham, James Goodrich.  
 P.M. Pittsfield H. - Called on Mr  
 Daly - Preachers meeting - Dr Bond  
 called walked with Mr H & looked  
 at the Balt. Monument,  
 State Tobacco house, Exchange  
 Balt is very irregularly built  
 a business place -  
 23 Sabbath Addressed Asbury school  
 No 6 - Preached Wesley Chapel H  
 "One thing thou lackedst", Dined at  
 Mr Daly's - Heard Mr Cookman  
 from "Though I walk through the  
 valley &c - Preached in the light -  
 at night with liberty of spirit  
 Isa LV 6 - In morning the  
 Chorus sang without the Cong  
 at night the whole sang delightfully  
 24 Rose a little after four - wrote  
 letters D Adam, W M. Pherson  
 J. Buckingham - was very much  
 gratified by receiving letters from  
 wife, mother, & P.M.  
 25 Dined at Mrs. Wilkins - Night  
 the McKendrick Missionary meeting  
 I had been spoken to by Mr to  
 take his place - Made my speech  
 which consisted of facts H & H -

They made an awkward piece  
 of business in getting the preachers  
 made life candidates -

Bro J. C. Lyon made a masterly  
 speech & Mr Sewell <sup>only</sup> is  
 excelled in exhortations by  
 G. W. Males -

- 26 Dined J. D. Toy - tea (as it is  
 called tho' I have not drunk  
 a cup for 10 yrs) at Dr Peter-  
 bridge's - Heard Rev Mr Drake  
 currid - part of a text on  
 Romanism - & leader's  
 meeting - Spoke to it  
 about our Seminary

- 27 Wrote letters - called Dined at  
 Mr. Christian Keene's - Mr H & wife  
 Brewell & wife Mr J. G. Lyon & wife  
 present - called Mr J. - read some  
 books - read letters from J. G. & Kings  
 ferry - Or at night at Mr. Strout  
 from Today if ye will hear &c -  
 Seeing so many telling bills  
 will "Today" directed our attention  
 we had a good time - all as crowded  
 with monomers -

- 28 Wrote H. H. Walker. Mr. Daly called  
 with me for books. He took me



to see the late residence of the venerable Charles Carroll of Carrollton. Mr. Eaton the Dominican very politely showed me the room in which the old patriot died - then their common sitting room or back parlor - then their front parlor - In the center hung a splendid group of figures under a large looking glass was a post mortem bust of him - The room was decorated with busts of Napoleon & Washington.

An admirable painting of the Duke of Wellington by Lawrence said to be worth 300 guineas - ~~Manicatures & Litteratures~~

— He is uniformly represented as a most amiable man. He was a Roman C. and I confess while hearing of his victories, my feelings relaxed toward them. It was but recently two protestants Watson & on the Washington rail road in a cool deliberate & brutal manner.

I saw the house where Mr. Dalry was born. Preached at night from ~~Corine~~ & let us return unto the

Lord rather a dry time. Lodged with S. G. Rozelle - He is one of the foremost traveling preachers a strong minded man.

29. Wrote Boglesong, York. R. B.

Dined with Dr. S. M. Rozell where I had an opportunity to solicit & obtain books for Sunday. Rode out to Elliotts mills in the A.M. with Mr. Swell who is a remarkably humorous & witty man. He lectured on Tump. I never heard him excited for wit & ridicule - <sup>Expressed a little</sup> The country is very picturesque.

30. Sabbath Mr. Foster sent us in very early. I had intended to hear Mr. Hamilton but he insisted on my preaching - He said good was done last Sab. & I am anxious. I took John III 3<sup>rd</sup> some liberty in text par. dry at first - At 3 attended the general meeting of S. Schools at Light St. There were present as near as could be ascertained 19 Supts 200 teachers & 2000 Schol. + Monument St. Ch. and

1000 in the Cong - Every Slip<sup>14</sup>  
above & below & in the corner, upper  
galleries - every aisle & every step  
& a crowd around the doors & wind  
Singing & prayer by Mr Brown  
Add up to Children by self 15 or  
on necessity of prep for judgment  
Singing - Address to Supt & teachers  
by Mr Cookman - to Parents by  
Mr Sewell - Prayer by Rev Mr  
Harris of Pres. Church -  
It was a splendid & imposing  
scene -

At night Dr to a crowded but  
deeply attentive congregation  
from Bethel & bring him forth  
to the crowd out Cincinatti  
1 hr 25 m There was much feeling  
toward the close

Dec 1 - 1834 - How time flies

~~Twelve~~<sup>14</sup> year ago to day my  
eldest child was born -

Attended the love feast Wesley Chapel  
tolerably good - the music spoke too long  
2 ~~Wrote~~ a long letter to Mr G. Advocate  
respecting the Norwalk Society, also  
one to S. E. Chaplin - Preached  
at Easton St Ch on the wayside

hears - Liberty - Mr Hamilton prayed  
powerfully - Returning called at the  
Sabbath School & Bible So Anniversary  
heard Mr Cookman who was rather  
dry

3 Read letters one from my wife  
of Nov 19 says, in allusion to a  
sentiment in one of my letters, "Yes,  
My dear, it is very agreeable to have  
your company for two or three weeks  
if Providence permit, but I feel  
quite resigned to my lot, & confident  
that the Lord will do right." She closed  
by saying, "The clock has struck ten"  
to -

The next morning my sister writes  
a P.S. That sister was taken sick at  
11 and it pleased the Lord to give her  
a safe delivery a safe delivery at  
about a quarter before two. You  
have a fine little son, and sister  
is very comfortable, All well to  
When I read the letter & P.S. I had  
no unusual sensation until I  
came to the last sentence - my  
frame was convulsed, I gratefully  
uttered Bless the Lord!

Wk St Lovefeast at night quite  
good 4 conversions - Sings H. Kittland's  
Called with Mr Steele on several  
got books - Preached after a



very long walk in the Fayette.  
St Ch on Mat 232 - Lodged with  
Mr Alex Hearn, an old sensible M<sup>r</sup>.  
He was author of a tract on the  
truth of Christ which was much  
admired -  
5 wrote Evidences - called Mr T. Hunt  
Mother Kepler &c - In P.M.  
read at Mr Sewells - Lectured at  
night to an almost breathless con-  
gregation on Baptism, subject  
My usual practice is to rise as  
soon as I awaken - usually about  
five - The Linifer mistakes are  
very convenient -  
In entering in my journal the  
act of the letter from home  
I should have said after reading  
the letter I went to my knees, re-  
turned devout & hearty thanks to  
God for his mercies & solemnly  
and earnestly gave my tithe  
som to God -  
wrote a long letter home  
made a few calls - At night  
studying for tomorrow evening  
I heard Mr Fowler at the Sharp St Afri-  
can Ch. on the Character of old time  
Mr F is universally known as a plain  
blunt man, & without expentive.  
He is one of nature's children

Sacrament - The whole was a prof-  
itable season to me - Dined at  
Mr Cotters - Preached at Caroline  
Ch. from Followed to sleep -  
rather dry - This day at twilight  
it is eleven years since I tried to  
surrender my heart to the guidance  
of the Holy Spirit - when I solemnly  
covenanted to be the Lord's - when  
first I felt love to my enemies  
I have tried to renew my covenant  
day - I see nothing but imperfection  
& mercies - Put it Light it before  
the Baltimore young men's Society  
on the, being dead yet speaketh  
I had but a middling time - tho  
most profound attention from a  
full house - The evening was  
heavy at Caroline -  
8 Collected some books on the home  
Lough at M<sup>r</sup>. at night very  
good, deep feeling, altar nearly  
full at close. At 11 called at  
the Tell's P. Infant School - The  
teacher, Mary Winchester, has been six  
and four years - I heard the ten  
Day before & sing delightfully  
The teacher is an amiable young  
woman who is quite seriously studying

religion. I had a Convent. after  
the school was dismissed -  
I lodged with Brewster - wrote  
in morning a notice designing  
to have it printed.

Walked to the Observatory on  
Federal Hill. Here is a fine  
prospect of the City & by means  
of a good telescope signals are  
seen 14 miles dist.

I looked into the Convention. after  
blew to deliberate on the Internal  
improvements between this &  
the western Country - Called  
on Mr Whittlesey after adj-  
He very politely invited me to  
call upon him at Black -  
& gave me his Card.

Having a leisure moment  
I started to see the Cathedral  
Seeing the outer door open  
I walked in to the vestibule - an  
Irish woman walked in &  
asked me if I wished to see the  
inside of the Church - I replied "I  
have no objections" - She opened  
the door I was solemnly im-  
pressed when I entered the  
place where were so many

objects to the Romans of veneration  
She first showed me by raising  
a curtain a famous painting  
presented to Archbishop Maieschal  
by Louis XIII of France -

It represents the taking down from  
the Cross. painted by Paul Guerin  
The crucified is held at the feet  
by Mary Magdalen - ~~Joseph of~~  
~~Arimathea~~ <sup>Arimathea</sup>

At the head Mary the mother  
of Christ supported by John  
Nicodemus is attended by a  
servant who countenance exhibits  
the most perfect unconcern

Joanna embraces the Corp-  
all are of the size of life  
there were various other paintings  
which were highly interesting

The sculptures about the altar  
was rich & improving - I did  
not go up to examine the  
bell which weighs 3500 - I thank  
the woman for her attention

"A quarter of a dollar" said she  
is our rule of strangers for the  
benefit of the Church - I paid



her - An Pill examined for a short time the apparatus of late Dr H-Howard - He was a highly educated Physician & Surgeon but alas he saw this a princely fortune & his death was occasioned by intemperance. Heard Mr Bookman pr on "The poor have the gospel preached to them" -

10 - This day my wife is 31 yrs of age.

Attended the sale of Dr Howards effects - I tried to borrow some money to purchase the Phil Ap with. - Mr P who had it would have lent it but his wife was not willing I offered 16 pr Ct for 6 mo. - Many things went very high & some remarkably low - as I had engaged to dine, I left before the sale of minerals, geological specimens &c which I learned went very low - The microscope sold & came - for 24.50!

11 Attended book auction today. Some books I wanted & thought by attending I could learn some things concerning books which would be of great service to me - Called on Sister R. Colbin a maiden lady worth 40000.000 asked her for a few books - She gave me 5 pr

12 - Auction - Lunched at night on Baptism (mode) Wesley Chapel

12 The Brig Bourne was advertised to sail for Cape Palmas, Africa today at 11 - The Captain being a Roman Ca - dropped down the bay <sup>the day before</sup> & we were all disappointed - Called at the auction but all those valuable manuscripts were sold for a trifle -

at night Mr Daly took me to see the Zoological Repository - a good sized Elephant - small Camel - Lama - Ostrich - Unicorn - the size of a large bull - Buffalo - Striped Zebra - Hyena (two kinds, Asiatic & African Lion & Lions, Royal & Bengal Tigers, Leopards

Kerangaroo - White bear, Eagle's Parrots - Owls - Porcupine, Monkeys & Ponies - The Keeper went into the den of the Af. Lion

14 Sabbath It is eleven years since  
I joined the Church on trial -  
Pr for B.C. at Exeter B.C.T. Having  
been indirectly requested to be short.  
Experimental was hampered  
Ad Sacrament - very good -  
Heard Mr Pasford on What shall  
I do to be saved a good sermon  
Heard Mr. Thornland on Atoms  
must - dry - It was at Exeter  
I had a tick in mind today, occa-  
sioned by agreeing to go for a bro  
I the Pr in Ch wanted me to go  
at another place - but altho he men-  
tioned he had two vacancies he did  
not ask me to fill either of  
them - I was uncertain which  
of the three if either I was expected  
to fill -

15 Attended Howards sale - Asbury  
Missionary Soc. at night made the  
last speech

Pr Five dollars & constituted my son  
Henry B. a life member

16 Called for books Heard Mr Lewis  
lecture at the S.S. Union Lyceum

17 wrote I Buckingham copied a  
Preston's H

Called - Leaders' meeting at night

18 Rhoda's birth day 11 yrs - Seven  
years ago to day I felt a witness

that the Lord would convert her

Or may be this day awakened her

Wrote a long letter to B.C. Thomas  
on at Boston - His father has  
recently died - (wrote to Rhoda)

Pr Chaplin - Bath young M. Soc at night

19 An interesting interview with Mr  
Hollbrook on the subject of Lyceums  
I had calculated to visit Mr. Hope  
today but snow being on the ground  
it was slippery

20 Called upon J.R. who was rich  
Crop & crabbed - Pr John Kelso  
with time Irish gave only gave  
me \$20. - A few weeks near  
Pr Duley -

21 Walked early to Mr Griffiths (P.C.)

Found them well in bed breakfast

& walked with B.C. to Whateast

Chapel - Lectured S.S. -

Preach on 2 Feb 1836 - Dined

with Daniel Kaffner - Pr at

Exeter on For what - Disregards

supp with Mr Yeatley - At Fayette

about on How long halt ye &c  
or moderate lived only the of the

Acety -

22 Called on Br Hunt, saw the



widow of Rev Jas Hagerty, who gave me some books -

22 - Thornton - He & I - Had another interview with Mr about a loan -

23 - Packed up my things & took stage & came to Wash<sup>g</sup> City - It was a damp day & took cold - I saw at a distance for the first time the Capital - Mr T. Hays had a still co. in stage & I saw Grinker's Address - 'tis excellent -

24 - Wrote Will Nowalk, Garland Finley - J. Cooper, & Ed Hamilton L. B. Gurley - Reading "Naturalists Manual" looked on the fire in Ch. Mr Bryson and went up to the Capital - House - The Chaplain made a prayer about as long as a N. woman would say grace - was in about an hour - & in the Senate 3/4 of an hour - The great men of the nation were pointed out to me - Benton, Poindexter, Webster each spoke on a private bill -

The paintings & sculpture in the rotunda were truly fine - The <sup>Colossal</sup> new statues of Mars & Goddess of peace and very pretty - wrote J. E. Chaplin - Y.B. -

25 - Prayer meeting Wesley Chap at 5 - Reached at 11 Foundry with liberty John at 3h - Heard Mr Sargeant on "And thou shalt call his name Jesus" Exhorted, collected some books & copied Catalogue - gave out my one

26 - Snowy night - wrote letters to A & J. W. C. A. Hon. Soule, & H. Called on Mr Tucker - Hon V B Jones with whom I dined where I was introduced to M. Kean of Pa Morris of Ohio - Shinn of N. J. May of R. Boon of Mo. - Mr Grundy came in late. I learned from Jones that some of our Meth. members had been to the theatre -

Called on our Rep de Patter on He said our Institution must be patronized & gave me 10\$ towards Phil ap.

Dr. Sewall is a man much respected here - His wife has been deprived of reason for a long while - He yet - The Dr is a thorough going Meth. A br. sent me Calverts great Bee in 2 vols. & a 3rd extra vol containing an aut of Geo. A. B.

And will notice that Mr P. is <sup>20</sup>alarmed  
at the prospect of Cath. into temporary  
governing our Country

27<sup>th</sup> called on Mr Whittlesy - Dr Ryland  
is 84 yrs old is afflicted - deeply pious  
Dr Sewall - wrote E Sheldon J. B.  
Read letters from home

28<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Day at Cambridge -

58 at 9 - Preached at Wesley  
Chapel with much liberty of  
Sp on Follow holiness &c - Dined  
with Dr. Henry Slade whose wife  
was the daughter of Rev M. J. Evans  
she is deeply pious - Preached  
at night from Mat. x 32 -  
This day 12 yrs since my father  
died -

29 wrote letters Rhoda, Dr B. (begun)  
Copied out my age for Norwalk  
Seminary - called on Mr G. Ward  
at 6 from Albion - wrote E Felton

It snowed all night last night & most  
all day - the snow has melted since  
about 8 in AM - snow 18 or 20 inches

30 - snowed some last night The oldest  
inhabitants do not remember so  
deep a snow in Mass<sup>n</sup> -  
Some think it fell 2 ft. I think  
20 inches - wrote off my age with  
Finished copying from blotter List  
of books obtained called on

F S Evans formerly a travel<sup>r</sup> Dr<sup>r</sup>

He promised books - Dr Thurlent

Jones & anyt Harner. The last gave  
me 10¢ - It is very bad getting about

31 On a review of my life & present  
state of soul I see much to be ashamed  
of - I feel resolved to try for more  
seriousness. A. brother asked me this  
other day if I professed Sanctifi-  
cation - I hardly knew what to  
say - I have peace, constant peace  
but not that longing thirsting  
breathing after God. I answered in  
the negative at present - I am  
not <sup>of state</sup> punctual at my 3 O'clock  
hour of pr<sup>r</sup> - I must have more  
watchfulness - I fail in self exam-  
ination - I am not close & lengthy  
enough at set times - over

\* Dr Evans introduced me to the Indian  
Exhibit. I was much struck with the  
Indian portraits. 112 of Chiefs, women  
& child of all nations, and in all  
costumes from almost nudity to a year-  
dy dress - On the hall were 3 <sup>birds</sup> <sup>back</sup> cones  
that attracted my notice - There  
were several <sup>artistic</sup> caricatures of what I had  
seen & imagined before



collected books - Mr. Brown called  
with me on several - That night  
I was called upon suddenly - we  
went into a cold house - people  
coming - shivering - I had a poor  
time - several spent - & Sacramento  
There was the Co in Ch. & Mr Evans, I  
sat down - was not asked by Mr W.  
to assist in dis. I sat like a mute  
I could not sing - I did not see  
- all but were being at a sacrament  
before since ordina. when I did not  
assist and my mind was busy  
in conjunct the cause - I tried to pray  
1835 Just after twelve we sang kneeling the  
Covenant hymn & had one prayer &  
closed -  
I found Mr W. thought as I had preached  
a long sermon, I was "too tired to assist in  
the Sac" - He is a singular genius  
and respecting attentions to strangers  
I have been too much like him -  
I missed an opportunity to be intro-  
duced to the Pres. while the Foreign Miss-  
ionaries were present - before the crowd  
came in - Mr. Ryland called for  
me - I was out - I went up to  
the Lane a little after 12 1/2 and the  
for-mer were gone - There was  
a great crowd. To me the scene was  
new - I was introduced by Sam. Anthony  
of Pa - we walked round - The room  
in an adjoining parlor was Mrs  
Donaldson dressed in European style  
low dress - several modest women  
seemed to blush as they looked at  
this demoralizing exhibition of  
pride & vanity - Took supper at Dr  
Swalls The company consisted of Dr. S.  
Mrs Brown, his housekeeper, Mrs. Coni  
Richard, <sup>Dr. S. Tiffany of Ball</sup> Mr. Sidley Howden of London  
Dr Morgan, of Auburn; Mr. Sargent  
& myself, Stewart Adams Godman  
son of Dr G. & a son of Mr. Tif -  
the first a youth of 18 & last of 10 -  
were also in - The conversation  
on the mode of heating & ventilating  
rooms, for which Mr. Howden has a  
patent in England engrossed the  
most of the time - I esteemed  
the visit Providential as upon this  
subject I had thought much, & it  
being highly important to  
to Sacramento

2. Rising up late night before I did  
not rise till 6 o'clock - wrote  
called at Dr's & spent an hour in  
looking round the Capitol for Mr W.  
Selected some documents for our library  
called on Mr. Hamer, DeHarrison

of Ebenezer & Br. Ryland's with whom  
I lodged. He discoursed in various  
topics - The old Mr. always endeavours  
to introduce something useful.  
He was five years Chaplain to the  
Senate. His portrait is very accurate.  
3 - Mr Ryland after breakfast went  
with me to the Navy yard. Ship  
house (the Columbia 44) is on the stocks.  
Armoury. Here I saw the British  
Lion captured on board the English  
Frigate by Decatur. The armourer  
showed me guns which fired 200  
balls with one pull of the trigger.  
He gave me one for the Smith Museum.  
I saw also two brass cannon taken  
from the Algerines & one at the  
Siege of Yorktown.

At the Capitol I examined the  
Medals in the Library. The French  
in bronze & American in Silver.

I went up to the top of the rotunda  
when I looked off each way -

A Mrs. of Alex a few years  
since fell thro the skylight. Her  
arms caught the Sash & held her  
up otherwise she must have fallen  
90 ft. - an iron railing has since been  
put round it. Capt Wilson

waited on me very politely.  
I examined the paintings & sculptures  
more closely than I had done

before. Came to Georgetown Supper  
at Mr Waugh's & took lodgings with  
Mr Woodward, son in law to S. G. Hoyle.

I omitted to mention Dec 1 - Finished  
N. Test & began again.

When I have a great deal of busi-  
ness on my mind, I do not enjoy  
the reading the Scriptures as well.

4 Sabbath rose at 4 1/2. Clap at sunrise.

S. S. at 10. Exhorted & gave hist of Esther  
K. - Ps 11 with lib. 85 on Nov 11 19.

Sacrament, good. Heard Rev Mr Smith

for a benevolent sermon on All flesh shall  
be saved. - At night on Sat 4. I was

liberty - prayer met - five announced three  
of whom were S. S. scholars very much enjoyed

when one found peace she went to another  
& then her arms around in me &

exhorted her - This was a good day.

5 Called on Mr S. Nichols, Mr A. Kind, Mr S.

Nichols. Saw Mr Kenney with whom I dined

and gave sister a close talk. She has  
been a member 16 yrs. I say she never

enjoyed religion. I told her if I had



travelling a road 10 days & did not find  
my place I would go the other way  
Mr Thomas Brown. He is a lovely  
family - I dined with them  
& wrote to my dear Henry  
called on Mrs Fawcett the wife of a  
L.P. who built the Foundry at his own  
expense & gave it to the Church -  
she gave me \$5.00 and to me too a portrait  
of Dr Clarke - walked to City at the 2nd  
Cong - a little while with Mr Slade

7 - Rose  $\frac{1}{4}$  before 5 - wrote - Sister S. gave  
me in exchange for Muley, Cole, & Hamilton  
several things of interest, geological  
specimens from Pompeii - Bartholomew  
called on one member of Congress -  
heard some speaking in Senate &  
rode with Mr Muley Jackson and  
to Columbian College - P. or E. for  
Feb 21st.

8 - Took a plan of the College build-  
ing, rooms, &c

Stephen Chapin D.D. Pres. & Prof. of Mor.  
& Nat. Philos & Naturalist's Salary \$300  
& house & garden

Mr Ruggles Prof. <sup>Math</sup> Nat Phil. & Chemistry  
Salary \$200 & board

J. O. B. Chapin Prof. Lang \$300 & board  
Students boarding in the Ins - 23 -

Seven only came to prayers

Two beaten deities which have been  
worshipped by thousands - a skin of a  
Boa Constrictor perhaps 20 ft long -

The skulls of an Elephant & a Tortoise

The Phil. ap. is good - a whales jaw bone  
is 12 ft long - Prof. is a very amiable

man gave me 21 vols. Several students  
also gave - at Mr Sargent's at night

9 Rose  $\frac{1}{4}$  past 5 - rose & wrote a letter called  
upon Mr Patterson Judge McLean

Spent some time in the Lobby of House  
Here I found a Mr Henry Gordon

who is getting a Patent for a lever to  
raise steamships - He heard me pre

last sabb. night & wanted to speak  
to me but was modest & backward

He has promised to give me for the  
sunday & the night for Hason Co -

and also for a patent for a Sawmill  
Took stage & came Alexandria, stay

with Mr C. Atkinson Davis -

10 Rose  $\frac{1}{4}$  before 5 - read wrote till

3 P.M. - letters to H.B.S. - P.M. Howard

& Howard British & For Bible Soc

for a Donation of books in foreign

languages - - Called Supp with

Mr Slime - In eve. called Mr Snyder

Pres. pr meet. These sisters were

here The Convers. turned upon calling

one another Mrs Mrs H. McAll, &  
agreed to call every member Brodie

11 Sabbath I am sometimes powerfully  
assaulted in dreams - I have been

much engaged in prayer - this morn<sup>g</sup>  
The burden has been I leave me not  
in temptation - Read Serp (I  
am reading N T on 5) - Read also  
I Hensy. I am more than half  
convinced that we ought not to ask  
the wicked for aid to Miss ion any  
So - Dark indeed is the picture of  
the world at the present time  
Sabbath School addressed the scholars  
I teachers - apparently some effect  
Pr at 11 from Mat 20 I was shiver  
ing with cold - One man got to shout  
ing - Pr to the colored people in the  
same house a large & respectable  
congregation from Market the per  
fect man &c - a sweet heavenly  
time - At night on Mat 11/18  
a very large Cong & I mention  
ed the Seminary I asked for books  
came home with Br Thos. Day  
12 How time flies I expected to be  
at home by this time - Called  
upon several, Br Thomas Ching gave  
me an old pendant watch I also  
gave the Seminary some shells -  
His wife has Br in Hyron Co.  
Br Slicer lectured 2<sup>nd</sup> time on the New  
discovery before a very large Congregation  
J. B. Shender



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: New York, Washington D.C., Maryland, Pennsylvania

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal January 13, 1835-March 28, 1835, a  
separate last entry in pencil dated  
June 11, 1881

FORMAT: Volume #31

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose  
paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

Journal

From January 13<sup>th</sup> A 1835,  
To March 28 A 1835.

c. No. XXVIII.

W. A. Sheldon



Jan 13<sup>th</sup> 1835 Alexandria D.C. Called  
 & collected my books they filled a  
 small box. Took stage ride to  
 Washington. Recd letters from  
 Home, Mr. Bishop &c. Came to  
 Navy Yard Missionary meeting  
 at Obadiah Chapel at night.  
 I moved the adop<sup>n</sup> of the report  
 with a half hour's speech. Mr  
 Sargent spoke a very few minutes  
 only. Dr Goodrich for 15  
 minutes. Vote 18.02 They thought  
 it was well vigorous for the place.  
 Dined with Dr. Kessler at Dr & Hanson's.  
 I had dined at Dr. Tyndal's with  
 the P.E., Mr Griffith, Dr S. G. & Kessler.  
 14 Called on Com. Hull at the Navy  
 yard. He is an extremely agreeable, active  
 old man. Quite attentive. He presented  
 me with several curious articles for  
 the Museum. Heard Mr Clay, Mr  
 Taylor, Buchanan,  
 on ~~the~~ Resolution. The vote was finally  
 unanimous that it is inexpedient to  
 legislate at present. Called at night  
 on two members of the Com. & made  
 an apt for 9 tomorrow.

15 Spent before & read as usual in Test on  
— wrote wife, Pitt. Monmouth. R.  
Bigelow — Called on for M. S. \$30  
Went into Sup Court. Chief Justice  
Marshall, J. Thompson, McLean in  
attendance. Law Library: Audubon  
— painted prints of birds — Dr. Linnell's  
— sold a picture of Pitt — Missionary Meet-  
ing at night, Br. Hard of N. Y. presid-  
ed. It was my lot to move the adop-  
tion of report. Br. Cookman spoke in  
behalf of Africa — J. S. Edwards an  
Episcop. denounced my resolution with  
a spirited address. He said he  
wished all the world to be Methodists.  
He expected they all would be; perhaps  
not in number for all should see  
eye to eye. The whole went off  
pretty well — I had a severe headache  
I became a member.

16 Rem at 5 — wrote letters and an article  
on the piece headed Chaplains to Congress  
~~at the patent office & examined~~  
cursorily the models till 8 — Dined  
with Charles W. Boteler — Called  
on the covers of several who were not  
got but 5% today.

Examined & tried some telescopes at  
night.

17 After six o'clock awoke, Called on  
Gen. Bland. Several were not in  
wrote letter to Henry Smith Maynes  
burg Pa. J. S. Evans called with  
Br. Hamer on the N. O. He was engaged  
with company. Came to George-  
town with Br. Hanson.


18 Sabbath — I hardly know how to  
describe my state of soul. Sensible  
objects divert & distract my mind.  
I have little realizing sense of an  
unseen world — My soul seems  
out of her element — To be running  
after this man & that — after  
mustering up courage to speak  
of my business, to meet with  
cold reception & receive a small  
donation which seems to say 'I  
would be glad if the beggars would  
let me alone' — To call & call  
'not at home' — Prayer is the only  
refuge but that does not always  
tranquillize the mind —  
Went into the Sab Sch at the importunate re-  
quests of Sup. agreed to Lecture at 2 —



Dr. D.M. Rice of N.Y. - came in just before preaching upon whom we laid the cross And him that cometh to me I will no more cast out. He related with fine effect a case. Before day a pt. during a protracted meeting was awakened by a knocking at his door - he raised the blind & looked out & the man said & I am is there any chance for a man eighty years old? He came in - One promise after another was turned to until the last was mentioned - "that's it!!" put your finger on that - they knelt, the prayer before day found the Lord.

Lectured the Child & Teachers at 2. He said Mr. Smith on "and his blood will I require at this palace man's hand" So at night on Watch ye stand fast in the faith &c

19. Called on several and left my cards - visited Mr. Brown's extensive bakery - He is the Contractor for 500,000 lb. Navy bread this year visited the Georgetown College - The whole establishment is Roman Catholic - is admirably conducted - After being

introduced to the V.P. the Rev. Mr. Fenwick - he politely showed us the Library, Museum, Dormitory, Refectory, Chapel, Study room, Hospital or Infirmary, Kitchen, green house &c &c - Everything is in the most perfect order - The Pres. was engaged when I went, I was afterwards introduced to him - They are of the order of Secuits and their Cap was put on the head without a brim having a rising  in the center making four angles - He took off his hat as he entered the Chapel knelt for a half minute near a little altar - I invited me to go forwards He even took me into the altar & showed me the splendid vestment in a clothes press - richly wrought with gold lace - The paintings were good I was most impressed with awe in a small closet having an altar underneath which was a sculpture representing the repose in the tomb - There are 216 persons in the house 140 of which are scholars who pay each \$50 a year

5

The Dormitory, <sup>one of which</sup> is the whole length of the building & occupies the upper latter stories - the beds are all single (which each finds) - & placed about four feet from Centre to Centre - separated by curtains - want of time prevents me giving any further description - came to Wash<sup>on</sup> and attended the Colonization Society heard & preached from G. W. Curtis, Mr. Southard of the Thatchers - Rev Cyrus Mason & Dr Rees, NY. adj at ten - Mr Sargents dinner was out & I slept at Galesby -

20 - Called upon the N.C. at 10 with Mr. James & Mr Lytle Mr. gave me \$10 made several calls upon Mr. Allen in that quarter - Looked through an office in the State department I saw the treaties made with our Government at different times by different powers, The original declaration of Independence - Washington's Commission some elegant swords with gold scabbards diamonds in the hilts - A gold snuff box set with diamonds - Several rich coins & medals - Standard weight & measures - a cylindrical roll of platinum 2 guns from Genl T

Ayers & Co  
Dined at Dr Searalls. He remarked the the two principal arguments of Dr. Chalmers, Olney & others, <sup>for the Lord</sup> were both false - 1 That she is wise - The world by wisdoms know not God - 2 Other denominations have an education which they have, but no advantage is derived from it for they are continually at war

supd. with Mr. Whittelsey. Called & sat a half hour with Judge McLean called at a Book Auction bought some valuable Latin Classics very low - 7.80

21 - wrote I Began Com to Sec of State Called at the Navy Department Com Rogers - saw the flag taken from the British during the late war and the various acquisitions there Called with Mr Whittelsey upon Mr J. Q. Adams, we found him quite sociable In the front of his front parlor is an excellent portrait of his father taken when 90 yrs. old and in the back side of the back parlor a beautiful portrait (full length) of his grand daughter in infancy - Called upon Mr. Gray - we found him playing (I don't know much about gaming, but think it was)



back gammon - Mr Webster at  
his lodgings was not in - Mr  
Corwin, Mr Living -

22 wrote several letters - H B & 6 yrs  
went to the Clerk, Librarian & for  
books - they promised to have them  
ready for me - Strolled down  
Gen Thompson - gave me a history  
of his life -

Thos. E. Johnson gave me some  
good books & promised to collect  
Maine specimens for me -

Pr at night - "She hath done what  
she could" - called on Portia Hard

Mrs. Halsey { <sup>Capt. T. H.</sup> George Whipple's Park

23 wrote Mr Cobb &c - Did but  
little today - Mr. Clay at night - He  
was very frank - wrote Mr Watkins

24 Called upon Ex Pres. Adams - He  
was going out - King's Painting

90 in one room 166 in another -

some of them comprise several  
portraits - The poor artists' clod is

fine - Some few were absolutely  
indecorous - Got the Census for

Library - called on 6 members - all but  
one gave me 50¢ - I had been told  
he was a narrow contracted man -

I was one week mortified by his refusal  
I said to him as we parted when he  
hemmed out a part of an apology - "O

don't ask any thing of your line under  
I always as a little the Lord always pays &  
your views - I hope your Seminary

will prosper & if you get cramped  
let me know & I'll cheerfully help  
by driving a nail or so -

25 Sabbath Sabbath Medley Chap. Lectured  
with liberty - S. S. at Mr Park Ch - Heard  
Mr Post on Luke 24:39-42 a good sermon  
walked Dr Hanson Navy 3d - Lectured  
the S. S. at 3 - I have been much  
tempted today - I certainly need more  
grace - Blessed Jesus undertake  
for me - Preached with some  
liberty on Treasuring the Spirit - The  
Cong was good considering the dark  
rainy night

26 - wrote letters - drew dubs. for Patent,  
from Mr Rowe - I think something can  
be done with them - Called on Dr.  
Webster - Mr. Everett of Mass.

27 wrote - till 10 - called applied in  
making portfolios - Bought a portable  
shoe & boot cleaner & case 12¢ at night  
was at auction - The Chemical ap. was

Sold before I got there - Maj. E. J. Weed (son in law to Judge de Leon) bought a telescope day & night & presented it to me personally - He was very careful to say several times it was not for the Seminary but for me - I think I will write him a letter & send him a bible drawing the analogy -

28 Bro. Gordon gave me a deed for deed of his patent rights for Thos. Resolved I think the Stump extractor is valuable - Came to Georgetown & called at Mr. Wright & looked at a telescope -

29 Wrote wife & P.M. Called at Mr. Tule Wright again - They gave me some presents for Seminary - Called at the Cath. College again & several others - Came to Washington & called at Dr. Sewell's Mr. McCalla of Phil -

30 Packing books - Attended at the Capitol funeral of Mr. Davis M.C. - He was very defective in life - puffed, as ~~was~~ <sup>was</sup> after death - The procession formed & moved thro' the streets - Just as the Pres. came out to the portico a half crazy drunken young man snapped a pistol at him - The

Cap exploded - but the charge did not go off - The Pres. raised his cane & made at him he retreated backwards & fired or snapped another, which in like manner did not go off -

He was then secured - I was just behind & heard the report of the Cap.

It certainly was a great mercy that Providence intervened & prevented the ignition of the powder in the pistols - Called at Dr. Briggs' & Father Roman's - an old travelling preacher - I had been informed of him before - wrote P.M. & E.S.H.

31 Called on Judge de Leon & was introduced to Chief Justice Marshall, Justices Story, Baldwin, Thompson.

I felt some desire to be in the Hall tomorrow, I could not fully determine whether it were from the Lord or no I concluded to mention it to one of our Rep & if the way opened I would - A friend from Michigan had obtained it - Rode Georgetown - called for books & walking back called Amos Kendall Dr. Evans, Williams &c - tired enough -

Feb 1 Sabbath Walked to wharf stepped on the Mail boat Champion, in five min we



off in 35 more landed in Alexandria  
Breakfasted with Br Sayles, called  
and said a few words to the Soc. Sch  
Stopped with Mr. Rich Thompson  
Br. McMe the fr. pr wished me to pr for  
the Colored people, I consented but after  
giving out the first hymn a very  
respectable Colored man came in &  
I heard him out. The Lord preserved that  
that love him, but all the wicked will  
be destroyed - Exhorted - After dinner  
went to Chr Ch (Epis) - My Tipton read  
prayer - Mr. Lister of Mich - preached  
dryly enough on a most animating  
text - Acts xxiv. 24. 25

A Br Sharply SP pr - dry on John 8:11  
Ch - perhaps it was in my feeling - Br  
Kessler gave a dry ex. I administered  
Sac. Br Davis & H called forward  
Mourners - when I left - Br had  
come -

I found myself tempted twice  
yesterday - first when Br McMe for whom  
I was to pr. did not come - 2 I wanted  
to pr myself at night. I had rather  
in in diff times when here before

a cold breeze & some small cong  
near the house was filled - They passed  
away - It was a fine oppor to see  
the pride of my heart - & to pray for  
humility -

2 - Wrote (see letter list) Rode in Stage  
Washing - Packing & Called on  
Several

3 wrote in morning - packing up  
He called at Senate Chamber a little  
while - Wrote notes to several papers  
soliciting for the Reading Room

4 the Envoy of Mass presented me  
with a volume of his speeches

4 wrote J. E. Chaplin. Called at  
Mr. Charles Allen 85 yrs of age  
as fresh and active as many, perhaps  
most men at 80 - I obtained a collection  
of gravitas from the Mediterranean  
by his son-in-law John H. Timberlake  
purser of the Constitution 1824 - 8  
at Georgetown. I went to get some  
things & see to food & - Capitol Hill

5 Wrote - finished packing at Br Sayles  
Called on several - wrote letters  
for papers for the Reading Room  
at night went a short time to the

Ex. Mansion. The East Room  
was thrown open to foreigners  
& citizens - rich & poor - officers  
& privates mixed together - I  
went early so as to be free  
from the crowd - I had an  
opportunity of speaking to Judge  
M.L. - White - Mr. Whitely -  
Lt. Gen. Marshall - &c - Called  
on Br. Howard -

6. Writing or rather copying letters  
to Maj. Wood - called on S. Jones &  
& several others - mailed up boxes  
freighted them from Ex. T to N.Y.  
Called on Judge White of Tenn  
Mr. Steward &c - Took leave of  
several friends

7. Packed my trunks - The little girl  
broke my Thermom. Thinking best  
to call on another or two I changed  
the hour to 2 - I had taken my seat  
for 9 - Called on Col. Crockett -  
I found him a plain shrewd  
man illiterate - he used some words  
bordering on profanity - I did not  
get an opportunity to reprove him  
He sent off called on Mr. Dyer  
the Ave. He invited me to call 2.30

was expecting the stage every min  
for half hour - I grew uneasy &  
went down to the office - It had gone  
The driver who was directed to call  
for me pretended he could not  
find the house! The heat I sup. was  
being very cold the wind blowing hard  
he invented a lie to excuse his indolence  
For a few minutes I felt unpleasant  
tho. I immediately reflected there is  
no event happens without the Pro-  
vidence of God - I learned I could  
start at 10 at night - but calling upon  
Br. Hard I concluded to stay - called  
upon Gen. Saml McKean a warm  
friend of Judge M.L. He agreed to  
reserve & send me the documents  
of this session if I would write  
next Jan - and calling on Mr. E  
Everett he agreed to send us his  
Journal of Events He thought he had  
30 or more Novs - at Br. Walliers  
The thermom stood at 2° below 0  
at 10 -

8. Sabbath - very high wind Therm at 4  
below - rose at 5. Went into S. at



at the Foundry - So out - Heard Dr.  
Shepherd on Trust in the Lord & Argosy  
Ex a little - Heard Rev. D. Abell Jr.  
Late Miss to China on <sup>intercept the</sup> voyage, <sup>world</sup>  
He preached the gospel - He related from  
personal observation the Condition  
of the Negroes in Java, Borneo  
Siam Cochinchina Canton &c  
The facts were very impressive  
Pr at night on the being dead  
yet speaking - The very cold a  
good congregation were out - Jy M L &c  
I trust good was done

9 Took stage for Balt we had a  
pleasant the cold day - Pr Daley's  
Chair factory was burning and what is  
very remarkable the fire did not spread  
beyond the building in which it originated  
nor did it reach to the tower story of  
the building - I have taken a cold

10 writing & regulating my affairs  
I did not feel at home in Wash<sup>n</sup>  
& hence took no time to systematic  
tasks & arrange my things  
Called on several & took supper  
with Mr. Hamilton

11 wrote to Leaders meeting

at night - unwell

12 called on a good many Pr  
at night then it on Prov XXXI  
had a head ache & hoarseness - this  
the first cold I have had this  
winter -

13 Wrote letters for Reading Room  
called at Bro. Patterson's, wrote  
while my coat was mending -

At the cry of fire I went to the top  
of the house & saw fire in the Cupola  
of the Court house - I went & stood  
on the steps of the Athenaeum I

saw the cupola & roof melt away  
the lower story was fire proof  
& did not burn. Books papers &c  
were saved - Report says two

men were badly hurt by the  
falling of timbers - one man  
had his leg run over by an engine

A vast multitude were in the  
streets - rec'd letter from home  
walked to Wash. Monument

& Mr. Joshua Wells - A relief of  
former days wrote to wife  
R. M & H - H A Libb. Mr. Chaplin

14 Wrote I read my letter to Sister  
Wells which I had written to Sister

Gibbs. Sir M. & Elizabeth Gater were  
medically brought a present for her  
Dr Wells took me in his chaise  
to Nelson Reed's who is our oldest  
Trav. Dr. & to Mr Foye - Called on  
Dr Hitch, Mr. Baker, Grafflin &c  
15 Sabbath I went in to see Dr  
Foye, who is sick, this morn &  
while there look up the 6th St.  
& read the lectures of Dr. Fisk on the  
cause of our Charles. It would keep  
presenting itself, or rather answers to it  
would present themselves, to my mind  
I succeeded in driving it away  
so that I presented with some  
deamep on John 111 3 -  
Dr Halfon took me to town when  
I had engaged to address the Juven  
ile Temp. Meeting for the east  
half of the City at the Brax Kennedy  
Ch. - I learned when within  
a few steps of it - that he was  
sick & the next point I  
went to St. St. & was urged into  
the pulpit - & requested by Mr  
Cookman to take his place

I refused but when he said  
he would follow I yielded  
The house was literally stowed -  
Dr. Henshaw prayed - Rev. I bore  
man made a sensible address  
Child's song - I drew a description  
of the two companies - Temp  
Co. with their flags - Trustees -  
& Manufacturers - Wholesale dealers  
retailers Drunken <sup>or Groggery</sup> keepers  
with their attendants - frisky  
foolish, stupid - demoniac  
attended by their house keepers  
Physicians const. bailiffs Sheriff  
jailors - Chains fetters gallows  
&c - wailing with the music  
of sighs of broken hearted wives  
&c &c - all looking one way  
& sliding down another into  
a Churn when 30,000 men &  
fall - near which stands a guide  
post with this inscription "No  
drunkards shall enter the K of  
Heaven" &c &c - & then asked  
the neutrals which company



My would stand with -  
related case of C. F. D. M. C. C. C.  
L. Lookin - I R. H. -

Br Cookman followed with  
a fine short speech - choir  
sang & Br Largent pro. Benediction  
returned to M. Baltimore & he at  
night on Jan 15 - low solemn

16 Read Adv. wrote 'The ground  
was covered with ice - Went into  
Br R's Morocco factory & walked to  
town called - head ache - The at-  
mosphere is oppressive - wrote home

17 Made a number of calls - very  
much oppressed by my head  
a misty day - Took supper with  
Wd. M. S. McKens & her daughter  
Mrs. Wherney

18 My head is better, eyes not so much  
swelled - took a long walk in P.M.  
with Br David D. called at a most  
extensive tannery belonging to Br  
Geo. Appold - called at Father Nelson  
Reed. <sup>iron bridge</sup> Mount Hope Institution, Br Foye  
sup<sup>d</sup> with Br Appold who gave me  
5¢ - The Mineral cabinet of Dr  
Hall is good - 5000 specimens  
I saw some very rare & curious

books at Esq. Frick's -

They have 30 pholans each paying 200¢  
per annum - The Rooms are about  
8 by 15 - Did but little in evening  
but read letters & conversed -

19 wrote - Took list of Br D's library  
of the land & to the Seminary with  
out interest if he die he purports  
to leave it in the library -

Called on Dr. Haydon - Br John  
Henry of L. Keener, service, &c.

20 wrote - Monday  
called at Br Steele, Infant School  
Br Dengay. He is in P.M. with Br  
D - Hampstead Hill - where with  
my glass I had charming views  
Frickmount Hospital Series of  
quacity - Rooms - 12. M. M. M.  
Sent my Dr. spec. to J. B. Hall in  
my favor 186.83 -

Rode to Mount Hope with Br God  
& Daley - Dr. Hall gave me  
120 mineral specimens  
My clock being large & unwieldy I  
bought a "Boston compass" - Stepping  
into an auction & bought a "complect  
entire table" & presented it to Br Daley

22 Sabbath National songs were  
displayed in honor of Wash<sup>n</sup> birth-  
day - Clap - a blind I told as he  
did not know who I was I had an  
opportunity to hear advice given  
honestly - Sat S. Monument St Ch  
addressed the boys - Presented to a  
crowded house on Mar 21 -  
with much feeling - Heard Mr  
Lewall at 3 - I think Ch being  
near heard Mr Johns at night

23 Rose at 4 - a girl packing up  
books & <sup>called at Infirmary, Medical College</sup>  
<sup>Dr Smith, Dringlinson</sup>

24 wrote seven letters in Morris  
finished packing - wrote family  
word in Br. Bible -  
Mr Cortman wife were in at  
night

25 Rose at 4 - read as usual, packed my trunk  
took a little breakfast, sung and prayed  
with the family & bade farewell to my  
kind, affectionate friends - the servant  
took my trunks - and, accompanied  
by a friend I walked to the wharf  
& stepped on board the Steamboat  
for Phil - gave the bill & my  
operator went ashore - the boat

started. The Servant had been  
hindered and was behind one  
minute with my trunks - I spoke  
to the mate, who was giving orders  
requesting him to hold on while  
I return took my trunks on or went  
ashore - He seemed disposed to do so  
& motioned to the engineer, but the  
steam being on, the boat moved  
off. I pressed into the crowd seized  
my travelling bag & jumped  
ashore on to the wharf - I thought  
it was Providential & resolved to trust  
After a few minutes reflection  
remembering how often Pr. had  
interposed on my behalf, and  
thinking of several ways I might  
begin this to good end - I sent  
my baggage back - I did not  
feel like being so suddenly thus  
friends from whom I had just  
buted with tears on both sides  
I walked to Mr Cookman's & wrote  
I have no doubt 'tis all for the best -  
My feelings are calm How kind



in our Heavenly Father's <sup>14</sup> often in  
 disappointing us. He can neither  
 foresee nor avoid danger. The Lord  
 can both foresee & protect us from  
 it. The boat was crowded -  
 called at J. Kelso's & at the Bazaar  
 & left the Dock. Mr. Garrison  
 called on Dr. Patterson and  
 Robert Gilman. He has the best  
 collection of antiquities, paintings,  
 prints - statues medals &c &c I  
 have seen in any private house.  
 As I had been disap<sup>d</sup> at Howard's  
 sale of Mrs. ~~Leary~~ sold a little  
 sooner than I expected - he had  
 said to me that he would spare  
 me one. He went to his counting  
 room for them & while the servant  
 was gone I looked round.  
 I bought one at the Auction price.  
 A beautiful illuminated Ms. Missa  
 of the 15<sup>th</sup> Cent. He afterwards gave  
 the sum of A Royal African

War trumpet - A Malaya  
 scimitar curiously carved hilt  
 Damascus blade, also of the  
 Ancient Dii Minores - and also  
 a Ms. of the Code of the Carthusian  
 monks - Dined with Mr. P.  
 called at F. M. Nabbs. Dr. Harris  
 Rev Dr. J. H. Henshaw - J. J. Harris's  
 Museum. It is well arranged is  
 rich in paintings - specimens  
 in Nat Hist good - A friend at 9  
 night - I went up. One man  
 killed by falling of a wall & more  
 were dead - fears that more were  
 under the wall.


26. Home at 5 - read wrote - called at  
 Mr. Gilman's - He gave me a Greek  
 vase for L. &c. Visited Infant School  
 Dined with Dr. Harris - Called upon  
 a sick sister - Baptized at  
 R. D. &c.  
 Jacob Henry } James &  
 } Eliza Gatchell  
 John Ellis } Andrew C. &  
 } Caroline B. Dalgry

Four men were killed by the  
falling of the wall last night  
and one hurt so much he died  
this morning. Preached at Fayette  
St. (the penitence) from  
"Yet a little while is the light with  
you & Liberty - Full house -  
6 movements came forward  
Mr. Lillie appeared after and I  
stated that one of those killed at the  
fire (Stewart D. Douns) lately  
found that God had power on  
earth to forgive sins & but  
a few hours before his death  
testified of the love of God.

27 Took my leave one more of  
the friends having said the Curses  
above men - I gave 800 vol. of  
books - The boat, <sup>Ok. Carroll</sup> started in the  
snow storm - Little was to be  
seen that was interesting - The  
boat was crowded - At French  
town we waited waiting for  
cars from the other boat - & the cold increased  
ice formed so that it was after  
twelve at night when we landed  
in Phil<sup>a</sup> - Stopped at City Hotel

28 - Walked to Br Elliotts - called  
on Mrs. McLane at her downtown  
Mr. Richards & several other friends  
wrote letters Newark N.J.

March 1<sup>st</sup> 1838 Sabbath - Preached with  
liberty at St. Georges Street 19 - Had  
sacrament - Dined with Mr. Henry  
White - Pr at Salem liberty on  
Maypole grounds - Br Elliott took  
me to W. Phil<sup>a</sup> - I preached  
solemnly - Spoke of the L white he  
was before - I Stopped  
with Mr. Ingraham -

2 The Thursday at 6<sup>th</sup> at day break  
I was told it stood at 11<sup>th</sup> yesterday here  
In the city it was 10<sup>th</sup> - Called in com-  
pany with Mr. F. Brown on  
the Wall Dr. Jos. Lehman and  
went thru the Almshouse I have not  
time to make a description - There are  
4 principal buildings forming  
a parallelogram, each 500 ft long -  
they are arranged thus: 

There are 1534 patients besides 123 children  
The first called upon the Gardener who  
with her wife are North. The sister in  
law ordered me to Miss Mary Dill at the



daughter of the Marrow - a very cheerful lively active young lady who went round with us and seemed almost to fly up & down stairs. Kitchen - cooking done by steam women came in to dinner - seats are fast to a plank on bottom - The principal man in the kitchen says women must talk - Here was poverty in every form, humanity under a variety of circumstances - One woman was 10th another 99 I asked the first if she loved the L. Christ? "No, sure said she; I have nobody else to love" The children at dinner was an interesting sight - 18 ones to 8 yrs - In one room were weavers, another old or infirm persons putting oakum, carpenter shop making coffins - painter shop they stained their and marbled boards with a torch - Bakery, storeroom - Office - &c - I did not go into the Blacksmith shop nor many other departments - Horticult. I wanted some seeds very much to give away - Different walls for diff. diseases - The lecture room

is spacious - Here they have preaching every sabbath - The Lectures were interesting some monisome & some perfect idols My feelings were moved by a respectable looking woman who chanted with a most melodious voice sublime strains about the duty - some were very amusing - They all knew my conduct - seemed attached to her - A separator for shower bath - warm & cold - Dined with Howard Mrs. Stockton - came over to the city called several places - In eve. Mr. Holbrook was in - He recommends county Conventions or Symp. 3. Ad. v. called with Mr. Holbrook at Academy of Natural Science. The arrangement is perfect. Specimens very fine - A skeleton of a very large horse, with one of a large man mounted on him were very imposing. A huge skeleton of an unicorn was interesting. Subject in Natural History excellent preservation & in Minerals & shells the collection was rich - Called on Jacob Pierce }

who keeps a select school for about 25 boys from 8 to 13 years of age & 60 girls - He had taught the scholars much in geology -

He had a class read - The teacher read a sentence - then scholars read it over - I saw Mr Pierce had a fine little green house attached to his school

Franklin Institute is an association for the purpose of elevating the character of the working men & apprentices -

They have a good reading room - a small select library

Here I saw an appearance of raised medals produced by a machine ruling on a flat surface

At night went Am. Museum

The principal that I was interested in was the performance of a ventriloquist

Now letter Dr Fick Dr Dalry & Co & Co -

Called at the mint saw them work new mulling - milling & coining

The engine was not in operation & engine to see again - Called on Mr. McLean - New day on day - We had a long & interesting argument - She said it was very strange that God, the mighty God should so demean himself as to come down to one of his creatures & have a son that he should suffer him to die such a shameful death - She believes in the existence of Jesus - but thinks his miracles were magic - called upon Daniel & others - I at night heard

Prof. Johnson on the Steam Engine

He had several small engines

one of which was a locomotive heated by putting a red hot piece of iron in its furnace - Just at the commencement of the lecture the connecting pipe between the boiler & the engine

came disengaged & let off the steam of the boiler - from an engine of half a horse power



the men & women all rose I be-  
lieve with the exception of myself  
& clambered over the benches  
producing a terrible clatter  
hurrying to the door - I cried  
out there is danger I worked  
with my hands on the floor  
& being at about the middle of  
the house had a good situation  
& they stopped it turned into  
a laugh - tho' some were  
terribly frightened some lady  
called for her conductor & went  
off - It is worth noting that  
Mrs. Little took tea with us  
5<sup>th</sup> Moon - called with Mr. Holbrook  
on Sunday & visited the Mint  
From that I went to Dr. Cooke's Carry-  
age - In P.M. we visited the ~~Draft~~  
Bureau. In the Draft Bureau  
I was delighted & affected to tears  
The Principal Mr. A. B. Weston  
explained the methods of his teaching  
& showed the Museum several rare  
curiosities & he performed several  
magic experiments. I left with

Dr. Geo. Vilder - Dr. C. Pitman.  
Dr. Lewis (Kent) - Dr. T. A. Howe (NY) were  
present - Mr. Holbrook came home  
& lodged with me -  
6<sup>th</sup> Wrote Dr. Dustin He went out  
to Dyottville glass works - It was  
very interesting to see as I purpose  
to visit it again I did not take  
notes - I visited also the Union  
works the hands were repairing a  
pot - In the cutting room there were  
wheels - In the painting room  
the flowering was very fine -  
At each of the works I was  
presented specimens - At night  
preached at the Union Ch. on the being  
dead yet speaking - A good Core  
7<sup>th</sup> It was a rainy day - Wrote  
home - Called at Dyott's store - Upon  
Miss Sarah M. & Angelina Grinck  
I had spent an hour there yet -  
They are very interesting plain  
folks - Dined with Mr. Richards  
visited the Am. China Manufacturing  
wrote at night -  
8<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Preached for Dr. Lybrand  
5<sup>th</sup> St. Church on Mark & N. Liberty

of words & spirit - Also at 3 on  
Haystack hearse with much  
freedom. Called with Br Hayes  
who went with me to Haystack  
(13<sup>th</sup> St) - preached with freedom &  
power on Follow & holiness with  
which no man should see the  
Lords - Prayers Meeting at  
Mormonist who were much  
engaged - I hardly recollect  
having there as powerful times  
in one day - Last Sat. I was  
unable at night -

9 Called in a public school Walnut St  
& upon several friends. It began to  
snow. Rev Billy Hibbard on As  
many as was ordained to eternal  
life believed in the Nazareth Ch.  
Had an interview with him.  
I had taken a spin with Benj  
Terry with whom Rev John L  
wife stops.

10 It began to snow about 10 & snowed  
all night - 8 in Therm just above  
freezing point - Br Long and  
Golden, China factory. Dyott ill  
at night - Mr Holbrook who lectured

11 Last evening part of the  
works - Michael B. Dyott is brother  
to J. W. D. the proprietor. A box  
of different patterns was put up  
for me & summary - The boys  
made several very curious  
things for me.  
At the Union works things appear  
ed much better than last Friday.  
One of the partners is a Meth.  
& several of the hands - Mr Chas  
B. Austin. Richard Synar gave  
me some fine specimens.

Preached at night on Col III 23-25

12 wrote - Mr Dyott had a box of  
different patterns packed for me  
& the boys also made some trifles.  
Called at the Union Glass works  
Br Calder, Rick & John at year on  
Meth. They gave me - Called  
at Br Synar. bought some toys  
for children. Called at several places  
& dined with Br Long and who went  
with me to Academy of Fine Arts  
Peali's Museum. the latter invited me  
to call as often as convenient while



I remained in the city - Took sup<sup>d</sup>  
I spent the evening with my three  
Quaker friends Capt M Morris  
Genl M. Grinter & Angelina G.  
13 - Called on Mrs Greaves widow  
of Thomas Greaves formerly an  
Steward Moleyns for who died  
a few years since - She gave  
me an old album - In P.M.  
went to Refuge at Westbrook -  
Mr. Frobisher was there  
There are 114 boys & 60 girls - sent for  
slight offences - such as vagrancy  
petty larceny &c -  
They are employed in making boat  
nails - chair bottoms - in bookbinding  
shoemaking - umbrella frames  
He examined the Chapel, girls sch  
schoolroom Kitchen & halls - the girls  
were very neat  
Steward Mr Young  
Matron Mrs. Sherlock  
Capt. Sir  
Managers Thos B. Bopps  
Gill

The discipline is good - They were  
arranged in 4 classes viz 4, 3, 2, 1  
& then a class of honor - which has  
3 divisions

The Penitentiary is upon the prin  
ciple of solitary confinement  
is the first experiment of the  
kind - In 1817 or 18 I imbibed  
the principle of the error of Cap  
pain - I have never wavered in my  
opinion - This exper. seems to be  
attended with success - There are  
260 crim - One of which is a col  
woman - John Bacon Treas

Saml B Wood Warden  
& Inspectors - the yard is 650 ft sq -  
cost with ground <sup>15,000</sup> 650,000 all Jan  
In care Phil So. Peter S. Desfontaines  
Pres. Vangher Librarian

The Library is rich - selected -

Museum very rare - Specimens  
of the Lord's prayer in 155 languages  
& 68 dialects is a rare book

A model for a painter's ladder or <sup>stage</sup>

was ingenious - I said later I was  
invited to come again - Mr Du  
Ponceau said my watch was  
at least 250 yrs old & the Man 400  
14 With Mr. A visited McKeen's  
Chemical Manufacturing Institution  
for the blind China factory  
I then spent a couple hours in  
Peale's Museum - got tired  
half sick & homesick - at night  
called upon Mr White &  
Simpson Deborah Kelly is 89  
yrs old Nov 15 last - she joined  
the Church 18 yrs of age endured  
much persecution - she sent for me  
to ask me if she was doing right  
to pray for a light - fourteen years  
past she says she has had no  
appearance of light - when she  
sick she does not see it - she  
wrestles & prays & gets happy  
only when she sees it  
15 A Kind Providence has permitted  
me to see the return of the 15

Anniversary of my marriage  
- I have been so many in  
stances of indifference & strife  
to in others I am the more thank  
ful for the blessings I have enjoy  
ed in my conjugal relations  
I am getting so anxious to get  
home I am almost unfit  
for business - Walked to Hensin  
ton & preached with much freedom  
from Thy King divine counsel -  
Dined with Mr Lacey - walked  
to the ferry arrived just as the boat  
was getting off - Heard Mr Wm Granville  
in Camden on Sat X 16 - Had a  
good time on arriving the N. Sp  
6 of November - Lodged with Isa  
Toy -

16 Finished letters to wife & child -  
Mr Bankdull returned to Phila -  
Brightened up things - Heard  
Mr Holbrook at night give a seven  
life lecture in St George -

17 -



28 Calling & speaking  
Heard Geo. Thompson lecture  
on Abolition in Churchover  
an immense crowd and  
cheering

29 - Today I got several things  
including a coat from St John  
H. - Took supper at Mr. Hunt  
found Geo. Thompson & Mr. Lloyd  
Garrison - Mr. Holtzsch there

20 I was calculating to start  
at 11 - hindered - called  
on Taylor - Judy McLean  
Dined at night with the literary  
Wayside beavers - large  
congregation

21 I went this morning to see  
the grave of Franklin  
a large square slab covers  
the grave with simply the  
following  
"Benjamin F. Franklin  
Deborah F. Franklin  
1796"

Left in the Boat at 1/2 past 9  
in the eve to Burlington 20 miles  
reached at Bristol -

At Bordentown we took the  
cars & flew away at the rate  
of fifteen miles per hour & soon  
were at - where as Dr  
Chamberlain insisted on my  
preaching for him on the Sabbath  
we took the stage to N. Brunswick  
The Church is in an uproar here  
It appears, Dr C. undertook to straighten  
up matters & difficulties were  
thrown in his way until his mind  
suffered a partial alienation from  
the excitement. His evening made  
use of that to his disadvantage  
Called on several friends & among  
others at James Bishop's with  
whom I called when there here  
8 yrs since - Visited Rutgers  
(formerly Queens) College

Dr Cannon is quite friendly  
Dr Milledoler a pious gentleman  
Mr Strong lecturer - the other fac-  
ully I did not see - Looked thro  
these rooms - wrote letters

22 Sabbath Preached with liberty on  
John 3:6 - Dined with Mr Parker  
the man with whom Mr C. has had  
a great deal of trouble - Lectured  
the S.S. at 2 - Heard Mr Cooper  
on Ps 113 - Episcopal - It was  
a dry moral - Took supper with  
Mr Bishop - Preached on grieving  
the Spirit Eph - at night with liberty  
Dr Cannon sat in the altar & many  
of the Theological students were present  
I set off Methodism in full - When  
I came down Dr C. expressed him-  
self much gratified & presented  
me 5¢ to help me along -

23 Calling to breakfast with a Pres.  
who had pressed me he said if I would  
stay & preach tonight, he would give  
me a small box of tools & that others  
had offered - & pressing me I con-  
cluded to tarry - Called on Mr Owen  
Rev Dr Janeway - who was one of the  
Committee on my father's case  
the last time it was before the Synod  
He was much interested in the narra-  
tive of my father's persecutions -  
Called on Mr David Abel the

father of the Missionary to China  
Then I saw Mr Thos. Nesberry  
who was born in favor to whom Dr  
Clarke was great uncle, he was for  
some time agent ship to Rev Mr Hedden  
At home I saw a fine collection  
of shells - coral - Books in Tamil  
Chinese - Malay &c on Palm leaves  
& paper - a charm - Chinese chopsticks  
Siamese spoons made of the shell of  
the Nautilus - Some two or three of  
the books unfolded to a great length  
like the prophetic roll written within  
& without - Preached at  
night on Mal III 18 -  
a solemn time

24 Breakfast with the  
Ecc. board again -  
I have done tolerably well  
Left at 8 o'clock went down  
the Raritan. It is very  
crooked & except the waters  
are muddy & wider very  
much resembles the spring  
of Cold Creek below the head  
Rev Mr Bacon Agent of S.S. &  
Elder Lewis of Hopkinton board



The views toward & near N.Y. are  
very fine. Stopped with James  
Whipple called at the Book room  
25 wrote, at the P.O. it took me  
an hour to hunt out my letters  
I found one adv. on Dab -  
Called at the store of Cousin  
Henry W. Q. - called along the  
Brooklyn - & Bookroom paid for  
to B. to a small con in Mulberry  
Street on Feb 21 4 -  
26 wrote home & to Erastus & Bradley  
At night heard Dr Blythe in Dr  
Springs Lecture room -  
27 - wrote an answer to Dr. Fish for  
the Adv. A great man has fallen  
in Israel. Bishop McTearns  
death is confirmed - called on  
Nathaniel Sanford who has  
relatives in Norwalk - Paid  
at night in John St Lecture room  
for we are strangers & sojourners  
28 - wrote letters R. B. H. - Met the  
preachers on E. St at Mr. Clark's & met  
both from E. & W. at Bookroom to consult  
about funeral sermon for Bishop M.T.

Called at the American Museum  
The Hydro. Oxygen Microscope, was exhibited  
The most amusing part of the exhibition  
was a drop of stagnant water - magni-  
fied 25. million times in which were  
seen living creatures playing about  
fighting etc - Suddens Museum  
has become large & interesting

W. D. Sheldon

June 11<sup>th</sup> 1881

Have read journals from Norwalk  
to Washington & New York -

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal March 29, 1835-December 2, 1835

FORMAT: Volume #32

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☒ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



Journal

By From March 29~1835

To Dec 2~ AD 1835

N. XIX.

Dr. H. O. Sheldon

March 29<sup>th</sup> Sabbath. Met day for Dr. Hieper called and exhorted at Infant also School. Heard Mr. at Mr. Finney's church - Rd at Forsyth's a large Ch. with liberty on May side heaves Dined with Geo. Harper Rd at night Dined at on John 21: 4, 6 - Prayer met

30<sup>th</sup> Called on Lionel. Felt sad - Made a speech at Missy's prayer meeting

31<sup>st</sup> Took supper with Dr. Hieper. Then at F. B. Higgins - Examination of African free schools - highly interesting  
 1<sup>st</sup> Called on Lionel & went to Mr. Suggan  
 Took the Ch. for Marshall for Middlebury

2<sup>nd</sup> Landed 8 O'clock called on Dr. Fisk found him moving stopped with Dr. Craig went over to the University - The building is not remarkable either for convenience or economy. It looks well on the outside & has a most charming situation. The prospect from the tower is very fine. Spent an hour or two with the man Bangs. He advises me by all means to go to Hartford to obtain the loan. He & Mrs. Miner, Dr. Fairchild, were in at Dr. Hieper's in eve.

3<sup>rd</sup> Rose early & went to office & while waiting for boat wrote Mr. H. Harper



wife &c - Came to Hartford  
The Con. River is beautiful - I expected  
to see wider meadows  
Hartford is a pleasant place - except  
that the streets are very muddy. The  
McAdams road are badly made  
the stones are not broken small enough  
neither are the spaces wide enough  
between - the clay ground springs up  
thru them - Called on Jonathan Goodwin  
a second cousin & James H. - I called  
on, having letters to Thom Lloyd &c  
& called on several Bookellers - paper  
for a book is very poor - Dr Fish came  
at night

5 Sabbath Preached at 10<sup>th</sup> on John St  
36 a comfortable time at 3 on May  
side hearers - Dr Tom Russell  
A miss & sermon - Being in the pulpit  
the light hurt my eyes very much  
enjoyed the discourse but little  
187<sup>th</sup> were collected & subscribed  
& Breakfasted with James Goodwin  
gave a chart of my relations  
It is Election for as they called it  
"Freemans Meeting" and a noisy  
it is too - Hartford Museum - a  
small collection only - Spent the eve  
with Jonathan Elliott my mother

Second Cousin - The family seemed  
much gratified  
I called upon Rachel Wells a cousin  
of Mother - Her daughter Harriet is  
poins - Six toes on one foot - age 25  
Sam<sup>l</sup> O'Leary called - my friends have  
given me \$4.25 towards my expenses  
have collected some books Cur-  
iosities &c - Went up in the Cupola of  
the State house, or Court house - Looked at the  
Chamber - I had procured a couple of the  
twigs of the "Chast oak"  
Left at 2 in "Water witch" & came  
Middletown, was at a meeting of the  
Presidential Committee of Trustees  
of the University As there talk was  
dry & business slow I wrote two or  
three letters - I had called on Cousin  
Jane Johnson - she had experienced religion  
& the Pres. friends had kept her out of it  
returning I went into a Machine Shop  
Making block tin was, at my suggestion  
they sent me a specimen - I went  
into another room to look round  
I saw Mr Arnold the inventor of a  
horse power lately patented - I was  
so struck with its simplicity & impor

8. I inquired his price for States  
8. Breakfasted with Dr. Miners. Called  
on Dr. Fisk - went into Laboratory - Phil-  
Sci. Room &c. Entered into an article  
with M. E. Arnold - Dr. F. called & gave  
a 3p note - Called on H. Bangs  
R. S. Martindale - took stage for N.  
Haven - stuck in the mud. Ladies broke  
away & ran into a brook - <sup>one fell in water</sup> all safe  
went into the Meth. Prayer meeting  
made a short report after they had dis-  
missed - Dr. Lenny's

9. Arose at 4 - called & went into College  
& to prayers - Cabinet of Minerals  
took boat at 7 - found a Mr. J. H. Rogers  
a teacher from East Haven - with whom  
I had corresponded - Heard Dr. B.  
preach a Funeral Sermon of Dr. McKen-  
dree in Greene St. Church.

10. Called at Dr. Meade opened a box from  
Phil. - Supped at H. W. Olcott's - Odd in fact  
on Feb 20th. It occurred to me to say  
that we wanted an Air pump very  
much - that as it is more blessed to give  
than to receive, they might have the  
privilege of procuring one for us  
The pr. Res. Fitch Read seconded the  
motion by saying he hoped they  
would accept the privilege

11. On going up town I called to see  
a notice of a patent trucking machine & a  
grist mill - was invited to walk in  
I did so & examined them - R. B. Sher-  
wood who came in said he would  
give me one - value 150p. Dined  
with Mrs. Black went in Boat  
at 4 to Newark - Jas. Turner.  
His wife has had the Scarlet fever

12. Sabbath On going out I heard a  
voice from the street - went & heard  
till meeting time - left a note for  
him to call - Perched down town  
Feb 21st - Up town at 3 - In 3 -  
Right down Sp. I. V. 6 - I gave him  
the privilege to procure the globes for the  
funeral Dept. They handed me \$4.87  
I had good liberty each time, tho at  
night was tired

13. Wrote letters - Looked at Murphy's  
machines (Thresh & Horse power, Apple  
grater, Clover Huller, buggy saw &c.  
Saw Geo. Croft - Had an interesting  
talk with his son Isaac on candidates  
for town. Con. Went up to Belleville  
any good - the man that agreed to  
carry, and having failed



Called on Mrs Lee 10

14 Had Calcutta to take Rail R

Went to out for NY distributed some  
tracts and had a long converse, with a thirsty  
Calvinist - after driving him from every  
post He said "So it is. Christians think they  
differ, but when they explain they think  
just alike" Will you permit a young  
man to give an older one a little piece  
of advice "O yes Sir" "I advise you  
then, whenever you begin to talk on  
theological subjects to begin just where  
you now leave off - using the same  
language, and you will never differ  
nor appear to differ upon an important  
called on S D Burleigh & dined with  
G. Taylor Band meeting at Mrs Harpers

15 Concluded to go to Phila by the Woats  
sailing. I got on for I had mislaid the Street  
or dock - wrote letters Br D. P. M. H.  
arrived at 3 - wrote <sup>called on several</sup> A Minnear & H

16 It was snowing this morning & a  
stormy day. Went to Germantown to  
see Mr H. Arney Pres. of Charter Fund  
Called in at the Conference in Phil a little  
while -

17 Called on Mrs. Cook, Ireland Browne  
Hager where I stole 2 trunks more  
I wrote letters wife - L E H & G - Bought  
some American Silver Shoons for Family

18 Called & procured Ivory balls, Rodosop  
& consulted with Harvey, & Browne

19 Sat Breakfast with Sister M. Rose

-morn - Pr with great liberty & power  
Fifth St ch. it being Easter on John X 11 4, 6  
at 11 - 13 on signs of times

Called at Salem the pr wanted me  
to pr - I was tired & another thing  
I did not like what I had just heard  
reputing "encouraging agents without the  
conf" - came to Acad & heard Mr Brown  
dryly hammering away

20 Boat for N. Y. Found Mr Hedges on board  
Mr Park - Mr Beally - wrote home

21 Brooklyn dined with Thos Dwight Jr  
Called on Cousin - Rev Mr Haskell  
Mr Kinsley &

22 Mr Henry Longfellow was killed by  
fall of a granite pillar. He died in  
two hours "Tell my brethren, I'm  
going to glory" called at glass work  
New York Book Room - Sup L. Mason

23 Called with Mr Dwight Put Sch Nov 10  
Interesting Inf Sch - Mr Green - Lec  
tured on Miss J.

24 Collect. & I wrote for Collectors called  
on friends from Ohio at Pearl St House  
Brooklyn Crown glass work meeting  
order - no profanity intense useance  
Luke XII 56 Shewed them some things

25 - Rainy - NY bad cold.

26 Sabbath saw Mr Harpers clasp heard  
Mr Green pr - The Lord glorious in Holies  
fearful in praises &c

- 26 in Brooklyn Wash. St on Jan 11 23 -  
 Commenced Julia & husband there - on Jan 11  
 at night on Green St the Holy Sp  
 27 called. Lectured with the air pump  
 at night Mr. Hall & McEwen here  
 28 a stormy day after a stormy night  
 lectured Duane St 11 - Sup<sup>d</sup> &  
 Dr. Merrill gave the Cong privilege  
 to procure a telescope  
 29 Stepped on Board Stirred for Norwalk  
 forgot to take money & had but 35 c  
 with me - borrowed 30 of an Epis clergy  
 who I happened to see the day before  
 & afterwards showed the Holoscope  
 Mrs. G. & two men gave some a dollar  
 called on A. Day - S. Mead. & C  
 Pr on Mass side houses & gave them  
 "privilege" to procure us a bell  
 30 Called Summary - went up to village  
 & Pr in Meth. Ch on Feb 11 -  
 read 9.30 & some sub towards bell  
 some 2000s & a few shells  
 May 1 Stirred NY - letters read  
 called R. Mead - saw Judge Henry  
 of Brookfield Co. - Book room  
 with 4.4.3 & with Mr. G. & wife - Pr  
 Green St on Feb 11 20 - Magic  
 Lantern  
 2 Preachers meeting called & C

- 3 Sabb Led Mr Harper dep at 9 -  
 Pr in Vestry St plain Thome on  
 Whosever shall confess me & C -  
 Adm. the Soc. - Dined with Mr. Hol-  
 dick - Pr. Bedford St on Dec 25 6 - Lib  
 Mr. Chase, Mason Green were present  
 sup<sup>d</sup> Mr. Mason - Pr at night Allen  
 St on John III 36  
 4 Called J. Hall - M. G. & B. - Pike & C  
 at Uncle's at night  
 5 wrote Mother - Ill & C  
 6 Brooklyn Am. Soc. Commencement  
 Pr. Bowery village Q. B. Soc. Feb 11  
 7 Called with W. E. Arnolds & C  
 F. Miss 7 So at night - Sup. - Adm.  
 (A tolerably interesting meeting) - 5.25  
 8 called P. A. L. Museum American  
 Lyceum - In eve Mr. Harper took me  
 to Adams Phila. Magic & performance  
 Judy Sperry & her daughter from Florence  
 commenced singing the Hymn power  
 I made an add<sup>d</sup> contract Pr  
 & then read ad<sup>d</sup> privileges from W. Ed  
 9 Of how happy was I to get a sweet letter  
 from Home - my wife always writes a  
 good letter but this especially was so full  
 of nature & life - Prepared for J. Cutler  
 with Air pump Magic Lantern & C -  
 on Jan. 11 Ch Lecture room -  
 10 Sabbath - This I expect to be a day of  
 rest from Preaching - The Annual Conf.



in Lisbon. Heard Dr G. Coler and the  
Mulberry St Ch on the heritage of  
the saints in light. Dined R. Mear  
Op. Hadding just as I could with my  
self answered for my little and ordained  
elders - Dr G. at night, in John  
St on Trembling Felix -

10 Called at Am. Lyceum - Conference  
D. Morrell - B. Richardson &c - Missionary  
meeting was interesting Dr Lick propo-  
sed a mission to China with Dr B.  
asked for 80 sub of 100 each to com-  
mence it - he got 13 - I pledged  
myself to raise 100 for it - Meeting  
concluded by the ordination of  
a colored brother an Elder from  
was from Africa - He past 11 o'clock

12 Some eyes & throat did but little  
B. T. S. adjd - N. S. M. Scholars  
met in Park Sunday 16 -  
very improving sight

13 Brooklyn - Letters from  
home packed up something  
wrote

14 Wrote letters - throat sore did not  
go out raining all day

15 Brooklyn - Glad works give 25¢  
Conference debate on Independent

congregations - John St at night  
Brethren did not come - Related my  
experience -

16 Brooklyn - Called early - Cousin  
Hyer - Brethren office West - Brookman  
2 East St - Down town 16

17 Sabbath Walked to Green St & after  
resting a few minutes for Dr  
Mat 4. 20 plain brother rough Dr Dy  
Barford Eph 1 11 some liberty  
Brother Lane took me to Willist St some  
liberty on Sea St & walked to Hart

18 Went over to Brooklyn Called on Mr  
Haskell & made an arrangement for  
the Society as specimens of the  
appearance of the same a few other  
calls returned - Found a letter from  
Phil. which was afflicting - After  
the first & second of Ch. Fund had agreed to  
let us have the loan & I had carried  
I written for some add. Security - I no  
differed them of the result. Saidwood  
they had loaned out their money -  
This put me to a stand - I called at  
a Dr. K. & formed with the wage for  
speculations it was impossible to

obtain it there - Attended meeting  
of Missionary Board - Mr. Whitehead

16 ~~17~~ - wrote a letter to my wife  
~~went on to Rochester~~  
called & collected things -  
made some purchases for  
family &c.

20. Called Daily Adv. office -  
dropt a note to Mr Dwight  
Wedding of John J. Brown  
with Cousin Sophia W. Elliott  
packed up things called on  
Jas. Harper - tried

21 Took leave of the kind friend  
with tears - Dr. H. came to Boat with  
Champlain - Stopped 10 min past -  
Scenery charming - wild, roman-  
tic & beautiful, wrote to Mr & Sister  
Harper & wife - Called on Mr  
Jefferson Mayell

22 Left in ~~tail road~~ Car 8<sup>th</sup>.  
Some part of the way at 19  
miles an hour <sup>Brady</sup> - Montgen-  
uere, Troy & Erie line -  
Capt. wrote to Mr Bigelow

Mr. S. Harvey - I came very  
near getting into the Canal - A  
packet boat passing us & while  
passing a lock I stepped on  
board to see the Capt about  
fare &c. - & when leaving, the  
boat being under full head  
way, I jumped off & being  
carried further than I expect-  
ed one foot missed the log  
to which I jumped but throw-  
ing the other quite over I  
only wet one leg - Had an interest

23 Passed Little Falls of Mohawk, saw  
some incrustations of lime under the  
Aqua duct. We left the line boat again

24 night & took the Packet Mohawk - came  
to Syracuse by morning Stopped &  
for in A. M. Goryella the preacher  
& cousin to. Picnicked in morning from  
John X 14 6 - 18 in P. M. 14 X 14 - at  
night 14 X 14 15 - The packet coming  
on we went on board & in morning found  
some delays at Wed. post Took the Cayuga  
packet at Montgenuere & Steam boat at  
Cayuga. Met friend Mr Hardy a most  
interesting man. He was travelling



with his infant son & child. We landed  
Hudson's ferry & crossed over. I took a  
Deerborn for Father where we arrived  
about sundown. Found friends all  
well. Mother had pined away about the  
death of Cyrus.

26 Called on friends. Took Mother, Florat  
Bro & in a waggon near my Father  
old place to meet Mr. Abbott & Jos  
(altho very lethargic) Isaac & others.  
Thought it was a good run. I had almost  
most no enjoyment.

27 Set up the Solar Microscope &  
exhibited it to the neighbors who  
called. Packed up things.

Called at Kingsley's. Dear Bro & Be

28 Father took Bro D. & Jane my wife  
in his waggon to Andover where  
finding the boat gone he came  
on to Andover where we took  
the B. & N. Washington line  
in morning at Newark called

29 on Bro Sutherland - It is a fine  
boat. Last night was very warm  
Threw in our cabin 87° we could  
not open windows for the Mosquitoes.

The people some fine country  
Lyons. Palmyra to Took the  
Packet 12 m from Roches & came  
in call at Hoyt & Portis

the Camp came in about 12.

30 Yesterday was a windy day  
with showers - this morning old  
misty - we had an agreeable  
day. Called at Brookport on Bro

Brown - Albion, Bro Rand - I tried to  
preach on the boat at night from  
For we are strangers & pilgrims &c

31 Sabbath Stopped at Lockport - It  
was L.M. Sat at 11 Nov. 19 some  
liberty - Bro Lizer ad sacrament

He also pre at night on. So there was  
one of us must give an account of him  
self to God - Dined Bro Rich Pratt

Sup Isaac Price for Bro J. C. Cole  
for in charge - Bro Roworth -

we left in packet at 1 the night  
Sun & arrived at 8 in Buffalo.

The Michigan left at 9 but she O. Newbury  
going at 2. The Capt being some  
minded. I tarried. Called on Bro

Roworth - The daughter dined with Bro  
D. left at 2. The friends the Capt & his  
pleasure. The Capt gave me a franked

Bro & myself & the little girl - wrote to  
Bro Hays

2 In the morn we were off the harbor of  
Conneaut - He had a fine day - every

pleasant & agreeable

Arthur Edwards Capt.

S. Foster Armstrong, M.D.

10

- I was in remarkably fine spirits all day from the prospect of reaching home - Landed in little before that night - Enjoyed a sleep - but the doctor said we could not get along in the night - I then took a horse & leaving Mr D & S to take the child I rode home. The horse had to be forced when deep & rapid - I reached home about 2 - the kitchen door was open & I went in & took off my overcoat - "Who's there?" - said my wife: "My dear" - "Oh" - She knelt & thanked our heavenly father for his merciful answer. I was sleepy & slept thro' the day & called & rec'd calls - 3 deaths of whom I knew since I left. Prayer meet at night. Dr. Quill from Balt called. 5 A rainy warm day. 6 A Menagerie was exhibited in town.

to day - Such a multitude in I never saw before - rode out a full way with the Dr. Sabbath School at 9 - Dr. S. Jr. to everyone Dr. - I took cover last night and was lethargic. Made a Monro & for some liberty to an attention Cong John III 3d - feeling drowsy & stupid I got Dr. S. to pray again for me at night. Histext 1. a large crowd out I think good was done.

- 8 Preparing papers for meeting of Trustees at our few out we talked & talked at five & got together. I reported and we adj. to to-mor - 8 - The Lodge held its regular and I was in hopes they would do something about deciding the room - They did not open. 8 - The Trustees had an continuance of their meeting we did but little business most of the resident trustees were hindered from attending. A very warm day. 10 It is cold with a remarkable heavy shower.



11 Another heavy rain The "trunk"  
not last night - The rain prevented  
a meeting to night

12 In AM packed boxes for Mr  
Miner - Trustees met again  
at night

13 Wrote W. E. Arnold - a certificate  
in Justice Court - Mary in kitchen

14 Sabbath - The situation of a  
Trunk is peculiarly unpleasant  
for bringing up children

My family have experienced the  
want of my presence - This morn  
I was obliged to punish C. for disobedience

Attended School at 6 PM at 10%

Heard Elder Moore on Mat XI 24 -

He adm. Soc to 21 - said "conversion  
was the only way into the Kingdom of  
Christ" - prayed we might have our  
understanding enlightened

There were four who tarried at his re-  
quest to mark the bulwarks & behold the  
order of the church

Ord at night Mat XI 6 - some liberty

15 Wrote M. Roseman. & Ingram

I Sampson - Examined houses  
for boarding house - Trustees met  
at night & resolved to purchase  
the Gibb's house - Bro J. S. Power sent  
my horse home - He has kept him  
while I was absent

16 Writing up Minutes, or transcrib-  
ing - Told H. fixed up the fence  
some in out lot

17 Some thing - from the road

18 Mending - at camp

19 - do - at meeting

20 Drove to Monro with Mr Duley

21 Bro Gilmore paid at night

21 Sabbath - Souper - Ord duty  
in Dan's life - When did I ever feel  
otherwise on so big a text - Baptized

Rachel Raymond, Elizabeth  
Cheney - at day and Sabbath

Ad Sacramento - at night  
at 4 - Comm. at night

22 On my way by faith - at home  
Wrote Buron via Father Guley  
opened box, damaged - at home

23 Opening goods at home

24 Putting up things &c.

25 - do - wrote letters. J. Patterson

J. B. Parker, H. J. Porter

J. Sewell - Jas. Harper - Mr. H. H. H.

E. Thompson &c. good

came some of them

26 - Opening - sitting up &c.

27 - do - do - do

28 Sabbath School &c.

On our passage to meet the Lord

die on Sat at 3. We dedicated

our little son to God in Baptism

& called him after my friend

in N.Y. - James Harper

Dr. Oliver Gilman baptised him

Dr. Wainwright: for at night

29 - wrote - & putting up things

July 4<sup>th</sup> This has been a busy week

with me. Meeting of Town M.H.

I have secured the last box - altho

all are not put up - I have

written a good many letters

this week - I am weighed down

with business - getting lean in

religion.

Today while the town were reveling

I improved the most of the holiday

in fixing up my private

affairs - Today wrote Jas Harper

Decker, Hove & Bates, M. C. L. & C.

W. Bangs - R. Bigelow

5 Sabbath I joined Sister Ann very

much in family prayer while pray

ing for all by name I overtook

"her - I did not discover the discrepancy

among 13 others till we rode -

6 While sitting in the office at my

secretary my wife came in &

brought me the tidings of the death

of my most intimate friend Rufus

Bigelow - When the news I hurried

to pray the Lord to remember his fam

ily & let me catch his mantle & have

a double portion of his spirit

the floodgates of grief were opened

& I was inconsolable - I read a letter from

7 wrote Sepia D. - told Mr. D.

Spears corners to treat of Mr. Dur

kee on Goodrich's note. He was



acquainted the note being from  
a forger.

8 Arrived Fair - Stopped at Wheeler

9 Mainfield. I spent the After-  
noon Digilous in sorrow.

I am requested by him to assist  
in settling the estate - I looked  
over his late letters - I found  
38 from me some of them strid-  
ly confidential. And at night  
saw for within changes to

10 Collected on Sub hoping for  
the favor of Sir B. in driving  
Pavilion on West Hill. The  
+ earth which are now are  
kept in store to -

11 Arrived home 2 M - at Conf  
Case of Home & Beatty occupied  
till night & other business till  
2 in morning

12 Sabbath Lovefeast very good  
Dr L B Gurley Jr & I both Sacrament  
21 Jan - & night I by request of  
Jus & others put out that occasion  
of death of Mr B. I look for

text - But those have fully known  
my manner of life & I  
Exhorted & called for mourning  
they had good things - 7 or 8  
on journey -

13 2 M Conf took till 12  
Had a headache the rest of  
day

14 wrote fixed up things to  
Bristol met at night

15 Writing papers for Samy Loan

16 Jan letters to friends of Samy in NY

17 do - sent 18 or 19 - Mail for Bell  
at Elgin & drove to C. Pillinghast

18 do - A Higgins journey to  
Elgin - & back to Elgin

I tried at 3 M. Stayed here all  
the day -

19 Sabbath Lovefeast very good  
Dr G. & I both at 2 1/2 on  
Mat 21 to plain & administered

to 2 children & six adults  
in Pres. M. H. also Eucharist

Dr G. again at night -

20 - Pre at 8 & 1 Cor 13 2 M Prayer Meet.

Elder Freeman at 3 - H. G. & I exhorted  
at night. We had a move some  
15 or 20 at altar some bright con-  
versions - About 10 jobs -

21 Drove home, wrote letters  
L. B. Swan, J. Woodward  
V. G. H. -

22 Drove Tiffin -

23 Sailed with Mr. Miners to - We had  
to stake out the lots again -  
Preached at night at 6 -

24 Drove home -

25 Fixing up the - very warm

26 Sabbath Pres. S. S. & our B. School  
Mr. Sanford Pr his first sermon on  
that great text (which I never dare  
to forget upon) God so loved the world  
he did fully well & I exhorted with  
liberty - met Mr. Carver's Clap -

Mr. Chaplin pr at 3 to S. S.

Prd plently & bluntly from "I thank thee  
- hid from view of president -

27 Sitting & preparing for exam -

28 Examination of some of the meeting  
of Trustees -

29 Continued the whole passed off well  
The original declaration very good

30 Trustees met They refused to  
allow me any thing for what I became  
responsible to S. Bradley in order to stop his  
opposition

31 Writing letters S. Elliott, S. Harnish  
Jos. Fisher, W. B. Ketchum, S. J. Harvey  
E. Hager to -

Aug 6 Drove to Birmingham where a  
waygon was ready to take me to

Elyria - Prd at night One thing  
more backst good liberty movements

2 Sabbath General Clap - Prd 2 hrs  
on Perfection - again at 2 on  
Watch pr. to Baptized  
Julia Ann

came to Birm. & to Akron by  
one o'clock A.M.

3 - Married Mr. John McGovern to  
Sister Louisa Jenkins. They started soon  
on a journey to his sisters in Penn.  
Drove home The Lodge met again to  
dispose of ~~the~~ right in the upper  
room of the society

4 Trustees met there were for buying  
viz T.O. S.B.S. & P.O. - J. B. E.S. did not  
vote & I being in chains of course  
did not



5. It was a rainy morning but I started after noon with Rhoda for Springfield. Mr. C. called at Mr. Goulds & stayed with Mr. Gratiot. I drove Mansfield & went to Camp 3. Since 13's - News - a Pap. on our letters therefore came with boldness & a thousand of good & - arranging papers of Mr. 7. Manuscripting proceeded. Pr. 3 at 3 on. Had so long a word - the first time I ever tried this big text - not much liberty - arranging papers at night 8. - Pr. 3 at 3 on signs of times & dwell on duty of cultivating education - at night writing soon for 9 Sabbath. Mr. Shaffer put on Baptism. Pr. 3 by request of D. M. Conf. the friends at home on the Baptist. Bigelow the house in length - the Conf. ground with well filled seats. at sides - & every other part - all were very attentive - Mr. Lee put at 3. before doct. then believed on the Son of God. Pr. 3 at night.
10. Missionary Soc. - met & made a long speech on the resolution written in haste Res. duly by Prov. of M. C. to send Soc. to China. N. Y. - S. Agnew & Ab. of our own country. Mr. Paine followed.

I intended to include "Slaves" also. Collection was about \$28.00 - I also bid up for volunteers who would give themselves up. one excellent young man & several women offered. Attended special Court & with S. B. D. took title of Ad. on Estate of N. B. Admin. Soc. at night very solemn. then the Pr. read measure & I ex. for announcements. came to Mr. Day.

11. After breakfast drove Mr. Brown & Mr. Davis - met Mr. Jones & long talk - & via Mother home.
12. The Sup. Court in session - Trustees meeting.
13. Fixed up things & started next night for Conference. Drove Capt. Bright. & arrived. Pr. 3.
14. Drove Mansfield called at Mr. Day. Buckingham. & I drove Bellville. Had a Pres. in day.
15. Drove via Fred. to Mt. U. Pr. at night. John 36.
16. Sabbath day & feast pretty good. Pr. at 3. on John 36 & I drove Lumbury where Mr. Webb was to have given an apt for men but a Pap. for shaving one he did not. I found the Pr. was rather than

Dr Wm Liddens have a fellow boarder  
with him in the room where I went to  
Quadrangle.  
17 Drove Columbus - Went to house of  
Dr Bigelow - He lies in the S W corner  
of the yard - Kneled & prayd for  
a short time of his spirit & his mantle  
I also went into the room where he  
died - Had at night on Sept 18 30 -  
18 Drove via Jefferson to Springfield  
roads very bad - tired - was station  
at Mr Dr. Pierce's  
away out of town up a high hill  
far from place of meeting was  
considerably affected - my companion  
was Mr Hill. Mr Burn. Mr Wilson

19 Conf met at S. Bishop Andrew in  
Chair - on the corner on Auspicious Cases  
I Ch of conference on Sept 16 from  
New York - Business proposed  
lively - Heard Mr. Trimble at night  
20 Little of special interest occurred  
in order to accommodate those calling  
on book business I suggested & obtained  
a change - Am at the Smyth Hotel  
on Sep of May Tomkinson Called  
on Bishop Andrew & Bishop Soule  
with some law questions.

21 The case of Dr. Chaplin was declared  
unconstitutional by Chair - altho this  
decision was directly against the  
precedent of Mr Bell last year -

Yesterday cases & doses for full course  
were examined - today trial per. & Elders  
Went to meeting but a pain in my  
bowels obliged me to retire -

22 The most of the forenoon was  
spent in getting at something relating  
to the rumours about the professors of  
Augusta College and at noon adj  
to Monday

23 Sabbath Dr Lovefeast we ought to  
have had one - Bishop Andrew  
preached a most impressive, evan-  
gelical sermon in the Meth. Ch. from  
1 Cor 13:1-3. Let a man so account  
of us &c. - O that every word were engr-  
aven on my heart - for several  
days past the sparks of grace in my  
heart have seemed so few & small I  
have been almost ready to think I ought  
to leave the work but for want of qualifi-  
cations - Today on looking back through  
I see very many things to regret &



very many short comings I am<sup>17</sup>  
resolved by your sermons were  
ordained the largest one I have ever  
seen at once. Our conference  
is entirely too large & unwieldy.

At 3 P. Morris preached from  
For ye are dead & your life is hid  
with Christ in God.

24 A few attending to some business  
Conf. adj. for Missionary Socy.

Dr. Rahm preached 11th verse a pow-  
erful sermon from the law shall ye  
forth of Zion & the word of the Lord  
from Jerusalem. — Col 3:54 +

25 We progressed rapidly today

26 This day will never be forgotten  
by me. A subject had been under  
debate & no light having been  
given on one point I rose to ask  
a question. It was said the  
previous question had been called  
for. I ask those calling to waive it  
until I proposed the question. It  
was passed by a majority. I do not  
think two thirds but the Bishop  
said "Carried." I went to my  
seat asking to be excused from  
voting. I had thought much

during the year of what Dr. Bigelow  
called my shameful treatment,  
last Conf. in the same way.

I had been treated thus once then  
I retired to my room grieved that  
this course should have been pursued  
& wrote a letter stating the facts &  
my understanding of my duties  
& my rights & asking a location  
or a transfer to some other Conf.  
I gave it to the Bishop. Several of  
the brethren came to me during  
my affliction & urged me to  
think no more of it & he saying  
it was only the aristocracy of the  
South. — So I found there was  
a strong feeling on the subject.  
Comm. on Division met at night.

27 After reading journal. Dr. J.  
Gosney offered the following  
resolution which as soon as it was read  
I retired.

Resolved, that by refusing to grant a  
brother, a member of this conference  
liberty to suggest a consideration or  
propose a question upon a subject  
under debate upon which he had not

speaking this afternoon. <sup>18</sup>  
Sudden death prevented the  
exercise of a right, and gave occa-  
sion to affliction of mind.

I understood it was carried by a rising  
vote nearly as yet unanimously.  
My mind was relieved & I withdrew  
my protest.

Spoke at the Conf. - seat of  
next Conf. fixed to - Adj.  
at 11 to the furnished business  
& closed just before sundown  
drove home to - tavern -

I indulged a gloomy class of  
feelings - I was left again  
again - no colleague - My friend  
B. B. is gone - my own unwor-  
thiness want of grace &c. pressed  
me. Am appointed agent again  
drove home to Donalds tavern -

28<sup>th</sup> Drove to Columbus - Called at the  
Clinton Bank got a draft & drove  
to Mattoon 49 - m.

29 Drove Searcy, Starks, Frederick  
& Belleville 44 m.

30 Sabbath At the Bank - has an apt  
here - I drove to Mansfield - P. C. at  
11 - found Job 4. 11 Are the Consulate

At night from Sat. III 18 -

Staid at Sister Biglow's - gave advice  
to the Children

31 Had my eye fixed & drove via  
Frankfort & Mother's home found  
sister family had been all well

Looked about fixed up things  
rested wrote N. Y. & Co.

2 Preached at Milam funeral of Mr  
Nelson Buck from Rev. XIV 13 -

My wife has been unwell today

I have just heard of the death of my  
Grandfather - He died suddenly

on the 8<sup>th</sup> of August aged 84

He was a good man and died in peace

3 Righting of things - Prayers  
meeting at night

4 Meeting of Trustees - Summary

5 It is a gloomy time for the young  
Students cannot get board -

6 Sabbath At my house Married Mr  
Urn Boddie & Elizabeth Ford

Read Prayers & preached from 1<sup>st</sup> Tim 4

14-17 on Evidence of Revocation

Called on Mr. Wilson & drove home

7 Sabbath 1<sup>st</sup> - at night

8 Talking, collecting, reading writing &c  
Archel's disavowal in the moon have



- made considerable sensation 19
- 8 Wrote letters Phil. to L. S. M. Grimké  
B. B. Boylston - Frank Bates W. Russell  
J. S. Patterson
- 23 I have neglected these two weeks to write  
in my journal & must enter from  
memory
- 13 Sabbath Rose (Milan) & preached Mat 26  
with Clap - Preached at night from  
Act 21:30 -
- 14 Rose home - last week I was mostly  
engaged removing curios. & books to  
Seminary - Spent some time at  
it this week
- 15 Am now 36 yrs old (see private  
papers)
- 16 Drove Huron with wife Frank  
examined cemetery - Stopped with Br  
Jesse Taylor -
- 17 Called at Br House & drove  
to Laury - The Celebration of open-  
ing or rather commencing  
railroads - Drove home -  
Cook's Speech was commonplace
- 18 A little of many things
- 19 Went Lyman & preached  
funeral of Mrs. [unclear]

- relict of the [unclear] He died she  
died of Apoplexy - He died sud-  
denly two years since -  
rode to Adams Pond -
- 20 Sabbath Rode at New Haven  
Mark VIII 36 - Paris Rev III 20 -  
Br Carpenter
- 21 - Rode Foxville - Ashland  
Br Driscoll -
- 22 Rode Orange agreed with  
Br Lyman to keep boarding house  
Vernon - [unclear] on Sunday  
at night
- 23 - Rode home over Rufus  
Sheldon's
- 24 I can hardly tell some days  
what I have been about & am  
a [unclear] thing - Care weigh  
me down
- 25 - Came with my Mother to Huron  
on our way to Mich. J. - At 11 pm
- 26 Attended funeral of Ensign Brady  
aged 22, barkeeper to Huron House  
he had been married but brief  
No boat came till after two o'clock  
wrote L. Bradley [unclear]

The "son Mary" called at Sandusky & I  
went up to Mr. Tuttle - I had taken  
a forward passage & got but a poor  
chance to sleep - We landed at day  
light. After some enquiry I found  
the ferry man. He is named H. Brown.  
Printed with good liberty on Raper  
Head Mr. Reed from Medina (Pres)  
at 3 - Paid at night of the 30  
28 Went land office with Brother &  
we took horses & rode Teneyah  
& back to Colgate & towards Monro  
turned off & staid Aug. - Outward  
liberty in family prayed -  
29 Rode Mr. B. Puller. He went with  
us thro the woods to see the Country  
road Detroit  
30 Left my Br to enter a De for Br  
for Colcord at 4 - I took stage &  
rode to Ann Arbor - At Br  
Pardons recd a lecture on S -  
I was tired & sleep overcame me  
Oct 1. Rose before 4 - took a horse  
road Philo Bradley's Br 6  
took a waggon for Detroit. He called at  
Dearborn (Arsenal) when I saw a dis  
tressed sight a Mr. Pickering the  
Architect in employ of Govt

had been ill some weeks during  
which he professed to have experienced  
religion - but doubted & became  
melancholy - last night those  
who slept in the room were awa  
kened by his falling on the floor  
they found he had cut his throat  
from ear to ear - made an incision  
into the wind pipe - Put open his  
bowels & made several stabs - Two  
razors & a penknife were found  
in the bed - He died about 11  
just as we stepped down to the dock  
the sailors of Detroit were taking  
in the plank - I stepped on board  
had for a companion to a Perans now  
a professor - Called at Sandusky  
wrote Mr. Tuttle & landed about day  
light - took horse & rode home  
found my little son James danger  
ously ill of Croup I have been severely  
exercised to learn the particular lesson  
designed by Providence - It is just



It would be just to take all our child  
The child has grown weaker & weaker  
& no better - remedies fail and  
now I A. P. M. little very little hope.  
At family prayer I felt a devout  
compassion - The children all cried very  
much - especially Henry & Ruth -  
I have had numerous calls - wrote  
to E. Thomson. J. Samson -  
& his son - left to Hollards NY.  
3 Never having had a case of croup  
in the family before I was ignor-  
ant of its nature - last night on my  
wife describing it more fully & it  
being thought impossible to give  
it an emetic, which was pronoun-  
ced the only means of saving its life  
I directed an injection of Lobelia -  
It produced an additional operation of  
Calomel - and afterward giving squills  
& Lobelia - it was evidently better in the  
morning - the phlegm again collect-  
ed & after consulting with Dr. Elden  
who recommended an emetic - I employ-  
ed Dr. Brown's to give him one

It operated favorably - and toward  
night after the second emetic hope  
which when we <sup>began</sup> gave to give the first  
had nearly fled, began to revive -  
Dr. Flint called at night, He & Mr. B. sat  
up all night, gave 3 emetics - which  
were satisfactory  
& Sat. The child is very much prostrated  
breathing better. Tho I have thought  
I had given it up. I find my feelings  
excited when its favorable symptoms  
increased. He sent a note to request  
him yes today - At night it is very  
hope - the symptoms have some chan-  
ged - a warm bath injured it - given  
at the earnest request of a neighbor  
Had we given a covering more inter-  
nally - think you would have saved  
the child in the next best night - An  
emetic promptly administered relief-  
ed him - He was evidently better  
in morning & through the day - The lan-  
guage of my heart I trust has been  
What shall I render to the Lord for all  
his benefits?  
I am babe as still better - know I

A rainy morning —

Trustees of M.H. met at night

8 Everything seemed to come wrong to day & I did but little wrote L. Evans, H. McShaffer & H. at night

9 Rode with Mr. Power to Tiffin

An agreeable day —

10 After calling on Bradley, Esq. & Hedges, Mason & Lenny rode

to McCutchenville to D.M. —

Mr. Power preached on the privilege of believers — D.M. Gony was long

preached at night — John M. 36

11 Sabbath Lovefeast at 9 o'clock

much breakfast & was like a pig —

Mr. Power at 11 And said to us say come

He & I said — Rode to Tiffin

& in a short sermon, moderately from

Come for all things are now ready

stoped Mr. Lenny

12 Had some difficulty with Hedges

who wanted to recover the land sold

me. I finally left his bond with

Mr. Lenny to take the deed & rode to

Mr. Fenn's Green Cr.

13 We had a discussion on Commu-

nity system & rode home

meeting house Trustees at night

14 Sitting with M.H. & Co.

15 do gathering fruit &c.

16 Mrs. Kittredge buried — She was

27 just 15 years married — She left the

world clinging to it — As an ami-

able woman, was always told

she was getting better — once asked her

midwife to pray for her & she turned

the discourse and the poor idolized

woman went to another world with

out religious instruction

17 Drove Sandusky with my car

in the gig — Rd at 3 — Eph VI 12.

Mr. Power pre at night

18 Sabbath Lovefeast — gave for

Q. 6 & XIV 25 — Administered Sac

Mr. L. born at 3 — Rd at night & John

XIX 11, 6.

19 Drove Mr. House's & home in rain

20 Fixing drums & love pipe &c.

meeting of Trustees M.H. at night

21 Store &c at dinner

22 Come of M.H. Trustees had a long

affair —

23 Fixing at camp — Stump Machine

24 do gal. &c &c — O Lynde works for

25 Rode early to Wakarusa. Dids good

lovefeast — Mr. Power pre with power

John — Rd at night on Holiness



- 23
- 2 Rode home wrote letter & <sup>13</sup>  
 Past day being fast my own (on)
  - 27 do do I wrote so fine
  - 28 Packed books wrote letters -
  - 3 View of apparatus - Elu Ma & 9 -
  - 29 Drove to Judge Ruggles Verm<sup>12</sup>  
 preached with some liberty from  
 John XIX 4.6 -
  - 30 Drove home trying to collect
  - 31 Stump thicket
  - Nov 1 School Br Woolley for  
 a plain form of a few common  
 things - at night  
 with good liberty on for we are  
 not ignorant of his devices  
 solemn and affecting time
  - 2 - Trustees had several meetings
  - 3 to settle off M H matters
  - 4 Remembrance funeral service  
 for Benj M Hilyer aged 26  
 who died at my brother's
  - 5 Rode Ashland via Vermillion  
 Br Lynch at night
  - 6 Sabbath Lovefeast - God long

- with some liberty an Eph 4  
 from Sacrament  
 Br Lynch at 3 & 4 Br Ruark at night
- 7 Prayer meet services God at
  - 8 on Sun - Gen 22 at night
  - 10 8 to sub for Sun rode  
 from Vermillion. Tethered train up  
 a child & 6.
  - 11 Rode Wooten after taking Sub  
 Prayer meet at night
  - 12 obtaining sub & selling Trustees  
 Tethered at night Downfall of Baby
  - 13 Rode with Br Remmell  
 God at Cedar Run Mat XIII 20  
 and at Champs John XIX 4.6
  - 14 Rode early Father Hazards & with  
 him Vermillion to Q. M.
  - 15 Sabbath Lovefeast, Br Power for  
 Ad. Soc - God at night on  
 What could I have done more  
 for my vineyard & my with  
 liberty - An Excellent subject
  - 16 Rode home via Fairfilds
  - 17 (Trustees met at night) Recording
  - 18 Settling down on af
  - 19 About Sun & Trustees met

- 20 A very rainy day writing <sup>24</sup>
- 21 Work about Sunday. Winter seems to  
have set in - cold
- 22 Sabbath Did not go to S.S. for I  
have been 3 or 4 times to the Super  
intendent, himself I sat there like  
a weasel while - He and Elder  
Morse preached a mixed mass  
of Rev. & Arm. in the school he talked  
for he shall save his people from  
the sin - He called on us  
to pray -
- Heard of a murder in  
test at night before a large  
congregation -
- 23 Work at Sunday in my patching up - time
- 25 Trustees met -
- 28 This week was spent in getting  
down of Sunday & settling for  
Michael - cold Sunday, I have
- 29 Sabbath S. School. Dr. Chaplin  
his - At night fed - from  
I - how we were enquired  
by God &c. - saved by life
- 30 It is still cold - Therm at 4°  
below 0 yesterday noon
- 31 -
- 2 Hairs at shed - beef - at  
up Markins



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, Michigan

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal June 5, 1836-June 27, 1836

FORMAT: Volume #33

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

# Journal

From June 5<sup>th</sup> AD 1836

To June 27<sup>th</sup> AD 1836

No. ~~XX~~ XXI.

Wm. B. Sheldon



June 3 AD 1836 - Detroit  
 Sabbath. Preached for Bro. Herr in  
 AM from Mat xi 6 Some freedom  
 In PM from Grieve wot the Spirit  
 At night I set up the C while he & 6  
 Mrs. S. went on board ship. Found  
 I took my horse & rode down the  
 river to Bullows thence "Flat Rock"  
 & Mr. E. Patten. The Camp meeting  
 which I expected to find was closed  
 B & had gone. I rode on horse &  
 rode on. Called at J. Tallant's & at  
 Upsalanti the tavern was full. I knocked  
 at the door of a Local Ch (Mr. W.) he  
 could not entertain me. I inquired  
 for the P. E. He passed just at night.  
 I bade him good night and  
 said "If you should happen to be  
 in Norwalk inquire for one A.  
 O. I. I shall be happy to entertain  
 you". Perceiving a light I called  
 & the woman asked who was there.  
 I told her. She proved to be the wife  
 of the P. M. a Presbyterian member. It  
 was near 12 & she had been reading  
 one of Albers works. I was then

pitably entertained &  
 7 After breakfast I rode Ann Arbor  
 Mr. Culver was surprised to see me  
 He enquired very particularly about  
 the time we agreed to take the land  
 and when I told him said I  
 believe I shall have to admit the  
 doctrine of imperishable - just at that  
 time I told Mary "that land was gone"  
 Mr. Culver would not commit  
 himself in favor of Nowalk  
 Land as Mr. C. had done -  
 Rode on Mr. C. went five or six miles  
 to talk & accompany me. He said  
 if Mr. Baldwin were converted to the Com-  
 system he should feel his way open-  
 ed for Rocky River - I rode on  
 20 miles & stopped at a new house

8 Rode Monroe & called at Mr. Cady's  
 Mr. C. had told me he was a Commu-  
 nist - I questioned him & threw obj-  
 in the way - He answered them in  
 a meek spirit and finally said  
 "you don't believe so do". He said that, I  
 replied I suppose Mr. Culver has  
 no firmer friend than myself

we have been in confidence this  
 days on this subject. Tears of joy  
 stood in his eyes - Rode to Toledo  
 Full in company with Mr. Kidder from  
 Genoa NY - with whom I had a  
 free conversation on future state

I found a Col. Henry had given  
 up the idea of going into the  
 Delaware Co. & had gone to Chicago

9 Rode Perryburg I found a  
 letter of Mr. Baldwin  
 he offered him all to the  
 Co. in community. I saw  
 we procured a bill struck

10 Came to Toledo & returned to  
 Perryburg. The sale of lots in  
 Marengo went lively. Mr. Standant  
 A. G. Baldwin. J. E. Lyon Miller took

11 I & were going into the Delaware  
 Co. but being overruled by  
 the Marengo Co. they finally  
 declined after they had counted their  
 cash 10,000 to pay us. The land taken  
 in Gen. Patterson. W. P. Hynes  
 Lady Higgins - whom that have  
 land interest declined we hardly  
 knew what to do. I gathered up my



papers & effects shipped on the boat  
and while it was crossing to  
Miami I ascertained it was most  
agreeable to them to decline. We rode  
on horseback to Toledo.

12 Sabbath Called at the Sabbath School  
& talked a little. Called on Mr. Ruden,  
& found Mr. Clark was to preach  
I mentioned to a few Methodists that  
I would preach on the timber  
under the shade of a spreading  
oak near the river. At ten  
I came to near the place. I found  
a number of quakers with whom I  
entered into conversation & finally  
lectured on the Medding Government.  
at three I preached at the Upper S. M.  
Rev. 17. at 5 again on the timber  
to a large and attentive organiza-  
tion on the last part of W. I. A. with  
singularity.

13. Ben Patterson, Judge Higgins, Mr. Ray-  
nor & came down & we organized  
& called the Company E. Marenge.

14. Mr. Jenkins & self rode to Monroe  
where we found Mr. Kilmer. He was  
disappointed that we had no more  
cash on hand but he finally agreed  
to our arrangement, we kept  
our fourth down in cash or cash  
checks 1/2 bal in 26 Aug - 1/2 26 Nov.  
He signed the deed & took it for his  
wife's signature & we agreed to

meet in Toledo.

15 We returned to T. after I sold four  
shares to Mr. Spalding & left a few  
more with him to sell. The  
Co. had made out the scrip. I took  
all the shares it was convenient to  
the Co. to let go. When at one time  
it was doubtful if more than three  
of us would go in. I prayed for  
direction & remembering the  
election of Matthias, I cast a lot  
which indicated for me to take a  
third if necessary.

16 Completing the Co. our arrange-  
ments.

17. Ben P. Jud. & self rode over  
the land - returned I found  
Mr. G. with whom we settled &  
took deed. He retaining shares  
on all notes not satisfactorily  
secured. I saw the Providence  
of God so strikingly displayed  
in all this business & felt so  
confident our way would be  
opened at Rocky River. I was  
almost overcome with gratitude &  
joy as we got on to our horse. 10  
miles to Mr. Kiehl's 2 mi from

- I. where we arrived late.
- 18 We arranged to meet at  
Newark. I came to  
Hammerville. Bought a little  
waggon. Closed my concern  
at Toledo. drove late via  
Delaware Co. where I got fast  
in mud & timber till two  
men came along & helped  
me out. broke the hinge  
of feller man. Mammie &  
mended with a strap  
drove to Mark's house. William
- 19 Sabbath Prayed with the farm  
I travelled called at Col Hunt  
preached at 11. from Heb XII 14  
plains pointed drove across the  
river - deep ford. Preached during  
a tremendous storm of  
wind thunder & rain.  
John III 36. with Mr Darling
- 20 At 1/2 past 10 started <sup>very</sup> the road  
being very bad water & mud being  
near mud side to my horse 2 1/2 miles  
I escaped mandrake. - stopped with  
Berry wrote letters.
- 21 Drove to Sandusky Centreville &  
home - found James sick

he had the measles and fever following

22 Tried in vain to get the business  
together

23 Mr Gilbreth came. settled up some  
business. James is so bad I hesitated  
when I went to pray - these words  
occurred to my way they sow liveth

24 I concluded to start. We rode Milan  
where Mr G. had business with Mr J  
& we rode via Mr Surmire to  
Elyria arrived late at night  
Mr A had been out to Chubb Co.  
I had relatives

25 We then rode to Plum Co. Mr Ward  
had been gone two hours. We sent  
a messenger for him & one for Mr  
Baldwin. latter came and a  
heavy rain prevented the former  
we talked over matters all evening  
dark yet. I said to Mr G. "I believe  
"This will give light to some of us  
on this subject by Monday morning  
"I believe it" said he with firmness  
Mr G went to Middleburg. I came to  
Elyria. On parting we agreed to  
meet at Middleburg Mon. if



my child should be better - Mr  
said, "We have had a great many  
strange providences - let us look for  
one more a crowning Providence  
that your child may get better that  
you may come soon on Monday"  
If you fix the establishment of the  
community on that said I my  
child will get better - "Well" said he  
It was late when we arrived & the  
PB was closed.

26 Sabbath sent a letter to PB  
and got a letter. It read "we think  
James is a little better I hope in  
answer to prayer he will be spared"  
I burst into tears retired to my  
room & thanked the Lord.  
Preached with liberty on Prayer  
At 3 on Mark & 3<sup>rd</sup> & at night  
on Signs of times -

27 Got another letter "James grows  
better - some appetite"

Mr H & I rode Middlebury. We  
found Mr L & B waiting out  
beginning to have anxiety on  
my account - I gave them the  
letters - They partook of my

feelings - Mr Leonard had just  
come - We talked separately  
I finally Mr Gillett Mr Baldwin  
I self found ourselves ready to  
act and as we passed the Rubicon  
and took a step which may have  
an important bearing upon  
future I shall write this diary jour-  
nal in a more permanent form  
Hitherto I have kept my journal  
only to call to recollection things  
that would remind me of our  
home it is very brief sketch of  
part of every day's occurrences

E. A. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal June 27, 1836-June 12, 1837

FORMAT: Volume #34

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



The  
Journal  
of  
Henry P. Sheldon,  
From June 27<sup>th</sup> 1836  
To June 11<sup>th</sup> 1837  
to XXXII.

Monday June 27. 1836

Elyria, Lorain Co.

Rec'd a letter from my wife -  
James continues to improve - has  
some appetite. I felt to thank the  
Lord - Mr Hamilton & self rode to  
Middlebury - Mr L & W were walking  
round & beginning to have some  
anxiety for me - I gave them the  
two letters. Mr Ward had just  
come - We talked over matters  
and found what Mr & W were  
willing to do - Now the question  
came up what shall we do?

Mr L, Mr W & self, retired to a room  
& I proposed prayer which seemed  
to have been in Mr L's mind.

We had a season of silent prayer  
I felt the L was there - I began  
to make minutes, and without any  
previous intention on the part of  
any one we found we were organ-  
ized. The clock dedicated to the L our  
time, talents, influence & property  
for the community - from this time  
forward, it being understood that



2 June 27 1836

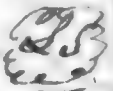


each is to wind up his official & private business and fulfil all existing engagements.

He agreed that Br & should take deeds of all about the mills & Br Baldwin & I hold the contract for the last 1000 acres & I raise the funds for the 10,000 which we pay H & H. for the trouble & profit. I gave my notes to H for 5,000 & H 5,000 - I afterwards bought my notes with 50 shares & Marengo stock of Mr Ward - Br & paid one of my notes to H. We closed the main part of our business by subscribing the following & returning thanks silently to God for opening our way thus far by his special Providence.

"We the undersigned hereby mutually agree, each with the others, that we will give and do hereby give, unto the proper constituted trustees in trust of the Community of United Christians, all our real & personal

3

estate, of whatever name or kind, our time, ~~our~~ talents, and influence for the promotion of knowledge & holiness among ourselves, & families; and the extension of the Redeemer's Kingdom among men; and we agree, at such future time as may be convenient, to make out such deeds & inventories as may be required of the same, so as truly to vest the right of the property in said Trustees in trust, according to the Constitution of the Community of United Christians. Witness our hands & seals, this 27<sup>th</sup> day of June A.D. 1836

James Lubuth   
Henry O. Sheldon   
John Baldwin 

- 28<sup>th</sup> We finished our arrangements and made bargains for some property  
29 We rode to Cleveland & made out deed H - met Mr Hamlin  
30 Rode homeward - wrote letter Br

June 30-1836

- Hazard called at Mr Gilberts. Met  
Mr Blood & wife called at A Higgins  
He paid me & undertook to scold  
me for having offered him notes for  
half its face. Staid at Mr Chubbins  
The par would not let him con-  
tinue <sup>on trial</sup> as he was a free w. bap -  
July 1 Rode Mr Barbours. Sister B. died  
a few days since - He is very  
disconsolate. They were calculating  
to join us. Trustees met we could  
agree upon no suits. James is  
very feeble & bowels are no better  
2 Trustees <sup>deferting</sup> decided to build <sup>with exp</sup> ~~another~~  
~~premises~~ I offered them 500<sup>00</sup>  
if they would release me from  
all responsibility on acct of Secy  
& let me have the bal. of time to  
conf to settle my private business  
they allowed me to take what  
time was necessary & credit it.  
3 Sabbath Heard Mr Abbott. Bap-  
Lutered at 5 & took Coll for Am  
Col. So. \$8.11 -  
4 Rode to Peru & got cow Her

4  
Norwalk

- 5 } At various matters for family  
6 }  
7 } Sunday Home. James is no better  
8 Rode Tiffin with Mr Power  
9 sold some shaws. Rode Upper  
Sandusky - Called at Mexico upon  
the family of Mr J. Preble. He has  
gone - Mr Power put at night  
10 Sabbath Lovefeast pretty good  
Pr on signs of times. Mr Arm  
strong interpreted - Some liberty  
Mr P. at night  
11 Rode via town & Lit. Sand.  
to Buynus - staid & did some  
business & rode Mr. Blowers  
He says he always believed the  
Com & system with work & has  
not altered his mind His wife  
is doubtful - Went on to Mr Dor-  
lands He was from home -  
12 Mr D returned early - was glad to  
hear by me. for he had <sup>not</sup> read the  
letter from Mr G. His business is  
prospering. Rode Mothers &  
home - Attended examination



July 12<sup>th</sup> 1836

- at night. Compo. reads  
13. Exam. progreſſive ſpeaking  
at night At Dr T. delivered his  
14 Trustees resolved at last to bury  
on old ground - Also to pub-  
Dr T's address -  
15 James is wasted to a skeleton  
16 and grows worse - wife sent  
for Dr Bronson  
17. Rode Milan & put at 3 Gen 21x  
17 Home Br Here at night  
18 We have little hope of keep-  
ing James. I can get no ans  
to prayer to that effect - I have  
now said. "If it be thy will"  
19 Righting up things The Dr per-  
sued a more active course to  
arrest if possible the dys. of Jan  
20 Wife watched first part of the  
last with Jan. He took some  
physic which operated well in  
morning - but failed till at  
1 o'clock he died aged 20 mo &  
12 hours. I feel a calm resig-  
nation - My prayer is that I

## Journal

- feel the rod & profit by it  
21 Funeral Br Power said "I shall go  
to him but he will not return to me"  
The Children took it very hard  
Julia cried most bitterly when the  
grave was filling - I tried to get  
a sketch of his features - no artist  
He was a most pretty & pleasant  
corpse - Being very handsomely  
formed - His noble forehead - large  
eye - which in life was bright -  
well formed mouth - closed so as to  
show a graceful arch in which his  
upper teeth were barely discernible  
a sweet pleasant, placid ap-  
pearance - far superior to his  
looks in life - gave him an  
interesting appearance - We have  
nought of him left but some  
locks of hair - He wore no mark-  
ing apparel, having been convinced  
of its impropriety when I first ex-  
pe<sup>d</sup> - religious -  
22 Writing & putting up things

July 22<sup>nd</sup> 1836

for Sunday

- 23 Packing up books &c. Drove  
Monroe & Spear's Com. to D.M.  
intending to stay all night at  
Br. Knickerbocker's who I have  
felt impressed would join Com.  
we took a wrong road -
- 24 Sabbath In lovefeast which was  
good, Sister K. spoke at length  
her whole soul seemed full of  
Com. sentiments though she  
had not heard of them. Br P  
at 11 & self from Anise & thank  
O daughters of Zion &c -  
I gave real Com. doctrines -  
Br P. afterwards told me he did  
not think of Com? - thought I had  
told him (July 8) all about my  
plan &c - Br Power bap  
& spoke very clearly in favor  
of our position & conclusively  
We staid at Br K & had a  
sweet talk. We found them  
fully prepared for the work

- 25 Read our Const with which  
Br H. were well pleased - Drove  
home Wrote letters. J. G. Smith &c
- 26 Settling &c -
- 27 My cause came on in Sup. Ct.  
E. F. Baker sued me for false  
imprisonment in the Com. pleas. while  
I was in N.Y. he got \$25 jud.  
my counsel ap<sup>d</sup> - The jury  
hung all night between 6 and  
40 - in either case Pltiff must  
pay costs - Jury did not agree  
so I expect no further trouble
- 28 Miscellaneous matters
- 29 Mr. Thomson came from W.  
with whom I had a long & interesting  
conversation
- 30 2 M. Commenced - in 2 M. house  
there was sharp work on delinquen-  
cies in duty - Made me to take Cble  
for 4. 1/2
- 31 Sabbath Lovefeast good. Elder  
gave a clo. talk - No coll \$3.00  
Sas. & Nap.  
I exhorted a little (volunteers) at mt  
in the p.m. meeting -



# Journal

Monday Aug 1<sup>st</sup> 1836.

Regulated matters, wrote letters & took convey for Huron & at 5 o'clock Detroit for Toledo. I wished to go to D & the Boat not stopping at T. went on. The lake was rough & Larifa goes up to see her friends.

2 We landed Det. at 6 P.M. & waited for me & was about to leave. Our spirits were very much refreshed by the interview. He is very popular in Mich. & the Com. from this cause somewhat so. I found Mr. Dow, Br. Gearing & Mr. C. N. Pilcher at Mr. Heron. We agreed that I was to devote the cost of my stock to paying Mr. G. & the profits apply to pay my debts so as not to force a sale on my property. - Bade Mr. G. farewell at 9 took boat at 11. Mrs. Owen & Deane seem quite friendly. On the way a stranger enquired for a farm. I gave him letters to Mr. J. K. & J. D.

7  
3 Stopped with Mr. Pontious at Toledo. Called at Knapp's. He was well when I was here last & yesterday was buried. Five of us took a wagon & went to Napoleon, Perryburg - wrote, H. & 4 We took a small boat & was taken in tow by the Niagara. My brother was frightened & we cast off, rowed over to Miami & went on foot to Marengo & E. Marengo. I run several lines with compass & chain & also a part of the centre of Broadway. Sent the compass to home by Mr. Horie (My cousin Benj. riding company) we went over the tract & down to Toledo. Called at D. Huttons. 5 While I was writing at Mr. P's, the St. Boat Ohio came in & went out. I know it not till it was gone. I sold several shares one to Mr. Southward - two to Joseph Chambers two to John Teer & one to Mr. Keagle all at 50 each with the condition, they are to move on or improve. -

# Journal

August 5-1836

wrote letters, W. Jenkins. &c.  
Dr Hutton had a cow & an opportunity offered to buy one for 22<sup>sh</sup>.  
He thought it too much - He finally agreed to give 22<sup>sh</sup> if he could borrow the money which failing to do he gave up - I paid 10<sup>sh</sup> & he gave his note for 10 & afterward the man came & wanted security as he could then sell it - I paid it off & gave the note to Hutton saying you need give yourself no concern till I call for it - I told him my note equalled a certain sum about which I was pledged I should never ask, otherwise as all my property was pledged to charitable objects it might be wanted - I thought of the last - He then gave it to me poor & ben.

I had a short talk with Eliza H. on devoting herself exclusively to the Lord -

6 The Sheldon Thompson came in last night I went on board at 6 & we started for Huron - I got acquainted with C. J. Balter an active Cong. man who has bought land in Illinois, & laid out Waverly. An Institution is projected for educating common school teachers -

I mentioned our having secured a tract for that purpose, among others - We landed at Huron at 2 - reached home by five - all well.

7 Sabbath There being no one to preach it fell upon me - I tried from Deuter. the Scriptures Pr 10 at 4<sup>th</sup> - Called on Sister Wilson & Spafford - who are sick  
8 Writing & fixing up things  
Trustee met - I offered them \$1000 for the remnants of my tour -

9 A very heavy rain Castro - Concluding the roads were very



# Journal

August 9<sup>th</sup> 1836

muddy. I delayed starting till 11 with wife & Henry to RR expecting Elyria Camp Meeting would not close till Thurs. Called at Mr Seely's I ~~found~~ on the table a cons<sup>t</sup> ~~letter~~ <sup>note</sup> seeing Sis. thought a good woman in many respects. so high spirited I took it up again <sup>read the good</sup> Called at Mr. Eldred's where was Mr Power to whom I left "H. No 12" The camp Mt. being small & in harvest closed today stopped at Mr Howards & called at Mr Peckers Mr Elliot & wife were there - They had just got all to a room & were about discussing Community matters. They all seemed willing to go - I gave no invitations 10. We drove, in company with Mr & Sister E. to A Briggs where we had a little talk about Mr H. The conf had been very. & when in driving through the mud

# Middlebury

the whiffletree of Mr C. wagon broke At Mr Baldwins - some rain at night 11 Went with Mr B. wife soon to Lake A. & gas springs. came to lower falls & Prayer meeting at A Gladams - He is willing to join but has had sick wife & his doctors & store bills are unpaid & his prop<sup>y</sup> is not sufficient to pay them - I gave a brief outline of our intentions took refusal of Colby 12 Made a contract with Mr M. man - wrote & consulted - Drove via Strongsville, Hoadlys Mills Plum Cr. to A Briggs. My wife has been much pleased with the appearance of our tract - wrote Mr B. Lydia Brown &c 13 Rose early & harnessed. as our friends have prayers at breakfast we were calculating to drive to Elyria & breakfast - Henry got in to the wagon & the horse turning round broke the Wagon it took half an hour to fix it - We then had prayers & drove on to Mr Peckers - Wife &

Journal  
August 13<sup>th</sup> 1836

Henry went home. I took Br Miles Sandfords horse & rode to Camp Meeting in Spencer. Distributed some tracts. Had some converse with Br Bradley & Hellington. Became acquainted with Br Nathl. Reeder.

14 Sabbath - About 35 tents - a civil company.

Br Nathl. Reeder on the "best robe" - JH Power - Resurrection Self. - Micah IV 13 -

JH Killam at night good prayer meeting.

Had a talk with Br Ferris.

I think he has a community spirit.

15 Sold out the books I brought & took out for Seminary; I feared in doing this I occasioned to much lightness -

Br Reeder at 9.

I had been quite full on corn doctrines yst. today I finished from Mat v 48 - I was puffed to have been sanctified - a sister

Hinnman who gave a hearty shout Baptized Adah Lydia Palmer, Eliza Ann Maria Suttiff, Sally Goodwin Harris Dolfer Kinne.

Br. Nath. Brown sent a letter wishing to join & remain. Br Eastley. Had a little converse with Br Ransom Baldwin. & Br & Sister Ferris. I told them it did not seem to me they would move to Ill. Dr. Day. Rode with Br Bradley home.

16 Br B. found me a horse & rode with me to bring it back. On our way to Clarkfield I conversed freely about our community. after he had said he had long been impressed with something of the kind. At Clarkfield we dined & came on foot five miles when I was overtaken by Br. Power & JH Killam - they alternately walked.

17 Rode Br W's. they are heart & soul in Community. Rode via Milan home.



Journal  
August 18<sup>th</sup> 1836

Committee on my offer  
took a cursory glance at things  
& reported in favor of selling  
Trustees met & after resolving  
to sell - reconsidered & postponed  
19 A great many calls  
20 wrote letters (12) Drove sheep  
to Myers Mill & Henry & Wark  
drove to Br Kp. Home. The letter  
from Mr Beach was gratifying  
21 Sabbath Dr Hinman staid  
with me. I sp<sup>d</sup> on Mat & 14<sup>th</sup> 16  
Rode Enterprise - A large concern  
Dr Roberts had died the night  
before I improved with some  
freedom to a hard headed set  
See XXXIII 2. The Dr had been  
serious for some time & professed  
to find peace on his death bed  
I told them plainly I had little  
faith in death bed conversions  
Called at Father Storrs  
Br & Sister R. Mrs Henry  
Calkins was at home  
Rode home called at meeting

and closed after Br Hinman  
22 Today I have been very busy  
here and there a great deal of  
company -  
23 Fixed up and at 1/2 past 3 started  
in my gig & drove to Br Dyer's  
& Br Sylvester Rogers In family  
prayer was blessed Sister R fell  
over & lay / in some time -  
gave them a sermon  
24 Drove Hamer & found Mr  
Jenks & to Mr Jenks whose  
we got breakfast I left my  
gig & got a saddle & rode to  
Perryburg We had but little con-  
versation upon religious thoughts much  
upon religious subjects - Called to see  
a sick man from Gran Co. N.Y. &  
also Sister McKnight & daughter who  
are both sick - The people here are  
extremely sensitive about the location  
of the canal. - I called a moment  
at Br Leforres. He & wife have  
read the Cabot. & expressed a wish  
to join

# Journal

Aug 25<sup>th</sup> 1836

We took an early start & rode via Fordling, Maumee, Miami & Maumee Tolls. Looked about called upon those with whom I had business & rode in's with Ben C. & two of com'ns'pious to Perry'sburg

26 Preached the funeral of Nathan Salisbury aged 32 from 1 Chor XXIX 15. He had been to Indiana & entered land was returning & took sick came here & died - most of the time was delirious. Directors met & consulted. I left towards night & rode to Mr. Saferoy's. I showed them a const.

27 Rode on. Met Benj & called at L. Saw J & Dr. Black's took my gig & drove home 53 miles. Wrote letters J B. E. S. H. H.

28 Sabbath I had agreed to take a letter to Mr O. Andrews whose father is sick & called on Mr H. Buckingham who rode with me. We called at Mr G. Pierce's

He has a large tract of land & will not sell part to make his family comfortable - His clothing so poor they do not attend meeting a collection was taken for him some time since - A woman preached near Lydia Ward - We went she pr<sup>d</sup> 24 Mr B. exhorted she 1.20 m. we each 35 m. - We called & took dinner with them & rode home. I had authorized an ap<sup>l</sup>. for me at night but none being given out we had prayer meeting

29 Regulating affairs -

30 B & G came at night

31 He spent the day in his business. At 10 Manide Ruelight & 18 taken ridg to Heiler & Mrs. Gibb - It was a solemn season - They departed for her sister Harlow

Sept 1 - I agreed to take my cousin Shafford W. Elliott to bring up till he is 21. I fully explained to him our calculations I wished to have at night <sup>under ship</sup> ~~under ship~~



# Journal.

Sept 2<sup>nd</sup> 1836

Br Elsiey House wife & daughter from Gen. Con. Br Kern & wife & 3 children & Br Whitney staid over night with us. we had some talk on Corn matters - Br 4 & self went Milaw. Br K's & called at Jonah Thomas. He seems very honest but has lost religion & got entangled with unbelief.

3 We finished our business & Br 4. took sulky & went on toward Conf. Br Brockway came. The people are just getting the rumour that I shall leave Norwalk.

4 Sabbath At P.S. at 9 -

Br Brockway wd Job xxii 21 - We rode to Milaw. I preached for Br Hill on Hos. ii 19 & adm the Emancipist. & drove home. Po'd at night from Luke xii

5 Made a trunk sack for the wagon & fixed up things & at four started with wife Rhoda & Julia Drove to Mr McI. & Father's.

6 Br 4. came to breakfast. He looked about & drove Gangs (formerly Truxville) dined with Br (Gen) Antitus & drove to Mansfield. Was a<sup>p</sup> to Br Billings - we drove out to Sister "Bigelow. I came in & heard "Br Goldsayer.

7 Conf. met Bish Soule in chair. Was chosen Suff. A cutting report from Gen Conf on Itinerancy was sent & concurred in & ordered to be printed.

8 Business proceeded slowly. The usual routine was pursued. Several charges, however were preferred against our P.E for Maladministration but were laid over.

9 An interesting debate took place

# Journal

Sept 9th 1836

upon the qualifications for deacons orders, or admission into full communion. It was found that a P.E. who fixed a standard high kept down those who were better than those who were not being brought forward or recommended by one who fixed the standard low.

10 I made a short speech in favor of consistency when the discussion at the rec. for L. Dea. orders was going on. Preached at night on. Follow holiness without which no man shall see the Lord, some liberty.

11 Sabbath Bp. South preached a mighty & powerful sermon upon Eph 13-19 - & ordained the deacons. Trav local

Heard Br Thompson at 3 on worship, in Cong. Church. Br Gillette on Christian Perfection at night. A struggle & a blessing.

12 Much of the business part of today spent in considering charges of Maladministration. Several decisions were made upon points of law (see, min). A motion was made to locate Br E. P. I just refused the conf. the act. History would give of the matter.

This morning I had a counsel with Br Henry H. Fenn. He has fully made up his mind to go in with us.

13 We passed more sweetly along in Conf. to day - he ought to have said yes. I told the conf. I should not do itinerant work this year - I felt great peace when I was talking upon it.

14 Business progressed rapidly.

15 Just before Conf. along its session Br. Gillette gave a history of his exercises & addressed the Conf. & asked to read a location.



# Journal

September 15<sup>th</sup> 1836

The Bishop addressed the Conf. referred to the failure of all attempts before this & gave it as his opinion that Br. G. & all concerned would find it an entire failure. He treated the doctrine of imperfections with some severity on the whole gave a good talk just such an one as he, with his views should have given - it was affectionate & kind he urged patience & close self examination - I rose & said This is precisely the course I have pursued. For 12 yrs my mind has been impressed & then proceeded to relate my views & feeling briefly - I referred to my sins & told the Conf. when it was settled & the Prov: of God should open my way it was my intention to return & re-enter the Stan<sup>ce</sup> field - I have travelled eleven years - I am this day 37 years old - I asked & made a location Br Thompson was requested to

take charge of the papers - I can truly say - I have had not the least misgiving on this subject. My way seems perfectly clear Conf. adj<sup>d</sup> - We drove to Father Dubois with Br Silworth

16 Drove to Mother & breakfasted Bought a mare & colt of Father gave Br Boardman note due 8 yrs hence for 107<sup>50</sup> dollars - Drove home Sold the 4 acre lot for the den<sup>y</sup>

17 Sale of 50 acre adj<sup>d</sup> rode to 18<sup>th</sup> Br Whickerbush & home with Henry - He has improved much in moral feeling while with them - My sister is very low but resigned & peaceful

18. Sabbath Rode Milan & preached on Isa 41 9 The earth shall be full of him of L. at close I mentioned briefly my object in joining Conf.

At night I gave an outline of my plan & reasons for entering - A full house

- 17 Sold the 50 acre lot at auction  
Trustees met - I resigned the Pres<sup>d</sup>  
of Board, P Benedict Esq was sp<sup>d</sup> -
- 20 Writing to A great many  
calls - Advertised my prospect
- 21 A rainy day writing letters  
to - Had a convers with Mr  
Hinsman he is opposed to our C.  
He says we are taking choir  
spirits from neighborhoods where  
they are useful & will place  
them where they will be in the  
way of each other
- 22 Packing up things - Mr K  
came - loaded up - Put Charles  
before his horses - Started near 4 -  
when two miles a very heavy  
shower - Drove to a tavern but  
seeing a gang we preferred the  
rain & drove to Mr Fox's - Mr K  
rode the mare - I gave Mr Fox  
an account of our enterprise
- 23 Mr Chauncey no nothing - Drove  
via Amherst corner Mr

John Robinson - he had heard us were  
going in with Mr Hamlin & I  
was obliged to give him an acct of  
the matter - He seemed taken with  
it

24 Drove Elgin, & to - for  
we have no name yet for our  
community, & he had very many  
bad - Here we found Mr N. Brown  
& wife - Mr A. R. Ferris had also  
moved on - We unloaded our  
things in the lower mill - & in  
evs had many thing to talk about  
& amongst the rest a name for our  
place -

25 ~~At the~~ Preached at Mr K. with  
some freedom on Prayer, Mr K. Exhorted  
& we had an excellent klaps meeting,  
The communists all spoke with  
power Mr Ferris spk on Luke 11  
first the kingdom &c. - Exhorted a little  
to a short prayer meeting for evening  
we sang at Mr Glediths



# Journal

Sept 26<sup>th</sup> 1836

We were in council most of the day  
we had a number of questions  
to settle about people coming  
in - we made offers to Colby  
for his farm - But accom-  
plished no special business of  
great importance

27 Filled out a deed for E. Aborn  
which occupied with the col-  
oral questions more than half  
a day - At night we took up  
the question of a name.

Mr Brown had proposed Tabor.  
I presented the name which was  
sweetly imprinted upon my  
mind at Mansfield, Mass  
Mr proposed a vote

Br G. said why not take  
a half dollar & write upon one  
side Tabor & the other "Bees"  
Is it of sufficient importance  
to justify asking the L. to de-  
cide - "Certainly" said Mr Br.  
While each was giving

Before we proceeded for Mr G.  
prayed with liberty & during  
which I felt confident if the ques-  
were to be decided that way Br would  
be chosen - I told them so after  
prayer - He began to give  
each his & her opinion - while  
doing so I threw up the piece of  
money & Bees, came up, & a  
majority were also for it - we con-  
sidered the question settled  
wrote Cons. M. S. Beach

28 Br Baldwin took a petition  
for a P.O. & circulated it 49 signed  
I settled with Mellman - yesterday  
J. N. had priced that 21 acres for \$9.00  
We went over the Colby farm &  
drew deeds

29 Consulted with Mr G. &  
rode in company with Mr Brown  
to Strongsville. The P.M. received our  
petition for P.O. & after dining  
Mr Popis (leaving before dinner  
heard Mr Atkins put a dedication  
sermon in Pres. M. H. -) rode to Ashby  
-ville

Sept 29<sup>th</sup> 1836

We stopped at Mr. Marden Eastbury  
who wishes to become a communitarian  
Mr. Brown went into the village &  
the pray meeting was changed for  
preaching. I had some liberty on  
Mack x 21 - We had several prayers  
30 Mr. Wesley Hulet came & said he  
was anxious to join - I told him  
of our manner of life referred  
to our disuse of tea, coffee, & beef  
& lard - our manner of bringing  
up children & told him we wanted  
people to begin to live right  
before they came among us.  
Called & viewed Mr. A. B.'s house.  
Called & spd with Mr. Elard the land.  
He & wife have about made up  
their minds to go - Bought a  
cow & calf at \$3. Cow 13. calf 10  
Durham & also a sow & pigs

In travelling we saw just  
behind us three friends - at  
Litchfield they came up  
just as we were going to see  
the steam mill. Finding they  
were to pass this town walk &

feeling drawn towards, & then  
we rode on. We soon found a  
fellow feeling & had very pleasant  
& edifying conversation. John Stott  
of Mountaineville Albany Co NY  
Thornton Walton of Byberry  
Philadelphia Co. Pa & Joseph Bailey  
of New Garden - Columbiana Co. O.  
They were expecting to find a large  
tract & sell it to young people at  
cost. I took them to Mr. Bradley  
& they were pleased & staid over  
night. We had a sweet season  
in family prayers. - The preacher  
& leaders have come to Mr. & Sis. &  
urged their obj<sup>s</sup>. to our Commu-  
nity. Sis. P. has had a trial of faith  
& has I think conquered. The friends  
were much pleased with our plans

Oct 1 - 1836 After breakfast the Preacher  
remarked he should feel better satisfied  
if he said, that altho they had no apparent  
joined in our devotions yet they had been  
favored, that our seasons had been to them  
refreshing &c. We travelled together  
I called at Mr. Olin's he said Mr. Hamilton



had made up his mind to join w  
 & a B. Perkins - Before I wrote them  
 I was deeply impressed to say to him  
 "John Mott, thou hast a work to do in,  
 or for our community" I read the  
 const. to them. They thought the privileges  
 of the sisters were not marked with  
 sufficient distinctness - that the  
 expressions in the Covenant are too  
 strong - that the candidates should be  
 taught the binding force of solemn  
 language - that it would be better  
 to have the words & even changed  
 periodically - The fed at a temp. taxi  
 in Clarkfield & dined at my house  
 & gave them letters - they went on their  
 way - Called at Br & Uncle B. C.  
 from Kingston W & wife are here  
 Sister is better tho low wrote several  
 letters

2 Sabbath Br C. having invited me  
 I preached with freedom & I thought  
 with power on Phil 1:8 My rel  
 atives were all there -  
 Deard old Mr Higgins read  
 a Calvinistic sermon

- 1 It was an opiate to soul & body  
 Henry, Ruth & Julia have the  
 whooping cough -  
 Br Goshorn jr. at night - we had  
 a little prayer meeting
- 3 Many called & I have had but  
 little time to settle up I agreed  
 to sell the red house to Mother for  
 Uncle James, but Mr West called
- 4 It was rainy & snowy weather -  
 had it not melted it would prob-  
 ably been 3 in - as it was it was in  
 Writing - on some of
- 5 Wrote W. Patterson Rode Br K -  
 called on Br Nichols - He seems  
 convinced about the corn - He  
 says he is praying for to see duty  
 returned via Milan - says Harry Harry  
 man - Br Powers at night
- 6 Br. John James called - He says there  
 is a good deal of opposition to our  
 corn - He prophesies in ten years we  
 shall be separated from the M. B. C. -  
 He was staggered at the remark I  
 made in my address in Nov 18 -  
 Sept 18 - viz So far as I can at present

Oct 6<sup>th</sup> 1836

the impressions which incline me to that course are from the same source as those leading me to repentance giving me a sense of pardon, a call to the ministry & to leave the travelling commission. I may be mistaken, but I shall hereafter be able to split the hair, but at present, I cannot distinguish between the call to travel & my impressions to promote the community. They have been accompanied with the same secret sense of my unworthiness & insufficiency & duty. I remarked to Bro. J. that I had one fear: that when the travelling brethren saw principal men in various places men of acknowledged superior piety joining us, "weakening societies" they would give way to envy or jealousy and persecute us: I should have added & thus encourage them numbers to join in the hue & cry against us. He said his wife was friendly

20

to our plan, & he wished she had a const. though he was not willing she should join as there was too much opposition. I lent him \$4.00. In Fall day we plotted. The Prayer meet at night. I wrote letters. Wife traded at store. Bought some cloth for overcoat. made out report of past year to Trustees of Sem. J. who met at night. They accepted my report. They are loading the Circuit Agent so that I doubt he will be of little use abroad. Read letters & did all Oct. 8. Fixed a plan to feed the cows. bought cloth for an overcoat. wrote Jas. Colman enclosing a checkbook on N. London for 100 \$ & inst. - paid 75 \$ post. I Sabbath Rode to Peru. It was Bro. M. L. all apt he insisted on my preaching. I did so with liberty from Luke 8<sup>th</sup>. after I went to Mr. Salmon's & took seat with Mr. Johnson. Mr. S. rising saw & invited me to a seat with him. I did so. He then requested me to preach, I declined



he requested me to pray - I did so  
He then insisted on my preaching -  
I did so with some freedom from  
Micah IV 13 - At night I pt to a  
full house with liberty from Phil  
II 8 Dr. Salmon exhorted with free  
dom - Stopped with Mr Hester  
Mr Munger had been  
killed instantly on the Friday  
last by the fall of a bent in raising  
E. Smith's house -

10 Rode Norwalk Called at  
Sears - After regulating matters  
I rode with Mr Barbers to  
Squirrels -

11 Rode Mr Eldred's and break  
fast being ready, sat down  
with them. The brother was  
full of his fears that by our  
going to Berea we should make  
a party & division in the Ch  
The sister thought if by living  
more holy - would create a  
division, there ought to be one.  
Rode Carlisle to Mr Hendry's

21  
Married Rev Thos. Bardwell  
to Sis. Caroline Hendry - gave  
the fees to bride & noble Elyria  
Dined with Mr Allen - They are  
satisfied with the Court only  
they fear that no profits will  
be divided to the cause of the  
Redeemed: as the Com. will get  
covetous & continually enlarge  
their possessions - Rode Berea  
Dr. Robinson has moved <sup>in</sup> since I was  
here. The old settlers are moving off  
12 Mr Matthews called & kindled  
me a long while & think he was  
finally convinced & seemed satisfied  
Mr & others went to Cleaveland  
for "Turn stones" Sister Walden's escape  
13 Went with Mr Eldred, Brown & Jas  
& Mr. Green around L. Abraham  
Gas. Spring & Co The Mill stones came  
& we got them into the mill - Prayer  
meeting at night - Respecting sister  
B's escape yet. Mr & Sister B. Mr  
M. myself & one or two children  
went in a small room -

Oct. 13<sup>th</sup> 1836

Mr. N. Brown went up stairs to get the rifle to kill a chicken. He took down the piece & while letting down the cock it slipped from his hand at the first touch of the trigger (a set lock) and altho he supposed it not loaded it went off. We knew nothing of his being above till we heard the crack & saw the plastering give way in the centre of the room over head. Sister B. was paring apples in one corner of the room & the ball passed obliquely thru the floor, lingering & plastering all which turned it so much that it only struck the side of her head tearing her cap & cutting to the bone  $\frac{3}{8}$  in deep. She felt stunned & put her hand to her head it was bloody. From the best examination we made it appears that had not the ball glanced some it would doubtless have hit her so as to enter her head.

22  
We all felt truly grateful for the merciful providence which taught us caution in the use of guns without greater injury.

14 wrote letters. Helped bro G. saw a log for head blocks. rode Strongsville called at Mr. Popes who is sick wrote letters. P.M. Mooster & 6

In evening we had a pleasant talk upon com<sup>y</sup> subject at Mr. B. & F.'s

15 Wrote to Lemuel Bradley. After a consultation at Mr. G. I rode Ohio City via Steam mill. It is now owned by Mr. Sharp and is the best I ever saw. my horse having a shoe loose I got it set. I did not find Mr. Gie's goods & no boat going out I left my horse at Mr. Peck's & staid with Mr. Dighton at C. A. Southworths. He learned me the tune to Star of Bethlehem which I had long admired without ever being able to learn. I gave at his request Mr. S. some acc<sup>t</sup> of the community.



Oct. 16 1836

16. Sabbath A stormy windy night last m. Preached for Mr Dighton with very much assistance from Follow please with all men & children. There were few dry eyes. Rode over to Ohio City & preached a moderate soft sermon on the young sinner. Mr. Wm Bains came to converse with I stopped at Mr Wm Warmingtons. Returned to Cincinatti & he on "Behold I bring him forth to some liberty in the midst of my Sinner" saw Dr. Underhill taking notes. I happened to be very pointed on the subject. Stopped with Mr. Peet.
- 17 The wind blew a gale. I could not go to Detroit. Had a long talk with Mr & Sister Peet. They are deeply impressed and are coming to see us. Called on Mr. Kingsbury Ed. of the Messenger. an excellent paper.

23

which vindicates the Sabbath. Rode to Delaf & Brooklyn stopped with Mr Fish & Mr L. Storen. Heard part of a sermon from a Pres. Min. on Work out your Sals. with 49.

18 Wrote letters to Wm. Kingham & felt I should go to Detroit. Broke Chaveland sent my horse back by Mr Fish & took the Jefferson which came in soon for Detroit. I understood the Capt to sleep in Cabin. Kasey was up & I selected a bunk when I came to pay it was 1st. I thought as I must be out one night I wanted to write & having no conveniences I would continue in the Cabin. A gent from St Lawrence informed us that a Mr. Burrut a pious man of Ithica had invented an engine by which a boat could be propelled 25 mi per hour. That he had sold the

on board the Jefferson.

the right for the Ocean for our  
Millions - the right for a Rev  
in for saving & less negotia-  
ting for sales at the same  
He visiting all the companies  
not to violate the Sabbath  
A very pleasant train of  
reflections ensued - It has  
long been a favorite pro-  
position with me that the Lord  
is the author of all the real  
improvements in Mechan-  
ics & he would give position  
light to those who are engaged  
in his cause - I scattered  
the newspapers & the Kings  
let me have - I learned that  
the Gent who spoke of the steam boat  
invention was the celebrated Mr Bur-  
chard & After supper while I  
was sitting in the Cabin  
S. Edwards came down & called  
me up saying in the forward  
Cabin they had taken a vote to  
invite me to preach. This was

Oct 18<sup>th</sup> 1836

occasioned by a young man whom  
I had refused for playing cards  
proposing it in jest and it was  
made serious I went down & told  
them if there was any obj I would  
not disturb any man but none  
objected - I spoke with freedom  
oh For we are strangers before the  
sojourners &c - then prayed & sang  
pronounced the benediction All  
behaved well I had a fine op-  
portunity - A large Cabin  
every berth & every seat & every  
way filled - Mr Kennedy  
from Rochester left at 11 o'clock  
After a time had elapsed from the  
time of preaching I went down  
& distributed many religious  
newspapers - It was very evident that  
my being a Cabin passenger gave  
me an influence & secured me res-  
pect - Many of our passengers came  
I heard with deep attention -  
19 I found in the morning that  
the boat had stopped at Malden



Oct 19<sup>th</sup> 1836—

over night the night being dark  
& rainy— We ran up to Toledo  
when we arrived after break  
and I found a boat at the  
wharf where was Mr Lee's goods  
I hastened to Mr Owen's— He  
informed Mr Thompson & Dean  
who came down— At 20<sup>th</sup>  
before tea we had the goods  
aboard & off— Mr. Burkhead  
left at Monro— At 11<sup>th</sup> o'clock  
Mr. the wind shifted to the N. W  
& blew a squall— The Capt<sup>n</sup>  
put in to Toledo— I went up  
to Mr Southworth. I wrote a  
letter to E. Manning & returned  
I felt I ought to introduce  
the subject of religion at some  
time just before leaving to  
bed— Some were playing cards  
I however retired & took  
off my coat my watch guard  
broke & threw my watch on  
the face downward upon the  
floor. the crystal broke in

23  
a thousand pieces— Next time  
do your duty was improved  
The watch was injured so that it  
will not move I know not  
how much—

20 I snowed about 4 last ev  
& this morning the snow &  
frost lie on the ground on deck  
9<sup>th</sup> o'clock I had two thoughts  
this morning— In the first  
a party around the stove—  
were vilifying Mr Burkhead  
I heard them for some time &  
mildly remarked "one thing  
was in his favor— He was opposed  
by the same class that our  
Savior was & in the same spirit  
& pursued the analogy till they  
were all completely silenced  
The next was a first young  
man who filled a good deal  
He drank at the bar & came  
up & boasted— I talked with him  
he became very scolding I  
let him run on till he be

Oct 20<sup>th</sup> 1836

began to seem ashamed & all  
seemed to pity his vanity &  
infidelity I was told by the  
lark that the two girls at  
the head of the table were  
public prostitutes! The Clerk  
(Anderson) is a member of  
the Pres Ch. - It is a very  
wicked crew - I am glad I  
took a cabin passage - I was  
enabled to be more useful  
& far more comfortable  
the steerage passengers suffered  
much. Among them was  
the father in law of my wife  
cousin Erasmus Bradley  
We had a hard breeze in our favor  
we ran to Soudbury in a short time  
I went to Mr & Townsends & got a box  
of books which had been sent there.  
This mistake - wrote home. We  
did not call at Union reached  
Gloucester & got the goods in the  
warehouse. Called for Mr Dighton.

20 he was at the District Meeting - About  
& heard Mr Blood - a good address -  
staid at Mr Put. left my watch at 12 & 6  
21 Rose early & walked in a snow storm  
to Mr Clarks & M. Fish. Took my horse  
& rode to Ben. - caught cold  
22 worked at home setting glass -  
Mr Agill in P.M. in snow got on ground  
23 Sabbath. Rode Olinetes - Mr. Gilman  
opened the experimental meeting  
(He told them that S.P. & M.P. had  
no right to hold Lovefeasts) It was  
good - Preached at 11 with liberty  
from Phil. 11. 8 71 minutes -  
Pr 4 - admin<sup>d</sup> the eucharist - Mr  
Mattison the Cong. Min. assisted -  
Called with Mr Alvin Briggs -  
Dr M. preached & Mr Hudson exhorted  
I drove & rode to Mr Bradfords & an-  
swered a great many questions about  
our Community. Mr B. & his son  
Philo. have become deeply impressed  
about Com. 7 - I think Com 4  
doctrines sunk deep at this meeting



October 24<sup>th</sup> 1836

24. Rose early & had a sweet talk with Mr B. before light - rode to Phil. B's & called - rode home worked at house in AM rode to Strongsville & wrote letter to P.M. G. & made a map He wrote home & P.M. Abner - at Mr G. night Mr Pains came & Mr Agill worked
- 25 Working at house
- 26 do Mr Russell's fir at night from the Lord is a strong tower He Exorted - Mr H. & C. Bradford's came to arrange matters
- 27 Working at house Mr M. S. Beach came - Mr G. cut his fingers
- 28 He helped me at house
- 29 Regulated matters Mr. Beach took my man & Mr F. horse & drove while I rode lightly. Called at Mr. Bradford's Mr Abby's we took supper & I rode Elyria & Oberlin, where I arrived at a little before 12 at night Stopped with Mr Bowster Patton (Cong)
- 30 Sabbath Had a pleasant talk with Mr & Mrs. P before meet. Called at S.S

The teachers take pains to teach a short lesson well. Mr. Fanning lectured at 10 - He addressed 3 classes

- 1 Those who had abiding peace
- 2 Who had doubts & fears occasion
- 3 Who had no evidence of 3 states

- 1 who had "not conviction enough"
- 2 - - - been "two great sinners"
- 3 - - - whose conviction had died away measurably - His close was earnest & spiritual

Dined with Mr & Mrs Sampson Pres. Mahan fir at 3 o'clock at night In eve on looking into Jesus he was quite happy He called forward mornings afterwards Before meeting Sunday agreed to serve the Lord

31 Mr Felton says It is the duty of Christians to live as all will in the millennium - Called upon Mr Abram Pease - I was much pleased with his family - He is coming to see & I think if the Pres. do not start a com

Nov 1<sup>st</sup> 1836—

they will come to live with us  
After I had left I was meditating  
in a prayerful mood - I felt my  
responsibility to the Comf & pray  
the Lord for the sake of Jesus to  
Anoint me for their benefit

The L came in power to my soul  
I got off & prayed & enjoyed  
a rapturous season - It seemed

to me the brethren at Kewa  
were praying for me - I rose  
it was 5 o'clock before rising -

Rode to Wellington Dined at  
Mr. Bradley's. His eldest daughter  
refused to come in to prayer - & is  
quite obstinate about going to H  
called at Mr Hamiltons & Perkins

They expect to move in Feb or Mar  
Rode home via A. W. Millers  
Found all well -

Nov 1 - I rec<sup>d</sup> several letters

L. W. Gist. J. L. Johnson. H. Levy (257)

Rode Mr H's at night - 5 o'clock

2 Rode <sup>called</sup> to R Parish. W. Cogswell, & others

Wrote - M. A. Crow - Mr Bailey.  
J. Liger & Rogers. & staid with Mr

Norton Rufel. Tired & sleepy - 20 o'clock

3. Rose early had a pleasant talk with  
the family - Called on Mr Ferris

He says his heart is with us - But he is  
so immersed in the world - rode  
home - Prayer meet at night 23 o'clock

4 Settling up. Election for Pres. Ulster

5 Purchased goods & fixing, packing  
Mr Ferris & son with two wagons  
came -

6 Sabbath. I felt it a privilege to  
address the children - it was molified  
& I did at Baptist Ch. The 3 schools  
were present - Mr Ferris & I

went to Milan expecting the funeral  
of a stage driver who was thrown  
from his seat & instantly killed  
yesterday - but he was buried yesterday

Mr Jackson jr<sup>d</sup> on East 9 o'clock -

Stumbling blocks &c - The first part  
a real comfort from the last part dull  
Mr Parkdell got 4 x 11 21 at 1 1/2 -

I preached at night from II Cor IV  
last. Things even temp. unseen eternal  
I had a large assembly - spoke plainly



Nov 7<sup>th</sup> 1836 : Forewalk  
Packing up my goods - Bought  
of Mr Buskirk a machine for  
punching iron, gumming saws  
- 16 -

8 Bought a yoke of oxen & waggons  
yoke & chain for 112<sup>ps</sup> - I found  
I should not be able to get all on  
the waggons - Loaded up - Staid  
at my brother's

9 Bought another yoke of oxen  
and started after prayers at 9 o'clock  
The weather has been & is fine  
J. H. Rule has an ap. vs the Society  
& because I would do so about it  
he took out a summons - wrote  
back - Drove to Florence corner  
two waggons at Capt. Waters tax  
& four at Mr Andersons - We had  
found Mr. K at Mr Fox's

10 Paid Mr A - 1.25 - Capt. B. Chaps  
nothing - Drove Birmingham  
Hennetta, Elyria & Ridgville  
At Elyria it began to rain a mist  
We just made our escape & got  
a little after dark our waggons  
all in the barn - completely

housed - Providence has smiled  
upon us - We had prayers & a good  
time - We prayed the Lord if consist-  
ent, to cause the rain to cease in the  
morning that we might pursue  
our journey in peace -

11 It rained all night and while we  
were harnesing - Just at morning  
prayers as we were about to start at  
day light it ceased - We drove to  
Mr Amos Briggs where we fed &  
to Mr Philo Bradfords where we  
dined - Then we got four yokes of  
oxen to help us through - we then  
had to double teams in several  
places - We crossed the bridge just  
after sundown - Drove up to my  
house had prayers - Seeing it began  
to lighten & a cloud arose - we went  
to unloading & finished just before  
the storm came on - It was a severe  
one - rain hail wind - Trees fell  
around us - We met with no serious  
loss or accident on our journey - except  
an apstetno of Mr Silents large way

Nov. 11<sup>th</sup> 1836 Berea  
- gave way - just before we  
entered my barn - we however drove  
in -

12 Put up some of our things

wrote letters P M G. He desires  
establishing an office, as he says  
because it would increase the  
expense of the Dept. I suspect that  
is not the true reason, We offered to  
indemnify the Dept against all  
expense - Mr Baldwin & Mr Brown  
with us at night - Had some  
conversations with a Mr Brink from  
Phil<sup>a</sup> - who has been impressed with  
something like our plan for 12 yrs

13 Sabbath We commenced a  
S. School. Sent the children -

Preached on signs of "this time"  
Clasp - prayer in at Mr Bald.  
at night - was myself very  
stupid - Having taken a cold

14 Went to pilot Mr Ferris & Beach  
to the gas springs - got lost & did  
not find them

15 Drove with a load of lumber to  
Ohio City - Left part of load by the

way - Dr. Beach & self staid with Mr  
Wilmington - A snow storm at night  
16 This is our Black's birth day. Act. 27.

He said if his business at home should  
be so arranged he can leave he will  
turn about and come back - After  
trading till near 12 Drove to Berea  
staid at Mr Ferris' A good season  
in family prayer

17 Drove to my house & went to  
Mr. Pattersons for a load of straw  
Prayer meeting at my house at  
night.

18 Went up to Mr. Baldwins back  
& fixed things about.

19 Fixed up Mr Browns clock &  
work at a shed back of the house  
mixed paint & began the painting  
Mr Bradford staid with me -  
We went Mr Gillette to consultation  
buying or exchanging for 800<sup>th</sup> land

20 Sabbath James would have been  
two years old had he lived.

S. S. at 9<sup>h</sup> Lectured the children as  
last Sat. Mr Gillette preached from  
Many are the afflictions of the righteous but



Nov 20<sup>th</sup> 1836—

Mr L. delivered him out of them  
all. He led class— rainy day  
Did not go to prayer meeting  
Wrote Br W. L. Wells

21 Work at house

22 Went with three horses to  
Abbeyville for Mr Eldred. My  
old acquaintances arrived as  
I passed along this. I missed  
The wind changed & it grew cold  
We packed up things till near  
12 & then lay down

23 Started soon after day light.  
and drove to Mr Easton's to break  
fast. The ground mostly frozen  
up. I rough called at Mr Ward's  
sister Stou's got a shoe set  
Called at Strongsville Mr Coffey  
arrived after dark. we unloaded  
I went to meeting Br Gilman  
preached as Br Remmelt was sick

24 Met the children at my  
house to teach them music  
A general council was held  
& agreed to build a school house  
Last night I dreamed the

31  
snow fell three inches deep I  
awoke in the morning found  
it just so. It snowed thus the  
day—

25 Began to get out timber for  
School house

26 Scored. We killed a beef at  
man night. Benjamin Elliott,  
& Solomon Foote came

27 Sabbath. S. School improves  
Preached from Phil 4 also bid  
disciples. Br G. led class. A good  
prayer meet at Mr Baldwins

28 Work at some skills cold.

29 do

30 Solomon came at night to live  
with us for the winter. Boarded  
the town mill.

Dec 1<sup>st</sup> 1836 Laying floor. Sing  
school at 3. Prayer meet at night

2 wrote letter Harpud Brothers  
work at floor & back house

3 Laying floor pleasant warm

4 Sabbath <sup>Br James Staid with us last</sup> pleasant. Walked with Mr.  
N Brown to Hadley's Mills Paid  
with good liberty to a school house

Dec 11 1836

full from My Kingdom is not  
of this world. It is as a good thing  
Mr B. extends to purposes. Mr  
class took some refreshment at  
Baldwins & we set out on foot  
the road & took a course. we  
badly escaped before dark.

A very good prayer meeting at  
Baldwins. A number spoke  
then seemed a general break  
up.

5 Slept at S. H. <sup>same</sup> Thos. Calhoun

6 do In PM Mr Eastley &  
Mr Grayton came to see us.

7 went Strongsville to get horses  
shod. Mr Fitch Jun<sup>r</sup> at  
night. I gave a sketch of my  
life for 103 yrs - the time since  
I first felt the love of God thro  
Jesus.

8 Calculated on going to Cleveland  
but one hindrance after another  
prevented until it was late  
We counselled at night. It  
seems important that we

should be more systematic. As  
yet we have no Executive &  
9 Drove to Q City & Cleveland  
with 13.60 ft siding & lath -  
which finding no good chance  
to sell I left with Mr Southard  
I strained some drove home  
after dark - got to bed after  
two o'clock.

10 Have taken cold - very stiff  
& sore. The experiment of yest  
convinces me that we should  
1<sup>st</sup> stick up all lumber as soon  
as sawed - 2 sell at home so  
long as mills have to stand  
idle for want of hands - unless  
we have business at Market.  
This is my wife's birth day. I  
think she is growing in grace  
& knowledge & love of God -  
Fixed some things about house  
& went to Strongsville for black  
smith tools which Mr Pope kindly  
lent us.

11 Sabbath A pleasant S School at 9<sup>th</sup>  
Preached dryly an hour on "Redeeming"



Dec 11-1836

the time" Br G. led clas. Prayer  
m. at Mr Baldwins at night.

It has been a comfortable day to  
me.

12- Cut up & put down beef, went  
to Mr Baldwins & got some lumber  
for my house. Helped Br G. get  
up some lumber to fix the stable  
& came up to dinner and a fit  
of dumb ague came upon me.  
After trying in vain to work it  
& taking compositions. I soaked  
my feet & went down to Mr G.  
Mr Hamilton & Mr L. were there  
to borrow Br G. funds.

13 Took Hibb's pill. last m.  
wrote some work.

14 Work at house. Council at  
night. We did more business  
than usual. Mr G. as Ex of  
Mills. Mr B. of providing sheep  
provisions. Secy of Literary Dept.

15 Singing School & prayer meet  
g. o. d.

16 A very snowy day work  
at house.

23

17 Work at house. Settled with

Ullman. Mr Jno L Johnson  
Came. Got some hay & wood  
Drove with Mr J. to Strongsville.

Mr Pope. Mr Hamilton writes  
from Kingston, there is much  
opposition & persecution there.

18 Sabbath wrote Br H. exhorting  
them to faithfulness. Preached  
in M.H. to a few from My K.  
is not of this world.

at 3 pm at Albion from Phil M.  
& liberty. called on R. Pomeroy  
Prayer m. at Mr B. at night.

19 Wrote letters J. R. Hilbard,  
M. Sanford. Work at house.

20 A rainy day. do.

21 very cold last night worked at L. Mill.  
Br. Kunnels put night on The L. G.  
is a sun & shield. He stopped with  
us.

22 Worked a l. mill getting it started.  
Judge Higgin came to see us.  
Singing school. Spent the evening  
in conversing with him.

23 Got wood & went to Mr B. for

Dec 23 1836

a council - Br G. proposed either we should let M & H have the notes & in his hands & take security for deed of 3,000 acres or break upon it to buy up the little concerns within us -

My advice was keep the notes, collect them as soon as convenient, - buy the concerns in the heart when they can be obtained at a fair price - & pay off & take deeds for the large purchase as the Lord shall enable us - Br G. was of the other mind & warned me against the risk of losing the 10,000 I pay to W & H for this bargain I left & rode to Christened & preached with liberty on Way new heavens staid with Br Bradley.

24 Rode Columbia Pa on Luke 11:56 considerable feeling - At night Brs Ostom - Ferris & I followed near Midnight from Auk & 43 - some spirit - We closed after 12 the Watchnight -

25 Sabbath Christmas Rode home Preached on My Son give me thy heart - Held camp (Br G. is at Columbia) a good time the children all wept

39

very much & seemed all anxious to give their hearts to Jesus - Prayer - pretty good at night - Br Eddy came from Euclid with a very pleasing invitation for me to go there -

26 Wrote letters F. R. Newell, J. Pontious, J. Tyndal, J. S. Bradley worked at sheep shed & strained my side -

27 Br. Bronson's wife - having been confined soon after she came here & principally prevents from attending meetings has got discontinued - Br G. & I called on Mr Goodenow & Br Bronson at night -

28 Went Strongsville - drew hay &c -

29 Got up wood, hay for Br Brown Br G. lectured on Corn 7 - He began by giving an acct of his early impressions & proceeded to give an outline of the subject - Br Brown spoke after him All was well calculated to strengthen the faith of those proposing to join -

Sister Gillette is sick, cold, &c -

Sister Adams has been confined by



Dec. 30, 1836

sickness occasioned by a fall -

Weather is cold - ground solid

30 Wrote J. Buckingham for J. M. G. -

A Billings - My Mother -

Fixed up things in P.M. - several

of us went to Lake A. & Gas Springs

The lake was very handsome - A smooth

glace of ice. I cut a hole in the ice

It was 12 ft deep of water & I thrust

a pole down ten ft farther making

22 ft

31 Mr Grayton applied for leave to ...

to the Com<sup>y</sup> His wife takes ofiam

I took a span of horse & wagon & went

with Mr Lee & his wife - Mr Johnson &

Rhoda & Mary - Sister Brown - E. Thomas

Mr & Sister Baldwin Sister K. & Mrs

Mr Ferris & Lovina & Madeline

Naomi Gillette - to Lake at Brunswick

Mr called & took two of Mr Puffer's things

It was a pleasant day Mr Poe

was preaching when we arrived from

Whosoon shall do the will of our Father

mother - I preached at night over

the solemnity of the K of Christ J. M. G.

Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1837 -

Sabbath A good lovefeast at 9 Mr

Poe preached a good sermon from He

shall save his people from their sins

Administered Sacrament - ~~Richard~~

Came during sermon and sat down

in Cong - & looked so som - & refusing

to come into the altar to assist in giving

Sac. to preachers a large no of whom was

present - I was much tried & tempted

Our friends spoke well in lovefeast

Mr G. came late & Mr Hamlin pre

st night a good sermon - prayer

meeting some 12 came forward

Six of our children including Mr

Johnson who had not a satisfactory

witness - Several professed to obtain

themselves and among them my daughter

Mary, who had in lovefeast given her

hand to join society - Saturday was

very pleasant - last night it snowed

some & in morning wind changed to

NW & became very cold - snowy &

blustering

2 Drove home we found the therm at

4° below zero.

Jan 2-1837.

We called & warmed at Mr. Phipps  
3 Still high wind & cold as before  
rose at 4 wrote a Charter for  
Beria Seminary - Mr B came  
& we went to Mr G & counselled  
all day. It turns out that Mr G  
suspected Mr B & myself as being less  
prudent <sup>& frugal</sup> than we ought to be and  
Mr thought he had not felt as much  
comm<sup>n</sup> spirit as he should have done.  
It all arose from a misapprehension.  
The fault lay with Mr G - yet he was  
entirely unconscious of it.

4 Worked at house & got wood -  
The Ct. Pa not coming Mr G. lectured  
on Conf.

5 Still a snowy day work at house  
Mr B. put hindered me some  
I have a bad cold

6 Writing arranging papers &c -  
in P.M. worked at sled Took cold

7 It had been agreed that the horses  
& sled should be brought to my house  
at farthest by sunrise - but it delayed  
till near noon - Drove with Mary

30

Sister Baldwin - Lavina & Manilla Ferris  
to Mr. Allen Briggs & to Oberlin - We  
arrived late I went to several places to  
find board for S & M & left them at  
Mr. Ingalls's & then drove to Milling-  
ton Mr. Bradley's at 10-

8 Sabbath - Very hoarse. Preached at 11 on  
'My Kingdom is not of this world' There  
was a good congregation but the house  
was unfinished & it was hard speaking  
Mr. Lang extorted at 2 - & I preached  
at night to a large com from Phil. III  
8 - Not much feeling - I talked with  
Mr. & Sister Bradley till late - There has  
been much opposition to the Com<sup>f</sup> in  
this quarter - Mr. Pown had pr<sup>d</sup> against  
it at Sullivan & M. - It has been report-  
ed that they were not coming but he told me  
his mind was unchanged -

9 We had a very satisfactory talk this morn<sup>g</sup>  
Drove to Centre & the Smiths tried to show  
my mare - but failed she would not  
stand - Drove to Mr. Calves in Hunt<sup>n</sup> m<sup>o</sup>  
& Mr. Geo Chamberlains, Sullivan - Sister  
Foot called - Drove to Ruggles to the Mother



Jan 9<sup>th</sup> 1837.

of sister Bahlwin - There had been a celebration near by & a wilder, & I more wish to see or hear - wrote letter to Mr Maynard

10 It rained some 4 or 5 in last m -

Drove to John Morgan's called in few men left in B & drove Fitchville Mr Hancock. Drove Norwalk my brother - Milton is emanated with a seated cough

11 Settling drove Milan, Mr Milton Horton's - Hind's - & ~~via~~ <sup>Norwalk</sup> via A Jenkins -

12 Settling staid at Sister's - Mother is among us - Norwalk does not seem like home

13 - J.H. Rule who saw me for a sum of debt of it just before the jus - & my brother not knowing in time to appeal. I see no remedy - but to take the Machine of Trusts & pocket the loss quietly I did so - Loaded up & at 3 P.M. started, drove Blackfield, Mr Furlong called at Mr Gray - He is very old & distant since I jd Corn

31

24 For some days past I have had considerable rheumatism drove to Brighton called at Mr Perkins Bradley's Wellington, Oberlin, Elyria, <sup>with a</sup> stopped at Mr Hamlin - A.B. Chapel & boy

15 Sabbath Sermon - It has been reported by Mr Goshorn that our Corn was still Methodistical & I would probably not be in the Church in a year hence - this led me to declare myself in full determination to try to live according to the Bible. or as it was sometimes expressed off Jack Methodism The 1<sup>st</sup> feast was long I was listened to with great eagerness & toward the close of my remarks most eyes were moist Mr Power preached - & ad sac -

Mr Williams for a day scattered some of 1 3/4 hours at night - I was requested to report - I tried in vain to rally - The house had become cold & people tired & sleepy -

16 After making some purchases at store drove to Mr Briggs & home

17 Fixing up thing in A.M. & in P.M.

Jan 17-1837

we held a council or rather consultation - We feel the incon-  
venience of living so scattered & concluded  
to fix a temporary centre & cluster  
around it - wrote Mr. Patterson  
18 Drove petition for P.Q. & Charter  
& circulated them for signatures  
I rode with Mr. Edmunds to Leavenworth  
I called at Mr. Pats & went to  
Dr. Worley's R.M. to get his opinion  
for our P.Q. - I then rode out to  
Mr. Strong's where Mr. G. & Hamlin  
were

19 After we awoke for we rose we  
talked over fully our concerns respect-  
ing E. Marings notes - Mr. B. & I  
had advised him not to let them  
go - He persisted - I was much  
tried last Sat. & it followed me to  
Sat. but I got the victory by leaving  
the case with the Lord - I see many  
evils connected with his course, but  
I feel calm - After I rode onward  
toward Mr. Eddys (2 miles) alone I  
prayed much that the Lord would defeat  
the arrangement unless he saw it would

clearly work for good and his glory  
My faith grew stronger & stronger  
I said aloud. Then will, O my Father  
over rule it if best - Then will - Then  
will & with a gush of tears I added  
'and then I will leave it with thee -  
I will try to cast no reflections on Mr. G.  
if all or any of the disastrous consequences  
I foresee result - He is sincere &  
I can blame him only on one point  
that goes contrary to our united advice  
I see not what more I can do - I have  
told Mr. G. <sup>in brief</sup> my views - I told Hamlin  
that we both (Mr. B. & myself) object to  
the proposed arrangement - I leave it  
to Providence - (While we were talking  
Mr. G. said "If your affairs shall be well  
straitened out I shall truly say you are  
a child of Providence" - At Mr. Eddy's  
wrote the above - I found the family  
some as I expected - a want of mind &  
courage of fam government - After  
breakfast Dr. E. set a shoe on Charley &  
tempers & gave me a drawing knife -  
rode to Cleveland. Did some business  
and we rode on - We had gotten across



Jan 20 - 1837

miles when Mr G. said the business between him & Hamlin was broken off, just as it was nearly finished. He related the circumstance - I then took from my pocket this book & read the above - He smiled & said he had felt very peaceful since the negotiation was broken off. Lord help me to be humble & thankful when thou givest 'an answer to prayer' - rode home

20 Took the new petition for P.O. Called on the Dem. Rep Com of Vigilance on the turnpike - I learned that various reports had been circulated, that we were going to set ourselves against the towns people &c. I assured them our determination was to "follow peace with all men" - at Sharpsville I found a letter from the Depart<sup>ment</sup> - I answered it. It asked additional information: the former letters having been burnt

21 After regulating matters we ~~went~~ at "jumpen" At night wrote a revision of an address to our Constitution -

22 Sabbath Henry's birth day  
S. School at 10 - Prayed on - All things

39

work together for good to them that love God" At 4 Mr G & self rode a mile & he married N. Draper about 60 to Barbara Burch 55 - A good prayer meeting in eve at Mr Baldwins

23 Rose at 5 read & wrote

Finished Jumpen - Drove Jarvis Frost

24 Bought of Charles Bassett his farm and paid him seven hundred dollars in cash & notes. Took deed in Br. Gilruth's name as it will save the recording of one deed - Spun wheel broke

25 Rose 1/2 past 3 & Drove with wife to Cleveland & back - Bro Adolphus Morse & Parzellan Harrison came & also Mr Jos Fox - to see - Mr Gilruth & Mr Baldum came in. Mr Morse put a great many questions & Mr G. gave him a plain talk. ~~Northman~~ ~~lights~~

26 Mr M. I learned had yesterday been anticipating a company of angels & to have Mr. G. come out flat against tobacco (which he smokes) & say we want men free from embarrassing merit (he was a little worse than o. was afflicting. He was bitterly disappointed.

Jan 26-1837-

26 We had a consultation - agreed  
where to place the S.H. and where to  
make our temporary centre. Prayer  
m. at my house at night. Mr Bradley  
Mr Davis, Mr White & Mr Perkins  
came

27 - I left about 2 & drove to  
Elyria - Dr Howard, & Mr Eldred,  
this morn. Mr M. got over the horses  
I wanted to join - It was a stormy <sup>P.M.</sup>

28 Drove. Mr A Brown, Mr J. Sam.  
ones Mr Fox, & his two brothers,  
Milton Lingers

29 Sabbath Mr Bankdull for A.B.P.  
A new choir of singers attract atten-  
tion. At night I for from "My  
Kingdom is not of this world" -  
stayed at my sisters

30 Met the Trustees of Seminary  
settled with several got through at  
3 - wrote letters, wife. J. Owen Det-  
t Bradley Tiffin at afternoon said on  
Started rode Mr A Johnsons &  
Mackville got a shoe set & stopped  
with Mr Wilson - He has the  
"Merrimack fever" & his wife utterly

refuses to move there - They read  
the Const -

31 After a somewhat interesting con-  
on our apo - rode to Mr M. Hylges  
via Smith mill in Greenfield. & to  
Mothens where I dined - called at  
Mrs Mitchell, Shaffers Boardman's  
& Truxville with Mr. Wm Antibus  
Here I found Mr W L Smith whom  
I had been thinking of much this  
fall - who lives 12 miles from here  
Mr Robert Green had a few min  
conversation with me - He had  
made up his mind 'twas all a  
speculation, that I had backslidden  
& would soon be out of the church  
Mr Crab says he is coming to see  
for himself

Feb 1<sup>st</sup> 1837 Rode Mansfield - Sister Bigelow  
Read at night some lib on My K. is not  
of this world. There is a great excitement  
about the Abolitionist. Called at Mr Poes  
Nashua & Ford is quite sick & low  
2 Called at Mr Poes Rode John  
Sindrey - He has been for a long time  
in Cambridge - Alford



called at J. Mumfords - Pd in  
evening from Phil Mt 8 - to a  
house well filled

3 I had a long conversation this morn  
with Sister Conant relating to the Col  
Mary have fears of our backsliding  
Rode Bloomfield - Mr Starks - & to  
Kingston Mr Starks - He inquired  
if being friendly I gave him a long  
account - As I left Mr A. A. Davis  
came along & I rode in his company  
to Sunbury - We did not touch the  
subject of our controversy - rode to  
Mr Ansel Barber

4 Rode to Boon (now Galena) to Mr  
Bigelow (Dr) thence to Mr Mattoon  
in Blount, He came in from  
hunting and said he & Mr David  
Moore had been conversing all Am  
about us - Mr M. wants to come  
among us - Rode Columbus &  
stoped with Mr Chester Mattoon  
called upon Mr Scoville & found  
he had reported our bill -

5 Sabbath At S. school, lectured children  
Pd at 11 - on Heb XII 14 with friends  
Went to the Pen? A Friend addressed

- 41
- the prisoners - spent an hour & half  
at Mr. M. Criss - our converse was  
of a religious character -  
Adm. where Mr Cox (a Senator) pres?  
The fear of the Lord that is wisdom"  
6 Engaged printing of our const.  
Called on Lady Patterson. In his  
Memor. at Franklin - was in the Jail  
a while - wrote long letters home  
Mr G. & wife - Mr Patterson at Wash  
A young man came along & offered  
to sell me his dog - He has been sick  
was out of money - "I was a stranger"  
came to me & I lent him a dollar - his  
name is Mr Newkirk lives down S. &  
from A Sandusky  
7 Called - Reading proof sheet - met  
Lap at Mr Carper -  
8 Overseeing printing of Const. Poll the  
funeral sermon of Sarah Lyon:  
aged 22 who died in the Lord of  
a consumption - Rev XIV 13 -  
9 Interview with Rep. about our bill  
may meet at night  
10 Had an interview with Mr David Young & Co  
He said every thing he could to persuade

Feb. 10<sup>th</sup> 1837

to relinquish the Comf

He predicted, jargons, lawsuits, &c.  
I said but little, too little, for he  
inferred that I was not hearty in the  
cause

11 Q M Commenced by Mr J. pr on  
If ye then be risen with C H  
I preached in eve on Phil III 8

Freedom. A woman got to shouting  
& broke me off - P m.

12 Sabbath A pretty good breakfast  
at 9 - P m & adon. Sac. at 11 -  
Heard R. M. Hume on Enter them  
into the joy of thy Lords -

Ord at night on Just. by faith  
Prayer meeting -

13 After sitting up I filled my  
saddlebag with Const about 400  
(I had 1000 pr) - rode to Blendon  
& pr'd with liberty on Follow peace &c  
Stopped with Father Mattoon -

Mr Moore still thinks of coming  
to see us -

14 Rode to Zoar, now Galena, dined  
with Wm Carpenter - At Sunbury  
sold 30 to Mr Humes & 16 to Mr Wheel

42  
took mem. of sister Wheeler's death  
& rode to Jennings town - I found  
out he was a paper member of our Ch -  
A week ago to day I was vaccinated - I  
had been informed I was when a Child  
Have had some fever to day & the place  
is festured and enlarged O -

I found the landlord is a Methodist,  
15 Rainy - Rode to Mt Vernon. Called  
at Bt Wm Mitchell's Many stones  
have been circulated against us -  
Being pressed I concluded to stop &  
preach - There was a good con. for the  
weather - Heb III 14 - P m - Mr Chas  
Ogden & Mr Chan. seemed somewhat  
impressed with the Comf -

16 Cold & windy - Rode to London-  
ville Mr Jas Martin snowy

17 Rode Moosle via John Vorum  
Here I found Mr E. G. who told  
me all the stones circulated against  
us - that had come to his ears -

Stopped at the Parsonage Mr Dummis  
called on many of my old friends  
I found many of them had had  
their confidence shaken - Mr had



Feb 18-1837

located and the story was "we had gone into a Speculation" - and we preached against the discipline"

18 Called, and rode to Warrens Mh to a two day Meet<sup>g</sup> - Preached at night with liberty on My k. is not of this world

19 Sabbath A good lovefeast which by request I had opened - More spoke on the subject of Sanctification than I ever heard at one time before - Preached with good liberty on Micah IV 11-13 - I took a brief view of the prophecies that related to the present time - & then explained duty & promise - Bro Jas Brewster preached a little after on Therefore be steadfast, im. always abounding in the work of the Lord Rode to Moosau. Bro Shennels & preached at night on Fellowship and holiness - I was somewhat hampered - though a very <sup>large</sup> solemn attentive, ~~too~~ assembly -

I sold several of my Const. & I learn there is considerable

43  
sensation produced - I detailed my experience on the subject to Bro Sister Cordy - they have conversed with others - Sister Stables was educated at Litz a Moravian village - On the whole my visit seems very opportune as it has been agreeable

20 Rose at five & wrote in journal & letters to

Called at Dr Doy's. Dr Shoppers. Bro Eyston, Spear's - McClure's - Rode to Bro N. Reader's Canaan - Missed my way. Maria Colt was there, a lunatic - Rode in train to Wagnersburg - was calculating to go on to Father Hazards - but after a season of pr: she let Bro F. cast lots & staid Several were in to whom I gave an account of the various dealings of God to M. G. & self about corn & found the Const. Bro F. thought a very favorable impression was made

21 Rode Bro Hazards - John was sick Sister H. is still opposed to their coming to Berea, though I think softening Called at Bro Adolphus Moore's, William Kellogg Miles Vocum & rode Sullivan

Called at Sister Foster's & staid with  
Mr. Henry Chamberlain.

22 Rose before's rode - Called Mr. R. Long  
A. Miles - breakfast at Sis Milton's  
at noon at J. Bradley's - supper at  
A. Root's - Traston - He & wife are  
very friendly - rode home 9 o'clock  
found family well.

23 There being an appointment from  
P. M. G. for P. M. & the necessary  
papers, blanks &c. I took the appoin-  
tation of office, gave bond. &c.

24 Called, wrote letters - went Strong  
ville with Mr. Knickerbacker the Com-  
missioner - Last night for meat at my  
house - Eye sore.

25 Wrote - Finished reading the Bible  
through by course on knees - At home  
much wandering of mind I have  
to complain of - Rode with wife  
to Cleaveland - Mr. Peets - Preached  
or rather exhorted on Act than one  
of his disciples.

26 Sabbath By request I opened the  
lovefeast - Mr. Winsor the P. E. for

a good sermon on Shrove Tuesday in the  
at 11. He adm Eucharist. I preached at  
3 to a full house (Court house) on March  
14 11-13 There was great attention

I took a brief view of the prophecies that  
relate to the present "Now" - In eve  
I preached at Ohio City on Fear not little  
flock -

27 - A cold snowy stormy day - Called  
at Mr. T. Lins in O. C. & drove Mr  
M. Fish. Brooklyn Centre -

28 Drove home - cold windy  
March 1 - 1837 writing As I keep a  
list of letters now I shall omit the  
notes in journal - Mr. Fitch preached  
to as many as met him to them gave  
he power &c.

2 Wrote - fixing up things

3 do - Out Plum Co & home.

4 A very cold morn - last Thurm at 0 at  
6 o'clock - Work at school house  
wrote letters, Memor of Sister Wheeler

5 Sabbath S. S. in New School House

Preached at 11 & several from Christ  
& other places in Text "In the name of  
our God we will set up our banners"



March 5<sup>th</sup> 1837

I gave a view of our Plan & Principles.  
We had a good day meeting - At night  
I finished my discourse by shewing  
the duty of those in the ranks.

I referred to the difficulties, trials  
& temptations, we must expect to  
meet with -

6 Wrote letters <sup>went Springfield</sup> Mr A. A. Pease  
& wife & Mr Thos. S. Ingersoll came  
on a visit from Oberlin

7 Visited with Mr. Pease - He seems  
to have a clear call to come among  
us - They spent the eve & night with  
us

8 wrote Father-in-law a long letter  
giving an acct of the reasons for  
my entering this state - Flood of fire

9 Consulted with the bro & sisters -

Prayer meeting at night, my house

10 Looked about with Mr Gilman  
(who returned last night) over the place  
lately deeded from George of pond lower  
mill - went up to Mr Baldwin's -

I understood an apt for Commit to  
night, but it seems I was mistaken  
for Mr G. said it was tomorrow night -

I gave as a reason for not meeting Sat.  
night - that exciting subject or worldly busi-  
ness did so engross my mind that I  
found it difficult to begin the Sabbath  
night -

11 Thos. Cahoon staid here last night again  
He wants to be convinced as it would be best  
for us to have a clause whereby a poor  
man who owed more than he is worth  
could come in & earn enough to pay  
of his debt & pray for a share with us  
& then join - Went up to Mr Baldwin

Feeling it to be my duty, as Mr G. said  
he was not going to the M. S. I started  
between 4 & 5 - rode via Rockport  
to Brooklyn Centre - the meeting was  
dispensed (1/4 before 9) Staid with Mr  
Storer -

12 Sabbath Opened, at Mr. Pease's request the  
breakfast - It was an excellent one - The  
Mr. H. spoke very readily, briefly &  
to purpose - Mr Pease gave a good sermon  
from Thos art a God ready to pardon  
Sacramento

I pr<sup>d</sup> at night on Follow peace - & holiness  
to good times - A ble<sup>d</sup> pray a m

March 12<sup>th</sup>

meeting. Sister Orborn exp. perfect love

13 A rainy night & morning  
looked up some - rode home  
in rain - Interview with Mr G. at  
Barn - Dr Brown's - Season of prayer  
The Devil has been picking at me  
for some time trying to make me  
have hard thought at Mr G. & tonight  
he succeeded & bid, I spoke harshly -

At Mr B's when he cast a severe re-  
flection at me for going to D.M. - I  
told him the principle I should be  
governed by "I believe I am called  
to preach Jesus & the resurrection, when  
there is a ps to officiate here & I have  
an apt. away or there is a meeting to  
which I believe it my duty to go  
the matter is between me & God - I  
shall go - I do not hold myself res-  
ponsible to any one in this partic-  
ular -

14 Work on the S.H. & side walk -

Mr G. overruling me introduced a  
subject which led to a disclosure of his  
feelings - He has been tempted with  
the belief that I had misstated

46  
facts to him in two instances - One  
of which I could account for. He  
had asked me if I had his shares, I told  
him No - I lent him mine - I did  
not tell him I had borrowed of the Carls  
I afterwards, as I knew he would not  
have trusted if. I therefore designed not to  
tell him until they were repaid - unless there  
should be a necessity - The other case I  
cannot possibly conceive how he got the  
impression - I have not the least rec-  
ollection of any thing to authorize his  
opinion - I calmly told him my  
reasons for my course - and that he was  
certainly mistaken in the cases -

He left me abruptly - I had a great  
trial of mind - I ~~at once~~ <sup>at once</sup> ~~at once~~, I went  
to private prayer - I tried to open my heart  
before the Lord, I wished there was a  
window in my breast that Mr G. might  
see the whole that was there - I prayed the  
Lord to call <sup>his</sup> to mind the truth in the  
case - I ate and supped & we closed to  
fast & pray till the whole was cleared up.  
Will the Devil get in & break up our Comm? I  
went to meeting with a heavy heart



March 15-1837

Br. P. preached But then O man  
of God flee these things & He took  
a favorable notion of the Com. & said  
if we lived as we professed all  
would be well. He fully subscribed  
to the principle that every Ch. should  
consecrate <sup>his</sup> whole time, talents & influence  
to the glory of God.

15 Visited round with Br. P., most  
of the day. This is the anniversary  
-ary of our Marriage. How soon  
seventeen years are gone. I have  
abundant reason to bless the Lord  
for our union.

Council met. Br. G. had worked  
himself down & had a bad cold.  
We sat for a time. I proposed that  
all meetings of the Council should be  
opened with prayer. Br. B. objected.  
Br. G. said, well, go at it. I motioned  
to Br. B. & he prayed. Began the  
I proposed in order to facilitate busi-  
-ness, that it be presented in form of simple  
question.

Br. G. warmly opposed this. He wanted  
no forms. To encumber the subjects with

forms, would hinder. Let business be pre-  
sented & decided. I wrote the proposition  
& his simple opinion - "Read what you  
have written" I read. "No such thing shall  
go upon the minutes," said Br. G. We want  
simply the business that is done to go upon  
the minutes, neither shall it, with my  
name to it. We want the business record  
ed and not private opinions.

I know of no way to do business quicker  
that to bring forward a question exactly  
bearing upon the point, let each give  
his opinion, let it be journalized, if  
a majority are for it, it passes, of course  
if a majority are against it, of course  
it is negatived. I don't think it unwar-  
rantable a subject to present it in form of a  
question any more than it hinders a  
carpenter to line a stick he is a going  
to hew. The constitution requires <sup>that</sup> ~~that~~ <sup>at top</sup> ~~at top~~  
"Br. G. said, Nothing was done in this Council  
except by the consent of all three, he was not  
going to let any majority govern him  
and nothing should go upon the journal  
except what was agreed upon.

Br. G. thought best to having forms or modes as we were first

March 15-1837-

I further remarked "The Constitution requires the whole of our official proceedings should be journalized" I supposed this certainly includes the whole - The journals of Congress, of the Gen Asy of State, every ecclesiastical assembly - act upon this principle -

I commenced anew & wrote the minutes over - I kept the old record & added his last remark. He came & took it up & I said if our acts are not to be journalized I shall keep my own journal.

He afterward agreed upon a few things.

16 I drew some logs in, in AM & PM & had a free talk. He told me all how he was tried with me and I told him how I had been tried with him. It was pleasant & profitable. - We met in council. Br. B. came on with his feelings - I was calm we did but little business -

17 We met at Br. G. & took an inventory & appraised on his goods all day. At night asked him if he would release my securities & take my stock security. He refused. I told him the consequence and the probable result.

18 We appraised Br. B's things today. Br. G. called at night. I intimated that if there could be no other arrangement my wife did not wish to be proposed for membership. He intimated things could continue as they were - as Br. I was in I wrote on a slip of paper - "Mr. K. my securities will expect their names released - that I can give you satisfactory security. If you could not be satisfied, they think they have just reason to fear - I can only offer you my all as security if that be not accepted. I must honestly & unreservedly tell them the state of the case between us, & to think of sustaining a com<sup>y</sup> relation after that looks to me a dark chance" - <sup>for prayers</sup> We went out. He wrote I will ask counsel of God and do as near right as I can. Are you indeed honest at heart? I have been made to fear of late that all was not as genuinely so as I formerly thought. God knows I mean only the right way & what will secure the interest of the Com<sup>y</sup>. This will account for some of my remarks in reference to this business. I wrote beneath it it, and while writing it the tears rolled down.



any checks - "The Lord knows my heart  
I call God to record upon my soul, I  
am honest in this business"

He wept & burst into tears - Came to me  
put his hand on my head - I reached my  
hand partly around him. he sank on to  
my knee - & wept aloud. Finding he  
could not restrain himself he left  
the office & wept aloud -

This afternoon it was concluded I  
should go tomorrow & this text was  
sweetly given me. Blessed is the  
man that endureth temptation: for  
when he is tried he shall receive the crown  
of life, which the Lord hath promised to  
them that love him -

19 Sabbath. S. School 1/2 past 9. Preached  
at 11 1/2 on James 1. 12 some liberty. some  
weeping - we had a kind of love feast / Class  
A good pr. meeting at night

20. Fixing up things to go to N.

Temple all day - Had a free con-  
with Mr G at night - He removed our  
trials mostly - He, Mr K & Mr. Hunt  
come in the office till late - I did not  
go to bed till after sundown

21 Rainy - Started at nine rode  
Olinsted - called at Mr. Mendenhills. Elm  
(near Seth Alist's) rode Elyria; fed my  
horse at Mr. Houghton's, while feeding  
the rain increased so that I could not  
go on - Set out for meet at Mr. B.

Mr. M. McHenry & Mr. Jas. Hull were  
present - I enjoyed nothing for I was  
so lethargic - it was impossible to keep  
perfectly awake - The Cong. have an  
interesting protracted meeting here

22 Rode with Mr. McG & B - They had  
calculated to go to Berea to see us but  
having heard a rumour (false) that the  
small pox was in Berea, they desisted  
They both seem desirous to enter Comf

I felt my mind drawn toward  
Mr. McG. when I was at Wooster  
Mr. A. took the straight forward we  
went to Oberlin called at Mr. Houghton's  
at his request gave him a history of  
our Comf - Rode to Mr. Pease's -

They design to move in a few weeks  
Rode Wellington. Mr. Bradley's. They  
have rented his farm - It was a severe  
morning - Thawed toward night

March 22-

very bad travelling - Have taken  
a cold -

23 Froze hard last night. Rode to  
Norwalk via Mr. Atkins - Dr. McMillan  
Mr. Backdell & Mr. Pours expected &  
[w<sup>th</sup> me] at night 14 m. forward.  
There has been a revival & some  
8 or 10 conversions this week.  
The death of old Mrs. Sturges has  
made some talk - It is said she  
gave a most faithful and solemn  
warning to all not to set their  
hearts upon this world - It appears  
that for some time past the old peo-  
ple have been dependent upon  
J & S - sons for support - She had  
an only daughter lately married -  
She had used artifices which completely  
<sup>they supposed she was nearly destitute</sup>  
deceived all. She was very cunning  
as her old deaconess until her knees  
bowed assured her she was not dying.  
A daughter in law entreated "Father  
don't deceive Mother! Father don't  
deceive Mother!" She gave real estate  
to one son worth 2,000 \$ to the other 0.  
Every thing in the house to her daughter

which was supposed to worth more  
than to her son - 50 per Irish linen  
sheets - a large quantity of pillow plate  
including several sets of spoons - &  
40 lb fine candles. Although she had  
used only one old bruised silver spoon  
& some copper ones & had been "all  
over town to get candles" - She left  
24 caps worked in a rich manner  
a very large pile of ribbons made  
into bows ready to put on to her caps  
supposed 50 yds - a high pile of fine  
handkerchiefs - &c &c. Almost the last  
words she said were "Don't let the girls  
[her daughters in law] get the keys"  
evidently fearing they would discover  
how much she had - When she overheard  
one say she was dying, she asked for  
some wine & water that life might be  
'prolonged a little'  
24 Calling & arranging various matters  
& things - Rode over to A Johnson's  
Eg. Tracy's to collect for self & Drake's  
Black  
25 Met committee of Trustees. When  
I was here before it had been reported that



that I had omitted to Cr cash and of A.D.  
pass. & the inference drawn that other  
sums might have been there omitted.  
I cast my eye hastily over the ledger  
& did not see a Cr of that size &  
I too supposed it was an omission  
but on looking at the ac I found the  
Cash ac was on another file & the bal  
only entered on the regular file 11.44.  
Thus everything was fully explained.  
Rode to Milen & Oxford to see Jenkins  
& Hinds & returned to N.

26 Sabbath In S School - Br C  
pr - at 11 - Br Backdell Jr pr  
2 - Self at night on Feb 11 1842  
I address - Perfect Christians - Justified  
do. Young Converts - Seekers - Hair  
- and sinners - some liberty though  
hoarse - Pray met after several  
new members

27 - Settling up business & letting Br  
K's farm - Br Mornell pr & good  
serm at night

28 Rose at 5 - Wrote letter  
Called at Geo J. Buckingham  
who gave me for Garden one  
of each of his ~~Hydrating~~ Hydrating H plants

Called at Br Fox's. I have often  
thought of the situation at Rattlesnake  
Cr for 2 Corns - Called at Br  
Barber's - & rode to Br Geo Desbross  
Tired & sleepy -

29 Rode Br Eldred's. Elgin, Went to  
furnace & got a grate & andirons for stove  
and just as I was coming on to the street  
Br A Brown was preparing to mount  
his horse & we helped the Lord and  
rode on together. We had calculated on  
going via Abbyville but came  
home with me - We had a pleasant  
time - Br Fitch pr at night  
& called for mourners some 6 or 8  
Children came -

30 Wrote several letters. I found  
8 to answer when I came home

We had a consultation about employing  
or admitting Br Wesley Hulet. Br B  
was the most reluctant but finally  
yielded - So Br Brown now asks the  
reason why Providence permitted him  
to come home with me -

31 Wrote some & fixed a little about  
the S. H. Br B & I had a long consult

upon general matters - Called at  
Sister Adams' who is down again  
April 1. Made out my returns to  
Gen. P. O. Drawed slab for side walk  
read & wrote - In the Finney's  
lecture of 18 March I cannot find  
Scripture for "the covenant of redemption  
& cove of grace" set forth there. If any  
thing further is meant than simply  
the purpose of God to save  
those who accept upon certain con-  
ditions, I confess I see no scripture  
for it.

2 Sabbath School - a snowy  
day - And on "either is there sal-  
vation in any other" Chap - Did  
not go to prayer meeting on account  
of my eye & a cold.

3 We began the school 24 scholars  
As yet we have no writing desks  
It was a cold snow day.

4 In the school - still cold

5 do - Lovina Ferris is sick  
she sat with wet feet on Sabbath &  
the house being cold she took cold.

6 The council inventoried at Mr  
G. in A.M. my house in Pell -  
Mr. Wm. Baine came to stay with  
us - Prayer meeting in evening  
7 I washed Mr. G. till 10 - came  
to school & set children at play  
hours to assist in making fences.

8 Fencing garden fence A.M. at school  
in Pell - A consultation at night  
9 Sabbath A cold raw day - snow  
last night S.S. at 10 -

Mr. G. presided at 11<sup>1/2</sup> on Conf  
Acts - And they continued steadfastly  
in the apostles doctrine &c.

At the close we recd <sup>you</sup> on day  
Mary Gilman 35.  
Mary D. Baldwin 34.  
Phebe Sheldon 33 - 3 - 30

Mr. G. read the questions - I addressed  
them & gave out Thon God of truth & love  
& purity - We had adm Eucharist  
It was a solemn season -

Ad<sup>d</sup> sacrament to sister Adams  
who is sick & prayer meeting there  
10. wrote letters - In school off, & on



made a yoke to work an ox or donkey.  
While I was at Norwalk, the best  
yoke was left out they strayed to  
an old house in which was hay  
one of them got cast & died—  
Our consultation Saturday eve  
was on this wise. Mr G. proposed  
a talk about who we should  
receive next. He met & talked  
in a desultory way, about various  
matters & finally <sup>at last</sup> of provisions  
& then of periodicals. Finally Mr  
G. wrote a consultation about mem-  
bers joining. He talked of that  
a while Mr B. enquired about cattle  
brought in by probationers & dying  
whose loss was it? Mr G. said He  
was all a going to bear the loss, that  
was a settled point. Mr B. & I, gave  
our opinion that justice required  
so long as they gave Con<sup>g</sup> their  
whole time, if Providence removed  
an ox. the Con<sup>g</sup> should bear the loss.  
He talked about tea, & tobacco, &  
agreed upon a rule. Then we formed

53  
or rather opened a general meeting  
(as we three were the only members)  
and adopted the following preamble  
and resolutions which I proposed.

"In order more effectually to prevent  
the introduction & practice of needless  
self-indulgences; and in order that  
the more may be done to extend the  
Redeemed Kingdom among men  
Resolved, that we will drink no  
imported tea or Coffee—use no  
opium, nor use tobacco (by chewing  
smoking or snuffing) unless pre-  
scribed by a physician, (and the person)  
approved by the community."

I proposed <sup>also</sup> to add but the  
bro<sup>m</sup> thought not best, neither  
will we <sup>knowingly</sup> admit any person into  
membership in the community  
who shall not abstain from the use  
of the aforesaid articles except in  
the cases above excepted from the  
time of their application for membership  
if informed of this resolution

- 11 Plowed a little spot for a garden &c
- 12 Work in garden Mr Russell jr

at night, on forgetting the things that  
are behind. Mr. G. made a speech  
as I had advised him. only I advised  
to call a general council. The speaker by  
stronger.

13 Work at garden

14 At school & garden at 5 H,

15 Consulted with Mr. G. & rode  
this City via W. M. Fish. Called  
on Mr. Saml Tyler.

16 At Bath Preached to a few on Heb X  
4 - Heard at Pres. M. H. Mr. Pitman  
on "And have no fellowship with the  
unfruitful works of darkness." -  
The plainest sermon against Lust & Cov-  
etousness I ever heard. Indeed I  
thought he ~~was too~~ did not manifest  
so much Christian feeling & regret  
as a minister should have done.

Mr. K. put at 5 H at the same time  
I put at night on Isa LV 6.

17 Wrote letters & Portraits 1/2 W. B. M.  
-unday. Went over Chelmsford to see  
about provisions - I found no eye  
no ~~what~~ only 30 or 40 bu corn

and that at 1.25 per bushel. - Rode <sup>54</sup>

Mr. Woods Dove & Mr. Abbeys Elgin.  
Called at Mr. Broughton's. They have  
next to nothing in the mill.

Had some conversation with Simeon Slater.

18 Rode Home. Called at 5 H.

19 Mr. Osborn having come we spent  
this day & the following in trying  
effect an arrangement with Mr.  
Whose who had bought 150 in  
water with the fulling mill &  
sold only 75 to Mr. Marchet of  
whom we bought. We at last  
got Mr. G. to release to the  
Sawmill all but 75 in & we  
are to raise the dam two feet  
higher. I once saw a man  
who was more prudent in a  
bargain or better calculated to  
get the better if he were disposed.  
The deed was taken in Mr. Gillette  
name. I paid \$ to Osborn &  
\$ to Marchet. I proposed to  
have the deed in my name. Mr. G.  
declined by saying he was ready.



to dust to the Corn<sup>l</sup> any more  
 Prayer meeting at night  
 21 At school cold weather  
 22 Work at S. House  
 23<sup>rd</sup> S. S. Preached from "Watch"  
 24 Drew logs in the mill -  
 25 At school  
 26 do - & about. Mr. Brady  
 came. Mr. Fitch had a word  
 "review thy work"  
 27 Was hindered by S. B. Sunday  
 who had a claim vs. W. K.  
 he was quite allowed to us all  
 I offered him his own & his father's  
 note. Mr. Powers & he took his  
 own & cash 10. and 50¢.  
 Married Mr. Jipe & Lewis to  
 Sir Syphina Hanchet -  
 Lugged up about the house  
 28 do till 60 then as I & A  
 C. failed to go away with  
 the cows. I went at the outlet  
 three of them mixed in attention  
 to cows. I was three hours before  
 we got them out. Very tired  
 with hard lifting & fatigue

55  
 29 Work in School Garden: planted  
 Lounst. Mangold Wurzel. carrots &c.  
 30 Sabbath. I School I unintentionally  
 afflicted Mr. F. to day. As he did not come  
 and as his children were not there, I  
 inferred there was sickness in his family  
 and after waiting ten minutes I  
 observed as above & said we will read  
 & perhaps he may come. While read-  
 ing the second lesson he came in  
 when I finished, handed the hymn b.  
 toward him; he shook his head; I then  
 went to him & stated the facts he  
 finally took & preached from "My  
 brethren have not the faith of our  
 fathers with respect of persons -  
 The first part was against forming in-  
 timate attachments - unguarded & con-  
 fused - and uttered in such tones &  
 manner as create an impression  
 there was some case which had given  
 him feeling. I exhorted and im-  
 proved the subject by inferring  
 the necessity of caution in forming  
 connections for life -

- 2 the necessity of Charity  
3 faithfulness in admonishing a  
bro.  
4 attention to strangers  
I proposed to Mr B. to give out  
the monthly concert of prayer  
He did so. We had no class  
Just as the people had left indeed  
before they had all gone it began  
to rain. We had two prayers &  
singing. I went over to Mr. Brown  
Mr Brown remarked "You & Mr G  
have so many cares, it takes you  
both to preach one sermon."

I should have said above the latter  
part of the Sermon was good -

It rained till 3 & so we  
had prayers at my house Mr  
& Sister Bradley stood with us  
last night. Miriam has had the  
measles here.

So we we had a family conver-  
sation

May 1: After arranging matters  
Mr Bradley took his horses

56  
myself, Sister Lee & her two child-  
ren - Mr & Sister Hathaway &  
drove to Cleveland - I had been  
invited by the D.M. Conf to preach  
a missionary sermon - but the  
time of D.M. had been changed &  
no notice communicated to me  
Mr B & self went into the Month-  
ly concert. As we entered the Pastor  
Mr Atkins was exhorting any one to  
speak - After a pause had been made  
I spoke a little upon the necessity of  
self examination whether we had the  
spirit of Missions - Mr A & others  
spoke the last one about the small  
contribution at Woorster. I related  
the case of Joseph or who went to the  
Circus & gave a "five penny bit" to  
Miss S. I felt very much mortified  
afterwards.

2 Mr B. & I went about made some  
purchases & he drove all down to the  
wharf. Cinnamato is a small boat  
I told Capt. Bradley the Sisters had  
thought of a steamer passage but



they thought of waiting till next day. He offered them to give the whet of no Cabin passage at Storage price & I agreed. We started after 10. Went in to Black River where I called & wrote a bit. W. A. Scott called at Huron.

At Sandusky I called on W. A. Scott. Mr. Bird had some conversation.

The boat did not leave till 3 at 2 in the morning we had fine weather. I had a little talk with Datus Kelly on Com. He called at Mauchattan, Toledo, Miami & Peirysburg. went up & saw Mr. Rogers. He informed me Judge H. would not be there this week & I concluded to go on to Detroit. I found a few & but few Christian people on the boat. In the P.M. several played cards in the cabin. we reached Detroit at 10 P.M. I went to Mr. Dean's & slept with Dr. Thompson.

4- Today was a fine day. I was a

57  
day of Fasting & prayer. I went with him & called on several. Preached at night. On "Art thou alone of this man's disciples?" Some freedom. Dr. Thompson wished me to do all the per. 5 wrote letters Jas. Colcord, Benj. O'Leary. Pray<sup>r</sup> met at 6 A.M. Preached at 10<sup>h</sup> from Prov XXIII 13. He that coveth his <sup>sons</sup> life. Met the members seeking holiness at 4. Preach<sup>d</sup> at night on Heb XX 14. 6 Pray<sup>r</sup> met at 6. Preached at 10<sup>h</sup> from 1 Cor 1.30 - Pr<sup>y</sup> & <sup>May 32</sup> Prayers met at 11 for seeking mourners. Preached at night from 1 Kings XIII 21. Calls today 7 Sabbath. Pr<sup>y</sup> met at 6. Lovefeast at 8 good. Two j<sup>d</sup> on trial. Preached on hypocrisy with liberty Job XXXII. 8 Dr. Hobart from Marshall j<sup>d</sup> at 3<sup>h</sup> I j<sup>d</sup> at night on Wayside hearers with great liberty & power. The house much moved. 19 mourners - j<sup>d</sup> meeting - There has been a regular rising -

8 Preached at 5<sup>h</sup> 1 Cor X 1.3 liberty & went to boat it had started - but

Half a minute - Capt Edwards  
saw me & put round -

I found Rev. Mr Wells, Mr Cole  
of Tauxmash on board -

Mr Thomson offered me 10¢ for  
my expenses - I refused but  
took 4.56 - Before we left the  
river the wind came nearly ahead & I  
was sea sick for the first time of any  
amount - We arrived at Monroe  
at 3 1/2 while I was talking with a  
br. the stage left two minutes before  
I went over - I had sent word I ex-  
pected they would call as it was but  
a few rods - Called upon the Pa-  
tr Jos F Garrison - He proposed to  
give out preaching I had liberty on  
Feb 21 14 - I felt unwell  
After breakfast went over to Mr  
Israel Cady's on the road where I  
could look out for a team - One came  
along empty I offered him a dollar for  
whiles ride he asked 1.50 & I thought best  
to stay & write. After writing a while  
a gent. from Maumee (Mr Coffin) came

along, he agreed to take me along  
his wife and Mr Farnsworth of Milfield  
A 4 were in company - I found  
the latter a Christian & had an agree-  
able time - He is of firm F & Liver  
more Axe makes - I felt that some-  
thing of importance might grow out of  
this Providence - I went on to Maumee  
& Toledo. Called on Eng. Brewster - Went  
Prayer meeting at night -

10 Failing to get a horse I started on  
foot - met Kinsland Kellogg with  
whom I had a conv. He thinks he might  
make a great orator - Wants to study  
A young gent over took me & he told  
me he heard me twice last Sab. in Del.  
He carried my bag & overcoat. and  
after a while said he could fix it better  
& insisted on my riding - We had a  
pleasant time I found him a Cong  
living in Lynne - His name Milton Knox  
I conversed freely about Com & I gave  
him a Const. - Meant to Aunt Alcott  
at E Marings - Note - In P.M. went  
down to River to examine Canal line



Seeing some fish in the Delaware Run  
I staid & Benj brought his spear -  
I caught one with a forked stick W  
2<sup>th</sup> boy. He caught 8 - Mullet -  
all in a few minutes. Judge H & Kerna  
11 Walked to Phoenix & crossed to P  
He had a meeting of stockholders &  
also Directors. Agreed to make office  
for the site of County seat -  
Staid with Mr. Lewis. Attended for 7 mi  
12 Had a conv. with Mr. Walter W Cory  
& wife. He experienced rel. in Jan  
& soon after obl' perfect love. She  
is sucking it. He lent me his horse  
I rode Maumee called at Mr. Spanglers  
rode Marano. ex' routes - & back to  
Perryburg - Mr. Cory's - unwell  
13 Mr. H. are both pleased with the Conv.  
She has had ague & fever till she never  
exhibits her health. I gave some H. pills.  
Wrote letter Mr. G. & Henry Went  
Maumee saw a rebel launched for  
the first time. Called on Board of  
Pub. Works. Staid with Mr. Otterbein  
at Mr. Hales. At 6. Woodbury was

also there Wrote T. R. Hibbard  
Today I have been unwell. I think  
the water in this country does not agree  
with me.  
14 Sabbath Came over to Perryburg.  
having left an apt for 2<sup>th</sup> at W.  
Called at Mr. Cory's. It began to rain  
at 9 AM - Prd at 10<sup>th</sup> to a few old  
Holings, with freedom - Crossed to  
Maumee & preached to a few at 11.12  
a comfortable time. Afterwards  
learned the Cong. went to the Church  
to hear me. It had been given out  
for S. H. Mr. Woodbury I understood  
carried. Went home with Mr. Spang  
lee. I felt weak in body today  
15 Crossed to Perryburg to get a horse  
for Toledo. Rode there, Com<sup>th</sup> to fix  
County Seat met. Attended a funeral  
with Mr. Chase. Mr. Mitchell called  
Wrote home -  
16 Rode Tremainville & back. Had  
some talk with Com<sup>th</sup> rode to Quicks  
& Maumee. Forded to Perryburg  
Mr. Cory. Today I rec'd a letter from

May 17<sup>th</sup> 1837

wife & Bro Johnson giving an account of the meeting the Wed night before at which Rhoda and 6 or 7 others were brought into the Kingdom.

My heart overflowed with gratitude to God. I had a pleasant day wrote letter to Rhoda.

17. Wrote letters. Spent the P.M. in conversation with Mr & S. Covey. We seemed to have a good deal of Comm? I read them some extracts from my journal. At night preached with some freedom on Micah IV 13

18 Bought some cloth with an order & crossed over to Maurice & went to E. Marungo. with Commissioners returned to Maurice & slept with J. Reynolds

19 He made out the proposition for County seat. Went over to P. L. Council. Mr Reynor Dined at Mr Darling's. He conversed about my introduction - the application of prophecy - A rain coming on, just as I was returning I spent the P.M. at Mr Covey's.

They noticed that in this neighborhood numbers of small birds were dead - many seemed famished from hunger. It can only be accounted for by me in supposing the hard frosts have killed off the insects upon which these birds feed - After the rain went to Maurice & staid at Mr Spangler's

20 Called at Jeff's home & then visited Arnold who had been a Meth. at Elgin but has lately become a drunkard - I talked & prayed with him - He seemed ashamed I had but feeble hopes - Came over to Mr Covey's sister Armita with Mr & Mrs Silvers came over - A seems rather weak minded (affectation is the mark) low in religion to what I expected - Staid at Mr Darling's. The day has been a restless one with me - Anxious to get so far that I could reach Cleveland Monday. I was with difficulty enabled to summon philosophy enough to believe all would be overruled for good. In P.M. with Mr Chell.



look a ramble to Unionist Ch  
which was lately shinned by lightning  
On the front of pulpit is "God is love"  
Pursuing I stepped into the print  
ing office & formed a set of propo-  
sitions guaranteeing that his love would  
lead him to threaten a heavy pen-  
alty to prevent men from breaking  
his law. A young gent there  
took up the subject. I was enabled  
to wind it up to his disadvantage.

28 Sabbath Mergt S.S. expanded  
Preached on John V 39 Inspiration  
& importance of Scrip. Freedom  
Br Mitchell had one to bapt. by  
immersion. Being fatigued  
I declined going to Araminta to  
preach. Mr L. S. & Araminta  
returned. The last was mortified  
I learned that an opportunity  
passed away without her asking  
me any thing about Community  
as I did not begin the Conover.  
Read life Geo. Washart through  
It ought to be on Feb 14 7 good

congregation & attentive.

22 Rode with Mr. Thos. Odell from  
St. Joseph Co. Mo. to Maumee & Toledo.  
Called at Mr. Chase's. The "Mule Sam"  
came in & at 6 P.M. we left. Had  
a pleasant ride. Arrived at Union  
Mr O. thought as two nights he would  
go on & land at Cleveland. It seemed  
prob. as his ticket was made out for  
C - this mistake so he gave \$1 more  
for land at 7 A.M. called at Mr. Putt  
& rode in the Wagon to Berea  
We arrived at 8 O'clock. I took  
a storage passage. I was awake most  
of the night. Very tired & severe  
head ache. Called at several of the  
Mr. with Mr. Odell. I at school.  
24 He went onward to Wooster. rained  
I was in school. A.M. Council P.M.  
We agreed to rebuild dam & grain  
of lower mill. I found the Com.  
in a ferment. Many were true  
at Mr. G. They had conjured up various  
things different from the truth.  
I found no difficulty in settling.

things Mr Grattan, thinks he  
can't give up to base & his wife  
apiece. They will leave. Mr Eldridge  
wife has ever by fits & starts been  
up & down & she has worked at him  
till he has concluded to go.

I do not find any to regret  
either case. We shall be sorry  
if they have succeeded in persuading  
Mr Miner who is an honest, well  
meaning man to go.

Mr Fitch fed at night an "Go thy  
way Daniel & thy sex" as long as  
he fed Rhoda & the others go on  
trial

25 Writing AM Council PM  
Drove out crying - Mr Whitney a  
blacksmith was on his way to  
the furnace & casually hearing  
that Mr Brown lived here came  
back & he has been long of  
a coming along - crying

26. Had a long talk with Aunt  
on Com<sup>y</sup> at Mr K. They have  
some trials from the same source.

62  
I had some weeks ago - Council  
Thos Loahoon & Osterholdt  
were here. We could not encourage  
him. We sent a letter declining to  
encourage Mr Moore. We held  
a general Council to consult how  
many horses cows & dogs we  
should keep. On our first we  
agreed to have none -

27 The forenoon was spent in  
talking with Mr & Mrs Whitney -  
Mr Miner, Mr Pell. The furnace  
wheel house raised & then we in  
vestigated -

28 Sabbath. R.M. went to prep  
meeting at Sunrise - S.B. at 9.  
Preached Behold how great a matter  
a little fire kindleth - good class  
meeting. Prayer meet at 5 -  
9 whole letters. Read word the  
County seat is located at Valdez.  
Council from 1 to 5. The Committee  
on claims met and Mr H & B came  
to the Council when we agreed to



to appoint a foreman & two  
assistants Mr Bradley Ferris &  
Miner. This is what I have long  
desired. Mr G. is retained.

30 The aft yest gave a new spin  
to business restored confidence  
Council affairs. P.M.

31 In A.M. at school. After praising  
back Pills. The produce being  
mostly lost up. Mr G. proposes  
a general council on the Quest  
shall we run or sell the boat?  
Mr Hamilton reported expenses &  
profits of the trip from which  
it appears it would be very  
profitable to run it. Mr G.  
advocates running it & Mr H.  
& others propose it should be  
sold. Mr G. went into minima  
B.H. after examining in his place  
black man in a new room.  
The temporary policy pursued by  
some what is to do well refer  
to the fact that by better business  
be about to. blanching late &  
draw to P. from 10 to 12 at 100

Mr G. was evidently stung to the quick  
He made some very severe reflections,  
indiscriminately upon the whole Com. &  
and said he had time to do every thing  
sat up late, rose early but he was done  
& when he said that word he meant a  
great deal. He would "now take it  
as easy as any Manager to suit  
yourself" It scared Mr Bradley  
and he made a short sketch full  
of modesty, piety & good sense -  
I said but little was in favor of  
developing our resources at home  
& gave my opinions in favor of  
advising the Council to sell the  
boat. The vote was for selling -  
did not vote.

Before voting Mr prayed -  
June 1<sup>st</sup> 1837 I went with mail to  
Strongsville. Council in P.M.  
Mr G. seems to have the horrors bad  
enough. Every one else seem encour-  
aged. He fears poverty - I have  
seen a very material difference  
between him & his sight. He is to

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1839

My faith -

2<sup>d</sup> Moved the stove under the shed  
Went down to Mr G. to look over one  
Marengo a/c. A branch was in the  
dam - We cut branch & fixed it.  
I found the amount I owed him  
to be 10,700 + int - I paid for real  
estate here 2,700 + & on general con-  
tract 3,000 to Ward - I have  
not yet counted the stock on hand  
Do I intimated a wish to have my  
payments on land go to him on  
my a/c. I declined as when I agreed  
to pay Mr & H 10,000 I was to have  
till the contract was due. Please to pay  
In Pitt Council - As Br. H. could  
not go to see "Try" it was agreed  
that I go - I started late & got to  
Mr Lewis & stayed over night

3. Rose at 3 1/2 & drove to Clearland -  
Put my horse to Br Pect & enquired  
for purchase. No one that had talked  
would purchase. Enquired for  
freight - At 3 started for Berca -  
Sister Minerva Pect came home with  
me. Br B & self went to Br G

64  
to talk with him - I felt obliged to  
tell him that his conduct since the  
gen. Council had irresistibly impressed me  
with the opinion that he felt because  
the decision was not such as to suit him  
he was determined to make the course  
advisable & unfortunate if possible - that  
I never had doubt about the stability  
of this community but upon one  
ground & that his course increased  
that doubt - He denied acting from  
feeling - After we left it came  
to my mind very clear - The Lord  
had raised up him to write the Const  
if he should be tempted to try to exert  
an undue, or arbitrary influence. The  
Lord has raised up here brethren who  
are both able & willing to steady the ship  
My confidence in the Lord is strong  
& stable. Went with Mr A Brown to  
Strongsville fed on Holms - all  
safe. They are generally stupid  
Came to Berca Prayer meeting at  
5 - first part dull. then good  
There had been no sleep - S. & C.



one. It was good -

5 I find the members are somewhat tired at Mr G. sermon yesterday - I regret exceedingly he should. So too his religious influenced by his course. We must pray much.

Monthly Concert at 7 good for one hour. Then women went home & general Council. It seemed to me Mr G. wanted to make the maj. retract from their course May 31. I wanted to have them simply say what was their meaning - He thought I was stiff - Finally he yielded.

on the second resolution the first was passed according to my understanding.

6 Some the brethren thought I was stubborn last night, but I believe they now see I have proved to be right - Council in P.M.

7 (According AM In P.M. Council. We did nothing but talk over our

various temptations & trials and found it sweetened our feelings. Br B remarks that until we got every thing straight between us there was no use in Council. We went to S.H. It was Br R apt. He failed. I felt as if I had a message - Br Ferris opened the meeting as we arrived & then asked me to speak. I had a blessed season. Heb 41 last v. Br G. hosted well & we had a sweet, melting season. After meeting all seemed so happy -

8 Spent the day in conversing about our private matters, with Br G. in love & fellowship.

9 I went to S.H. - advised with Mr K. & Co. - I had a further conference with Mr G. He wants me to give him a prior lien here for Marengo St. R. I told him if I put in all my prop. I gave him a Credit, of a lien for his amount. it was all justice demanded or friendship would take. We walked down to lower

June 9<sup>th</sup> 1837

falls I went up to help raise a  
river gate they however had it up  
& I consulted about Dill & made  
arrangements

10 Drove waggon with wife & sisters  
Bradley, Knickerbocker, Peck, L. Pease  
Davis, Preston & Henry to Columbiawick  
Mr Poe was preaching. Mr Eastley  
drove another waggon. Some went  
on foot so that in all some 35  
went from Berca. The next day  
had lost a promise being left at  
There was great difficulty in finding  
places for all. Mr Hamlin put at  
7. The usual business of 2. M. was  
done in harmony <sup>at the</sup> Camp  
met 4<sup>th</sup> Aug.

11 Sat. Ev. - feast, very good. At the close  
as the call was given for members I thought  
if my son should offer what would I  
say? I thought I had dedicated him  
to God from his earliest existence. His  
mind had been exercised I had no  
doubt, last summer, this winter, & spring  
I leave all to God: just when he calls I will

forward, I turned my head & wept  
& prayed that he might be faithful.  
Mr Poe said <sup>that ye may be filled</sup> "that ye may be filled  
with the fulness of God"

Pse at 5. Am X. 13-16. Mr. Poe ad. Sac.  
I drove to Hadley & put. Likewise out to  
ye yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin  
liberty. It rained in night.

12 Rainy. After prayer we drove home  
as we started rain ceased.

W. O. Sheldon



June 9<sup>th</sup> 1837

falls & went up to help raise a  
river gate they however had it up  
& I consulted about Dill & made  
arrangement

10 Drove waggon with wife & sisters  
Bradly, Knickerbocker, Peet, L. Pease  
Doris, Pieson & Honey & (Columbia) etc  
Mr Poe was preaching. Mr Eastley  
drove another waggon some went  
on foot so that in all some 35  
went from Mesca. The <sup>capt.</sup> Take  
had lost a promise being left to  
there was great difficulty in finding  
places for all. Mr Hamilton <sup>was</sup> at  
7. The usual business of D.M. was  
done in harmony <sup>at</sup> ~~at~~ <sup>dropped</sup> ~~at~~ <sup>for</sup> Camp  
met 14<sup>th</sup> Aug.

11 Sat. Ev. fest, very good At the close  
as the call was given for members I thought  
if my son should <sup>be</sup> ~~be~~ <sup>in</sup> ~~in~~ <sup>the</sup> ~~the <sup>world</sup> ~~world~~ <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>would</sup> ~~would~~ <sup>say</sup> ~~say~~ <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>thought</sup> ~~thought~~ <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>had</sup> ~~had~~ <sup>dedicated</sup> ~~dedicated~~ <sup>him</sup> ~~him~~ <sup>to</sup> ~~to~~ <sup>God</sup> ~~God~~ <sup>from</sup> ~~from <sup>his</sup> ~~his <sup>earliest</sup> ~~earliest <sup>existence</sup> ~~existence~~ <sup>his</sup> ~~his <sup>mind</sup> ~~mind~~ <sup>had</sup> ~~had~~ <sup>been</sup> ~~been <sup>exercised</sup> ~~exercised <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>had</sup> ~~had~~ <sup>no</sup> ~~no <sup>doubt</sup> ~~doubt~~ <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>best</sup> ~~best~~ <sup>summer</sup> ~~summer <sup>this</sup> ~~this~~ <sup>winter</sup> ~~winter <sup>his</sup> ~~his <sup>life</sup> ~~life~~ <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>leave</sup> ~~leave <sup>all</sup> ~~all <sup>to</sup> ~~to <sup>God</sup> ~~God~~ <sup>just</sup> ~~just~~ <sup>as</sup> ~~as~~ <sup>he</sup> ~~he~~ <sup>is</sup> ~~is~~ <sup>now</sup> ~~now <sup>I</sup> ~~I~~ <sup>wish</sup> ~~wish~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~

forward, I turned my head & wrote  
& prayed that he might be faithful.  
Mr Poe said "that ye <sup>know the love to</sup> may be filled  
with the fulness of God."

Pre at 3 P.M. 13-16 - Mr. Poe ad. Sac.  
I drove to Hadley & pre Likewise out to  
ye yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin  
liberty It rained in night,

12 Raining - after prayer we drove home  
as we started rain ceased -

J. O. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal June 12, 1837-July 19, 1838

FORMAT: Volume #35

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



The  
Journal  
of  
Henry C. Sheldon

From June 12<sup>th</sup> 1837  
To July 19<sup>th</sup> 1838

No. XXXIII

2  
Hoadley Mills  
June 12<sup>th</sup> 1857-

Was unwell in night Heavy rain  
We took a chuck & drove home, with  
me A.B. Andrews. wife & son Sister  
Bradley, Krichenbacher, Doris & Loris  
It rained after we started-

Mr H & Andrews started for Cleveland  
Sister P. returned. Mr. M. Cannon  
called to see me We went to lower  
mill. He said not a word about  
coming. 11-58 10/15 1-1/2  
1-2, 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2  
1-4:10 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2  
with Mr G in P.M.

13 Mr G. & I went to the Sugar Camp  
and conversed upon our business &  
he made some fine propositions, one  
of which was to refer part of the business  
to H.R.T. J.B. & J.H. for advice. I took  
the propositions to consider. Mr  
Burgan & wife had called. & gone  
as far as The Centre I went up &  
we talked during a severe shower  
accompanied by consid. hail. We  
then went into the school



Berea June 14: 1837.

At Mr. Spent forenoon in conv. with him till two then Council. Mr. G. assented to my proposition to have all items of business reduced to form of Question & went smoothly on. Settling several important principles. — Mr. Poe fed at night on Corn & in grain a good dinner

15 Rose at 4 & walked to Olmsted Mt. to survey & lay a road to this place. — It was hard work. — At the junction of the E & W Branches there are romantic prospects. The peak is 100 ft high of soft stone (talc) We did not finish but adj'd to Wed next. — I had taken cold on Tuesday.

16 Left for Mt. in Morn at Mr. Baldwin's to order some castings for mill gunning & then fixed several council matters — principally about the work. On asking ~~them~~ shall we proceed to the inventory business. Mr. Baldwin states we had now come

to a point when he felt it his duty<sup>3</sup> to be plain. — He referred to the Const. and to our first meeting and said the principle was clearly laid down that the whole of our property was to be devoted to the work that he was ready to put in all his. Mr. G. said his course was marked out and he should pursue it regardless of any body. He would take the responsibility. — He wished to know his course, "It would be developed in acting". — I inquired if he intended to put in all his property. — He said "all that was ready to put in." Is your landed property abroad ready, "No some of it may be." Bro B said "I have no landed property unincumbered & have on this principle nothing to put in." I am willing to put in by estate or contract but I will not consent to let a man have the control of my property who will not put in his, and if Mr. G. has settled upon his principle we have nothing further to do. Mr. G. said

"Mr B might put in his property"  
I told Mr S that "he had no right to take  
the responsibility" that upon his plan  
there could be no community form-  
ed - that men of sense <sup>& property</sup> would never  
put in theirs till we had ours.  
He repeated "he would take the respon-  
sibility" "We are all in the ship"  
"No man has a right to take a mate  
& go into the Magazine" I told him  
I took the Const. & determined to live by  
it - If I differed in judgment from  
a bro. I would leave it to the Brs -  
and I was ready to submit all  
questions to them [except those of  
conscience] He agreed to meet at  
one tomorrow - He appeared tomorrow.  
I held in school garden with Mr. B.  
& we had a free talk together - He  
thinks Mr W. will not come to the  
work with all - I think he will when  
he finds no other way - I have  
long looked with solicitude to this  
point & one other - the adopting scrip-  
ture collections

4  
17 wrote letters - Made protest of  
road - In school Am.

In P.M. we met to judge Mr Baldwin's  
property - The principle was referred  
to - I think all will be got over.  
Some consultation was held about  
sundry matters.

18 Sabbath I expected Mr G would  
have gone to Haverhill to pre-  
today. He judged not best & I  
rode there. Preached with some  
liberty on "Who then is willing to  
consecrate his service this day unto  
the Lord" Bro Lee & Mr Lane Cong  
Ministers were present in full number -  
Bro Lee led at 2. I exhorted -  
Called at Mr Strains at noon.  
Bro Erasmus Morton says he has  
long been with me on those  
most recent features of Christianity.  
Rode to Moor's & H Strongsville  
A Pres. conf was up which I  
attended. Being invited by Dea.  
(Cole I exhort. after meeting I  
learned) there was considerable



inquiring, Who was that? On being  
told One woman. Why is that then  
I have heard so much about?  
Why if I had not known it I  
should not have listened with half  
so much patience. Stopped with  
Mr. Moore - whom with his wife  
(formerly Sally Backus one of my  
scholars) I need into society when  
I travelled here.

- 19 Rainy morning - Rode home  
called & bought some paper and  
Office full - We have agreed to  
sell corn & it reveals a state  
of things we were not aware of.
- 20 So much want - We went  
to Blksmith shop & consulted in  
P.M. - Mr. G. told us his impression  
about improving the water power.
- 21 Writing & getting rain trough  
from woods - Council in P.M.  
It is hard to make Mr. G. see into  
things - I have to walk by faith.  
There is just a mixture of sunshine  
to cheer us in our path.

5  
The report of a boat builder &  
Master was presented - & filed  
22. At school A.M. Council  
talked all P.M. about the origin-  
al understanding when we enter-  
ed the Comp. The get along  
a little. Mr. Beach was.

23 Wrote letters - At school -  
Council in P.M. A painful scene  
Mr. G. came late & sat down inq-  
uiring how much I paid for  
various purchases of real estate  
I told him - "Now said he 'I  
am going to endorse these  
amounts on your notes'  
Not with my consent - 'I shall  
do it.' You have no right to  
The property is in your name  
I confided in you - To make  
might, right is unfair is  
dishonorable, & abscally.  
'I shall take my own course'  
You have just as good a right  
to take any other of my prop-  
erty & endorse it upon those

June 23

notes, I was to have left  
the expiration of the Peace  
Contract if necessary, I owe  
you nothing more but what  
I am ready & willing to pay  
He afterwards remarked  
about some thing "I'd be a foot  
to" do so & or so I said  
rather have the Character of  
a fool than a knave

Afterwards Mr. Grattan came  
and wanted to have some  
questions settled about his  
Case which after hearing  
he retired & I proposed prayer  
as we were not properly  
opened according to our rule  
After some time we knelt  
in silence I felt sorry be  
fore the Lord and when we  
rose I remarked I felt to  
confess I did wrong in suffer  
ing myself to use harsh  
epithets at a trial, knave  
however much I might have

been provoked, I felt to ask  
pardon of the Lord & the brethren  
- now Mr. B. G. had not called  
to order I thought it arose  
from the fact he had not been  
formally appointed Chairman  
With a view to obviate this thing  
I nominated him - Mr. B. suc-  
ceded - He refused said he would  
take no official place - I then  
nominated Mr. Baldwin - he  
seconded it, - Mr. G. then went  
on to refer to our differences, &  
told them I had done every thing  
I could to settle it, - He talked  
a good while - I repeated what  
I had said before I was willing to  
leave every thing to himself, Mr.  
Baldwin, or Mr. B. alone, &  
the brethren he had named Mr. Harris  
B. & Hamilton or any other  
he might choose, or to I if he  
was unwilling to leave all I would  
submit such parts as he was  
willing to receive he was in  
order



Mr B. then laboured with him  
to shew I had offered fair -  
He even offered to pay

3750 for my liabilities out  
of his property.

Mr G finally agreed to take  
the 5th prop.

Mr B then said you may  
blot out my name from  
the Council - I can do more  
To leave out I have the appear-  
ance of an arbitrator at this  
stage of the business is to  
blow up the whole concern -

Mr S. has in substance offered  
to leave it to yourself -

He finally said "well you & I  
will try it."

We had a short talk after  
Mr B was gone. "Mr" said I  
you impute to me the conduct  
of a consummate villain  
and every thing I do is tinged  
with a blue jaundiced eye -  
I know tis so" said he "Now

7  
I want this thing straightened  
I believe yet you will con-  
vince me in your arms &  
see you have injured me  
The time will come when you  
will see you were the first  
cause of all the difficulty.

He went - I had a sweet  
mournful season in prayer  
I thought how often Mr. L. & S.  
had interposed for me I  
felt confident he would do  
right - & I some how hope  
that all these things will  
work for good, I cannot be-  
lieve this devil has started  
this concern.

24 wrote letters, arranged papers  
reprinted Mr. Beach in, & making  
gave to the Council met at 1  
After hearing Mr G & me state  
what was wanted by each on  
the point Mr. Baldwin said  
he thought it ought to be settled  
and went on to fix the terms it

was in substance in other words  
just what I had all along wished  
Br G was willing, but afterwards  
the word "liabilities" he said did  
not embrace my brother's notes  
endorsed by me, given without  
any valuable consideration for  
my benefit to be paid by me.  
Br B. said it would turn upon  
the fact, if including those notes  
there was more than the 10,000 on  
which I was to have time in  
consequence of assuming for the  
benefit of the Community to pay  
W & H 10,000 -

Now Br G. refused and we were  
thrown at sea again. Mr. Laborn  
hard till 6 O'clock - Br. B. again  
got disheartened - He agreed to  
meet on Monday at 1 O'clock.

My head ached & my heart ached  
It seems to me that Br G's course  
is calculated to enrich the Corn  
possibly if times grow worse at  
the expense of my character -

Oh! I see where I misfold it - I threw  
myself into this Community heart  
and soul relying upon the friendship  
and Community spirit of Br G.  
I have left property in his hands  
to a large amount without a par  
ticle of evidence - I expected when we  
dedicated our property we had no longer  
a separate interest in fact - Br B.  
said afterwards "you ought to have  
been more guarded"

25<sup>th</sup> Sabbath School at 9<sup>th</sup> Sisters the  
Children - Last m. Br G. said he should  
probably not come to meet. I went  
there this morning to say, I thought if  
he did not attend it would increase  
suspicions & better a dozen women  
should stay at home than for him to.  
He attended, I put on justification by  
truth. He closed & led class & said  
if he led any more it would be according  
to discipline. He said he had hoped  
to see the Community organized into  
classes under teachers down to the  
child of five years old but intimi  
ated a doubt of seeing this. I infer



June 25

ed his aim was to make the discipline odious, as there were Congregationalists who had not yet joined the M.E.C. — We had a good prayer meeting at 5. My soul, which had been weighed down, was lightened.

26<sup>th</sup> More letters. Despondency, in spite of my philosophy & little religion came over me. A bro Seely, who says he was awakened at N. Richfield when I travelled there called to get a bushel of corn. It came at 1. We said but little. He had "no more propositions to make" & said by sundown he expected a final answer. I told him I wanted the matter settled so that the roots of bitterness should all be extruded — I wanted to go on sweetly together. He said he "feared things had gone too far" I asked him if the general disapproval of his course by

the brethren he had not been tempted to think I was at the bottom of it. He said Yes. tho' not exactly at the bottom but fanning it. I simply told him he was mistaken it was a temptation, and I thought the cause of all his difficulty. I asked him to inquire of each and every bro. Our conversation was mild & conciliating. He said there was one proposition he would 'go the whole' with me. What? 'I'll not tell now till I hear if you have any proposition. I had before said My wife advised me to give you every thing and go to Illinois or some other place that 'You'll be saved that trouble' — I went up to ask advice of T & D. I found him in a resigned mood. He said he could see nothing further I had to do. As to the principle of one brother holding a legal claim against another entered into after we joined Community he should utterly disavow that.

Mrs. P. & H. were together & said  
the farming operations had well  
nigh been ruined <sup>by Mr. G's</sup>. This led me  
to remark that a M. Preacher safe  
passed things were just ready to go  
well when they were put into the  
hands of another. 'O yes' Well he  
thinks so I think, another M. Pr  
has fanned the flame of discon-  
tent that resulted in the change  
He's mistaken they all said -  
At sunset I sent the following  
note

Dear Mr. G, After prayerful  
consideration I can think of no  
thing further than I have already  
proposed more likely to effect the  
desired object of a settlement upon  
community principles -

I am still aff. yours.

27 I could not sleep the latter part  
of the night. The course of Mr. G.  
is so uncertain - I feel so clear  
I can not feel a remote in pulse  
to do any thing more. This day

is one year since we entered this  
com. Called at Mr. G's, He pleas-  
antly conversed about other matters  
Made some hoe handles, ground  
hocs & took the boys from school  
to potatoe field near Mr Perkins  
A shower came on & I went to  
Turnpike for Mors' trunk  
In P.M. I did but little, but read  
A thousand thoughts came over  
my restless soul & now & then a  
fear that a community could not  
stand - In family prayer I had  
faith & peace - Went up to  
Mr. B. I had a prayer meeting  
where I had freedom & met, was  
good

28 Last night I dreamed of the course  
I took - This morning all is peaceful  
A thought has been suggested to my mind  
this morn. - The source of the trial seems  
to be, in a jealousy of my having an undue  
influence over the brethren - Let us then  
settle every thing without controversy by a  
majority - Let us simply aim at securing



June 28<sup>th</sup>

what we have become bound for. Let the balance be taken say \$20,000 to found a new Community. Br G & self cast lots which shall go forward with that; when they will do to leave, start that.

It seems to me this would bring his temptations to a close. It seems as if in the experimental infancy of Communities on this plan it would be best to have the concentration of wisdom but if Providence will not permit, it will doubtless work for good somehow. We have subjected ourselves to serious inconveniences arising from inspection. The principal is we would again begin on the common table plan at once. Now we are scattered and if two <sup>Communities</sup> were united as contemplated by the const. perhaps more would unite than at present. And yet the point of difference is a very small one. I would heartily yield it in a moment, did it not involve a sacrifice of principle. It would be virtually to say we did not enter the Com. at all yet. For if not June 27<sup>th</sup> we have never

11  
If we did, our acts when two concerned are community acts. The rise & fall of property is the Com. -

Dr Isaac Jennings from Derby let called. We had a pleasant Conv. - It being Maternal association meeting we were invited in. Br J gave a very sensible address upon the duties of woman in the present day. After Supper we went to flower mill & called at Mr G. Br G made some very sensible remarks upon the manner of forming new Communities. 29<sup>th</sup> Dr J requested to see the "Gas Spring". I asked Br G to go he declined, had engaged to work on road. Br Beach, Sister Bradley & Marietta, Charles & Hiram & Amasa West who brought out Mr. went with us. Grapes are setting full. Wild fruit abundant. We went round to Lake A. & to the springs. They burned fine ly. The Dr gave as his opinion that for 3 or 4 hrs in night - light equal

June 29<sup>th</sup>

a thousand candles might be procured daily - We came home via Ashwell's

The mail brought a letter from Mr K. V. Andrews - They say grain is all bought up by the speculators along the Canal.

30 Went to finishing the survey & laying out of the road from Olmsted M.H. We got through by night.

July 1<sup>st</sup> In AM. prepared a statement of the facts relating to Mr G's business & mine which I showed to Mr Baldwin who stated it was correct. The brethren & sisters generally were there in season. Mr G. came late - I threw myself in his way before he came in that if he had any proposition to make it might be made.

He gave out a hymn & prayed. He then gave a statement that we had <sup>I wish that I written down</sup> begun wrong, 1 by entering with heavy debts as com<sup>7</sup> - 2 heavy debts as individuals - The means were supposed to be abundant.

12

3 Another error greater than the others if possible - it commenced with a separate interest between the individuals in its origin.

4 We began before we were ready - We should have had the Scrip. laws fully developed. Had I to commence again no circumstance could have induced me to believe Providence had opened the door until the laws were collected.

5 We began to invite probationers before we were ready - We should have fixed our uniforms - prepared Communion tables & then said This is the way we live - Come or stay as you please - We erred with folly - He then repeated 'We began wrong before we were ready & with separate interests - I give you a clue to the hindrances we have had to contend with - Principles are to be settled - the discussion of one leads to another & another. debts hanging on our heads give trouble. separate interest gives trouble - These delay eat up time - wear out time & a whole day spent in discussing & perhaps not settling yet - These causes are the main which have given us any anxiety - Here I back



a year & a few days 5.000 in gold would  
not ~~compel~~<sup>move</sup> me to commence with a  
debt. & 5.000 added on would not move  
me to commence with separate interests  
He here made some remarks in refer-  
ence to himself & what had been said  
of himself.

Now to the point - the property, I have the  
deed of The Vaughan farm, The Baptist  
farm. Hanchet place Goodnoe farm  
I stand ready to article it to the Com<sup>y</sup> in  
the most safe way - When I say the  
Vaughan farm I except 2 1/2 acres of Mill  
-man 1 1/2 Matthews lot - 1 1/2 near the  
guide board - these I have the deed of  
but shall make it out to Mr. Sheldon &  
he will put it in to his <sup>own</sup> mind that I  
have nothing to do with. I am ready  
to put in my household property -  
I had almost said an hour's warning  
I have the instrument written off  
Notwithstanding our commencing  
wrong I believe with patience &  
prudence & straight forward honesty  
the difficulties may be surmounted

I have not given up a Community  
I am ready to go forward, and if there  
be more delay I wish it to be distinctly  
understood I am not to be charged with  
it. I took the above notes as he spoke  
slowly - I commenced singing  
Thou God of truth & love.

We sang most of the hymns & I once  
and remarked I hardly knew what  
was best to do - This thing & that had  
been picked up & this reflection &  
that & they had been swirling round  
& round & let fly perhaps without  
design & most had fallen upon my  
head - It was known myself & Mr.  
B. were in debt. I had a separate  
interest before entering the Com<sup>y</sup>.  
having bought prop<sup>y</sup> of T & G  
I doubted whether it were best to  
make some remarks or leave  
the suspicious thrown out to have  
them full force until Monday or  
Tuesday - I suppose most ears here  
expected to be informed of the result  
of our deliberations in Council for  
two weeks past - To hear the form of

deeds or articles agreed upon  
We have fixed none.

Perhaps we are naturally jealous  
It is one of the effects of our fallen  
nature - perhaps I am mistaken  
in my supposition - I give it & if it  
be so it may be killed - It seems  
to me that the course taken was  
designed to cause me to bring for  
ward our difficulties the 11th  
might then say I did not bring  
them forward - I may be mistaken  
- I give my reasons - First Mr  
G. told Mr B & self if I did not  
comply with his propositions he  
would call the Community together  
& lay the whole matter before them  
2<sup>d</sup> He says there are hindrances  
difficulties - delays I am not to be  
charged with -

Mr B. has said it is of no use to try  
to go on unless Mr G & Mr S can  
settle their business - I then read  
the statement I prepared this  
morning, I followed with reading  
our first minutes - & the propositions

I had made him. I told the Com<sup>y</sup>  
my object was to have all the roots of  
bitterness extracted so that I could again  
embrace a friend as I used to do. Mr G.  
says not for 5.000 would he have a separate  
interest - Then let us put every thing into  
the Com<sup>y</sup> & melt it all up together & we  
then have none - this will cure all at  
once - I was affected myself to tears &  
most others were while I referred to  
our former friendship & the influence  
our Com<sup>y</sup> might have upon the world -  
Mr G. said he had not designed to have  
all this brought out now - He intended  
only to refer to difficulties & then if  
they could not finally be settled to  
lay them before the Com<sup>y</sup> - That the  
papers read by the good bro. has presen-  
ted him as a most unreasonable man  
He said now he was compelled to take  
it up from the beginning - He had  
not the faculty of plastering He could  
"not wait to make you well" I can  
tell a plain story - I shall give you  
my reasons why I did not comply with  
his propositions. Thus I believe



I had said - We knew each others  
Circumstances when we entered into  
Covenant - that I had told them my  
property was worth, in my opinion  
3 to 4,000 after paying off my debts  
that perhaps it was not best to have  
had a collection of scrip. formed by  
one man since hardly any one  
man could be supposed infallible,  
to say what each scrip. belonged to.  
To this last he replied  
I can keep the sc. coll. I have spent  
five years upon them - the Com<sup>y</sup>  
may form a collection to suit themselves  
I shall experiment upon Com<sup>y</sup>  
as long as I live - One thing I am  
sure of if after this Sheldon & I can  
weld & you can weld & ride over  
it the devil himself can't budge us  
'We can weld' said I. We'll pray  
the Lord to heat the fire of love  
seven times hotter than ever it  
was heated. He sang

Jesus great shepherd of the sheep  
& Br Baldwin prayed good -

15  
I felt much relieved as I came  
out - a sweet peace in my soul - A promise  
all shall work for "good" - A says  
sister Brown - you are not half so  
far apart as I thought you were  
It is only about a little property -  
2 Sabbath Went early to Shaysville  
called at Br. Ferris who is very  
sick of measles - Preached from Isa  
48 18-21. And clasp. heard her  
at Pres. House at 12 rode  
to S H. prayer meet) at 5 - I was  
sorely tried, for on the way I had an  
intimation that Br G. had been planning  
for some time with Br F. to start  
a new Com<sup>y</sup> at the west - I felt  
relieved by the close of meeting  
I cannot bear the thoughts of the possi-  
bility of Br G. going off while a spirit  
of jealousy & opposition is abroad - I  
have no objec. could every thing be sweetly  
carried forward but to carry human  
spirit into the work of God

3 I called on Br. G. Found him pre-  
paring his address for Tuesday - We  
talked some little about some points

July 3  
I told him I had hoped he would have  
presented me the proposition which  
he said he would go the whole for  
as I had from his intimations on  
various occasions supposed I knew  
it & believed it would settle all dif-  
ficultly. He said I had done that  
up for the present. - I asked him  
if he would not have done as I did  
when he had said there were great  
difficulties arising out of separate  
interests, that he was not the cause  
if there were any more delays, the  
whole necessarily rested upon my shoulders  
until the facts in the case were stated.  
Sister G. was present.

Made out Quarterly af of P. Office  
Monthly concert at 5 good  
The firing of cannon at Elyria  
& Cleveland remind us of the  
nation's jubilee. In view of  
the meeting this PM & the differ-  
ence between Br G & self the  
brethren have had an unusual time  
ing to keep the day in fasting  
prayer. I observed it in this way

16  
enjoyed a calm confidence. The  
great question seemed to me to be  
shall I suffer Mr G's version of all his  
surrenders, temptations, &c. to go un-  
answered or shall I tell the reasons  
in full. if I do the latter, it will  
widen the breach. - It seemed, about  
noon, best, simply to explain the precise  
meaning of his propositions to me  
& leave all to God & the brethren.  
I took the compass & finished a few  
courses & bearings on the road which  
the lateness of hour prevented the  
other day. - A Mr Carpenter called  
to get some corn. We could let him have  
none. He wept. I went into the room  
& put some meal into his bag saying  
it will do till you can get some.

At 4 went up to Centro. Several brethren  
exhort me to not abandon any commu-  
nity principle. They have had a good  
time to day. - I hoed in the garden till  
about half past 5 when Mr G came  
& G. sang out the same hymn I had  
given out, and he had also Saturday.  
He prayed well. He read his speech



As he had it written down, I took  
my brief notes. It seemed as if  
he was jealous of my influence with  
the br. and commencing at our being  
together here first he raked up  
every point which his now temper  
might make bear against  
my character. facts were partially  
related, motives unthought of pre-  
sented - words critically changed & the  
worst coloring - put upon every  
thing - Somethings which would  
have explained all left out -  
It was an ingenious speech the  
labor of three days. During the  
first part I was sorely tried, I  
saw my friends' qualms under it.  
I knew they wondered how these things  
could be. I felt a strong temptation  
to explain but I was enabled thro'  
grace to triumph & felt a sweet  
peace during the latter part of his  
remarks. He made some excel-  
lent observations at close. tho' he  
thought I would make a long  
reply as I was taking notes.

17  
When he ended he folded up his  
papers & took his hat & walked straight  
out. Mr Lee & wife went then too.

I rose & remarked I had felt a sweet  
peace during the latter part of his  
remarks, that we were now ready to  
"weld" that I had thought of my Master's  
example when he was accused of many  
things he answered nothing - I had  
determined to leave all with God & the  
brethren I was willing to leave all the  
unfavorable impression upon me  
if our official business <sup>now</sup> can go on.  
If any brother or sister wishes an expla-  
nation I am ready to give it.

Mr Baldwin rose & said. He had a wife  
that he had some regard for and if he  
should go about to pick up every circum-  
stance which an intimate acquaintance  
would enable him to - (and, he might  
have said, looked at them through  
the medium of jealousy,) I could  
present many things not so pleasant  
I have been acquainted with most  
of the facts & circumstances referred  
to, and nothing has transpired to

July 12 - 1837  
shake in the least my confidence  
in the moral or Christian character  
of Mr Sheldon. He may have  
erred, but I believe he has acted  
for the best good of the Community.  
Mr Hamilton asked Mr Baldwin  
if it was the agreement that I  
was to have to the end of the Trayer  
Contract if necessary to pay the  
notes to Mr G. He said it was  
& referred to the place where it was  
made. I explained my going to  
2 M. at Brooklyn as I could do  
this without much reflection upon  
Mr G.

5 I dropped a note to Mr G. about  
meeting & requesting the favor of  
his manuscript. He returned answers  
to the first but left blank lines  
to be filled about the Mrs. Wrote in  
Journal - letters - Benoni Adams  
& Mr Green called & hindered me  
in AM - Mr C came for Council  
at 1. Mr G was still very much roused.  
He supposed I had employed the  
evening till a late hour in

18  
replying to him, and from a sort  
of an expression the tenor of which  
was magnified by his jealousy he  
was much incensed. He went to his  
house to examine the forms he had  
prepared. My counsel upon them  
I again asked him for a copy of his  
remarks that I might furnish  
him an explanation. I told him  
I had hoped if he would <sup>and</sup> it over  
in his calm moments he would  
see his mistake. He went to  
hear Mr Russell's ser. on It is  
good that a man both brave &  
quietly wait for the salvation  
of the Lord. Expatriated with liberty  
He spent part of forenoon in con-  
sulting about the form for deacons  
Council in PM. He went to  
examining the forms. I spent  
all the afternoon - I finally yielded  
one point to Mr Baldwin. I had  
always the most charity for Mr  
G. Mr B always said He would  
never deed his property to this



Community unless it were a  
small part of it - I know from  
it - Yesterday he remarked he  
sometimes had a streak of  
real honesty, come over him  
and sometimes a great deal  
of rascality - O how has my heart  
ached to night - This afternoon  
he would stick for even errors  
& summingly absurdities if they  
were his - O my Master Jesus  
assist us to bear with patience  
overrule all for good -  
Is it possible that a community  
cannot stand? Is there so much  
self-sufficiency & jealousy in  
man that they cannot live in  
a social state - Mr. got a letter  
that the boat is sold with stove  
& harness for \$260 - I'm fixing  
out the form of bill of sale for  
pers. property & prepared to affix  
the inventory duly signed to  
the bill of sale instead of insert-  
ing it in the body for Mr. could

19  
then have printed copies of the form  
& Mr. could attach addl property  
afterwards - Mr. G. could not see it  
he wanted time to consider it - &  
after more than (I judge) two hours  
spent he consented to removing the  
inventory nearer the close of the form  
& then said he would not consent to  
having it otherwise placed - I think  
in such a matter, I would just see  
for once if there was any yield to  
him -

7 I had a sleepless night - the fore-  
part - The thought that we might  
be broken to shivers and no comf  
formed was distressing - My wife  
wept much - I was fast wrapping  
for anguish - O how I misfed it  
Had I not taken so much interest  
in this community & still worked  
for myself I should have been  
saved much of this - It seems to me  
from the first that Mr. G. discovered  
the possibility of the brethren not  
sweetly acquiescing in his will

he commenced a course of man-  
agement to put off putting his  
property until he had gotten  
me and the Com<sup>y</sup> fully in his  
power - & he has in a great degree  
succeeded - O what is man -  
I awoke this morning with those  
words sweetly on my mind

"Who fed the last will feed the still  
Be calm & sink into his will"

I was in some trials in the morn<sup>g</sup>

W. had agreed to meet at 8 -

Br G. came late, we got along  
considerably - adopted the form for  
surveying lands - And Robt agreed to  
record the minutes of Gen Councils  
with the others. Br G. had at first  
sanctioned & afterwards opposed, but  
on reading them today it was evident  
that some important things were con-  
tained in them - I again proposed  
that Br G. should be Chairman He  
refused I filled out the minutes  
for Br. Baldwin's apt some days  
ago. They were signed - In P.M.

Br G. brought forward the question What  
disposition shall be made of claim of  
Me & H. for the original contracts?

We agreed it should be credited to him  
that pays the same as so much cash  
Capital - Br. Baldwin made a dona-  
tion of his \$5.000 - Things went ahead  
Br A. & I have concurred that the best  
plan is to yield to every thing that  
comes in the neighborhood of reason  
& get articles for the land here if  
possible -

8 Today Br G. enquired what H & O  
had paid. This was to see if I would  
put in the payment at any thing  
less than the amount paid - I called  
up the settling of the principle - If  
I joined as I supposed I did June 27  
then my property should be inventoried  
from that time & I paid the next  
day 2000 with stock which would  
not have been frozen by more than half  
that - If on the other hand I be ob-  
sided the privileges of a common in-  
terest of course what I paid for the



July 8-  
Comf should be placed to my  
Credit. Mr G. preferred the latter  
course for the present and it was  
set down so. We were thrown  
to sea again by Mr B saying  
that there was another debt that  
must be settled before the lands  
were deeded. This he would not  
now tell. - It was clear enough  
to me that he determined to hold  
the deeds as a whip to compel us  
to give him leave to keep out  
part of his property to go and  
form a new Community. As he  
cannot go with credit without  
our consent. He declared today  
that he never before understood my  
views of our Covenant. This  
relieved my mind of a sore tempt-  
ation against him. For I could  
not well doubt his word. - But after  
it was developed to his mind he  
seems to be maneuvering for  
can hardly tell what. I talked  
very plain to him this P.M.

He had proposed to submit it to the  
protectors who would join & have  
them vote according to the amount of  
property whether they would advise  
taking my property subject to my  
debts or have me settle my own.  
I was perfectly agreed. I have ever con-  
tended we went into Community  
as we were. that by my coming here  
& putting in my property for the benefit  
of the Comf as I did & my time &  
lessened my ability to meet my  
personal contracts with personal  
effects left. - Mr B. to prevent the  
necessity of bringing this before  
the whole Mr B agreed to become re-  
sponsible to the Comf for the whole of  
my concerns. Mr F had said in  
his speech he viewed me as a bank-  
rupt. Mr J said I had property  
before I entered this business & if  
he has been made a bankrupt he  
has been so honestly for the benefit of  
this community. I'll have my  
Capital doctored down if necessary.

July 8 - 1837

I told Mr G. the circumstances of my purchase with him & that I had often thought of the bear's advice to "the friend that experimence had" who "perceives me very clearly." I was glad Mr B. had a community spirit. He kept good natured - I could hardly refrain from saying it looked so little for him after I had been the occasion of his selling for so much to screw & twist me down & refuse to put my notes into the community. - He wanted to go to two day meeting - I went down to his house to get his speech that I might explain to him the points. He refused - I cut wood for him.

9. Sabbath S. School interesting. Preached with liberty on Rom 7.8.

It was truly a good time.

Baptised Mr John Lambert Johnson & sister Jane Eastley.

We had a comfortable time speaking afterwards a moderate prayer meeting. I have had many temptations from

a wandering mind today - Called at Mr Lane's & talked & prayed with them. 10 Wrote letters - Went to Centre & back. Mr. Baldwin came - Mr G. did not till 11. Before this he sent a note inviting us to come with our horses to the Mulberry meeting. Mr B. had the sermon. - I could not go. After making a resolution returning him the money he had paid for corn. He about which he had his feelings hurt because I proposed to delay it till we had the report tomorrow, he remarked this was not his sphere of labour? God had showed it to him 18 days ago but he could never make the application till now. He continued "I felt, the second night I was here, this was not the place for me. I was honest in entering into this business. I had the most unbounded confidence in that man looking at me - but I have lost it. His management to try to circumvent me has satisfied me that we can never do business together. Our manner is so different. It is useless to think of it."



He may do well here; he enjoys the confidence of the brethren. but Providence designs I should labor somewhere else - I propose then if you, John, will put in yours that what I have here including all he is morally bound to pay me I will make an eternal dedication for a Community upon the plan of this Constitution and governed by the word of God in its plain grammatical sense - It shall never come back to me nor my heirs but shall forever remain what I have not put in. I will not but will take it and go where I please and found a new Community I will stay here as long as I please and assist in counselling - but I am satisfied that man & I can never operate together - It is great vanity will prevent him from acquiescing in any thing unless it is just as he would have it.

His stiffness and there is some

July 10<sup>th</sup>

thing of that in me too, will prevent him from yielding a point and us from sweetly operating together - Think of this proposal - take what time is necessary - I am satisfied a Community will go on and prosper here but it will be eclipsed for a time - As to him, he may do well if not entrusted to large & heavy business, his wife is a most excellent woman, but I fear that many years hence will find him a lone wanderer not under the most honorable circumstances - The way to manage me is to circumvent but to come out boldly if the dick cuts let it - I told him afterwards the way to manage me was not when I had thrown my self into the arms of friendship to undertake to grind me down. On the principle of Christian love I would do any thing - that I was honest in entering into this business, that had we put in all our property at first as we covenanted all would have gone well & smoothly on - He appeared

July

excited from the opposition to his wishes at first about the money. Could we have seen his object in it we should have saved him his feelings - Br B & consulted about various necessary regulations - and towards night I went & lived with Mr. G. in the Mulberry nursery & among the sugar bats.

11 I felt a great weight of responsibility rolling upon me & my spirits were weighed down with a deep sense of my unworthiness before God, my imperfections and want of qualification for the work - I was led to review my life since I embarked in the cause of Christ - and thought I would take the Bible & see what the Lord would speak to me I opened upon & read the 143rd Psalm Br B. sending word he could not come I went down to Mr. G. & we dined in nursery & talked about the proposition - I then talked with brethren

24  
about the matter - It is known what has been proposed & is hailed with joy. In evening saw & conversed a little with Bro. G. -

12 In my sleep before day I dreamed - My mind intensely sought for the meaning - I saw a pit prepared for me of which I was not aware - I went to Br. G. and told him my temptation & trial. He acknowledged the fact but denied having intention to make me insolvent in order to afflict - He intimated he was trying to get Bro B's property & mortgage secured to the Com. to prevent Hamilton from recovering his claim on us for a bonus - Br. B. came & we went into Council - After attending to other affairs Our subject was broached. I told him that if Br. G. was going to put in the lands on which he paid money & I paid money it was reasonable that he should credit me the amount I had paid for that was a part of the cost of the land. I had paid 5,000 with Marengo stock



If my property were all to be  
prized at what it was worth the  
day we all dedicated then I should  
be credited no more than it was  
then estimated at - but if I suffer  
the loss by the deduction of prop-  
erty then the gain should be  
also mine - I have ever objected  
to having separate interest since  
we went in - He said to settle  
if I would put in the pay to  
ward at 1.250. which was the orig-  
cost of the property I let W have  
he would credit it & put it in  
himself - I offered to leave it  
any three brethren he chose - he  
refused & said if I did not take  
his offer he would withdraw from  
the concern & get it by law if  
it took the last cent of his property  
We separate - went to the mill  
& were in one room - I told them  
I should see them all at my house  
at One O'clock - I went to the  
field and advised with W<sup>m</sup> &  
then to the bushes & prayed at 12.

25  
I resolved on the sacrifice of 3.750 to  
trust the Lord - Came home bro.  
B. had come - He advised me to do  
so as I was so in the legal power of  
W<sup>m</sup> - He came - I began by relat-  
ing the anecdote - Tell him he alone  
took all the blame upon myself & I  
charged him with none - At the  
Maternal association met here we  
went to his house - When he found I  
had seriously resolved on the sacrifice  
he selected & came at once upon fair  
honorable grounds - I was willing to leave  
all to him & he, all to me - I was  
minded I except much all the P<sup>er</sup>ill  
The other day the matter was superficially  
healed - now the roots of bitterness were  
extracted - We entered into details -  
Bro B. went out and we prayed together  
aloud as we used to do. We now saw  
tho the temptation - Satan had tried  
his utmost to make hostility between  
us - he was defeated - Though I relinquis-  
hed the true grounds of our union  
yet as time was given to settle up &

pay in the affairs of foreign lands  
I was perfectly satisfied. What I  
have paid Maid with 1250 paid it  
by Mr G. which I sent to him for  
will stand to my credit in Com<sup>2</sup>

The news of this gave great joy to all  
the brethren. At night we went up  
together to Mr Jarvis. On the way  
he said that does your heart feel  
more at rest? Mine does much  
better. What is past will say  
nothing about in future will  
try & keep right. I intend you  
shall be wrong first. He said he  
truly believed the Lord had for him  
a different sphere of labour. I  
must not think strange if a  
few years found him in Texas.

I feel to thank the Lord for trials  
they learn prudence - patience &  
faith. I am more & more my  
dependence upon God.

13. Spent some time in Am consulting  
with Mr G. Found bro B. at my  
house on my return, he thinks we  
had better dedicate all our property

July

26

never to be drawn out. Several called  
in P.M. at school & looked about to see  
what wanted doing. I did little to pur-  
pose to-day. Prayer meet at my house  
at night. Was extremely dull & lethargic.  
Week afflicted on account of it.

14 Bro G. remarked after my mind has  
been excited & I sitting down I am  
like a wilted apple. I found we  
felt alike. Though I had tried to trust  
the Lord, yet I now see I was looking  
forward to the supposed result in such  
& such cases. His intentions were en-  
veloped in mystery. I generally felt con-  
fident all would come out right.  
The morn<sup>g</sup> was spent below - and also  
from 2 to 4. Mr F came & from ap-  
pearances. I was confirmed in the opin-  
ion that he had been calculating to go with  
br. G. to form a new Com<sup>7</sup>. Went up to  
Centre & consulted & advised. Wrote to

15 Went to Centre & conversed with some  
who is true because her little boy was  
corrected at school yesterday. Meeting  
in Council we discussed various  
matters relative to the land article



W. B. thinks there is no hope of a Community but upon the principle of an entire dedication -

July 16 Sabbath Read in morn Extract from Baxter "on Pride" Chas 18-20 - It is a most valuable little work. One that I ought to hear read through every morning before I begin the work of the day - I see my heart full of pride but if I am not mistaken I know I feel and loathe it too.

At seven my mind was running over the probability of Communities in the world and the falls, a mile N W from my father's old farm in Genoa, with the country to the lake, struck me as singularly excellent for one. Though this may be a wild imagination it came with such force & such a conviction I have set it down.

Lectured children at S.S. P. M. 4. 1st.

Let all things be done decently and in order. Exhorted a little. - A few expressions of P. M. I could have wished he had left out. They arose I think from want of liberty. At 5 p.m. at the vacant house near B. G.

27  
from Dan H. H. Some freedom B. G. express  
17- I went to Strongsville with mail & to buy say this &c. In P.M. Council. We adopted form for surveying land. Mr. May & wife took dinner with us. Mr. Davis Wilson called & looked about. Mr. Wm. Hart came also to see me. We had a sweet interview.

18- Mr. Hart expressed himself much interested in our enterprise. I have <sup>within 2 or 3 weeks</sup> formerly often thought if a college <sup>be</sup> in operation here he would be a valuable teacher of Hebrew &c if his services could be secured.

19 Wrote. Went down falls with Mr. Hart. He remarked, his situation was a trying one, The Lord had miraculously converted him. He had seen the great impropriety of teaching the classics as usually taught in Colleges. He could not consent to this. That if he could take a class & train in the languages according to his views he should be pleased that he had built little altars to the German population as they were mostly in Churches. After viewing the scenery & situation. he

July 19<sup>th</sup>

said "Perhaps Providence will cast  
one field of labour together yet"  
all went with him to the "Talking Spring"  
There are some very fine specimens  
of incrustations of lime & also of iron  
In the Council. We were principally  
occupied in correcting forms  
of Articles & Covenants, &c.

19 Mr. Fish preached to the children  
yest & staid here as did Father N.  
Smith - Called upon Mr. F. & others  
Dr. Smith jr? from "We know that we  
have passed from death &c."  
Dr. East having returned from Cleveland  
exhorted well - I had a free convers-  
ation with him this P.M. - He  
says much good could be done  
the German population by trans-  
lating the works of Wesley & Fletcher  
He could translate, if he could print

20 It is one year since our little James  
died - Today we were employed in finish-  
ing the land articles &c I gave Mr. G.  
a mortgage for \$8000 on Storewalk  
property \$2000 on Tiffin property.

28

300 shares E. Mearns stock for security of  
\$7.500 and agreed to give a lien upon  
the personal property I may put in -  
By the arrangement I have \$6.250 credit  
in Cash Capital - and I am to pay  
for land (without interest) \$11.460.00 in  
five years.

Mr. G. has paid \$7.230.00 Mr. W. S. pay & land  
amounts to \$9.300

21 We exchanged papers, I worked on road  
Mr. Van Rensselaer called - At night the  
brethren were together by ap<sup>t</sup> & Mr. G.  
made some introductory remarks &  
I read the covenant, by which we changed  
our original first covenant & released  
him from putting in all his property  
giving him leave to keep what he had not,  
put in & form another Community, &  
the land articles -

22 The weather is dry no rain has fallen  
in two weeks except a few drops. It is  
nine years this day since my mind  
was directed to Rocky River as the site  
of the first Community - I had been  
much exercised all that season on the  
subject - It furnished me with many



July 22. 1828

many sweet meditations. At this time I came to Vaughan's to pray. At 3 O'clock (one of my hours of prayer) I went out crossed the creek & retired (as near as I remember) to a grove of beech & hemlock that stood on the bank for prayer. I do not remember any particular exercises - I enjoyed my <sup>mind</sup> ~~self~~ well, usually. It was common then, for me to pray, if my impressions about Community were not from the Lord to take them all away. I walked four or five rods after prayer in a contemplative mood & stood <sup>on the bank</sup> where the river turn-  
shot comes directly towards me - the water was then high - I was thinking of Communities, spreading or multiplying and as I lifted my eyes from the rushing waters to the land on the left side of the river, it seemed as if one spoke to me these words - 'Here is the place to form the first Community' I resisted the thought as a vain im-

agination. Saying to myself 'No this cannot be for here (as I cast my eye to the mill) are improvements made that will cost a good deal. These cannot be had' If you could find such privileges in some new place where land is cheap they might be obtained. Oh how little I knew of the power of God when in the fall after I told Bro. G. Rocky R. was the place I said to him 'The East branch is the spot, but that cannot be obtained'. But on the West there is wild land. He came & viewed the West branch. After we came here to buy I was in doubt whether the spot on which I stood was the point of land on the north side of the ravine at the lower mill, or the place above a little south of the old bridge below the mouth of 'Baldwin's Cr'.

I went round among the brethren to know who wished to go forward for full membership.

23 Sabbath My cares & business during the week have much disqualified me for pastoral duties. At S. School I was dry.

July 23

I returned upon Corn<sup>7</sup> showing 1<sup>st</sup> It was the will of God. from various Aig<sup>2</sup> The encouragements spoke an hour, exhausted. Did not go to prayer meet. Read Pierce & his Family.

Achemiah Brown & Co proclaimed for membership in Corn<sup>7</sup>.

Wife's health poor. Lethargic & -

24 Fixed off a team with bro Beak for sister Foote. Regulating things in Pell. took a volunteer company of school children & pulled flax for near two hours. Lost my pencil. Th. Vanbuskirk is 63 appears hale & sound. is a joiner & wheelwright. Br B thinks we had better not take him on trial.

25 Sister P. J. was tried with me for taking the girls in to the flax field, she thinks women ought not to work out doors. Twelve of the older girls pulled flax two hrs. in A.M. & two in P.M. - Went into the Youth's prayer meeting. Put up a shelter for carriage.

20

26 A rainy morning with thunder working.

27 Pulled flax in Pell. Prayer meet at house at night.

28 Ploughed near 5 H in A.M. Flax in Pell & hay.

29 Br Gavitt called. He warmly recommends the Pres<sup>ty</sup> Corn<sup>7</sup> in Illinois. Br G. & B. & wives met here for fix the uniform dress. He adopted a Methodist coat & vest, shoes & boots to fit the feet - a wool hats, straw or wood and agreed to have plain modest domestic colours. A widow woman came whose husband died last night and who had thought of coming here before he died (in April) Her case moved my sympathy much but I could do nothing for her. She had four sons. T. Cahoon came again. 30 Sabbath Read in Meliy (Miscel.) works on Romanism. Went with Bro Eastley to Hoadley's mills. Preached with freedom from Thy Kingdom come. Br E met. clasp. A heavy shower with high wind came on after which we



July 30<sup>th</sup>

returned to Boreas - Mr G. J. S. on  
This is the will of God even your same -  
31 wrote - a heavy small came - took

Mr. D. to Wampika - He thinks best to  
go see his friends. Preparing for journey  
Aug. 1<sup>st</sup> Drove in my waggons with  
wife & Julia - via mill pond, which  
was high coming in to waggons tops  
to Mr. Philo Bradfords Elgin - Mr  
Eldred & Mr. Chandlers 30 m

2. Drove to Norwalk. The Sup Court  
had sat one day sooner than I  
expected. My case had come on  
I got there in time to cross ex -

C. W. Storum one of the witnesses  
The charge of the judge Wood was  
clear. He instructed the jury that  
the record of the Justice justified me  
and if that were not sufficient  
he could say something on the  
subject of damages but it was not  
necessary. His charge was full  
on the powers of persons holding  
a meeting, to restrain the liberty of  
offenders or disturbers without a  
warrant. He said they had an undoubt-

ed right - The jury came in in <sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>  
few minutes with a verdict in my  
favor. The court house was nearly  
full. My friends were rejoiced. The  
enemies of religion mortified & poor  
man he saddled with a heavy bill  
of costs.

Mr G. J. S. in eve on Acts XX. 21.

3. We all staid at Mr. Brothers. Mr  
G. came in sulky & having got the  
start of me at home he arrived  
some hours before me yet.

Settled with several. Learning from  
Mr G. that seough among the principal  
inhabitants had heard an insinuation  
thrown out that I had money of the  
Seminary, I ~~constituted~~ it to the  
Agent & Treasurer & they readily gave  
me the following certificate. It is the  
first time, I think, I ever did any  
thing of the kind to kill slander.

Mr G. suggested last winter seek a paper  
might be well. I replied: let slanders  
alone & they will die themselves.

"Whereas certain reports are said to be  
in circulation unfavorable to the char-  
acter of Rev H. C. Sheldon late Agent of

Aug 3<sup>rd</sup> 1837

Nonwalk Sunday. We cheerfully  
certify that the accounts of said  
Agent have all been carefully au-  
dited and a balance of several  
hundred dollars found in his favor  
and that nothing has appeared to  
impair in the least degree, either  
the accuracy of his accounts, or  
his moral character.

Nonwalk } Mr Gorham Agent  
Aug 3<sup>rd</sup> 1837 } John Buckingham Treas

Mr. Staid over night at Sister's  
4. Settled with Mr Brewster, Catron  
& Hall called upon bond & in PM  
rode Lynce called at Sister Forns  
Mr Birds Bellows & staid at Mr  
Avalis Adams.

5 Rose early & after showing him  
how to bind fruit trees drove to  
Centerville & took breakfast with  
Mr. M. Thawson. Got of him P. Q. law  
drove Mr Fenns - Bucks & Lower  
Sandusky, Mr L. Hills - His wife  
died of a jaundice

Called at Mr Pettibone's learned that the  
Cong. have had a protracted meeting which

was much blessed - The revival still goes  
on - Drove via Souders, where I called,  
to Tiffin<sup>33<sup>rd</sup></sup>. Stopped with Mr. Seal. Called  
upon C. Bradley, & Kell. I was tired  
& sleepy

6 Sabbath Lectured the Children in S.S.  
Mr Thompson baptised before put.  
Preached with some liberty of, Heb  
xii 14. A full house & good attention  
I feel lethargic, & like symptoms  
of ague - pain in back

Read Quarterly Rev. & wrote a religious  
letter to Mr Nast - Preached at night  
from Rom xiv 7. &c.

7 Called & settled with Mr Ebert who was  
my agent paid him 1.20 fees. Settled  
with E. G. Craft to whom I rented the intols  
for the taxes - Mr Hedges had made  
out the deed different from the Article  
but rather than have a lawsuit I  
yielded - wrote to Mr Sigmand &  
Rode to out lot. The fences are sadly  
out of repair. the fence made by Long  
is not on the line & is very poor. He  
charged a double price for it Grove  
Republic - Kundle & Johnson paid

via Tiffin via



one for pills. S. Long said at first  
he had sent away every cent of money  
after he said he would pay it. He was  
highly charged with spirits. He  
used profane imprecations on the  
Breth. They were a set of villains.  
Called at Mr Anways his son  
John fed my horse hay took a  
bowl of bread & milk & drove  
towards Breth Gilson. Night  
coming on. I could not get through.  
I stopped with Elijah Reed Esq.  
After I got into bed they learned  
my name. They were Methu-  
great smokers & tea drinkers  
8 I introduced a number of figures  
to show the duty of holiness & self  
denial. Their main argument was  
'what were these things made for'  
and their defense was I pay my  
proportion for the support of the  
gospel & Bible societies &c.

It was a rainy morning

On my way yesterday I went off the  
road to see the place of my Father's  
grave. My soul was deeply affected

33  
I knelt & prayed that I might be ena-  
bled so to live as to meet him in glory.  
My father had some trials. I looked for-  
ward to similar ones. The Lord brought  
him thro. & he will bring me off  
conqueror thro Jesus. I was yester-  
day much oppressed in spirit thro  
the day. Satan thrust at me soon  
I still could sing When Satan ap-  
pears to stop up our paths &c.  
Drove via N & A Gilson to Levi  
Platts His wife is sister to Sister A.  
Spent a couple of hours agreeably  
Drove Mothens via Mr. M. S.  
Wife & Julia Angeline & her three  
children were here. Took a horse  
and rode to New Haven through & Clark's  
& Pans Mr Boardman Mr Skaffin  
He is sick. Had a precious season in pray-  
er. Mr S cried much. He had acquired  
some hardness by the reports of  
falsebrears. He said it was all gone  
returned to Mothens

9 Mothens is now over 61 yrs old  
She prayed feelingly - 6 & 10 & 11  
Took wife Julia, Angeline & her three  
and drove Greenfield where we met

Erastus. Drove to Rowe's Mrs R was  
Harriet Brightman. Wife &c  
Called at Mr Wilsons. Penn - I went  
to grave yard & raised the ground over  
the graves of Sonnets & Catherine  
They are 15 ft southwest from Mrs Ellis  
Brightmans. Called at Mr Johnson  
He can pay no money - We stopped for  
supper & drove to Norwalk

- 10 Settled with J. Coates, called at  
Mr Harkness. Mr Boasman for me  
\$40. Sarah Mason returned the  
infant school apparatus. She  
was unfortunate in business &  
health poor - I told her I should  
ask her for or on rent on my part  
at prayer meeting in evng -  
11 Bought a wire & Deans patent for  
our township. Traded at Palricks  
J. Miller & J. Coates called just as I  
was starting - Mr. started from Sister  
Gentry Bradley is sick - Drove to  
Mr Fox. & Mr Chandlers 15 m -  
12 Rained last night - Drove to  
Elgin Traded at Kendall's Mr Abey  
division Had a few minutes con

- versation with Mr. Hamlin  
Drove to Rocky River Crossed the Mill  
pond below M.H. water came into  
way & got body so that I crossed 3 times  
to get all over dry - got home after  
dark found all well  
13 Sabb. S. School. Preach Luke  
xxi. Bless ye therefore & pray always  
for - Chap - prayer meet at 5 -  
14 Visited & regulating matters -  
writing  
15 Writing letters most of the day  
E.S. Hamlin here.  
16 Drove in morning Drove with  
Mr. G. to Mr. B. where we found in the  
woods we drove to Cleveland - where  
we found F. Granger, Mr Hamlin &  
Mr Ward.  
Granger insists upon the payment of the  
interest that has accrued upon the contract  
(1800\$) - Mr H & Baldwin were originally  
in it - Mr H. assigned to Mr G. He gave  
encouragement to Granger to pay certain  
amount & finally took a deed of a piece  
town. Granger will not release Mr. G.  
He found that Mr G & Mr B were bound



and if judgment was obtained on them it would hold the property they entitled to the Community; this would be a blow up to the Com<sup>y</sup>.  
We offered \$5,000 to Grange to release the Contract. He refused.

17. We met Grange again & after various deliberations it seemed the only way was for us all to stand up to the Contract. The Com<sup>y</sup> 1000 acres & M. H. & M. G. 2000 acres.

We finally concluded upon that & took time for the internal arrangement. Saw a remarkably fat yoke of oxen at dock they were taken on board Sunday for "Buf" on their way to N. Y. —

We drove home. Mr. G. was in a most undeniable state of mind. He had been calculating to go west this to all appearances was now frustrated. On the other hand it was part of the proposition of M. that the Com<sup>y</sup> give back the water power north of my house which was bought (then at original price) I felt

calmly assured the Com<sup>y</sup> I would stand the Br. G. thought it would be a death blow to it. & he has lost, again, his faith in impressions.

18. I awoke with their words on my mind. Comfort ye my people, saith the Lord. Day to perfection our warfare is accomplished. He I had carnally opened to this chapter & read it in my private devotions yesterday morning. — Mr. Brown called & said the Lord reigns. I mentioned the text. He was moved & said he read the same chapter yesterday morning in family worship.

I can only look on and admire & adore. — So singular & so strange. Went down to Mr. Gilruths. Mr. Lee who a few days ago quit & went on separate interest asked to return & go to work again. Mr. Lee is a good man but his wife.

We went up to Mr. B. & consulted in A. M. Mr. G. & B. went to Chas. land to take legal counsel & I visited round in Pull. Sis. Pease

read the same (X. L. I. a) (Chap. 19)  
morning. I cannot yet enter-  
tain the idea that the Lord designs  
to break up the Com. I. But it  
is a dark, day indeed.

19 Called at 14 G. Br. Bradley's

wrote letters -

In P.M. Br. G. & B. returned. The opinion  
of the lawyer is that Br. G. is not  
bound & perhaps Br. B. is not - Br.  
thinks it a doubtful case - He  
consulted - Br. Culver has thrown  
in his bill for provisions to be over-  
seen.

20 - School - Preached with freedom  
from fear we now see this a glass  
darkly, but then face to face -

Br. G. died - a few shaken - An excellent  
prayer meet at 5 - I felt that all  
we needed to go on with Com. I. was  
faith & trust in God - wrote  
Sister Bigelow

21 Went to Lumber & Br. Ferris & Co.

A most unfortunate circumstance  
took place this morning - Br. Culver  
who came & lived awhile here

whose wife never joined & who<sup>30</sup>  
left before saying without giving  
us any intimation came & took  
the tops off some onions & said he should  
take up other set out by Sister Perkins  
the seed of which was furnished by  
C. Br. Handerton having heard of this  
& the heavy bile thrown in spite of  
it as they met when some were going  
to work word followed word till  
H reproached C with being a lazy  
shirk - C returned the compliment  
till<sup>H first</sup> each accused the other of "you lied"  
H said don't say so again - He did  
& H struck H in the face below the  
eye - H said immediately he was  
sorry asked his forgiveness - C threaten-  
ed to prosecute & finally in the P.M. told  
him he would take five dollars to settle  
it - H agreed to give it.

Ward came again - Butcher reopened  
his claim to us & we agreed to return  
him near 1/2 lb salt - 4 bu corn 2 1/2 wheat -  
Br. Gee asked \$25 to help him home to  
Michigan - wanted to stay longer so he went  
to work again - It seems as if the



Sord or the devil was determined to break down this corn? We have good times & then immediately some thing comes up to damp every thing.

22. I found no one was going at the wheat which was suffering & I got a cradle & went to work Br B & Br Perkins raked & bound. Got wet in P.M. - J. People pray - met.

23 Stiff & sore, headache. Br G. went to Cleveland just & is confirmed in the opinion that he is not holden on the article - He will make arrangements to go west & look

Had a consultation with Br B - Draw articles for Dr. Fairchild.

Mr & Mrs Shiphead from Oberlin came. It so happened Mr & Mrs Brown were here - He had an interesting season in evening -

24 We spent the forenoon in answering Mr. Shiphead's enquiries. In P.M. I went with up to the centre & about 100 had a pleasant season of prayer in a grove - Mr. P. lectured on John 20:26.

It was a seasonable & valuable lesson. 25 We much exercised this morning about being at a camp meeting in Canaan wrote a few lines to a friend there. Went at Br. Pease's for Br. G. who came after 11. He had supposed I would be hindered by Mr. Shiphead & was making a pair of lark. He inventoried Br. Pease & Perkins property.

26 It was again a question about Camp m. The lot said stay. Afterward Br G sent word he thought I had better stay. Went up to Cretin & then assisted some in fixing the dam which had become very bad. Had conference with Mr. K. & C.

27 Sabbath. Feeling my mind impeded wrote an address to those to be read. Br G. preached from Many are the afflictions of the righteous but thou shalt be ready & to whom no ob. was made were read. Br G. asked the Ps. I addressed them. We then sang "Jesus I my cross have taken" Br G & self then gave each the right hand.

of fellowship & saluted the bro with  
 a 'kiss of charity'. I believe he did  
 the sisters too

Abeniah Brown aged	56	8
Lydia Brown	49	11
Hiram A Pease	40	47
Lydia R	31	11
Darius M. Perkins	28	4 27
Delia B	25	
Sile Preston	52	9. 20
Wm Dains	30	5 19

Just as we had got thro Mr Hamis  
 too rose & made a most affecting  
 confession and asked forgiveness  
 for being out of the way last Mon-  
 day - The house was full &  
 I think a good impression was  
 made - Mr J. felt too unworthy  
 to come forward.

Prayer met at 5 rather dull

28 Work at Saw mill in Am  
 Hamlin here - He will take  
 the 2000 acres back if we will  
 let him have it around 8 Ab.

29 Drow wheat in Pelt - In A M  
 I had to talk with Br & His R

White & Andrews, very warm 38  
 30 Came up to Centre & spent some  
 time at Bridge now building &  
 reviewed minutes for in Pelt

Br George W. E. Melzgar & Chas. Melzgar  
 came - In school... Heavy shower  
 31 Br wish to join - I wrote to Br Hall  
 & Hunkell, Recording the Journals  
 Last night Br Ferris & Andrew were  
 here - Prayer met at my house at night  
 Sept 1<sup>st</sup> 1837 Worked on the road line down  
 at night.

2 Worked on roads. Br Ferris being gone  
 left me in charge - We fixed the road  
 hill opposite tannery & several  
 places along by the gulches and brooks

3 Sabbath at prayer met Samson  
 Preached at 11<sup>th</sup> from John III - 36  
 Administered Sacrament A comfort-  
 able & somewhat melting time  
 Read Wesley sermon on Evil Speaking &  
 Exhorted at 12<sup>th</sup> - I think the day  
 has been profitable to many -  
 Rhoda & Mary were at Sac. Henry  
 did not come forward - I see more  
 and more that Communion is a touch  
 stone



of Christianity. "My mantle" said  
Mr Shepherd "I confess does not cover  
so many as it used to."

4 Went early to Centre to arrange  
work. Then to lower mill & with R.  
H. let a job - attended to mail  
read some - then to mill br.  
Bradley - Monthly concert

5 Spent till 10 with Ward  
& settling with Mr Andrews  
with Mr Ferris in P.M.

Gen Council at night We agreed  
on 5 as the hour of rising & for retiring

6 Had a long settlement with  
Mr. Andrews He gave us a deed for  
privilege to flow on his land & we bound  
ourselves to pay at the appraisal of  
men the damage.

7 Rain, heavy & continued - I did but  
little only prepared & at 3 P.M. down  
with me to Clearfield. Mr. Peab

8 Called at the stores & filled our  
ordie at 10 I went on board  
North America, Took stowage.  
passage - pleasant weather  
little chance for study. Found

39  
some Mss. on board - I secured  
Sabb. & Mor Ref. newspapers which I  
saw were well read - The boat was  
hindered 1 1/2 hours in swinging round  
at Huron - A melancholy set  
of reflections arose & continued  
from the shortness of life - the wicked-  
ness of man - & the small amount of  
effort on the part of the Church  
9 We landed before fully light  
It was 1/2 past six before I found  
where Mr. Thompson lived. The story  
had been circulated that Mr. G. had  
abandoned community princi-  
ples entirely - I expect to meet  
coldness from many - forced com-  
plaisance from some & warm  
reception from few - Went to Dr. Moore  
Attended in Conf. I met generally cordial  
salutations. Several however said hard things  
It is reported that Mr. G. said "For a man to  
follow impressions as he had in forming  
a Conf a man would be a fool." That, he  
had withdrawn to the Mr. Peter Sabine  
& Mr. Warren had a good deal to say  
The Lord opened my mouth & gave  
me sweet peace while I silenced them

objections. Br. S. remarked 'We expect a millennium'. I replied 'We must make it'.

10 Sabbath No. breakfast. Went to S. S. at a

a few only were there. Bishop  
He preached at 10:30 on 'Unto a son  
is born to a good woman'

He ordained 20 deacons

Br. Power pre. the sermon at 3 - 17

Elders were ordained

4th night - Br. Swornstedt pre. an  
old fashioned sermon

11 Settling with Br. Day 16

Br. Day paid me but 43¢ in  
stead of 163¢ - Br. Hill 0 - Br.  
J. H. Power 0 - Br. Russell 44  
in stead of 67 - Br. Chaplin pre.  
a Missionary sermon at 3 - If I be  
lifted up I will draw all men  
unto me - Missionary Arr. at  
in Eve. Br. Baskin, Gully, & an  
Indian spoke. The last made a sens-  
ible speech for an Indian. He related  
the manner of Deacons making the  
dances & applied it. The meeting  
adj. to tomorrow night about

2500¢ were collected this year in  
this Conf. 40

12 After arranging some affairs  
took Steamboat from Jefferson  
The Capt. charged me 2¢ for Cabin pass-  
age - He called & waited at Told's  
two hours - Landed at Clear Lake  
13 about 8 A.M. Called at Br. Put's  
Found a large box of Med. from  
J. Hibbard N.Y. was at the wrong  
warehouse - Put my baggage in  
a waggon & walked & rode to Prosser  
in Centre - I rode Sprague's -  
came home - Went down to Br. L.  
The lower dance went off last Sat.  
a great frolic for the season -  
Spent the evening conversing with  
Ward & Hamilton -

14 M. & H. spent the day at my  
office - They after a long party  
agreed to indemnify Br. G. the lands  
then 5000 for 10 yrs - Br. St. became  
satisfied that he had unintentionally  
injured me at Detroit by his report  
I promised to write to Br. Thomson  
Prayer meeting at my house.



15 I am this day 38 yrs old  
How swiftly the time has fled -

On reviewing the past year I  
see much enjoyment - some very  
some trials of affliction - some sharp  
conflicts - On the whole I think I have  
made considerable advancement - in  
experience certainly -

I went up to Mr Ferris (who has  
chosen to be separate interest) to  
divide the hay &c - Spent most  
of the forenoon there - and the  
P.M. at Mr K's & at lower mill  
I became heartily sick of selfish  
and - Mr Ferris & I had settled  
today he wanted more & more  
of the wheat - Mr G. interfered &  
persuaded him to abandon his  
claim for wheat - Mr K's people  
have been thrown into doubt by  
the family of non communicants  
with whom they were very friendly  
I think I shall be mortally glad  
when we have those only here  
who feel an interest -

41  
16 Spent some time in morning  
at Centre - then helped at lower mill  
In raising a stone with a tackle the  
chain slipped off & I had a hard  
fall against the sharp point  
of a rock I struck my hip  
about two inches from the spine  
It lamed me considerably

We had at Mr G's request a gen  
Council A res prevailed to give  
him privilege, should his way be  
hedge'd up about purchasing, to  
travel under a P.E. in order to  
gain time to finish the scrip-  
collations - Father Swazey came  
late to see us -

17. Sabbath at School Mr G.  
preach on Watch ye to exhort a  
little - Mr. Swazey at 4. "I see  
thy is mindful" Same yet

18 At Mr G's. A.M. He, Mr Ferris  
& Mr Minar. left for Illinois -  
Mr & Mrs K. Mr & Mrs J. on a visit  
to Aaron Co. In P.M. letters  
& Mail -

19 In the helped Gof. at S. Mill  
in all arranging matters for  
journey to Mich.

20 Went Cousin's & Co.

Have been unsuccessful in  
procuring a contractor to build  
the "Gof" dam. T. J. Ingersoll of B. Army  
& comes from Clinton here.

21 Took horses & waggon two boxes  
cheese - Hiram Bradley - Lieut B's  
Mother & H. B. Chapel & came to  
Cleveland. Mr Chapel caught  
an itching to go to Buff - his mother  
urged it - Went to Newburg  
for a Clothing Kettle &c -  
My business led me to Chapman  
I found it was the same as  
whose house I hid in Harris  
ville - The Lt Jn & Mr Davis from  
Fowler - requested me to pr<sup>t</sup> - I stood  
& pr<sup>t</sup> some freedom Rev XIV 7, 8.

22 Loaded up Kettle, plate,  
shaving machines & drove  
Cleveland. got 2 kegs nails  
& 2 lb worth iron - Sent home  
by Hiram - Took passage

42  
on Cincinnati for Toledo - When  
a little way past Sharp broke &  
we went slowly by ashile wind  
blowing fresh ahead - I lay down & fell  
asleep when I awoke I found we  
were entering the harbor at Cleveland  
wrote home to wife - the wind contin-  
uing Capt. Bradley thought best to  
stay in port - He was arrested for  
not returning to a storage, hapening  
his money - I went with to Justice  
Fitch's - The Justice took time to make  
up his judgement - Slept on board  
23 We got off at 8 1/2 having waited  
a while for Bishop Percell who had  
lodged up town - I had considerable  
conversation with him to day - He is  
intelligent, and agreeable in conversation  
Dead swells were high the fore part of  
day & some sea sickness on board  
Hearing one of the hands swear I asked  
him how long he had been on board  
"About time" I am surprised that such a  
green horn should swear so roundly  
You swear hard enough for an old sailor  
I then went on to tell him it was no



mark of a gentleman - like a fish  
biting the naked hook & closed by  
affectionately reminding him that  
we may soon die & for every idle  
word we must give an account on  
the day of Judgement. Another visitor  
was present - I heard no more swim-  
ing from them. Mr Mallory was on board  
from whom I learned the death of Mr Kim-  
ball of Norwalk. At Sandusky I  
learned the death of Durin H. Tuttle.  
He was a good man - Mr K. was a  
business man who had been successful  
he was looking for long life - & depending  
upon his morality & the goodness of God  
for eternal life - I told Capt M. I  
would get off at Sand if he should  
not land till after twelve - He said  
we could get to Toledo before -  
Mr stopped about 3 - I stood on board

24 Sabb. | Till day light & called at Mr  
Herdan's. I have felt quite hesitating  
what course to take - so I concluded to  
live a minute at a time & let  
Providence open the way - Attended  
the S. School. Retorted. Walked to Fennimore

43  
ville. Preached from Bibles is the man that  
understand temptation. Dined with Mr Kuler.  
Preached to a full house in eve at Toledo.  
From Again he limiteth a certain time to.  
Today if ye will hear to - with liberty.  
25 Sold the cheese - took a lumber rail road  
Car for Adrian via Sylvania, Blissfield  
Palmyra. Dined with Mr Peterley. Took  
waggon for Tennesse. A company was  
made up of seven to go to Jonesville.  
They stopped at a tavern for the night &  
there being a fiddle there & our com-  
pany being mostly rough. I walked  
on - It was near dark - Seeing a light  
in a field I went over. The door was  
open & I said Peace be to you - asked for  
lodgings - "Such as we have." I found  
the man's name was Joshua Gustin who  
was one of the Community with which  
David Hutton united. James Green  
was here on his way east. On the whole  
I was much gratified that Providence  
had directed my steps here. They were  
enthusiastic, I thought. A rainy night.  
26 The waggon came on early. Rode to  
"Junction" of Detroit road. The land is  
generally rolling & gravelly. water scarce

It was a rainy day Rose to Jonesville  
a pleasantly situated place &  
called & staid with Mr. Benedict

27 Rose early & walked on. Called  
at Mr. Warren's breakfast & water  
on. Called at Mr. Hewitt's dinner  
Mr. Hewitt took his waggon & I rode  
with him to Coldwater. Enquired  
about Mr. Whitings tools. His Agent  
had sold them, under price & on  
Credit part & had used the pay, & did  
went on to his widows at Mason  
& to Branch. Called at tavern  
kept by Mr. Joel Burlingame after  
insisted on my preaching. Tho' it  
rained he gathered a room full  
I had liberty on Feb 21 & 4. His  
niece was sick in an adjoining  
room. After showing the effects  
of wickedness I remarked I would  
rather be a slave & have my back  
torn with the lash of an unfeeling  
master than be the man who  
for the sake of gain would open  
among his neighbors the fruitful  
cause of disease, wretchedness, po-  
-city & crime.

41  
28 Walked to Mason & sold Mr  
W's house & lots. Called at the  
new grist mill. It is the best  
work I have ever seen. At Cold  
water - I finally settled for the tools  
& took notes. Called at Peter Sabins  
walked on. Called at Mr. Hewitt's  
& staid at "Our House" a tavern.  
The Landlord, Baker was a Methodist  
I talked to him about selling liquor  
or.

29 - Rose early - I started on foot. The land-  
lord went a little way with me &  
said he had come to the determination  
to keep no more ardent spirits.  
Walked on to Mr. Levi Warren's  
took some bread & apples & went  
on - got a ride to Jonesville & on.  
Called at Mr. Jacob Benedict's.  
Mr. Allen Staples was there he was going  
South to his Mission. He had a waggon.  
While I was praying the thought rushed  
to my mind he could take me along  
a part of the way. After he said "I  
feel improper to go & carry you  
a ways" - He rode on. I gave him



at his request an account of  
our Com<sup>y</sup> we called at Br.  
Blackmar's - Millers, Mr. Knick  
backers - I put up at Father Cam-  
berris - Mr. Staples professed to be  
heartily in the Com<sup>y</sup> doctrine of plun-  
30 - Main Easton. We drove via  
Tammuck to Adrian - Called at Br.  
Mr. M. Cornstock's - Dined at Dr. Post's  
Called at Br. Pilegell's - Found Br.  
James Dordland - about to go in  
the cars I had a long talk with  
him I found immersed in the  
spirit of speculation - I got off  
at the turnpike & Mr.  
formerly near Father Gurley's  
coming along took me in his  
waggon & brought me to Cousin  
Aunt had gone to Norwalk.  
I prayed & exhorted the room  
full of travellers who staid here  
I gave some German tracts  
to some families that camped  
across the road.

Oct 1: 1837 Sabbath Came Toledo  
via the canal line called & vis-  
ited several cabins, in one I

45  
found three beds each having  
two sick. A woman salivated  
sitting on the floor before the fire  
& a little child lying on some  
bed clothes on the floor - I had a  
refreshing time in praying as one  
they were mostly Scotch - I distrib-  
uted some tracts I had but one  
German - What a field for Mission-  
ary labor

Attended Pres. preaching. Br. Flagler  
from Rev xxi 4 a rather dry talk.  
He had the symptoms of ague upon  
him - After exhorting the S School  
went to his house - He took bed  
& left me to administer the Sac-  
to his flock alone - I read their  
articles & covenant to four who join-  
ed by letter - I had a comfortable  
season in these services which were  
half way Pres. in form - Many wept  
It was a good time - Called with Br.  
Frid. Larkins - There are a great many  
sick in town - In evening preached with  
liberty on Follow peace & holiness &c.  
Staid with Mr. Pontious

- Oct 2 Mrote called on Mr. Hayles -  
Kenton - Sister Cummings & C.  
The D. Webster came in at 3 - I  
went on board - She did not leave  
till sundown - I took a overnight  
passage - We laid at anchor near  
Sandusky
- 3 Mr E. Thomson & wife were at  
Sandusky having slept to spend the  
Sabbath - Landed at Clearedland  
about 2. Started out to meet Mr  
Bradley - returned with him &  
bought some glass & salt &  
dinner home by 8 1/2 - Found all well
- 4 Writing at home Qu. Return PQ &  
Preach in room of St Pe who did  
not come from Josh XXIV 19. Ye can  
not serve the Lord for he is a holy God
- 5 Fin Q. R. - Mr. Paines has made  
arrangements to help his Father  
who is old & infirm - I suspected he  
would not but for the influence  
of the family in which he boarded  
who develop more selfishness
- 6 Drawing off corn - which has  
been injured by hogs - Mr K

- 46  
Has concluded to go to the karate  
interest - Sister Korte moved in  
to our house Wednesday
- 7 Drawing off corn -
- 8 Sabbath School Preached on the first  
part of Sermon on Mount. some freedom  
prayer meet 1 at 3 1/2 -
- 9 Mrote & C. Draw off corn
- 10 State Election - Draw off corn all day
- 11 Hard rain A.M. Helped get logs  
over for joints Mr Quigley Jr at  
night from Enock walked with Gods
- 12 Rainy all day. At the Mill  
Reviewing Scripture Collections  
made by Mr Gilmuth
- 13 Did but little today. Mr 13 has  
become discouraged that we are  
not living nearer - At night we  
had a general consultation about  
seating the M. H. - I proposed that  
families sit together - It was a  
tie - He finally agreed to have  
families occupy two seats  
male on right females on left
- 14 Got corn, pumpkins & apples for  
family - Mr. White & Eastley moved



15. Sabbath Called at Mr. Baldwin  
instead of S.S. Sermon on Mr.  
Asa Hamilton aged 37-8  
Lydia Hamilton 33  
Charles White 2  
Martha White 24  
were admitted into full membership - I divided the Society into  
four classes

Met too at Mr. Baldwin's good  
time - Read Sea Gull at night

16 Getting wood AM waited for  
mail & read some P.M.

A Gen Council in ev - A majority  
were adverse to fixing up the school  
house - lest we should not get together  
He spent the evening in talking  
upon the subject -

17 Mr Ward came along in a great  
strait to have Mr B & I go to Charleston  
We went - but found neither Ham-  
lin nor Judge Pease - I did some  
trading & came back to Brooklyn  
Centro Attended prayer meeting &  
exhorted the young people Staid at  
Mr. Stow's -

47  
18 - Rose at home - Rose home - Regulated  
the boys work, went down to the mill  
In P.M. dug potatoes with boys -  
In ev consulted with Mr Hamilton  
He talks as if his courage was  
almost failing -

19 Rose & wood center - set boys at  
work digging potatoes & went at  
dawn worked hard - He raised  
one third some of the spar -  
Dined at Mr. Bradleys  
Prayer meeting at my house  
at night -

20 Hard thunder shower in night  
river rose very suddenly - Stopped  
place some spar & flood came

21. Took waggon & a load drove  
L.M. Brunswick - Mr Poe was  
preaching on He cannot serve  
God & mammon - A real Com-  
munity Sermon - Mr. Leigley a good  
Sermon at night -

22 Sabbath An excellent breakfast  
Mr Poe on Perf. Sav. I went with  
Mr P & administered Sa to Father  
Stearns who is confined to his  
bed - He is 87 yrs old has been

a Mistle 67 yrs. Mr Howe Jr.  
at night a good meeting

23 Rose early & drove home  
Digging potatoes AM. Rain  
PM.

24. Rain all day. Mowed farming  
mills, buckwheat &c at Mr B.

25. Cleaned up Hayrack -

26 Rain all day. do. in AM & gather  
buds &c. Water very high

27 Set glass shoe shop &c -

28 Went Albion to mill. bought 3 -

29 Sabbath. Same work. Did not  
go to S.S. in a languid frame  
of mind

30 Writing met Committee &c

They came to precisely the same  
conclusions I had advocated last Gen.  
Council - tho' they met diff before they  
met - Gen Council at night,

We agreed to fix the S.H. & mill &  
then bend energies to getting to gether

31- Mr M & Arnold came showed  
him about & went with him to  
Cleveland. He offers us 5000 rights  
for state in. Confer at Br. Plett's

Nov 1. At Ohio City & traded  
some - rode home

2 Mr Brydston, J H Pown & Dr Bays  
here Went Strongsville Albion  
Bought wheat - Prayers meeting  
at night

3 Went round & consulted & attended  
to matters & things - In eve at Mr Brown  
& Mr Perkins. Resolved to eat no green  
<sup>apple till Dec 25</sup>

4 Went up to dig potatoes at Mr  
Ferris. Sister Andrews came to me  
& threatened to turn in when our  
pumpkins were. I spoke prompt-  
ly, perhaps too short. In the P.M.  
drew them away. Battle have dam-  
aged them much. Worked hard

5 Sabbath I felt this morning like  
an unfledged bird. - Reflected on  
a subject for preaching - which  
I attempted at 11<sup>1/2</sup> "For we walk  
by faith not by sight", Some free  
dom - Met the 1<sup>st</sup> class at Mr Gilman  
at 3<sup>1/2</sup> All seemed cold & backslidden  
I have now run over Mr G., senp  
Cole. He deserves much credit for  
his patience & application. yet I



think they should be thoroughly revised - and in several particulars essentially altered - No one thing struck me so unfavorably as the unguarded expressions "of the inferiority of Jesus to the Father" - Br B is a Clarkite on that subject. The headings, scoring, divisions & some few comments make an essential gloss with all Br's aversion to comments -

- 6 Br B is hyp<sup>c</sup> to day Consulted upon finished mill with Burns with A good deal of talking to do
- 7 Held plow & scraper after fixing up stove - tired & sore
- 8 Went Cleveland for castings &c for mill - Br Quigley was at Burns. He came an hour after the time & some were gone
- 9 Held plow & scraper in A.M. rain in P.M.
- 10 Before light went to mill & worked till One. A load of wheat came which I weighed - Went to Mr Bates. Br B says if things do not

49

change for better he shall leave in spring - Says - having no convenient home in first plan made his wife discontented - & council being in debt. Thinks Com 7 can't go - Started at 4-5 & drove with Rhodes to Plummer & the br<sup>s</sup> pressed me to stay to a temperance lecture - I did. Br Quigley was in his element & shot hard - After he had got some 20 names I spoke a little & got 6 more - Staid with Br Elliot Smith

- 11 Rose at 3 & at 4 drove on called at Elyria - Br Eldred's - D. Walkers I reached Norwalk as the bell rung for 9 - 42 miles very bad roads & also from 3. P.M. hard showers I felt to pray if the Lord had truly called me to Burns that His Prov might be exerted in the matter of my lot advertised for the M H & Pass debt - I felt calm & peaceful on the subject - I could truly say I acted conscientiously in the matter & as I thought for the glory of God. At Brothers
- 12 Sabbath. Called at Pres. & Mith S Sch - ool - Br Poe came in & put at 10%

Let us fear & stand to Br Crawford  
clef I felt too much of a Criticizing  
spirit on his huge <sup>soldier like</sup> whiskers, & pompous  
manner & dealing in generals.

O how I love simplicity!

And at 2 on Rom XIV 7 & 8. comforted  
to a few - Br Pocat at night -

His name - Jesus &c -

When he read his first hymn this  
morning I felt it applicable to  
me; having in view the sale to mor-  
row. "I have my all restored", into the  
hands of my Heavenly Father - It is  
sometimes hard to bear anticipated  
evils than present ones

13 I had requested Br Goshens to ap.  
Trustees meeting at 7 - but he did at  
9. They came late talked & talked  
insinuated they could get no settlement  
with me - I showed them their own  
minutes two years ago of a final  
settlement & bal. due me 136.72  
They adj<sup>d</sup> to 2. Before which my  
house was sold 367. J. N. B.  
bid it off Trustees spent all & did  
o - Trustees of Son 7 met at night -

50  
The Son 7 building is nearly up a fine  
building too -

14 Mr. Roalt for Bank was willing  
an arrangement should take place  
& J. N. B. was willing to relinquish the  
Trustees met again & agreed to pay  
off all the debts in 4 quarterly pay<sup>ts</sup> or  
sell the property - Spent P.M. in trying  
to raise money - People owing can't  
pay - In eve wrote & spent an hour  
with flute -

15 It is 13 yrs since I used tea & coffee  
except one spring as a med. a little  
Spent the day in going from one trustee  
to another trying to get the arrange-  
ment perfected - Late at night  
Called on Br G. to get some Son 7  
orders made smaller - Failed - I bought  
some articles at Patrick's today -

16 Harnessed up & drove up in town  
got a shoe set - Found the Trustees had  
misapprehended my meaning in  
being so anxious to close that business  
Got them together after a long while &  
then they finally agreed to abide the  
resolutions they passed Tuesday I sub 75¢  
toward clearing off the debt I had to pay



the collection fees about 20¢. Taking it all together - I never was more tried, tempted, buffeted or perplexed than I have been with the M H Trustees. I have finally imputed a good deal to ignorance - I paid \$50 to L. B. Bault & got the proceedings stayed. Drove to Mr. Fox's - I wanted Saddle on Monday -

17 Rose early & drove before light - Called at Mr. Burnham's. Chandler's Wagon wheel broke, roads being very bad. Mr. Eldred, Furness to Mr. Allen. Sister has a severe attack of liver & lung complaint. I left her Hibbard's pills -

18 Drove on Rain some, roads heavy. Called at Mr. Ames & fed & dined. Drove home when I arrived before sundown. Mr. Gillett & Ferris got home Thursday night at 12. I have not seen them yet - I learn they bought a squatter right in, Eastmanship to 320 acres - The rumor is they have given up the idea of Communion. I had said to Mr. G. some time before they left - It is my opinion Mr. F. has

51  
no intention of a comt only meaning to profit by your experience & wisdom in locating land - This caused him to reflect & to get liberty to travel a year if he saw no prospect of purchasing a site with Mr. F. - Being tired I did not go down to Mr. G. Mr. Pease & Mr. Ham & Mr. Wald called.

19<sup>th</sup> Sabbath. Sabbath School at 9<sup>h</sup>. Mr. G. came & went round the old mill & staid about with Mr. Easterly till after meeting time. He came in & bowed to several myself among the rest - he then sat down on the bench in a silent mood & waited a long while - He sang two or three hymns. I finally told him the meeting was adj. at 11<sup>h</sup> & showed my watch, that we of course looked to him for to go forward. he pr. from "Contented" - faith our deliverer to saints. His sermon was a repetition of what he had told us before & was good except his ultraism. I exhorted & threw in several things enforcing what he had said. Pr. F. prayed.

20 Proposed subscribers to our  
petition for a new School Dist-  
Ment to Esq Fuller to attend to Mr  
J. citation for non pay<sup>t</sup> of mili-  
tary fines - He was excited being  
aft Pills - Went Strongsville  
mail & back to meeting of Trustees  
He plead till night & adj<sup>d</sup> a week  
went down to Mr G. with wife &  
spent evening -

21 Rode with Mr G to Cleveland  
& back - He went to get a watch  
with thick money which is not  
current there in Worth - I went  
to have a change to talk with him  
I had an agreeable interview  
I talked very frankly told I  
was placed in a very disagreeable  
situation by his speech to which  
for peace sake I did not reply  
in which he had impeached my char-  
acter & charged me with calumny  
that Harriet (his deny) had said she  
read his fathers journal & he had  
recorded so many lies old Sheldon  
had told &c that many such things

52  
had a natural tendency to keep people  
upon a look out for the like & jealousy  
was ever ready to impute motives  
that his retiring from the Concern left  
me in a responsible station & with these  
prejudices, it was not enviable -  
I ask him to recommend my course  
He spoke freely & frankly - The above  
took place just before we reached  
house & he did not reply -

He kindly reminded me of two  
faults 1<sup>st</sup> in finding fault with  
work not done to suit me 2<sup>d</sup> in  
calling off people from their work to wait  
on me - I am sensible of erring in  
the first & have been trying to guard  
against it - He thought if the Concern  
was in full operation my plan would  
be to remove company - Show the concerns  
sell & oversee garden, fruit &c -

22 Wrote dues for Mr G to give Com<sup>y</sup>  
Mr Howe ju<sup>d</sup> at night pretty  
well Rain all day & snow at night  
Stormy - Shifu & I staid at Mr B -

23. Mr G. did not approve my form  
& drew another I objected to him as  
it did not guard against land going



Sufficiently - He said - I told  
him Mr. H. had said he thought his  
intention was to die so as to come  
back to him or his heirs. If he  
was willing to make it safe we  
were agreed - Mr. H. came & asked  
him if he was willing to make it safe  
I will do just that & no more -

We finally all reflected more  
& thought the prints I wrote & guaran-  
teed could be fixed in another way  
At night the Com<sup>y</sup> were at my  
house & Mr. G. lectured expecting  
to start tomorrow - They all staid  
24 Snow & squall all day - Drove lun-  
ber - He - Made agreement with B & D G.  
to compensate for damages not  
raising dam - wrote letters w<sup>t</sup>  
25 Went up before day to see to things  
Centre Mr. B. & I held a consultation  
& agreed on 3 sizes of buildings viz  
one story 8 ft in clear - 12 by 16 - 14 by  
20 & 20 by 22 or 24 He judged best to  
begin Monday to get out some tim-  
ber in Pell Mount mill, furnished  
Agreed to let flour go at 3.00 per C.  
Mr. Perkins approved Mr. G. loaded up

26<sup>th</sup> Sabbath S.D. Mr. G. lectured <sup>53</sup>  
upon Rom XII 9-12. A good disc<sup>o</sup>  
& well timed -

27 - Mr & Mrs G. staid here last night  
There was a general experimental  
meeting Mr. G. lectured on Ours no  
mean any thing" & B. not, security  
for debt - He gave a running his-  
tory of his life & experience - Several  
talked. I remarked in giving my  
expe. that I had often thought of  
late upon Credit system - that when  
I adopted it to the letter, I must  
Credit no one - take no security  
"partaker is bad as thief" -

This morning went round with  
a net - Mr. A. H. refused to sign  
It is thought he intends to withdraw  
Went to Mr. Ferris. Mr. G. had allowed  
his deed some & executed it - He  
did not give up the article - Went  
to Trustees meeting - They finally  
set us off to a dist by our relinquish-  
ing the Sawmill & fractions the other  
side of river -

28. Wrote - I went down to mill  
They staid in Pell -

29 - Went to Ferris. Worked at mill  
He - the began to flour - A fine  
warm day -

30 Br B. having expressed an unwill-  
ingness to have his horse go without  
he was with them - I took over & of  
lbs flour 7 bu bran & with Henry  
drove to Brooklyn very muddy -  
Heard Elder Tucker on The Law of  
the Lord is perfect etc - Staid at  
Mr Fisk's

Dec 1 a very warm day - Drove  
before light to City - did my  
trading there - Pd taxes in Cleve-  
land & drove home by Mr B's by  
11 -

2. Finding the barn in disorder  
fixed up the stanchions - Mr E came  
offered to do it - I desired him  
to let me work at it - I think I  
was betrayed in to impatience by  
the slovenly manner things are  
done - Wrote articles - at the  
mill & in P.M. & night made a  
sketch of a crowd

3 Sabbath - S. School in S house The  
wind blowing fresh we held meet)

in P.M. - P. from With his stripes<sup>54</sup>  
we are healed" some freedom  
Geo R Whitney aged 36.

Harriet Maria do - 36

Mary Frow 34 2 17 were  
ind into full membership in Community  
Admin. Lord's Supper - As we were  
crowded most remained sitting -  
Was much exhausted by the time I got  
home - Did not go up to prof meeting  
Wrote some religious letters -

4 In Office A.M. At center - Staid  
Smith

Monthly concert after which  
election for Council in place of Mr  
G. resigned - Broth Pease 11 - Whitney 9  
Hamilton 5 Brown 4 Perkins 3 White 1  
In casting lots between Mr P & W  
I drew Mr Pease but the other ticket  
stuck to fingers & Mr White doubted  
the correctness of the lot - I felt  
pained but summoned all my  
faith prayed again & drew the  
same lot -

5 Attending various matters Council  
at night on size of houses &c



6 Dec. Mont Albion for brick &c  
Preaching at 2 Mr. Quigley  
on Mat X. 32 He had misunder-  
stood some - But is cordially joy-  
ous by reports & keeps shy  
Consulted I shelled corn in corn  
at Mr B.

7 Mr Quigley said sent a B charges  
against the Comm. in favor of John  
H C Gratton & J S Eldred -

Mr Ward claimed for cash pd for  
toll grain & lumber. He had settled  
with Mr G. for them - He did not  
come - Mr Gratton claimed for  
provision his family eat & use of  
beds & clothing while here - 48.68

Mr Eldred probably prompted by  
others claimed for pork, use of  
Cow & clothes -

Mr Baldwin told Mr Gratton the  
Methodists were all prejudiced vs  
us - that he would leave it to two  
non professors. Mr B. chose Silas  
Gardner Mr Gratton black Gosh  
Mr G. wanted my name in I refused  
1<sup>st</sup> because I had no hand in making  
the bargain 2 because I would not

leave to any but members  
A bond was drawn that the award  
should be final all round -

They met in the Office - Mr G had 42 cent  
refus. It was a great peaceable time  
the arbiters brought in for one fish  
42 cents which Mr Hamilton suppo-  
sing it was Com<sup>rs</sup> property had taken  
Mr Eldred said if we were a mind  
to give him any thing we might  
I he would give a suit in full

I told him we had already done more  
for his family than his wages & had  
made them better than when they  
came yet as a gratuity I was  
willing to do something for him  
I gave him a pair boots - a pair small  
shoes - fast. for a pair shirts a test - & 50c  
They had calculated to stay all night  
with me but the 12 Mr insisted on  
starting home - I might add the  
charges were sent Mr G had learned  
it was illegal & came & an. an. an. an.  
It is 14 years since I gave my  
unworthy sinful heart to Jesus  
O how many backslidings - how  
much unfaithfulness - how little

progress in communion with God  
8 Did but little only counsel - at mill  
at Centre - H & S

9 I had requested that all hands below  
should work at wheel house yesterday  
this morn it began to hail. I went  
down just after break and saw  
Mr P at Gehren. Dr H inquired about  
hay in yard if I put it there, I told  
him I only scraped it up where he  
had foddered the sheep - that there  
was an unjustifiable waste -

On enq why the H oxen were not  
put in the stable Mr P said there  
was no rope to tie with. Mr H  
he fixed it for cows I told him  
the oxen were our main dependence  
for work they must be stabled I should  
be unless the Council directed it  
differently - The Council do not know  
any thing they're all pups Don't care  
what they direct" I told him they  
had a right to direct in properly abo-  
here & remembering Withdraw my  
foot from him that is hardly in his  
words I walked off. We took hold  
of the wheel house Mr P. Self 3-

56  
kind hands I worked all day in storm  
hail, snow & rain. We fanned up  
A side two Count each battens & the  
inside of west end & put on the roof  
before sundown -

10 Sabbath Son & with a cold I went  
up to Centre impressed that I ought  
to read one of Wesley's Sermons. I took  
down Vol 2 I opened to "A more excellent  
way" It was a good sermon I applied  
Relaps at 3 1/2 My wife 3 1/2 yrs old

11 To day spent with letters, mail  
Counseling & regulating things  
Mr Arnold came - Gen. Council  
There was some excitement on adop-  
ting a rule to sign receipts con-  
firmed on the Mr H. was very much  
beside himself in speech. It ended  
all well -

12 Spent most of day with Mr A  
He talk of setting up a shop here  
we offer him a water power & houses

13 Rode with Mr A. to Cleveland  
Called at Furnace Office Stone  
Mill & Counting Office & rode to  
Ch. Lords. Mr Wain's is there



14. Thanksgiving - Mr. discus-  
the subject of incorporations  
North Cleveland heard  
Br. Kinsley - Aoid for him  
At-Pr Office got 100 bills stam.  
bought a stove & pipe rode  
home - It is 14 yrs today  
since I joined the M. E. Ch.  
15. Taking next to Mr. Perkins  
& Br. H. refused - They calculate to  
leave - Br. P. & wife are excellent  
people I am sorry to part with  
them - Gave their little boy who  
is called by my name a set of  
Hessley's blocks - Lounell at  
night,  
16. Laid up brick in chimney at  
Mill in A.M. - built chimney  
in S. House in P.M. - very tired  
Rec'd a note from Br. H. & wrote ans.  
17. Sabbath Preached with some  
freedom an hour on Deut. VIII 2  
I showed first The Providence of God  
was concerned in leading the Israelites  
(after briefly reciting their history) Secondly  
The objects to humble - I proved 6  
I entered largely into the doctrine of

a particular Providence — After  
meeting I learned Br White said  
I preached a Calvinistic Sermon — I conversed  
with him & he confessed the doctrines  
I advanced. Chap at 3 1/2. Prayer  
m at Br Perkins at night

18 Rhoda is 14 years old! How rapid  
is the flight of time!

Went down to mill Mr Perkins said  
he had come to the conclusion to quit  
He had bought of Mr Hamilton  
half of the land and was to give \$5  
for the other half of the land. He  
was to give \$5 for the other half of the land.  
He was to give \$5 for the other half of the land.  
He was to give \$5 for the other half of the land.

Mr. Deane at night. Settled with  
Mr. Deane at night. Paid  
\$9.05. Mr. Hamilton also came  
and we talked over the

20 The Trustees of Berea Seminary met  
ad<sup>d</sup> two more. Br How did not come  
Br Ferris preached -

21 Worked at mill. partitions -

22 Harvested the coll (Top) & drew some  
hay & wood

23 Drove some wood settled with J. W. Bond.  
Took Charley & rode Swampville. got  
home shed & rode Columbia. Lived from  
Grafton to J. Ransom's to see Mr. Miller  
& back to Nisbet's.

24. Sabbath An apt<sup>r</sup> was circulated  
I fed with some freedom on "holiness"  
ode center & heard Mr Fairchild  
read a sermon called with Dr Hunt  
but, who rode with me to Littlefield  
Heard, as he followed me  
Grieve not the spirit - said at Mr  
Brooker's - His wife a member  
to the church

25 Christmas - Rode Chatham  
to My Parents - Here I used to call  
where there are all woods - This  
road I have travelled when  
no house from here to Crafton  
I used to dine upon blackberries  
I bait my traps by the roadside  
near Harrisville Called As I am  
Brother Charles L. has been hurt &  
this brought him back to God  
Rode Father Hazard's - It  
seems we were all broken

to friends - Had heard strange  
stories - Mr. had an agreeable visit  
26 Ride Br Lewis, Harrisville, Br Brainerd  
Mr. Walters, Harris, Medina  
Mr. Brewster, Mr. Hamillons, Wards  
Stow, Strongsville & home just as the  
clock struck 12, night -

27 - About noon consulted heard the  
remarks of brethren - I talked with  
the W. Intox. Vanhook &c

28 - In AM regulating things &  
built a igloo In PM Mr  
Knickerbocker presented his bill  
& we went to Centre & talked &  
talked In eve prayer meeting

29 Settled with Br. K. How true that  
circumstances alter cases! Br K  
came with me to see Rocky River  
I now brought in his vice & ex<sup>d</sup>  
ten dollars for it. Drove with Sister  
Joan & Mary to Brooklyn I left  
Joan Mary & drove Cleveland Br  
Peck.

30 Consulted Lawyer Stetson about  
the deed Mr G offered us. He said it  
was good for nothing principally  
because it conveyed to Mr G as one



Dec 30. of the Trustees. He said the clauses inserted were inoperative & negotiable about selling.

After buying a stove & pipe near Brooklyn. Mr Stearns bed at night.

31 Sabbath. Lovefeast. good. It was arranged for me to go at Pres. House but they had occupied it, Mr Poe had - "Always to triumph" He. Sacrament & Watchnight - at night at 10<sup>h</sup> bed on. But the end of all things is at hand be ye therefore sober & watch unto prayer.

1838 Jan. The year ended & new one commenced in a silent prayer meeting. Drove home on Morning. Monthly concert at night.

2 Went to turnpike for stove pipe. He and Miller. Mr Dingley in at night.

3 Drove wood. saw logs. Slabs for saw. walk to. Friends of Saml met at night, Mr White told us he had

made up his mind to leave because <sup>59</sup> he was "a Duke" & Methodism could not live in "Derea". I told him it could just as well live here as elsewhere if there was any one to live it. That in our associated capacity we were governed by scriptures - but as individuals we were governed by the churches to which we belonged. [Settled with Mr W. & Made out returns of P. Q. wrote H. & Finished returns & righted up things. Drove wood A.M. - In P.M. rode Strongsville via Gales. Settled with E. Pomroy. Bought things at Spang. Called at P. Q. - & staid with Mr Pope.

7 Sabbath At Mr P's suggestion I left from Sit thine house in order that I might meet the Society. Philander P. who undertakes to push the lovefeast - door open when I was holding it. St. E. & P. staid in rode home & in at night on. Come & let us return unto the Lord H.

8. Began School again. Spent most of the day there - Mr. Johnson will

be the effective teacher. Driven west  
In we looked over newspaper  
The rebellion which was once sup-  
pressed seems to have broken out  
again & strong sympathies appear  
in U.S. occasioned by Loyalsists taking  
Steam boat Caroline

9 The Committee on road met  
were qualified & adj. two wks  
Preached funeral of B. Aaron  
& Theresa Porter's Child aged one  
year. Text If a man die shall  
he live again. - 1st Thm.

E. Pomeroy told me he set up the  
family altar Sabbath eve.

10 Various matters, Mill, center  
& school.

11 Drove to Cleveland. Attended  
Convention for organization of Com-  
mon schools. In evening  
heard G. F. Finney on Because  
sentences against an evil work is  
not executed speedily &c. - After  
which went to prayer meeting  
which continued till 9.

12 Bought some articles for

family & bolting cloth & 60  
sawmire, to go mill & drive  
home roads very rough. Paid  
\$12.25 to Justice where I was bail  
for Mr. Castory. - Mr. B & P. settled  
with him so our Community has  
got down to six families & a few  
single persons.

13 Went Center & down to mill  
consulted did errands & chores  
Have some cold.

14 Sabbath Quite unwell. Preach  
on Resurrection 1 Cor. 15. 20.

Clasp met. 3 1/2. In evening did  
not go to prayer meeting - <sup>stayed</sup> wrote  
in Mr. Bigelow's Memoirs & to my  
Nephew.

15 In office writing, mail &c to  
leave. At night the Community  
members here visited at my  
house. Mr & L. Baldwin. B. S. Pease  
Mr & S. Brown. Mr & A. Whiting  
Mr Preston & Sister Hamilton  
Self & wife & Sister Foster.

Mr & Sister Wilbur & Mr Bains with  
our children all are that are left in  
full membership. - in all 38 persons



Jan 15

After supper we talked upon various matters when Mr Brown introduced our temporal prospects, debts &c. He talked upon these. He suggested if Mr Baldwin's property was encumbered it would be best to build on land not encumbered - He spent the evening in love

16 Writing - posting &c -

Mr. Howe came out 3 - Preached at night on Heb II. 3. & class meeting -

17 Went to mill early - Mr B. stopped the mill for breakfast this discourages Mr B from going to Cleveland & so the meal was not carried - Got wood & in P.M. school - The male members met at night - Mr. agreed 1 - To save the site of Mr Vaughan - 2 to live within ourselves i.e. not call on persons who were in debt for their property to live upon 3 That toll of my grain sh<sup>d</sup> go towards what I had advanced -

18 Posting - writing & cellar drain 61  
19 A cold snowy day Posting gone up in morning - John made a hand sled -

20 Drew wood A.M. Went out with the Carr Rode to Howells Mills Preached from Joshua III 5 - Staid Mr. Eng. Hiskox's wrote letter to L. Johnson Columbus  
21 Sabbath Preached with some liberty on John III 36 a long sermon - Mr Morris a Col.

man expired - Class - Preached at night on Isa LV 6 After preaching a Baptist woman rose & requested prayers as she had carried a load for a year - Tom more also came forward - Prayers meeting - The backslider was reclaimed -

22 Spent some time in talking with Mr A. about a rail road to Ohio City Rode home via Strongsville. Spent a good while in settling with Mr W  
23 Handed sleds & drew wood & hay wife & I went to Mr Ferris

24 Moved Sister Foster - went Mill & read in eve -

25 Drove with Mr Brown to  
Mr DeLack's near City

26 Drove in Cleveland. Stone house  
bought articles. Mr Brown  
not coming when we left - so  
I had gone & started & this delay:  
miss the road, began to freeze  
bad & I spent at Mr J. R. Brown's

27 Drove home. At Mr. Went's mill.  
Mr. W. said I had promised him  
1 1/2 more wheat. I knew it was  
not so & so I told him -

In eve hearing that the Council want  
ed my presence went with much  
reluctance & talked over Mr E  
Settlement till 9 -

28 Sabbath went to School in  
cold run day. Prud dayly on  
Stevens to enter into the Strait  
gate - Today I've felt a gloomy  
sadness - My communion with  
God is low - The picture of times for  
difficulties, while prospect for corn  
is dark & while singing with  
a young man called for an answer  
Went about a mile & married

62  
Mr James S. Fowles to Miss Roxana  
daughter of Mr Abram Fowles.  
returned and wrote a little in Mr  
B. memoirs -

29 Wrote letters - after making  
up mail a mail came to work  
for me while I wrote a bill  
for the charter of a rail road  
In evening Corn met at my  
house. He sanctioned the items  
agreed upon by the male members  
at a former meeting - He had a time  
of general remarks some pleasant  
& some painful feelings - adj to Wed.

30 Writing charter all day. Mr E  
Jr at night exposted a little. He staid  
with us

31 Writing charter. A great deal  
of company. Mr Eastley talked sharp  
about settlement. Mr Baldwin  
after all were gone expressed his  
fears that we cannot pay off the debt  
of corn -

Feb 1 Wrote, mill & went to Co  
Cumbria. Rail road meeting  
at night - They agreed to  
"go ahead"



Feb 2. Walked to Church  
Mr Quigley preached well  
Prayer meetg in P.M. &  
Preached at night some four  
on For if when we were circumcised  
we were reconciled to God  
Came home after preaching  
3. Rode Strongsville & East of  
Albion P.M. at night  
(when I p<sup>d</sup> funeral) on  
John III 36

4 Sabbath Exp<sup>t</sup> meeting Lady  
P.M. at 11 - on home for sale  
at night Given not the Sp<sup>t</sup>  
In morning I was much tired with  
wandering thoughts about temporal  
things - In P.M. more peace  
There were 12 or 13 members at  
night at the altar

5 Came via Strongsville waited  
for mail & home - Spent P.M.  
in consulting with Mr. Baldwin  
Our prospects are dark - None  
have property but but B & self  
available - we want for our own  
concerns - In eve Com meetg  
at Mr. Browns. We had an

interesting & prof. meeting - We  
have fallen off from our dependence  
upon God - We feel it and are try-  
ing to get back -  
6 Today have had a most uncomfort-  
able state of mind - Mr. Kim - Perkins  
Hamilton & Co. hanging on all day  
A number of circumstances revolved  
the slanders & slang against us  
abroad, Mr E. & K. had reported a  
falsity against me - The pressure  
of times is increasing - I am  
guilty of an error in taking  
money & notes & buying property  
& putting in here instead of pay-  
ing off debt - News from Hudson  
is the Pass. Trustees are doing  
nothing about releasing me where  
I was bail for them - Next June  
I am bound to pay \$1250 to Hamilton  
on the contract - & Com 7 have nothing  
to pay me that will - Mr Gilman  
has so fixed matters when I was com-  
pletely in his power that my property  
is made disreputable if there were  
no pressure - The clock I've put

6250¢ besides cash & paper for  
is unavailable - most of all  
is my heart wandering & back  
slippings are so great I have  
forfeited (if not lost) the Divine  
protection - Still I am enabled  
to hope in his mercy - I brought  
bro E & K to an explanation & they  
acknowledged themselves mistaken  
At night four loads of grain  
came. One load of oats I had  
engaged - I had just paid Mr P  
13¢ and I heard two loads more  
were behind - It was late before  
I went to bed

7 Rose early unloaded two loads  
sent two on - Hired one team  
to Clelland & went - It was a  
sunny moon & rainy PM

I had difficulty in selling meal  
or raising money I finally  
borrowed 50¢ of Mr Put - Came  
home by 1 o'clock at night  
8 Found three waggons had been  
here - The money I had left was  
not enough to pay them by \$34

64  
I felt comfortable that I was pre-  
pared for them - Hired broly  
and set him at work at Corn Creek  
made an agreement with Phineas  
to have him do chores for Mr P  
& Whitney that they may have time  
to attend mill & shop - Prayer meeting  
my house - In PM I worked at mill  
9 Mr P called he was grieved - He thought  
I had driven too hard that I have  
become overbearing - I thanked him for  
frankness - told him of my anxiety &  
he explained he seemed satisfied  
We prayed together & really felt an  
increase of love toward each other  
Worked at mill & in office -  
turned at night, 8 o'clock  
10 Worked at mill I had calcu-  
lated on Sacramento tomorrow but  
on mentioning to brethren & sister  
so many thought not best &  
abandoned the idea - I confess the  
thought that any were not in a prop-  
er state to come to come was ex-  
ceedingly painful - There is undoubtedly  
an uncomfortable state of feeling  
somewhere - Night before last,



dreamed of rowing & pushing a  
boat up a small stream -

I thought it had a small hole  
through the bottom - I pushed  
up through weeds & bushes  
& left it high & dry

11 Sabbath Did not go into S School

After opening the meeting I prepared  
a conference - Several spoke &  
I exhorted some time - I first  
referred to my heart wandering &  
backslidings &c. and then of the  
state of the soul after death - its power  
&c. There was evidently a good feeling  
At night Married Mr Jonathan  
Pickard to Sis Mary Fairchilds  
Today while exhorting I had a feeling  
amounting to almost a presentiment  
that my wife would die before  
many days I conversed with her  
she had had the same feeling - She  
is evidently in a good state of religious  
feeling -

12 My heart is some humbled before  
the Lord - I deserve the love of friends  
and every thing else in this world

Worked at Corn Cracker in Mill <sup>65</sup>

13 do do A stormy  
day - snow - Mr Henry put  
night - I held Clasp - few out

14 Cold Worked at mill - Went  
to E. Albion & put on fire by Faith  
My Trary (Pres Allen) was present  
Had a comfortable time  
this morn - Made Strongsville  
wrote letters J. Owen & to Anna  
& Home 11/2 O.!

15 Worked at Mill -

16 Got up with a very stormy  
windy day Snowed day  
Therm 3°. Wheat comes in  
some - The mill hangs on yet

17 Worked at removing in from wheel  
fixing wheel house & making bins at  
mill - hard - very tired

18 Sabbath A pleasant day - In morning  
went up to meeting - Mr. Eastley moved  
last Thursday - Sabbath S. small  
Read Mr. Wesley's sermon on Charity  
Vol II - 281. At last Albion in evening  
Mr Ferris put on last of sermon on the  
Exhorted & lashed several times  
staid at Mr Ferris

19 Came home via Strongsville  
with mail Mr. Watson called  
Two loads wheat came

Two loads wheat came

Community meeting at origin

An understanding was devised about Mr James Brown going into the School. We all agreed he should for a year - I room

at Mr Baldwin's Mr J. designs to  
go through College - He takes hold  
resolutely - I think will hold out

20 Fixing sled to preparing for

21 Trip to Cleveland - Very fine sleighing - Called did business & back as far as Nicholas. Very cold

22 Clear & cold My Therm stood at  
22° below 0 allowing for its error  
it would be 7 below 0. Drove  
home at the mill making bin  
& weighing wheat. Prayers in  
at my house

23 Took horse & 1000 ft riding  
& drove via Medina to Mr  
Brainard's Nestfield

24 Called upon J. Reynolds. Cary.  
A look at W. H. Cady

Centre of Westfield. Br Simmons  
Br Sandford in Medicine &  
Hale's Brunswick & Home

It was ten before I got horses  
out & home.

25 Sabbath Went with Mr. Hulet  
to E Albion. Exhorted a little & held  
a close conversation with young  
Converts & home - Did not  
go up to prep meeting this evening  
Very cold

26 Got up wood shed & sled - loaded  
for Chavdine

27 Took Charley & 1100 wt flour & feed &  
drove O. City & Cl.<sup>o</sup>. sold & drove home  
wife had begun to be in pain  
Mrs Fairchild Sister Fols & Hamilton  
She had considerable rest during night  
I have had a lively feeling lest  
she should be taken away - I know  
I deserve no good thing at the  
hand of the Lord

28 At five in Morn our ninth child  
 & fourth son was born. We hope our  
 gratitude is lively & unfeigned.  
 Wife is comfortable as usual.  
 Went Strongsville & did some chores



The Thermometer was  $9\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$  below 0  
at sunrise - Mr Jan. M. Clapp here  
March 1<sup>st</sup> 1838 Attended various mat-  
ters at mill & home - Bought a  
saw mill Paid in Hats & Co  
Wrote -

2 Pleasant: chopping wood - at mill  
chores &c. Wrote to Father W. at -

3 Drove board: to mill, wood to home  
in eve at Mr. Baldwin's.

4 Sabbath Took Charley down for  
Mr & Sister Brown. Preached - "Belov-  
ed if God so loved us we ought also  
to love one another". Had some lib-  
erty - Adm. Sac. & then we had  
a season of speaking All seemed  
refreshed. In eve wrote & read

5 Took a load to Litchfield. In morn-  
ing matters every thing worked favorably  
returned late at night.

6 At the mill - In AM I was in high  
spirits on reviewing the Providence  
of God - In PM had a sore trial of  
faith - temptation was occasioned by  
seeing a waste of property by a br.

~~24 March at mill~~ -

I went down to mill - Little has  
been floured for a few days past.  
Council met. According to a plan we  
have reflected on for some time we  
made Mr. Baldwin an executive in  
the Lumber business having charge  
of the firm for my -

Self Executive in Mill business  
It is expected I will buy wheat &c  
to grind & market - applying profits  
after supporting my family to pay-  
ment of my debts -

Mr. Pease Executive in Farming &  
Building business - & to provide for  
Corn & except Mr B & my farm -  
Made preparations

8 Just before I was about to start,  
Henry took my horse to water -  
When he returned we heard a groan-  
ing - on opening the door saw him  
lying on his side bleeding from  
under his ear - unable to stand.  
We took him in and he became  
restored - He cannot account for  
it - The most probable fact was  
that when he came back & took

off the bridle the horse started to  
run in to the pasture & kicked  
up his heels - one cork (I he was  
shod sharp yesterday) struck deep  
under ear partly on jaw & other  
on the side of his head -  
Started in sulky for Norwalk  
Dined at Carlisle Lure Patterson  
Drove in storm of snow to  
Eldrids - & Br Chandler's roads  
getting heavy - Spent eve in  
lecturing the children on Aton-  
-ment -

9 Drove to Norwalk Brothers  
Went up town - Stopped in to  
Courthouse The trial of Drs  
Wright & Haskins of Atunon for  
murder was on & excited a  
good deal of interest - Had no  
time to spend - In eve at Br  
Doughlas & mine

10 Saw Worcester. He thinks that  
I am lame in not taking a  
Mortgage deed when I could - Now  
majority of Trustees will not give  
In looking over records I find

68  
my resignation was not accepted  
Trustees of Seminary held meeting  
at night - All sorts of excuses  
are made by subscribers for not  
paying - Mr Jordan a young  
man who had a little talk with  
me when here last has experien-  
ed religion He lives at Brother's  
11 Sabbath Roda Peru, Br Day had  
gone into the pulpit & insisted on my  
preaching He was about to from  
Isa LV 6 I took that text & pre-  
sided. Clap after he went to his next  
apt - Preached at night from  
Rom V-1 - Staid Br. Wilson's  
12 Called on Mrs Fanny Barrett  
Mr Johnson N. Sully M Kellogg  
& to Norwalk  
Had an interview with the Com-  
apd by Trustees of Norwalk Sem  
We discovered that the whole diffi-  
culty in understanding the acct  
was occasioned by Br Goshorn's  
altering my acct & footing in  
some \$95 erroneously - I felt  
much gratified with the satisfac-  
tion expressed by the Committee



Stepped into Court house  
a few minutes - Esq William  
was pleading on the indictment  
of Haskins & Wright for the  
murder of their Father-in-law  
Mr Remington -

12 (Ran about all day to  
get to see below)

The Trustees met at  
night there was not a  
quorum nothing was done  
only to twist one of agreeing  
to pay if I did not get sub  
to pay debt on Parsonage

13 - Ran about all day to  
get Trustees together which  
was accomplished at 11. They  
refused to acknowledge my  
claim to a seat as trustee on  
the ground I had removed from  
the lot. They offered to resolve  
to pay me \$450 if I would  
throw off the balance (over \$550)  
I on my declining adj. since  
die - I consulted with Judge  
Lane who advised to get the  
levy off my property so that

it could be put in force against  
Br. Hill - That Trustees would then  
probably come to our relief -  
Sund. Trustees did not get a quorum  
to gether to night

14 - Wrote a long letter to Bro  
Gilman - Went up town & looked  
over the age once more. Finally took  
the book to Mr H. Buckingham who  
pronounced the old footings correct  
in the Seminary ledger

15 This is the anniversary of our  
marriage - Almost homedick  
today - Had some talk of  
buying a horse to work with  
Charles -

16 Failing to get a horse I left  
my sulky at bro: took a saddle  
& bridle & rode to Br Chandler's  
a stormy N.E. snowy day -

17 - Slept none after 12 by reason  
of tooth ache - Was up & down  
finally rose at 3 & fed my  
horse - Started at 5. It was a snowy  
N.E. storm yesterday - Froze hard last night  
travelling extremely bad - Mud was deep  
and will not bear - Rode Squires &

March 18<sup>th</sup> 1838  
 Mr Eldridge fed my horse Rode Elgin  
 Called at Kinsalls & Mr Abby's  
 Briggs reached home just after dark  
 Found all well for while If I  
 know my own wicked & deceitful heart  
 I felt truly grateful - Henry's kick  
 troubled him a few days only -  
 18 Sabbath Read Luke & studied -  
 Preached on Behold how great a  
 matter a little fire kindleth  
 We spoke our feelings -  
 Did not go up to prayer meeting  
 in evening I had been so dejected  
 of rest & tooth was so bad -  
 19 Righting up things mail - Mill  
 20 Took Charley & rode to City & to  
 Wheels not cast - rode out to Mr  
 Bains - His parents want him  
 to go on to a farm with them  
 21 Snow last night - Lashed the snow  
 on & drove the horse - Very bad tri-  
 cking - Strained my left knee in  
 walking - very bad -  
 22 - Work in garden & at Mill  
 in P.M. - Prayer meeting  
 at night - We have all got

70  
 dull in religion  
 23 Tooth ach last night Drove some  
 sauce from Centre - Consulted  
 with Mr. P & B. & drew a bad lay  
 in Pill.  
 24 About mill Am in Pill rode  
 Columbia made a partial agree-  
 ment for a boy - Mr. Kieko's  
 25 Sabbath Prd on Hab III 2. In  
 P.M. preached a Centre from  
 How long halt ye between 16  
 Mr Quigley had pd a storm vs.  
 Univ. in Morn. - Called at  
 Mr. Kinsalls - Prayer meeting  
 in evening -  
 26 Rode Thompsonville - got mail  
 & home via Gates -  
 27 At mill & Centre - Mr.  
 agreed to sell the Bassett house  
 28 Got horse shod - at mill work  
 In morning went with Mr Quigley  
 to see Mr. Waldwin & Pease - about  
 a story reported Mr 2 days. where  
 those who were communists have  
 gone they give us a very bad  
 name & one especially



29 Drove with 8 bbls flour & 220  
pounds to O City - did errands  
& drove home 20 past 12 at night

30 Fixed the smelt mill which  
was out of order & sowed spring  
wheat

31 Drove hay - Went to Columbia &  
bought a good iron axle tree waggon  
for 60¢ of a note on Mr. Boardman  
I took Mr. Reman's mare upon  
trial - drove home after dark

April 1<sup>st</sup> Sabbath I had taken cold  
& tooth ached last night which  
deprived me of rest. The weather  
last night & this morn with rain  
& snow - rode to Gates & file on  
the Jan 11 1487 principally on  
auth<sup>y</sup> of Scriptures & their value  
Prayer meet<sup>g</sup> at night. Mr. Baldwin  
In P.M. wrote part of a sermon for  
Cong Journal - I troubled a  
good deal today with wandering  
thoughts - I thank I shall feel  
thankful when the Lord shall  
have enabled me to pay off  
all my debts & close my business

2 Went Strongsville via Sprague<sup>71</sup>  
I took up some flour & left - It  
was the township election & it was  
sickening to behold human nature  
in a group of half drunk noisy  
politicians - Monthly concert at night

3 Had waggon fixed -

4 Worked at mill heading up  
barrels etc - Loaded up

5 Drove to O City & Cleveland  
with flour (8 bbls) The flour has  
an excellent reputation -

Yesterday I recd a copy of a Charge  
from Mr. Quigley in 6 specifications  
I had requested him to attend to  
it, if he could get any thing  
tangible - I have errors  
& imperfections - He had men-  
tioned some of the slander - I had  
heard it rumoured round for four  
week that there was complaints  
going to be brot against me  
but paid no attention to it  
I went to my closet & opened the  
Bible on the ~~XXIV~~ Psalm - I was  
comforted that Saints endured

of position & persecutions why  
should a sinners like me  
I feel a calm trust in the  
Lord My wife thinks it  
a strange Providence -

6 Drove to Brooklyn Centre  
with flour - I am in haste  
to get it marketed so as to  
meet the pay for wheat  
by Monday - And Joshua  
cannot drive the team like  
the mare gets broke more  
a drizzling rain to day -

7 Drove with a load to Cleveland  
Ran in P.M. - I succeeded in  
get all the money for K & G - \$181.  
I felt truly grateful to the Lord -

8 Sabbath Preached in S.H. from  
Fear not little flock &c - Raining  
In eve wrote for W & A - This has  
been a good day to my soul  
Bless the Lord

9 Work at mill fixing the  
corn cracker which could not

10 In afternoon righting up things

Nov 21 4. 1772  
arriving letters - Preaching 3  
12 Worked at Mill - & made a spur  
for waggon & got a lock chain &c  
Br. Brown, had called a general  
Meeting which was held at 4

Br B seems to fear business  
will not be managed properly  
by Mr Peary - He wants comming  
to move down near lower mill  
I remarked that men had differ  
ent minds, & opinions, that I  
had thought all things considered  
it would be well to collect all  
our present forces around the  
lower water power - There is but  
one serious obj - it proximity  
to furnace & other lawless families  
that I was averse to any course  
which should be thought best - on  
present plan - I advised to have  
the children engaged in raising seeds  
for sale - snow last night

12 Took a load of Provender to Oley  
bad roads snow last night  
returned late

13 Snow in Morning - About  
Got a load of wheat at Fowler & he took to



the mill - At night meeting  
of the Com<sup>y</sup> on the subject of Slavery  
Mr. agreed to make a declaration  
of our sentiments in Scripture language  
14 Drove boards & began to  
build a way gone shed - Went  
Strongsville in P.M. - Staid with  
Mr. Pope -

15 Preached in M.H. from And  
blessed is he whosoever shall  
not be offended in me - Came  
to Albion & heard Mr. Freeman  
"Baptist" & Thomas -

16 Drove C City with a load & back  
Called at P.F. for wheat took 15¢.  
but got set left part at A.T.  
& home 20 and part 12¢ I. to Brooklyn

17 In A.M. worked a mill.

At Once the examination of the  
complaints presented by Mr. D  
they & specification - Bro. Merrill  
M. Newton & Morton were con-  
I had ample testimony completely  
to exculpate me all denied the  
rumours & slanders - Mr. D said  
after the Com had reported no one

change sustained Now if I hear any<sup>73</sup>  
more of these reports I'll call the  
authors up for base slandering a  
Minister of God - I have preserved  
the complaints & intend to add  
an explanation - if I get time  
I've had no anxiety on the subject &  
heard the report without an emotion

18 Took a load to C City & Cleveland  
very bad roads - in coming over  
from C to C.C. - my wagon upset  
staid at Mr. Disdoro Clark's -

19 Had a pleasant time explain-  
ing Scripture at family prayer  
Brown house a cold snowy day  
in mill P.M. -

20 Counsilled - Mr. Pease finds he  
cannot manage the things below  
& his apt as Ex was repeated & self apt  
after the minutes were made out  
I went over to the school House &  
the two inserted an exception of the Carding  
machine & fulling mill -

21 Spent most of the day in planning  
with Br. Brown - about building him  
a house & my moving down the mill

A Mr. Holman was here  
22 Sabbath - In S School - Prech  
on Judgement - Coy - must at 5 -  
Struggled hard to deal with wandering  
thoughts -

23 Drove team to Gate with flour  
& back Called at P T & got a  
load of wheat loaded up  
for tomorrow

24 Started early - rainy AM  
Drove Gate & A City & back  
10 O'Clock night -

25 Raining last night - Today  
<sup>have been</sup> notified <sup>to meet</sup> again to arbitrate  
the claim of J Ward - Mr chose Mr  
Diodato Clark - father came but  
neither preached nor plaintiff  
came - I took the time, all  
I could get to post my books

26 Went up to Mr Ferris to see  
them start - As I was bidding  
sister F farewell Sister Andrew  
fell on me I told her I wanted  
no conversation with her unless  
a time was ap for it before the  
preachers - that she had reported

74  
falsehoods about me - Mr Arnold  
borrowed some money of Mr F - I  
recommended Mr A & now Mr F thinks  
I thought I was connected with him  
I assured him I was not -

Worked at Saw mill Drove in logs &  
sawed - employed Mr Bailey - shown  
27 Sawed in Morn - After walking  
over the fields & righting up fences  
some we all took hold of the old fences  
round the Mill house & moving it &  
made a road on the side hill

28 In AM finished fence in Pile  
made fence around & ploughed some in  
garden at my house

29 Sabbath At S School - Preached on  
the blessedness of the righteous in their King  
don Mat 24:34 some freedom -  
In eve finished writing for Confessionals  
a sermon on the wayside hearers -

30 Drove with a load to Cleveland  
Paid for bolt cloth & screen <sup>came</sup> & back  
May 1 - Fixing up things - Went A Fowler  
& got 25 bu wheat - wrote letters -

2 Drove to Brunswick & Medina  
raining P.M. - Put up horses at Geo  
guis - Slept at Mr Sanford's



3 Loaded up a Shingle Machine  
& wheat & corn & drove home  
road very bad. Prayer meet<sup>g</sup>  
at night very bowed.

4 At mill I went to turnpike  
got some wheat. Preach a pre-  
paratory lecture at 3 from 1 Cor  
xii 28. At close of sermon  
Manier Mr. Kieran B. Chapel &  
Sir Fanny Burke. Wrote at  
night.

5 Writing in office till 9 -  
Rode turnpike & preached a  
funeral sermon for Patrick  
Humaston aged 47. Job XIV 10  
He had been intemperate - I  
was plain.

At the mill, Mr B. has his eyes  
& down - I was sorely tried with  
him this PM -

6 Sabbath Preached from 1 Cor I 30  
A short season of speaking &  
sacrament. Pr<sup>at</sup> 5 at Mr  
Browns home on With his stripes  
we are healed -

7 Rode to Q City & Cleveland  
Mr Hedges of Mansfield has

said the note Mr B. & I gave E. S. H<sup>75</sup>  
due next June. It is premature  
& I said with Mr S. C. Benton I went  
to monthly Concert last eve -  
Found on going down to the river  
two boats had gone out - one direct  
for Perrysburg - Heard on board  
Millwalke gave my bag to Porter  
but hearing the Clerk say other  
boats would soon come along  
I withdrew it & went ashore  
Called at Mr. Peets hearing gleam  
went down & found the Jefferson  
had just started away - Finally  
the Ch. Thomson came along & I took  
papers for Toledo - The boat called  
at Blk River & Huron where  
several passengers landed - After  
wards a shawl was mispd and it  
was suspected that a woman who  
called herself McGavin who was  
an innocent looking woman with  
a child some two mos. old had  
taken it - This led to a conversa-  
tion in which it was fully devel-  
oped. She had taken things at Cleve  
had represented herself to me as a

professor of religion & a Methodist dist  
& co attlep. I never suspected him  
9 Sailed at Toledo 9 - Called  
at Br Portions - bahoons &  
stopped on the ~~Highway~~ Perry  
Lung - where I found Gen  
Patterson & Judge Higgins & Mr  
Kerison about to start for  
Echarings - Went & held our  
annual meeting agreed  
to apt. Judge H to lay off the  
trent & that it should be apt  
I sold for shares - Staid at Br  
Coverup -

10 Talked over our business  
matter & took the Erie for  
Toledo - Waited till 4 when  
the Constellation came in went on  
board & took Stearns passage called  
at Sandusky & Huron & Arrived  
11 at Cleveland 9 AM - Walked  
home trip

12 At the mill - Plowed a patch  
& went to the South and got horse  
shod Consulted with Br B & P.  
There is an anxiety to have me

live up there - I cannot see<sup>76</sup>  
how we can dispense with some  
one to live at the mill  
13 Sabbath Preached with liberty  
on Rev XIX 9 - At the close married  
Mr (Wm) St H West to his Mary Ann  
Showers - Sutured at 5 with freedom  
at Mill house on Job XXII - Mary  
have been out both times & gave good  
attention - The state of religious feeling  
is evidently improving -

14 I went with team to Medina - I straightened  
and up things at home - mail & letters  
15 Plowed & harrowed

16 Drove Animals from mud ground stone  
Thunder showers at 5 - Staid at  
Nicholas - Flour is up -

17 Drove home & brot a load wheat  
18 I went up School AM - Br A is  
a good man & quick scholar but  
the school is not kept still enough

18 In P.M. sown wheat -

19 Fixed up gate. In P.M. Edward H Rose  
came & I went over the premises with  
him & to Centre -

20 Sabbath Drove to Gates Preached with



freedom & some power on Sabbath 3-  
Baptized by immersion Mr Stephens  
Bates - Drove home & preached at 5  
Will ye also be his disciples?

Enjoyed much peace

21 Mr Rose, who seems to be an excellent  
man - appeared gratified with his visit  
and remarked he should "leave all to  
Providence". If he is enabled to  
sell his property his present plan  
is to come - Joshua took the team  
& went to Cleveland.

22 Sent to Columbus - worked at  
furnes - rainy cold gloomy  
weather.

23 Posted & looked over with Mr Brown  
We have cleared a small profit  
established a good reputation -  
We have been obliged to make so  
quick turns that the flour busi-  
ness has yielded less profit

24 Had expected to start south  
but a rainy day prevented

25 Started early took a few grain  
half bushels & boxes & drove Medina  
Westfield R. Brainerds very bad  
roads -

26 Drove Harrisville - & West Salem <sup>77</sup>  
(It consists of 4 hours) - Bought 20 bu  
of P. Kitchell & 3 of J. Called at Father  
Hazard's - It getting late & appearance  
of rain drove into J. K's barn  
Took Charley & rode Waynesburg  
Called on Mr Summerton & staid  
with Mr Fisk - Head ache - I have  
been to unwatchful in eating tho.  
I take no meat - I enjoyed the  
season of prayer at Father Hazard's  
27 Sabbath Head ache still - Mr F  
took in interest in hearing me give  
him some particulars about the  
Com. - Mr Atwood has an apt here  
to day at 10 - When I look at  
the strange & mysterious Providence  
which have attended us I am const-  
ained to believe if faithful God  
will bring something important  
out of our Community -  
Mr Rose asked me solemnly "In  
view of your experience if you  
had not entered into this, would  
you now enter in" You you  
mean taken in connexion with

my convictions & impressions &  
experiences. "Yes" I answer un-  
hesitatingly, "I would" Because  
I am not yet able to discern  
the difference between my  
Call to this work & the illu-  
sion - The same motives - the same  
kind of impressions influenced me.  
But I confess there have been  
times when my faith has been  
tried, when has your asked me the  
question "I should have hesi-  
tated" - I often hardly know  
what to do - The circumstance of  
owing so much & not being  
able to sell my property to  
pay it often disturbs me  
I look forward with hope to  
the time when I shall have  
paid off all & put every thing  
into the Lord's hands. To this my  
labours, & prayers are directed  
Went into the S. School Addressed  
it - It is just opened - Br. Brown  
invited me & I preached with liberty  
from while ye also be his disciples

May 1838

78

Rode to Father Hazards & preached  
on "Who of God is made unto wisdom  
Ro. I Cor 1 30" Head ache some  
staid with Br. A

28 Went over to Br. Kuckells & drove  
on Bought a horse of Henry  
Henkle \$25 - \$7 in trade 8 cash  
drove Br. Lewis & Westfield &  
to Chase's in Lafayette -  
The host was a stiff Baptist &  
took occasion to tell me he dif-  
fered when he first experienced  
on "the doctrines of grace" - After  
I had rubbed down the horse &  
pulled off my boots & lain down  
before the fire, I asked what was  
meant by the expression - I  
queried along while until he  
was so involved in absurdities &  
contradictions that he very quietly  
listened while I told him what  
the Methodists believed - Afterwards  
he asked me if I were not a  
Methodist Pr. - "I am called so, sometimes"  
29 Drove Medina Br. E. Hammett  
& home - Took some cold



June 1<sup>st</sup> 1838

30 Mr Brown having gone to  
Charlin I had to tend mill  
I ground two bushel wheat for  
the first & some corn  
made flour in Pills.

31 Ground 10 of wheat 3 of corn  
Topped out fence N & E corner  
field - Tired very at night  
Prayer meeting was enlarged  
by Mr Joel Fish

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1838 rainy last night

The season is uncommonly cold  
wet & backward - Tended the  
mill - 20 bu - Thomas Gahoon  
came again

2 Very fine day: the first for several  
weeks - Ground at mill Am. Got a  
load of hay & hauled in Pills -  
Today was Election for Justice of Peace  
I had been asked if I would accept  
at first I promptly refused - At  
length said if there was unanimity  
I might - but did not wish it as  
't would be a hindrance & trouble  
I heard Mr Goss expected his influence  
& own Mr Woodstock who succeeded

by one vote - Very few of my personal  
friends were there - I felt to thank  
the Lord - as if it had been otherwise  
I might have been induced to accept  
& an injury follow -

3 Sabbath Dreamed last night of preaching  
in a very enjoyed & eloquent manner to  
a congregation. It seemed as if it was  
near the Furnace - I had a dry  
time in preaching at S.H. on "But the  
heavens & earth which are now - are kept  
in store H.C. and not much better  
in Pills at Mr Browns Col III 1-4

4 - Took a load of grindstones & rode to the  
City examined records of road & did  
various errands settled with B. Lewis  
Drove home by 1 at night

5 Mr Howe staid here last night - I paid  
him for his shingle machine 164.36. in  
order on the Seminary - He has privilege  
to return them at end of six months  
Plowed & hauled

6 Went Columbia & Liverpool for grain  
Got a load principally oats - & came to  
Mr Wm Emmont - Farmers ask 11/-  
for wheat & it is scarce at that

7 Drove home Settled with Mr Hamilton

8 We found we had yesterday our paid Mr A & he reminded me gave his note for 15/ balance I heard Sheep -

9 On going to Mill for bags Sister B told me Mr A had pretty much made up his mind to leave Kenea - that Mr P had built where none could build by side of him - that Mr B. thought Community would not go & it was not safe to put in all his property -

Ploughed in peas Am cleared over screenings in P.M. & Drove with Rhoda & Henry to South Columbia. Stopped with Ira Burke

10 Sabbath There has been a revival here the winter past & this aft was made for me to preach Baptism Respecting the prospect of Mr B leaving I have noticed that wherever we were calling for property - the all it has been a season of trial - that we insisted on taking the inventories

80  
Mr G. planned a scheme to save a part of his - When Mr F found his was called for he withdrew - So did Mr K Mr B - Mr A & others - Now the Charter is obtained we expect soon to see "what, what, & who, who" Mr B. I think would have <sup>his present</sup> notional if his property had been banknotes & they had been <sup>all</sup> consumed two months since -

Preached from Will ye also be his disciples? Made a few remarks on the nature of Baptism & baptized in the house - <sup>off</sup> Enmons. Betsey Enmons Enmons, Stephen Carter, Cynthia Carter Ira Burke, Catharine Hancock, Persis "Eli" Hancock, & also Ann Choape by immersion - During the last part of the sermon & the other exercises there was a heavy thunder shower

Several I understood did not come forward on account of Mr Tompkins & his wife both excellent people young converts who had been baptized in infancy by a swearing minister - their parents also were



wicked people & they think it  
their duty to be immersed. I  
had observed that I could not  
administer rebaptism - that  
bap received its validity not  
from the pity of administration  
for or parents - They were grieved  
Praised at 5 - Bedford are the people  
in heart for they shall see God

11 Drove to Liverpool but my horse  
shod & bought some corn & drove  
home

12 Took a load of Grindstone to  
Wolverhampton - Called to see Hamilton  
bought a Thermometer & other  
things & drove home made very bad  
got home 12 or before 2 night

13 Fixed fence cleaned wheat &  
ground some Mr Mr is gone  
to Oberlin

14 The colts were so effectually  
learned to jump last season. That  
it is difficult to keep them any  
where - Fixed fence & "pokes" plough  
for carrots & turnips -

15 In the mill - sowed some carrots

16 19. returns. He has bought a  
small farm at near Oberlin & will  
soon leave - We have learned that  
where people's treasure is their heart  
will be - therefore whenever any come  
let them put in their property & then  
they will be at home -

16 Went Columbia & Liverpool for a  
millen sold two grindstone engaged  
some more & took a load of corn &  
dove home Heavy showers

17 Sabbath Rem is very high - Pr  
at 5 A. on Rom VIII 3.4 - to last  
m. Dr. S. gave his reasons at  
length - They were inconvincible -

Pr. S. preaching at 8 & gave a  
detailed account of my experience  
a large congregation -

8 Prepared ground & sowed winter  
wheat - Mail at 3 -

9 Took a load of Grindstone to C  
Called on E. S. Hamilton - He says  
he will prolong the time of that going  
to him - Home by 12 night -  
roads very bad

10 Recd a letter from Mr Gillett

He had promised me his manuscript & spoke made July 4  
After delaying under various pretences He professedly commenced giving me a copy - but it is another thing entirely, merely a thoroughly "dressed addition"  
His mind is so thoroughly imbued with jealousy I despair of a reconciliation - O that I had more known him! My mind is divided between minutely answering him or saying nothing about it  
Took a load of lumber to Brunswick for a tent.

21 Went with two brethren I built a tent on the Camp Ground bought a heifer of Sea-Strong - Raining  
22. Came on the ground - We have a large tent - Bro Chaplin preached at 2 from Heb VI 1 - Bro Stearns at 8  
Ask forgive that your joy may be full - Prayer meeting - Hecla Des  
& Many remained long & seemed much engaged - A pleasant the warm day  
23 Very pleasant Bro Merrill, it

1 Cor III 9 - Bro Garrit at 11. There is no calm in Gilead &c - Heavy thunder showers in P.M. The people were very much accommodated. Streams ran that many tents.

24 Sabbath Bro S. J. Kellam preached a very impressive sermon at 7 on Friendship of Jesus. Bro Chaplin pre a great sermon on Col III 4 at 10 Bro Stearns on Jer XLV 9 at 1 of which I heard but little - Bro Brewster at 4 a useful sermon on They made light of it. As Bro L. who had charge of the meeting heard many rowdies were about. he directed all to retire to their tents at dark & others to leave the grounds. They were thus disappointed. - The congregation was large until 3 or 4 - ground muddy - At the evening prayer meeting our little children all came forward most of them seemed quite improved.  
25 I was somewhat tried in mind this morning by Bro L saying there were so many persons present he thought not best to have the sermon on Baptism which he had engaged me to preach some weeks ago - It afforded me a good opportunity to examine myself & to deny self



There was but one older preacher. <sup>than</sup> myself I had not been called on to either preach, pray or exhort.  
Br Wm L Harris, (whom I met 23 June 10<sup>th</sup> 1833 & baptized at Mt Gilead Camp in the same year) preached a good sermon on Forgive as our debtors. We had a meddling column timer at Sacrament.

In P.M. Br Charles Reed aged 78 baptized - He dedicated our Edward to God in baptism. May the Lord grant he may be eternally his.

As the <sup>supper</sup> meeting flag I began to Exhort & Br 2 sent word for to go to tents. Now would "catch cold".

26 While they were clearing tables

I began to pr a letter on Take us the axes - this letter / - but they blew for pr 1/2 hour before the time & I was cut off.

The closing addresses of Br R & Br Gavitt were very good.

We snatched around the grove & closed as usual.

Drove home At mill - 83

27 Confirmed at the Mill At

Went to Parma & hired Reuben Crane, who was a young convert, bought a yoke of cattle for the lumber department - It is our anniversary - It was a pleasant & good day to my soul - How astonishingly are the events of two years! We have still enough to make us humble & to feel our entire dependence upon the Lord. A community meeting prayer & speaking in evening quite good.

28 While preparing tools to move the Matthews house Br B came with a letter from Hamilton & we went to Cleveland (taking some grindstone)

29 We met J. Granger & agreed to divide the contracts & Br B. take one third payable in two years from 16<sup>th</sup> March last - Hamilton extended the notes we had given him also - Drove home - Br Lorenzo Warner had come at Miller 20¢ per mo.

30 Sent team to C with grindstone  
Spent most of day at mill pre-  
paring table of prices & showing  
Bible & planning & also fixing  
small mill & screen

July 1 - 1838 Sabbath Preached at 10  
Rev 11 17 Sacrament an interest-  
ing season - The children came for  
ward. I withheld from Julia &  
Hosanna B. - Ruth & Henry  
communicated - At 5 preached at  
Mill house Mark VIII 36 a large  
congregation

2 Preparing to move the Matthews  
house down near the mill

3 Working at moving - Br.  
Hoye preached & held class at 4  
Several of the children joined

4 Moved out the house into road

5 Eaten 7 of cattle does it  
in AM - In PM we ploughed  
down the hill for road

Team went to Wheeland

6 Leveled house worked at hill

7 Made a hay digging to waggon

8 Sabbath A Mormon family

came & camped in the field last  
night on their way to Missouai  
Preached at 10 on 11 June III 14  
with freedom - Class meeting  
At 5 at Mill house on Gen XXII 8  
Br B exhorted - In morning  
had trouble with wandering thoughts  
In PM enjoyed self in peace  
? Preparing the house at the mill  
to move into - Br. Gillett came  
about 10 having staid at Olmsted  
on Sabbath - At night Br Baldwin  
& self being with him he told us  
that all his community feelings &  
impressions had gone from him  
that if we would honorably dissolve  
the concern he would be honorable  
& make a sacrifice fully equal to  
any reasonable expectation -

Br. Baldwin is inclined to do some  
thing of the kind - I would be willing  
to let him retain part of the property  
he has pledged to put in provided  
he would leave the rest untram-  
melled

10 Br B called in morning



July 10  
thinks we had better hear his  
propositions & seems more disposed  
to enter into an arrangement  
In the evening we met at Dr Pease  
Dr Gilman made a speech in which  
he stated that when he left for the West  
he was firm in the belief of Com<sup>7</sup>  
but it has leaked out little by little  
until it has all gone. He looked  
upon the Community as a hopeless  
concern with the debts & difficulties  
He waited, after throwing every  
hindrance in the way, to hear prop-  
ositions expected we would all fall  
in. No one speaking much he  
suggested that he would take back  
the land he had deeded & as I had  
paid 6.250 on it he would credit  
it on my note - also credit all better-  
ments made by the Community -

Dr Baldwin made some very  
sensible remarks in which he dis-  
tinctly told Dr G. that we had men  
come here professedly bound by the  
influence of Moral principle  
but their word often was not men-

good - refused to his promise to  
assume the debt to Mr Vaughan  
for which Dr B was bound - his  
pledge to pay the Granger Contract  
10.000 - and that for his part he should  
abide by his words & pledges & stick to  
Community -  
Dr G replied "I felt a desire this con-  
cern should go on for my charter  
was blinded with it. But the selling  
of the Bradley house (Bapt) hurt  
his feelings I thought the brethren  
had no more right to do it than to  
take so many dollars out of my  
pocket." He then referred to the  
debt of Dr B. (10.000 for 1.000 acres  
of land for Com<sup>7</sup>) said "If we hang  
our things will grow out of it which  
will have their influence too, He  
then went on with threatenings, he  
once thought property could be  
given & retained but he found  
we could sell it - if we had got  
that deed under the Charter we  
could sell it - the men for  
whom he felt & gone & he would  
not now deed the property."

July 10

I won't do it were his words -  
He then said he would be liberal  
very liberal if we would make an  
amicable disposition.

I stated that I felt called upon to  
say that I entered into this concern  
with the fullest conviction of being  
called thereto by the Providence of God  
referred to the answers to prayer we  
had mutually had - that I had  
provided no bridge to retreat on  
that however much I had been  
tried & my faith at times shaken  
the Lord had ever cleared my way  
that ~~where~~ Providence should  
release me then I not till then  
I should be willing to go.

That people have gone. Our num-  
bers have dwindled & dwindled  
and why? When we came here people  
flocked to our standard - We had agreed  
to give - we had given our all to the  
work. Mr G refused to put in his  
delayed & delayed - Soon it was  
seen he had provided to keep away

86  
thing in his own hand on retreat  
Others provided a retreat - I went  
Mr G. at last made a donation but  
how conditioned after we had expend-  
ed - I expended - he had <sup>been</sup> careful to  
pay out only where it he saved  
his deed was at once seen to be  
useless - I had hoped to get a clause  
inserted which would have made  
it valid. So he must have it  
in his own words - Lawyers told  
us the deed was good for nothing  
& still this day the Community  
have not had a foot of land with  
out an incumbrance or a ques-  
tionable title - It had been said  
that Mr G. land here was held on  
the Grange Contract. Mr G had  
offered to give the mill to be clear  
from it his remarks about the  
Baptist house show the light in  
which he viewed the property he  
deeded - I wonder any have stood  
as long as they have - The Baptist  
house was in danger from fire  
& a crazy man had broke in &  
night after night burned boards



boys broke the windows & we  
thought best to sell it & lay out  
the avails in other buildings for  
the Com<sup>y</sup> - that Br G. had tried  
first to frighten or discourage us  
with difficulties - 2<sup>d</sup> to bribe us to  
disolve he would be very liberal  
3<sup>d</sup> then threatened us. Already  
he had written to me that "one day  
we must have a litigious reckon-  
ing" that I knew the power, influ-  
ence & pecuniary resources of Br  
G. I know he could if not break  
down very much cripple & em-  
barrass the Community but if  
it be broken down he must do it  
Br Pease gave his experience & said  
I don't know how Br G. could be  
so inconsistent as to give his prop-  
erty to the Lord & then come here  
& say "I won't do it"

Br G. said there was 160 dollars  
paid on Wd Vaughn lot he wanted  
it or he should bring a suit in  
the church for it. There was  
120<sup>th</sup> paid for organ he says he

wanted that & there were a pair<sup>87</sup>  
of bun millstones he wanted pay  
for use of them -

"Will" said I "go ahead Br G. Smith  
You are welcome to all the honor you  
can reap by trying to crush or injure  
Community. Once you made a dona-  
tion of them but it seems there was  
a keeping back - He broke up our  
interview at 11 - I prayed - Wife & I  
staid at Br Pease -

11 Br B called & said he had a long  
talk & Br G. was willing to take back  
his property & let Community try &  
live - I went up. We talked all day  
& got the outlines fixed by night -  
He began to write the articles of Agree<sup>ment</sup>  
Once we came very near a break as  
I wanted the line to own straight & he to  
crook it - the difference to him would not  
have been a dollar to us considerable  
but after getting his horse to go he told  
Br B he was willing it should go there  
only he would not tell me so which  
being told me we proceeded to fix  
the papers & on the

12 We were writing nearly all

day By one arrangement Mr.  
had the use of the gristmill &  
2 houses & barn &c ten years with  
out charge except taxes —  
the use of all his other property till  
Apr 1 - 1841 — He pay 280 in  
painting & other improvements  
put on a house equal in value to  
the Baptist house sold — He return  
his deed & articles as all sold to  
of Hollman lot — He pay for it in  
wild land — He gives up any  
note 11.460 & mortgages — After  
we had signed off the papers. He  
said he do you want that speck?  
I do! You shall have it — He told  
him we should go forward with  
Corn 7 — He said it was all gone  
from him I told him it would  
have gone from me if I had  
kept back my property after con-  
tracting to put it in confusion  
to furnish a copy of a speech that  
mistakes might be rectified &c  
He said he should have furnished  
that speech but my explanation

of the item he did send only made  
matters worse — he had dates &  
no one could catch him for some  
years back — Mr. said I you are  
mistaken — I am not — Well some  
day I'll show you —  
My family moved to Mill house  
Prayer meeting there at night —  
Mr 4 came & stand with me  
13. In morning I went up to my  
Secretary which was not moved  
took his letter which showed we  
had the refusal of Marcy's  
property duly till the 10<sup>th</sup> as I had  
said — He confessed himself  
mistaken to me & Mr. Beach  
He had made a wrong entry just  
so it has been in many cases  
but I have had nothing but my  
word in many cases and there  
is no beating him out of his  
way — Moved things —  
14. Moved some things I went to Dr.  
1<sup>st</sup> DeForest Parsons (whom I had known  
to exhort 12 yrs since) preached  
I exhorted —



July 15<sup>th</sup> 1838

15 Sabbath Lovefeast - Mr Casper  
again - Sae. Mr Poe in Pills  
Prayer meeting at night - The Ps  
did not go over

16 Rode home via Sturgesville Called  
to see Sister Pope - She was dead  
She was a good woman & died  
in great peace

17 Took a load of grindstone to  
sold two to Mr Franklin Moore  
Detroit. Was hindered by various  
errands till it was 10 in before  
2 at night I got in the house

18 Mr Samuel Spaulding came to  
see & learn about Com 7  
I set him at work at 12 1/2  
pm. Haying -

19 Took a load of grindstone to  
Started late in morning I was out  
till 1 1/2 P. at night - Boys  
worked at hay

A. B. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Collection

Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, Michigan, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal July 20, 1838-November 2, 1839

FORMAT: Volume #36

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

Inks

Paper

  x   Dirt

  x   Ink shows through

       Blue

  x   Foxing

  x   Dark Ink

  x   Discolored

       Insect

  x   Light Ink

       Other

       Mold

       Pencil

       Tape

  x   Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

       Water

       Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



2

The  
Journal  
of  
Henry C. Sheldon

From July 20<sup>th</sup> AD 1838  
To Nov 2 AD 1839

No. XXII.

Friday July 20<sup>th</sup> 1838

Being out late last night & working hard did not fast but abstained from beer. Thunder showers at night. 2 yrs since Jas. H. died - 21<sup>st</sup> Lory morning Mr fixed up barn & made bridge over the run & G. & H.

22<sup>nd</sup> Sabbath Preached on Dan II

14<sup>th</sup> - some freedom. In P.M. at the house I lived in on 'The Law is holy - just & good'

Some years since it was first said to me 'Here is the place to form the first Community'

23<sup>rd</sup> I have work enough to keep business straight & hands employ'd & fixing up things - Fine hay day

24<sup>th</sup> Made & got in hay

25<sup>th</sup> Dr. Mr Warner went home to get in his wheat

Samuel was unwell & he went on to his friends got in hay



July 24<sup>th</sup> 1838

Started at 3 in Morning &  
drove to Cty for bird wheels  
Prayer met at my house  
at night very warm  
27 In the mill Am getting in  
hay Pills - very warm  
28 Mowed Am in mill  
in P.M. - Br Smullen.  
Rd Eels - Miss Pind & Miss  
Chambelin from Oberlin  
took supper with us & looked  
about  
29 Sabbath I took cold last  
night - Read out of Lof of  
Pulaski - near 140 persons  
lost their lives by the care-  
lessness of Engineer in letting  
the water boil out of iron  
boilers -  
Br Schmullen preached a good  
sermon on the whole from Behold  
the Lamb of God & Looking unto  
Jesus - enforcing the doctrine of  
holiness - in the P.M. He pre-  
sented the same subject from

3  
"A man shall be as a hiding  
place." A good impression was  
made.

30 The remarkable dry weather  
brings many to this mill &  
I was detained in it most of the  
day.

31 I spent most of the day  
regulating things, Br Stowe  
preached at 3 on Prov XIV 32  
A good sermon - We had a good  
class the members are much  
wakened up by the visit of  
the Oberlin friends to seek  
holiness - Br Stowe staid  
with - I went in with him  
to bathe - Having on my  
"life preserver"

August 1<sup>st</sup> 1838 Work at hay  
Weather dry & hot

2 Julia is unwell - Edward  
the summer complaint -

At hay & wheat

3 do A severe drought

4 Br Wamed's people being

sick he went home in P.M.

I had to be in the mill  
We finished haying &  
Br Ross put in the Spout  
of the new wheel.

5 Sabbath Read in life  
Dr Bell.

In Sabbath School - Br Allen  
Exhorted & I followed at 102  
& Clap meeting good.

6 The Furnace Co drew all the  
water out of the pond yesterday.  
We could grind only the small  
stone - Fixing up fence barn  
Horn.

7 In A.M. preparing & putting  
up things - Drove to Cleveland  
No boat being in. Slept at  
Br Peck's. It was the advice  
of the brethren this morning  
that I should go & see Bro.  
Rosa who has written that he  
wishes to come.

8 Went on board Corn Perry  
took a steering passage.

4  
The dead swells made some  
sick - Had an arg<sup>t</sup> with a  
young infidel. The boat lay  
at night at Toledo &  
I went up to Perryburg in  
Morning. Gen Patterson & Mr  
Borland & self went over to  
E. Marengo & returned. I pre-  
ached at night from "He endu-  
red as seeing Him who is in-  
visible" some freedom.

10 The Directors were apportioning  
the apportionment in A.M. Mr  
Dank the Surveyor made any  
alterations he chose - I advised  
as did Gen Patterson to adjourn  
the sale. Judge Higgins opposed  
& all the lots were offered - I  
bid on none at first but when  
those I wanted were going, bid  
sale them early to Oct 15.

Took "Sun" & came to Toledo  
It is sickly both here. Muncie  
& Perryburgh - Br. Portions.

11 Br Chen went out this morning  
& called at one house where the man



Aug 11 - 1838

and his wife both being sick on one bed the woman was found dead in the morning unknown to the man - Called at Mr Cahoon's they have been sick - Took the Erie to Detroit she sails at rate of 13 1/2 on per hour arrived at 3 -

It is quarterly meeting - Stopped with Mr Killbridge - Mr Chaffield per at night <sup>Aug 14</sup> ex a little & closed

12 Sabbath Enjoyed my round well in reading & examining the signs of a living or growing christianism in Family prayer - Lovefeast very good - Mr Vane <sup>see 25 next</sup> and 86 gave us an out of his experience about prayer - It was agreeable - His son is low - Mr Lee gave an anecdote related by Rott Newton <sup>A man under conviction found leave to visit from home & went for got his wife took her to the same spot.</sup> I had not expected to preach but Mr. Kern gave a sudden apt. at 10 1/2 I sketched two or three heads with my pencil on "Ye are my neighbours saith the Lord - Some Liberty"

5  
Rev. Browning a converted German Catholic gave a very interesting out of his experience in Lovefeast. Dined at Judge Withnells - Mr Kern preached at 3 on Eph 2 8 - I ad m<sup>o</sup> sacrament

Mr Thomson at night - "Finally br" farewell Mr. Exhorted & closed -

Mr T's remarks were very pertinent in reference to the contentious croakings of those who would disturb the Church & said it was said that a ray of beam of light of sun would silence all the croakings of a frog pond -

13 Wrote letters Sister Maria. I Hill A. Minner Took boat Gen Grant & came via Lake St Clair, Newport to Mr E H Rowe's Before I left a letter was recd from him that he had calculated on coming & we judged it best that I should go & tell him Mr Gillette's defection &c - I found them making every preparation for coming and they were not kept back by any thing I said so long as we did not forbid them - Told them

we now expected members who offered would be able to support themselves as if they paid for every thing & put as much into the Com<sup>y</sup> as equivalent to all their privileges. They are two miles from Newport destitute of school privileges.

14 We had free conversation - Went with Br Rose to his br in law El. Westbrook - where while preparing to go to N the boat came along & I got on board & came to Detroit - Br Chandler mission ary to Sault St M. & wife. Br Trigg were passengers. The morning was cold the day fine. We landed at 6 & after calling at Br. Kittredges took the Sandusky at 7 & we lay 5 hr waiting for day at Toledo.

15 Arrived at Cleveland at 8 PM. Having taken a steamer before opportunities for doing good were limited but more than I improved. On board a S B is the place to

by one's love to Jesus - Mr L<sup>6</sup> Goulden an English Miller was on board who was present at the meeting 18 min since & last Sab. at Detroit. His daughter was converted at the first. Called at Br Peets -

16 A fine rain in the morning. Walked out toward home Br G with me - I rode some. Found my family all well. Br. Rusk & Mr. J. Lovjoy have each lost a child.

17 The burs were taken up & worked at - Br S told me before they were raised that they were not level & so we found them - At night found a gudgeon of the water wheel loose -

18 In AM we mustered hands raised the water wheel & fixed it. Br Pease took a cheap method (contrary to my advice) to wedge in the gudgeon - The stone worked admirably -

19 Sabbath Preached at 102 from



Aug 19-

And now little children abide in  
him He. Some freedom - Clasp  
In P.M. was unwell at the time of  
meeting thought I should not  
go but in half an hour feeling  
better went W. P. made a  
good exhortation - which I  
tried to second - Head rather  
sore & bowels disordered -

20 The surgeon keeps badly things  
mail & letters - Putting up.

21 Worked in & about the mill

22 Drove to Cleveland with  
flour & grind stones - & to  
Cure Brooklyn - S. Stone

23 Back to City for trunks & home  
Called at Philo Fowles who is  
very low - Proposed prayer &  
was declined - In P.M. worked  
at clearing away before mid  
Went into bath just at twilight  
I had on 'life preserver' after  
being in some time I turned  
upon my back & a string broke  
it escaped from me - I spoke as  
I was going down & drew in

some water - Many years ago  
I thought when reading an account  
of a person being drowned near the  
shore that if he had walked under  
the water he might have been  
saved - I held my breath & tried  
to reach the bottom & walk to  
shore I could not touch &  
wearied my self in efforts  
to do so - after what seemed a  
long while (still holding my  
breath for I was determined  
to do this, as long as possible.)  
I thought probably the men who  
were in the pond would not  
find me & I should breathe  
no more that the Lord had no  
thing more for me to do on  
earth - I said Lord Jesus I com-  
mend myself to thee" I then  
tried to swim toward shore &  
rose to the top just at the moment  
a plank was pushed to me  
I was almost exhausted & could  
have held out but a few seconds  
more - When I made the call

Reason Crane was meant to  
 did not discover the cause  
 until he had swam a little  
 farther off & looked round  
 seeing the life preserver he  
 called for help - some were  
 scared & did nothing - Reason  
 might have caught me once  
 by my hair, <sup>as the top of my head came up</sup> but he feared  
 to - He had a feeling prayer  
 meeting after it - I learned  
 that persons drown near the  
 top of the water - 2 That it  
 is impossible to walk on the  
 bottom - Could I have reached  
 it I should have sprung  
 up towards top - It was  
 a lesson & a token of the  
 watchful loving care of Jesus  
 May my remnant be spent  
 entirely in his service <sup>(The thermometer 95° in shade)</sup>  
 24 Worked hard in building  
 a guard for the walk to mill  
 25 In the do. - finished by 1 -  
 Fixed up & walked to turnpike

just as the stage came along  
 got in & rode Cleveland to Peto  
 26 A fine pleasant cool morning  
 attended S.S. Lectures the  
 School. Preached in Court house  
 on 1 Cor I 30 - In P.M. also  
 with more liberty Heb XI &  
 27 - Attended to business in  
 town - Br. Hamlin said of  
 my day sermon yest morning "was  
 the best he ever heard from me"  
 Joshua Comes with team &  
 Br. Wilbur & all home with  
 us -  
 28 Work about mill, Accts  
 to Joshua to Medina  
 29 A.V. Sprague brought wheat  
 it has taken a rise 8/6  
 30 We have been counselling  
 several days upon how each  
 day The amount is - Br. Plase  
 says his department cannot be  
 sustained - Sister Foster & Br. Whitney  
 think they are not sufficiently  
 provided for - The truth is they were  
 all afraid to become connected  
 with Br B & myself for fear



Aug 30

of debts and not having invest.  
their own property they have  
attempted to sail against the  
wind. I see plainly had they  
come into the full community  
effort they might have been  
well provided for. Now they  
blame the principles of Comf.  
Dr. B. thinks people will not  
heartily engage in business  
unless they lay out the work  
themselves. They propose to  
sell off all the property to persons  
who will come under Comf.  
regulations. the profits above  
original cost of works to be  
invested in improvements for  
Comf. Seminary, Church &c.  
each family to have therefore  
what property they pay for  
to support themselves. In effect  
to have both a separate & Comf.  
interest. I propose to still keep  
an entire Comf. interest. but each  
family may live by itself &

provide for itself. But as they  
are all for the former plan I  
tell Dr. B. to go on with the details  
of their plan.

31 Making a dook to fend off  
the ice from mill.

Sept 1. Attended the funeral of  
Philo Fowles. A universalist  
sung & prayed & talked about  
faith. A dry time. I pitied  
the Universalists. Gave out my  
apt for tomorrow at 3 at B. G. L.  
2 Read Ecclapian tablets

Did not go up to St.  
Revered in my mind the  
strange situation we are left  
in. The future is in darkness.  
It will do little good to say  
had Dr. Gillett been sound &  
done according to his agreement  
things would have been very  
different. All has happened under  
the Providence of God. What it  
will result in I cannot tell.  
Parade at St from what shall

I do to be saved? some liberty  
Clap. At bro Gales preached with  
liberty on Sat. thy house in order  
for them shall die & not live  
I was led to speak clearly

3 Very hard frost last night: Corn,  
potatoes, melons & tops killed

Work about the mill & barn

4 do. While preparing to start  
for Conf. was called to go & pre-  
ach a funeral sermon of Jonah Wright  
aged 58. He was a good man  
and died in triumph. His corpse  
very pleasant. Some freedom  
Rev XIV 13. Frost last night

5 In AM fixing barn in PM

Rode Elyria on my way to  
Conf. Called at Elyria Mill - stopped  
at Temp house. Frost last night

6 Rode early to Eldred. Heard  
of death of Sister Bahoon. She  
died at Norwalk Br G. did  
not know she was dead till she  
saw her corpse. After break-  
fast in company with a teacher

10  
of the Male Seminary Granville O  
We rode together till I called in  
Berlin to dinner. He was quite  
an agreeable companion. A Calv-  
inist. He described the sermon of Pres  
Meyham at Oberlin the day be-  
fore on Sanctification. This led to  
a lively controversy. After defin-  
ing the subject & examining wa-  
rious parts I enquired Is that  
state promised in the Scripture as  
the privilege of believers here? He  
admitted it was. I replied that  
settles the Q. in my mind.  
Called at Bro. Burghams. Rode  
Norwalk to my brother's. James  
their youngest is quite sick  
- tho better than he was.  
7 Went up town. Rnd 10¢ Mission  
of Chapin. The red house & lot is  
sold on a/c of M. St. debt. 367¢.  
It now rents for \$60 per year. Took  
my gig which I left here last  
winter & at 2 drove via Monroe  
to Br Shingles in Sippis. Their  
eldest daughter died since I



Sept 7 1838  
was here: in person &  
8 Drove to Tiffin - The Conf in  
session Bishop Maup in Ch.  
Br Lane the Book Agent made  
a modest, charitable & impres-  
sive speech - No session in Pile  
called on the preachers that  
owed me - Br E. Day paid 50¢  
Br L Hile - 10 - W. Russell had  
a quarrel with Horace Root to  
pay me - JWP 0 - He  
Br Minner can pay 0 - Spent part  
evening at Br Lane's room -  
staid with Old Br Jacob Koppen-  
haver - son of Nick Koppenhaver  
a Marylander - Br J. W. Maines  
was there -

9 Sabbath It is quite sickly in  
the town - Weather continues  
dry & hot - Drought very deep  
Called on Susan Bradley wife  
who are both sick at Calver  
Called also on Br Gurley who is  
sick -

Went to meeting half hour before  
the time Father Gurley now

believe 85) sung in the altar  
delightfully - I'll praise my Maker  
He - One night as I lay sleeping to  
The preachers collected early -  
The kind, hearty reception I met  
with from the most of them yester-  
day made a deep impression  
upon my mind & feelings

The Bp preached a good sermon from  
1 Tim IV 16 - He dwelt upon

1 Take heed to thyself in heart

love - humility, zeal - patience  
content - life

II To doctrine - preach Christ only

let philos - in philosophy - but preach  
Christ -

III Continue in practice & doctrine

IV The Considerations save thyself & others  
that hear -

I was warmed & interested all through  
but when he came to say, "O when I  
meet with a few here & there one who told  
me at such a time it pleased the Lord  
to awaken me under your ministry  
tho I had been doubting half my days  
whether I ought to preach." I was over-  
come - One of the candidates for diacon  
E. McColure professed conversion

in my poor labors  
called with Mr. Peter Shaffer  
at H. Fleming's (Dea. Cline) —

Heard Mr. Lane in Pitt from  
Let us therefore come boldly to  
a throne of Grace & Co.

Attended Plympton at night  
was embarrassed at the M. P. Church  
10 was busy in settling up  
paid book agents in Park &  
notes 500+ down to \$422.00

A Minner to whom I sold  
a lot demands 35¢ damage  
because the line is run by  
Hedges a few ft. length & breadth  
different from the one  
I supposed when I made the  
contract. I agreed to give it  
tho I felt it was extortion.

At Missionary Meeting — Mr.  
Thomson made a good speech  
Mr. Bowdoin Smith Moravian  
Missionary was present  
& not invited to speak, I was  
afflicted — He was on the  
platform when she blew up

and was from Thursday night<sup>12</sup>  
at 10 till Sabbath Morning  
on a plank 9 ft long 15 in broad  
He had on his shirt & a handker-  
chief on his head. He tore off  
his shirt & tied his hands  
round the plank & put his  
arm in it. He became  
insensible when just at  
length he was wafted by a  
lift of green trees —

Had this P.M. a conversation  
with him about Moravian  
economy — I find our pres-  
ent plan is very similar  
to theirs — Perhaps something  
may grow out of our  
"accidental" acquaintance

11 Got my car surveyed & recorded  
and made out by noon  
& drove towards Mother's  
Stopped at 9 at Mr. Mc Intyre's  
Yesterday, I enjoyed myself  
well today tempted. 29 on  
12 Drove Mother's — Her health  
good — Was rejoiced to hear



Father had professed religion  
& joined the Friends Baptists - wrote letters

Took Mother to Mrs Johnson  
& drove New Haven left some  
Hibbard Pills & Pills -  
& Oliverberg & Ashland  
Mr Davies

13 Bought a new horse called  
on Sister Ellis - drove Orange  
Called Sister Denning, Mr  
Spence, Mr McGinty, Doud  
drove to Mr Hays & Harris  
ville Mr J S Humphrey Mr  
Jenn (Truitt B.) preached  
& extracted some freedom

14 Drove Centerville & Westfield  
Medina, & Home found the  
family all well - Except  
the 11<sup>th</sup> & part of the 12 It has  
been clear every day since  
I was gone - very dry & dusty

15 Birth day 139 years old  
Looked about, regulated things  
Had a conference with Mr

Baldwin - In the mill fixing<sup>13</sup>  
the screen for Review of the year  
see private papers -

16 Sabbath Reading this morning  
I felt strongly inclined to publish  
to the world my anti-slavery  
sentiments - Preached at 5 A  
some freedom on "Thy statutes  
have been my song in the  
house of my pilgrimage"  
Head ache in Pills

Preached with liberty in Pills  
Who will rise up for me against  
the evil doers -

17 Drove to Cleveland Mr Gould  
home called at the Bank

Mr Peck & Mr Althaus thinks  
flood will be very high this  
winter Drove home very late

18 Mr B. Timothy signs to take  
charge of the Mill dam  
The day was spent in planning  
at the Mill dam & fixing about  
Mill & house - The annular  
eclipse of sun came on this Pills  
Just about the commencement

Sept 18<sup>th</sup> 1838.

It clouded up and the sun was only visible at intervals & in thin places in the clouds until after the moon began to emerge. The weather became cold & damp.

19 Almost every one is complaining of a cold taken yesterday at the time of the eclipse. Mine is quite bad. After attending to various matters in A.M. I took Charly & gig drove Albion Strongsville, Columbus Swerpool Grover & Litchfield. At Strongsville I took from the office a letter from Mr Thomson Sec of Conf containing Resolutions - That the Minutes of Mr B would be one would not be acceptable to the Conf & requesting me to place the papers collected in the hands of Mr J. H. who was requested to furnish the

14  
memorandum all convenient despatched - and I requested to furnish my apc against the Conf for services rendered in collecting Materials &c. - Mr S. letter says "Dear brother, It is my painful duty to communicate to you the foregoing resolutions - The history of them I cannot give you now but when I see you will give you all the information I have relative to them. They were moved by bro Bee on the last day of Conf - and contrary to my expectations crowded through when the members were not willing to listen to any thing patiently but then apc to

The reasons urged for their adoption were the delay attending yr report. the wishes of the family, the injury which yr character has sustained by recent speculations &c &c.

They were opposed but not as they would have been had your friends



supposed they would have prevailed."

I felt deeply - I saw a coldness in bro C & a few others at Conf. but that such a case should pass and no hint given to me while at Conf from bro was unexpected.

2 It was well understood that my compiling the memoir was an act of friendship, to be done at my convenience with fee or reward.

3 I doubt the authority of Conf to direct in the disposal of the papers I have collected - see below. Many thought passed through my mind - I girt to my knees - & said "Lord Jesus I never was worthy a place in thy Church I never was worthy admission in the Conf. I never was worthy the confidence reposed in me. I never was worthy the friendship

of Rufus Bigelow; and now I know bro C is in several

15  
Lord help me to act right under this mortifying circumstance -

Give me love to all concerned in producing it & help me to profit by it - overcome it for thy glory! &c

I felt a great sweetness in being humble. As to Character; I thought I have committed my all to the Savior. I will not be solicitous about that I leave it with him.

Stop at a tavern -

20 Agreed for 100 bu wheat of B. Thatcher - 75 of L. Clapp - 125 of L. Allen & son - 100 of Mueser - 60 of H. Schoedeger & put up at Mr. Jos. Rickell in Congress.

It is too many apples today. In our dream last night I saw all over 25 or 30.

21 Took horse saddle & rode with a leather Rickell for a pilot.

respects a more suitable person to write the Memoirs & had brotherly measures been taken I would have cheerfully resigned all into his hands. I given him all the assist in my power.

among the Germans - Repaid  
for 50¢ - Michael Nickel  
350 & 50¢ - 40¢ - 40¢ - 40¢  
200 C. H. 150 - 150

Drumstick - 10¢ - 10¢  
I stopped at - Andrew Nickel's  
Lathalman, Holmes, Meyer  
Woodwin & Nickel & some  
others will also bring

22 Mr K. is an interesting young  
man He has proposed and started  
a library which is doing much  
to elevate the character of the  
neighborhood - He approves  
the general plan of a Comm.  
Called on Swerdt & engaged  
wheat contracted for 110 of  
2. Saw called at Medina  
during the first shower  
we have had for a long time  
Yesterday was cloudy & this  
P.M. we have had a fine tho'  
light shower - Drove home  
by 8 P.M. - Wife & Rhoda bad  
colds - I am very hoarse  
23 Sabbath after the ordinary

duties of the morning recall in  
religious periodicals - a shower  
of rain - Rode up to meeting  
Exhorted & prayer meeting - The  
Divine presence was sensibly  
felt - a good time -  
Looking over some part of Mr  
Bigelow's journal -  
A good prayer meeting in eve  
at my house

24 wrote letters - Overseeing  
work Settled with Mr. Warner  
Agreed to hire Mr. Goulden for  
the Miller

25 Went with wife to Cleveland  
Engaged \$200 more at bank for  
wheat business - Traded at store  
some & home in evening

26 Fixing off Joshua in Am  
was hindered by running chain  
& consulted with Mr. K. in P.M.  
The others want us to pray them  
off & we assume all the debts. So  
that our Community as it respects  
there here is almost a hopeless con-  
cern



Sept 27 1838

27 Stuffed a beam at the dock  
out at Mill. & meeting in  
evening -

28. Mr. ... made sport to  
corn. Entoken. posted at 4  
20 & hindered in the so that  
I got a late start & drove  
to Columbia for the place  
got 72 bushels & home in  
evening

30 Br Blood having been here  
I sent an a. l. by him  
went to Doice in the way  
my mind moved too much  
upon imaginary things  
particularly upon events  
concerning the establishment  
of a morning & the  
went here. When I got there  
I found arguments for  
me to preach a funeral for  
Sister Atwell. I had ours  
at the Pres. Cong in their house  
some feeling on Oct 14th  
then she was invited me to  
make another apt. Prodi

home - for meeting at my  
house in the

Monday Oct 1st 1838 wrote, made a letter  
to Genl P. Q. H. - Mr Warner came  
at noon & went to fixing his tools

2. As work went very slow I took  
hold of making bins & fixing up  
mill - setting glass &c -

3 worked as day before - The mill  
grinds from 50 to 60 bu per day

Mr Baldwin has been talking &  
occupying propositions from Mr. ...  
Mr Whitney & sister Took till they  
have concluded to change our Cons  
to something like a colony. They  
all want Mr. B. & self to shake them  
good as when they came. Mr. ...  
met with Mr. ... last night

4. Work at a bin or hopper to secure  
into. Mr. Chapel has worked on the

Shingle house (old saw mill) Mr  
Warner has fixed some bins

5. Worked at spout &c - with one  
seeing &c -

6 This morning requested Br

who has been chased since I  
put Mr Goulden in Charge of Mill  
to drop out some pieces which  
I had cut for a box - He sup-  
posing I wanted them diff  
attended & spoiled one -  
He complained I did not  
tell him what I wanted of  
them - I replied I only asked  
him to drop them -

I thought it came to mind a  
board them to mind words  
so said no more & after broke  
got out another & said Mr  
will you be so kind as to  
drop this he replied "I rather  
not" Why? "I rather not"  
Then I have no more for you  
to do. "I can quit any time"  
If hands will not do what I  
want I don't want their work  
so he left - He had taken up  
more than his wages -

Today I heard of the death of  
Dr Am M Denning - The account

18  
of his Correspondence with me &  
the history of his conversion would  
be interesting - He had just re-  
turned from Conf. was apt to Dalton  
& died before he moved

If I do not now I know not  
I shall ever write - Of the revival  
in Ashland - his opposition with  
other infidels (Sadducees) my letter  
to him - his answer - My long  
letter which he kept till last  
Spring & then answered after his  
conversion -

I Abbate preached from What is  
that to thee? Follow thou me. Rather  
dry in part Good time at Sacramento  
L. Porter at my house at night  
House full

8 Letters, Mail, Mill & ground  
9 In attempting to get into the  
Saddle on Fanny she started &  
I fell on my hip I thought  
she had had the saddle on before  
but had not. It was a hard fall  
I afterwards got on her with-  
out a saddle & rode to D H



The annual election was held  
I gave my vote for those  
I believed would most favor  
the cause of abolition

10 I drew the water so, on  
on Monday when Mr Gould  
was away he has grown  
worse today. Worked about  
Joshua went out for wheat &  
returned to night

11 Prepared to Charles Jig &  
drove to Cincinnati. Spent  
interest on Surplus rev.  
borrowed by J B Stearns  
for Mr. Baldwin. Staid at  
Mr. Peck. I had a great  
struggle of mind as to duty  
in going by land or water

12 Concluded to go by land.  
Drove, Drove, Drove, & for  
walk to my brother 54 m

13 Called & had a pleasant  
conversation with Dr. Tom  
son. Did some business  
& at 1 drove to 16th St & 10th  
St. & 17th St. & 18th St. & 19th St.  
14 m

14 Sabbath. Mr Sharp & wife  
are both sick but on Sunday  
Preached to a few 1 Cor 1-30  
some friends of spirit  
hoard - I strongly felt the  
influence of a new paper  
to the Gr Observer has  
shown Mr Peck he is an ab  
olitionist. I had a sweet time  
in the family in morning  
called at Mr. Hawkins &

Mr. Sharp. In P.M. preached  
a funeral of a young man by  
name of Parsons aged 24  
No relative attended his funeral  
They reside in N.W. corner of State  
Liberty on Job 20 v 14. As the  
Pres. Minister & his people attend  
ed our church in P.M. I  
went to his in the evening. He  
read a very dry piece on There  
must needs be heresies among  
you.

15 Drove out 5 m & left my  
gig & rode on horseback to Perry  
burg. Judge Higgins had my

Oct 15 1838

lected to advertise so that no  
~~one~~ takes place - Directors  
met - Gen Patterson seems dis-  
satisfied with former sale -  
He agreed to have a sale at  
Chumbus Dec 31.

16 At 6 started in company  
with A Jenkins & rode  
called at Mr Lafays -  
and ~~then~~ kept by ~~who~~  
was once a preacher - He has  
quit selling spirits since  
the mission came on -  
called at Mr Mains Sharps  
Pellibones & fed at Mr Deeks  
drove to Mr Horatio Adams  
& put up

17 Drove Lynne Breakfasted  
at S. Kibbles she was an old  
school mate Vally Conklin  
At breakfast while I was  
speaking of the Providence of  
God designed to widen our affec-  
tions from the world the fore-  
man in rebuilding the R.

house remarked He did not be-  
lieve that God took any notice  
or in any way interfered in  
such small events as the burn-  
ing of a house - I enquired if  
there was a God - It was ad-  
mitted - If he governed the world  
Yes In his Providence concerned  
in great events as the reign  
of Napoleon or Alexander  
He did not know, had not  
made up his opinion - I ad-  
vised you then never to speak  
in company upon a subject  
upon which you have no opin-  
ion - especially to give your  
opinion - He was silenced &  
ashamed - Called at my  
brothers - He has made ar-  
rangements to move to Mr bank  
a & has written home to that  
effect - Loaded a Patriker &  
drove to Mr Eldred  
18 - Called at Nlyria bought  
some bag drove home by 12  
ruins some - (Fixing up things



Oct 19

19 Rained a full half inch  
last night & some in A.M.  
Took a load & drove to Mr J K  
Freemans. Stopped over night.

20 Drove in to Cleveland  
Traded. Called to have half  
bu scaled & weighed.  
Learned that Mr Hamilton  
had neglected to appeal the  
case & execution was out vs  
him, self & Mr B. I have  
been putting off the  
pay until 10 years.  
Drove home. Flour 8.00 H corn  
meal 1.00 per 48 lbs.

21 Sabbath. Preached to a  
few on There remaineth  
therefore a rest to the people  
of God. Received a  
letter from Mr J Holbrook  
one from Mr B Smith.  
Hope both will be here.  
Wrote to Mr Smith & L R  
Prayer meeting at night.  
There are some.

22 Mail - writing - fixing  
oversawing - looked to Cleveland

23 James Crane began work at 9 1/2  
The mill is fully employed.

24 Prepared for Cleveland but hindered

25 Started at 2 A.M. Drove with  
Herry to City. Spent most of  
the day in looking for Mr H  
brook found him just at  
night. Came home 1/2 past 11  
there were several from a  
long distance waiting as  
Mr I was absent I started the  
mill & ground till near 3 then  
rested till 7. prepared & started

26 for 2 M at Perkins was told  
State at justice where a sum-  
mons had been returned  
against a man who took a  
grist from the mill - cost 50¢  
rode Elgin & Elvids.

27 Rode to Arnolds then took a  
waggon & drove via Huron  
saw Mr B Smith. I reached  
Perkins at 3 - Mr Gurly the P.E.  
decided the Forsters had not been

duly notified as nothing  
was done - I showed the  
sophistry of the arguments  
The conf. sp. c. committee  
to inquire into the case  
Mr. Hester preached. Self & Mr. D.  
exhorted pretty good prayer meeting  
28 Sabbath Finished reading the  
Holy Bible again through again  
my knees - The most profit I  
think has been derived from  
reading the Psalms. Think I  
had better read them, some of  
the prophets & the New Testament.  
We had a good lovefeast.  
Mr. Gundry preached from  
Thy. For God hath made a  
covenant with us. He related the  
case of Dr. as a proof of  
the reality of religion & its radical  
nature - 13 afternoon by Mr.  
Dunn - & Sacrament.  
Called at Mr. Stevens at  
Milens there was an apt for  
me but the Pres. prof. must

22  
commenced & they did not  
invite me to speak & they  
closed a very <sup>long</sup> time 1/2 past 7 -  
Mr. Ralph Lockwood died this  
P.M. - He was an old settler  
& well known in the business  
world. Not a professor of religion.  
Came to Norwalk - Mr. Hark  
one. ~~He was a very~~

29 Called on Mr. Worcester  
Patrick - Drove to Abbeys  
Took my horse & rode home  
46 mi. - Traded some at Elgin  
30 About mill, house, fire  
to a snowy day. 2 1/2 in.  
31 The day was cold - Bot some  
hogs to fat 330 at 3c. - 9.90  
4 pigs - 1.25 Drove to Brooklyn  
staid at Mr. Fisher's -  
November 1<sup>st</sup> 1838 Froze hard  
last night - Drove Cleveland  
Did business & bot in Wagon  
Mr. Holbrook & 2 of Mr. Peely daughters  
home - Wife has ague in breast  
2 Went with Mr. H. over our  
premises - to Lake & Gas Shingles



He captured the Children at 4

3 Mr A. went with our team  
to City - Mr F with my consent  
traded off Doll for a gray horse  
7 yrs old "John" gave \$12.50 -  
I went to Fuller to attend an  
arbitration It was adj<sup>d</sup> to  
a future day - In P.M. Mr  
G. came to meet some men  
who had lost grist -

4 Sabbath Preached at Mr. Padd<sup>er</sup>  
on 1<sup>st</sup> Mr. Mose refused to be  
called to - Prayer meeting at  
my house at night

5 A rainy stormy day Fixed  
boxes feeding troughs &c.

6 Snowy cold rain

7 River rose - Quotum ground out

8 Fence around lot worked late

9 Fixing screw in Mill The sifter  
works well very cold Therm 1<sup>st</sup>  
froze hard & deep

10 Drove to Q.M. with Mr. Baldwin  
Rhoda &c. In Q.M. Conf. Mr  
Ward made an unsuccessful effort  
to introduce free discussion - Mr  
Wilson from City, died at night

wrote letters Mr. Gilmuth. Burling  
game Mr. Figgins

11 Sabbath Lovefeast - good, self  
very drowsy - Mr. Gully preached  
a good sermon on the Christian war  
fare - I preached at Brighton at  
night on the 11<sup>th</sup> 14-17 -  
Staid at Mr. Mose Fish's

12 Took Charley & little waggon &  
drove with Rhoda to Cleveland  
Traded & returned Brooklyn & drove  
home, some rain - Mr. Page began

13 Took down old frame I moved it,  
14 Rainy day I worked in Shingle

Mill Stone under mill shingle

15 Hands repaired frame Rainy  
& stormy road &c. froze hard

17 Rained stable in Mr. Stock  
Royallon Mr. Johnson fixed &  
beat out

18 Sabbath Snow storm last night  
& stormy all day According to  
request I gave my opinion  
upon the mode of Baptism  
Mark 16 28 - some freedom  
I think good was done - 13<sup>th</sup>

Nov 1838

21

Baptist Harriet-Wood  
Preached in the evening from  
1 Cor 130 -

19 Rode home via Strongsville  
Mr Holbrook had come, but  
In P.M. was with him & Mr B.

20 We concluded an agree-  
ment for Mr St to come in  
with us & establish a Manual  
Labor school.

21 Writing & Overseeing work

22 L.P. sawing & cutting  
logs - J.S.T. with team  
Mr Page at Shingle mill

23 Work at shingle mill -  
stable -

24 Cold &

25 Sabbath snow last night

On a little at P.M. on who  
gave himself for us that he  
might redeem us from this / we  
will work to the Port meet at noon  
at night -

26. Work about mill stable &

27- do - - - - -

28 do - - - - -

29 Cold streams low stable

30 Drove City - grindstone &c  
Had so many errands was late  
returning -

Dec 1 - Lorenzo would have been 18  
yrs old to day had he lived  
worked at stable which we got  
enclosed & mill

2 P.M. at Mr B. Numbers & 29

Mr Page exhorted at my house

3 Mail & went Brunswick for a  
load of corn. At meeting at  
night Mr Kellan did not come

I preached with liberty on the  
coming of Christ. "1 Pet III 11"  
But the day of the Lord came

4 After fixing up given sister  
took John & rode to Elgin called  
on Menten Frasier Paid him  
ten dollars. He wanted to leave the  
rest in my hands - I said with Mr  
Hamlin

5 Rode - called at Sister Ely's

Nowalk called on G.L. Bealt

Bo in - I drove good Erastus



not come. Had an agreeable  
talk with bro Thomson  
staid at Dennis.

6 Failing to do business rode  
via Clarkfield to Lewis &  
Barkdull, to Mr Bradley &  
Clifford, - Mr Stone fell in  
company - wrote letters  
I found little inclination for  
my host to have convers<sup>ion</sup> on  
religious subjects.

7 This day fifteen years ago  
I tried to dedicate myself to  
the service of Jesus - How  
little improvement - How weak  
is my faith - How numerous  
my cares. I often fear I am  
the ground on which seed was  
sown among thorns.  
My daily prayer is to the  
Lord to deliver me from the  
thralldom of business cares.  
I hope to pay my debts be  
discharged from business  
rode to Glasgow, Mr Robt  
Liverpool (Mr Parmelee's &

25  
Columbia Mr Squires & Bastard  
& Es Stickey & home - Found  
there had been a fire in the  
water & the mill was doing  
well -

8 Worked in the mill repairing  
elevator, pulley &c. - Tired  
settled with Mr. Page. He is a  
good man. I did my business  
justly should have been glad  
to keep him.

9 Sabbath At S School. Feeling  
heavy & dull I requested Mr  
Holbrook to speak. He took  
"It is more blessed to give than  
to receive" The very subject I  
had thought of from a differ  
ent text which I expounded upon  
after - viz the benevolent na  
ture of the Gospel - The practice  
& its rewards - Gave Mrs H &  
L Patterson a long talk after  
dinner more particularly in  
reference to education.

Prayer meeting on evening

Dec 10<sup>th</sup> 1838

10. In the mill fixing  
spout of corn elevators  
a difficult job. Mail  
At night at Mr Baldwin's  
11 Worked in the mill Mr H. L. L. L.  
12 Drove to Cleveland Def.  
Rhoda at Mr Kellams to  
board & to attend Mr Mendel  
defect school in Brooklyn  
home very late  
13 Worked in Mill most  
of day  
14 Worked at Stable - pleasant  
15 It is 15 yrs since I joined  
the Church on trial  
15 Worked at Stable & Gop  
danced Took cold.  
16 Sabbath Rode East Abing  
Preached on "She hath done what  
she could". Few out - Pray<sup>r</sup>  
meeting in eve at my house  
17 Letters - Mail & Mill Snowy  
18 Rhoda is 15 yrs old The  
Trustees of Berea Seminary  
meeting all day - We agreed

- to divide the Capital into shares  
& make a village - 300 acres at <sup>12.500</sup>  
100.0 shares  
19 Walked to Cleveland in P.M. - Mr  
Pett -  
20 Writing for Sam J. & got paid  
at Justin Jones - Cash<sup>l</sup> agreed  
to renew again - Rode home  
with team  
21 At Mr Baldwin's A.M.  
Mill & Co P.M.  
22 Settled with Regim Brand  
James Water quit for present  
23 Sabbath Sunday was pleas  
and warm to day very cold  
& storm - Rode York Street  
& pd on Feb 18<sup>th</sup> 9 - A good  
time - Home during 3 only  
in for my meet -  
24 Writing letter on M H & Ben of  
Norwalk Mail Mill  
25 Put the colt Fanny before a sleigh  
counselling with Mr. G. & Folbrook  
Newwood - T  
26 Fixing bins in lower room



in the mill

27 John F. took the team & went  
south for wheat - Paid Mr. Fra-  
zier \$40.

28 Worked in the mill - tired

29 Fixing bins &c in mill - There  
has been a good run this week

30 Sabbath Unconsciously worked  
late last night - by being kind and  
in getting the mill stopped  
Preached at Mr. B. on For  
wherever two or three are  
gathered together in my name  
Hm. It is a cold light  
winter -

31 Made out return Gen. P. Q. &  
about mill. Writing -

Thursday Jan. 1839

Henry went with me to Cleveland  
Called at Mr. Merrill's & took Rhoda  
also - Returned late & finding  
a man waiting for his grist - & the  
2 millers being gone & water up  
nearly to the top of the dam  
I ground till 4 1/2 -  
Went to bed till 7 1/2 - Found

27  
I paid daily for my work for  
I had taken cold & was very stupid  
eyes sore & headache -

Mr. Ward & Mr. Griffith called  
on me wishing to rent the mill  
We have fixed our price at 10000 \$  
per year They seemed inclined to  
take it - but having to prepare  
for Norwalk I did not finish  
the negotiation -

3 Mr. Brown called & confessed  
himself sorry for any harsh  
expressions he had made  
Ed. Cooper called & I paid him  
off - Rode Tom. to Holbrook on  
Boys - Called at A. Briggs & stopped  
Temple house Ulyria - Called at  
meeting - There is some prospect  
among the Baptists & Methodists

4 Rode early & rode to Sister Ely's  
wrote - to Ed. Hazen & E. S. Ham-  
lin - J. R. Hibbard Jas. Colford  
rode Norwalk Called at the board-  
ing house of Mr. Chapin He lives in  
my house - Went up to meeting

Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1839.

Called upon Mr Guley at 9  
Saw Mr Brown who informed  
me the Committee had reported  
against complaint.

In Q. M. Conf. On the Q. of adoption  
of the report I showed clearly  
the state of the matter.

The Trustees contended that they were  
not censurable for refusing me  
a seat because I had left the  
Ch. & the P. E. said there was  
a vacancy - That they had tried  
to sell the lot I could not.

I demanded of the Q. M. to be  
allowed a seat in the Board of  
Trustees & they postponed it to  
next Conf. - The P. E. said it was  
doubtful if I was in joint security  
for money as a Trustee because  
I was held to the bank as an  
individual.

There were several important papers  
missing - I stated I believed they  
were kept back purposely.

6 Sabbath A good breakfast. Mr  
Thompson & a good sermon. They  
profess that they know God but are abominable - reprobate Titus 1. last of  
Sacramento. Spent P. M. with  
Mr & Sister Thomson. In evening  
my leg being inflamed & painful  
staid in the house.

7 ~~Monday~~ Rented the Inf  
school room to Miss Barney.  
Met the Trustees at 11<sup>th</sup> & proposed  
to them to appoint a committee  
to review the settlement of my  
acc. I said "fix your fingers  
on any item that you dispute"  
I began to explain one thing after  
another - referred to papers &c  
till all was fully explained. When  
they saw the justice & Resolved that  
the debt to the bank & my acc both  
thus the whole difficulty was directly  
cancelled. It remains for the Trustees  
to devise ways & means to meet it,  
Called & settled business about  
the sale of my lot - the sale being  
defunct I agreed to confirm it  
upon the pay<sup>mt</sup> of 31 dolls. - Res. amt.



he was to pay the bidder for the bargain — Called upon Boalt to arrange the claims on Norwalk property — The debt on the Forsythe property is 2176

7 Was hindered by various business till 12. We then rode to Mr Burnhams & fed to to Mr Chandler, where we staid 9. Wrote. Mr Stollbrook made himself interested to the Chilton Rock to Elyria. Rain — rode Ridgville & home via Plum. Cr. & found the river high

10 Writing & regulating things

11 Fixing up the house  
Fixed the shingle mill

12 Worked at Gosh den & Shingle mill. Rain hard for River very high. Ice there very good. Bad

13 Sabbath Preached at Mr B's on Psalm CXIX 54 Prayer met at my house as usual

14 Mail & writing. Calie at Sawing — Lewis began at noon

29  
15 Fixing shingle mill & house. Having the rheumatism in my right knee — quite lame  
16 Killed 8 hogs — drove in logs  
Home

17 Rode Cleveland — paid bank \$200 collected rope. Called to see Rhoda who is homesick returned by ten P.M. Wife sick  
18 The Furnace Co. want to rent the Mill Yesterday handed them our proposition. Wife's anger in breast is somewhat subdued. Cut up pork — Saw mill & grist mill & shingle mill — Very little custom in grist mill. Frost

19 Wrote some letters. Almon in Lewis room drove out to see it.  
20 Sabbath Pleasant but cold. Rhoda came home last night. Wrote much letters. Cal on

None coming to my meeting. wrote on "A Million Ships" for Conf Journal —  
21 Mail, letters & mill  
Conferred with Mr. B. considered

22 Mary is ten years old today

Went up to Centre in P.M.

23 Rode in Sleigh with Mr. Fale  
to Brunswick where we loaded  
up Corn & he went back &  
I went to Centre called on  
Armstrong & stopped at Mr. D  
Stearns.

24 Walked & rode Medina  
Called upon the editors & made  
arrangements for Mr. Holbrook to  
lecture. Dined with Mr. Wesley Clark.  
Team came & rode to E. Star.

He had affected to believe there was  
a mistake in the contract I had  
said so I had also imputed de-  
sign to me - but I brot a writing  
to confute his assertions -  
it so happened that Mr. Hub-  
bard, where we staid heard him  
own acknowledge the truth of  
my story.

25 Rode Harrisville & Rickels  
Stony Shud & Myers - Duns-  
more & Michael & Rickel.

26 Rode, Colt, to I R got her shod<sup>30</sup>  
behind - I rode Emory - Han-  
dles Medina & Brunswick  
Mr. Erastus Morton - very snowy  
stormy night.

27 Sabbath Cold windy raw -  
Preached to a few Mat XIII 20  
An excellent class meeting -

Rode Strongsville & heard Mr. Kellan  
staid at Mr. Popes.

28 Rode home - Looked up papers  
& went up Mr. Baldwins having  
an arbitration with J. Ward.  
He claimed 37.50 for some lime  
bar, the Corn & had which we all  
supposed paid for at times in  
the bonus - several neighbors  
came in & we left it to them  
all. They brought in 9.25 to him.

29 It often happens I can hardly  
tell at night what I have done  
through the day. The oversight of  
the mill post office family  
incidental occurrences & hindrances  
So it has been to day. Mr. Wain



1<sup>st</sup> B. and here talking about  
the mill. Went to turnpike  
to engage teams for hauling.

30 In P.M. conferred with the  
B. took harness to be mended.

31 Rode to City contracted the  
grindstone to be mended.  
talked over matters with  
Haven Ward. Etc.

Feb 1 All A.M. we tried get to  
the point. As I would not  
essentially change our propo-  
sition they at last agreed  
upon terms. but no action  
as they wished time to choose  
between renting the mill & we  
to furnish them with water in  
their blast. (Rode home cold)

2 Rode 2 H. at 11 m. with

Two aspersals - one cleaned from  
cannon for drain drinking  
reversed & expelled - One for  
crime in taking property  
Restored as he did not conceal it  
but reprimanded for grossly  
imprudent conduct.

Jacob was introduced a string  
of resolutions on Church govern-  
ment. They were adj<sup>d</sup> to Monday.

1<sup>st</sup> Kellan. Jr. at night

3. Sabbath Pretty good lovefest  
Cong being large. I was called  
upon to preach in Pres House.  
I had good liberty on Well  
done good & faithful servants -  
ended them in to the joy of the  
1<sup>st</sup> Holbrook made some  
excellent remarks.

Sacrament at Meth house  
Rode to Ironville to post but  
the apt was not given out  
for the cold & after sleeping  
a while with Mr. Pope rode  
home.

4. After starting off from  
teams for wheat with some  
grindstone & rode to Ironville.  
The Cong had met & after tedious  
reading had passed two resolutions.  
The first was introduced and read  
it by officers & the second

are a brief view of the origin  
& dream of the constitution  
of our Church - Showing the  
distinction between the  
Ministry & membership  
On taking the vote the min  
was found one majority  
Mr Ward then on leave  
withdrew all the other reso  
lutions - It was late & very  
cold & we came home  
5 Josh. told coming home  
last night - Mr Boulton came  
6 Mr Sicut came home & reports  
that wheat had been stolen from  
the teams 18% in - Mr B was  
here today - Therm at 0 sun in  
7 Had a hard time in trying to  
effect a settlement with the Sabins  
Mr B. commenced work at 2 1/2 p  
and he boxed himself,  
8 Rode to Stevens to Enquire in  
a report that Sabins had sent the  
flour found it false. In P.M.  
wife & self at Dr Wallwins

32  
The teams beside those I hired  
came in with wheat today -  
9 Hearing that a large lot of wheat  
was on the way I went to A Fowler  
to get some money changed & returned  
In P.M. rode with Mr M J Ward  
to Brooklyn to exchange with Mr  
Merrill - Called Mons Fish's  
10 Sabbath Preached some friends  
on "Son go work to day in my vine  
yard" - at night on 1 Cor 1-16  
Had an interesting converse in  
P.M. with Mr Roland Merrill  
The firms Walchman & Ado of,  
moral reform are interesting  
this week  
11 Went into the City Did  
business - sold flour to H Rode  
home with Plamster -  
12 Mr Field wanting to get wood  
I took the team & drew logs  
rheumatism very bad in back  
13 Unable to do any thing so late  
14 Mr Holbrook staid here last  
night - wrote letters



Yesterday teams went for  
wheat. today one took a  
load flour to Dover—  
I fixed shingle mill some  
the

15 Kept the house in mud/pain  
read "Dick's - Future State"

What sublime ideas! How con-  
soling!

16 Wife has the ague in her face  
I slept badly last night

Kept the house read some

17 Sabbath A snowy day - 32°

In our prayer meeting good

18 Yesterday I lamed wife's face  
& she is much better - Mail

letters & Convers with Mr  
Holbrook & Read a letter that

the Trustees in Newbury  
rescind their resolutions acknowl-  
edging my claims - wrote

19 Three teams came today  
with wheat - 1.51 c

Mr Kappel called - He wishes  
to sell & move here -

33  
Two teams drew logs & one drew  
wood

20 It being important I should go  
to the City rode in with Field & team  
attended the various collecting - bank  
sales & returned in even

Stephen Newell, wife's cousin  
came home with us -

21 Field went south for wheat  
Reark took grindstone &  
Smith flour to Gate

22 Reark & Smith took flour City  
I spent day with Mr B.

Agreed to give him 1550 \$ worth  
of Mannum land to help sell  
this at home & pay balance on  
note in same to amt of half  
the tract -

23 Went Fowles for wheat - Smith  
grindstone - Reark hay

24 Sabbath Preached at Mr B's on  
Prodigal son - In eve pray - meet

25 I Curtis began to saw for me  
S. Newell also at shingle Reark  
stuck up lumber Calib sawed  
Field drew off - Uppe-dam

went off. J. T. K. Jr at night  
26 <sup>off</sup> in logs Ruark & C. saw  
Curtis & Newell shingle - Fills  
team & the fixed stable the  
rain in P.M. & snow in eve  
27 Day same Went about some  
dill but little -

28 Edward is one year old  
Snowy all day

Friday March 1839 - Prayed & saw  
logs in lumber off Very lame at  
night

2 Mr. Giluth came last night  
Today we talked over among  
things went to G. & W. Adams  
we added a qualifying clause  
to our lease about the dam  
Snowy all day cold at night

3 Sabbath Therm at 10° in Morn  
By 9 went toward Cleveland -  
Lectured at W. B. in the  
X L I Psalm - prayer met at  
night -

4 Mail, Sawmill Gristmill  
took my time today - Filled drive  
wood & lumber out, Ruark with

34  
costs-wood & hay - Newell & Curtis  
fixing wheel & gearing shingle  
machine - The Thermometer  
at 5 in Morn stood at 12° below 0  
This evening at 9 O'clock 15 above 0  
This morning was the coldest this  
winter -

5 As I was starting a team to  
City wife urged me to go, as it was  
not safe to trust R with colts - I  
went - Collected & attended notes in  
bank & home

6 Bought wheat of Gleason &  
righted up papers books &c.  
7 Spent a long while looking  
for a paper relating to M.H. N.  
Started in P.M. for Norwalk on Colt  
staid Dr. Amos Briggs - took some  
cold

8 Rain in Morn - wrote to Sec  
of Agricult. So Closed  
The rain ceased & I rode on  
Met Mr. Chapin of Mantua who  
informed me that Mr. W. B. Ruark  
was again in the church & preach-  
ing - Called at Elyria Mill



March 8,

at Sister Ely's & rode in the storm to Sister Webb's. Here is "a Mother in Israel" indeed. She gave me an account of the gang of Counterfeiter & "Vogues" makers lately arrested & tried at Elgin. It is said that a McCarth has a list of 500 names. A year since he informed of some - after which he was shot at - the ball kept through his left breast. He is living.

9 A snow storm, after I ceased rode to my old friend D. Chum where I fed. On my way called at the P. O. where by conversing with Mr. Solomon Hibbet. a universalist attacked me & I had freedom in a solemn way of speaking. Rode to Mr. Burnhams & Mr. Fox. Staid over night & Sabbath 10. An apt being circulated preached in the new S. H. with

25

some freedom on Mat XX 21. I met the brother Sisters. Rode to Howland called at Mr. Fillingharts. Heard Mr. L. B. Gurley on Take heed to thyself - a good common sense discourse. Closed

11 Called on Boalt & various persons on business. Mr. Dunn being away, took a horse & rode to Croker Corners where an interesting meeting has been going on. Preached at night on Justification by Faith. Staid at Mr. Mahlon Youngs.

12 We rode into town & Mr. Dunn called a meeting of the Trustees. One brother who had formerly a personal antipathy to me on account of my proceedings in the case of Sister Mason (a persecuted woman) tried to get me to disinguish the settlements made with the Trustees. I offered to submit the justice of all my acc't & settlements. This he declined & so did the rest & they adjourned without day.

13. Prudence now resolved to take energetic measures accordingly he notified the trustees that as I had offered every thing for they must arbitrate or take the consequences - They must I we chose arbiters - last night when Pr D decided that my proposition was honorable & fair the bro. immediately resigned - I did but little to day but read News wrote letters & visit several - There is a foreclosure of the Mortgage I gave for the balance due on my prop. Had the M & P. & S. & S. paid me I should not have been obliged to sacrifice as I now have - Went by invitation & staid with Mr Albert G Sutton a fine family

14. Wrote letters home visited some & made some business calls - rode to Hanson's & he was

as I was going to prayer Mr bro Gurley wanted information concerning Sem. Subscription & I staid - wrote letters

15 It is fifteen years since our marriage - The Com of Arbitration met. Ben Sumner, Walter Osborn & Geo. H. Woodruff Mr. Penningwell for the Trustees - I gave a brief history of the proceedings - The defense changed ground but finally settled on this that "The Trustees had as right to allow my ap. as discipline required should not run into debt." They allowed all that relates to that house & lot - It was also agreed that the allowing of my ap. was a mere matter of form. Many things had passed my memory - I found at bank one fact which I thought was so viz that the Trustees with J. Wheeler Prin gave me a note at Bank for 275 - My witnesses were J. Gaudin - E. Thomson & C. Hanson - He submitted most without argu



March 15<sup>th</sup>  
ment - They after conference a  
little adjourned till morning  
Called to sell part of lot  
16 The Committee brought in  
due me \$1115.63 - being my  
whole sale with interest without  
costs - The estate of Kimball  
entered a suit on a writ I gave  
him  
The Trustees offered me the  
Parsonage back to the stable for  
my claim - They have now  
so delayed & baffled me that the  
whole I shall get will hardly  
pay the sacrifice of property I  
have made - My afflictions  
& anticipations were of a gloomy  
cast when after a week's effort  
nothing definite was accomplished  
Rode to Pine called at Mr Wilsons  
& to Greenfield Mr McIntyre -  
He has been afflicted with a  
disorder of the throat extending  
to the lungs - Threatening consump-  
tion - This seems to be a new  
disease & prevailing - Mr A Poe

has been so severely afflicted he  
has left his Dist - Mr Wheeler  
I understand is bad with it,  
Mr Gurley has been unable to pre-  
sently on out of it - Mr Parkdall  
has super- on out of it &c  
17 Sabbath Rode to Methuen to brokft  
& preached to a Frewill baptist  
Cong. with some freedom on  
"Enter thou in to the joy of thy Lord"  
Understanding that the Fairbairn  
was at Salem 11th rode there  
& finding the mistake rode to Mr  
Boardman & staid over night  
Took some cold - Rained in night  
18 Rode to Rickland & Ganges  
Mr John Tuttle jr lately married  
& is in a new house - The Coun-  
try is much improved in weather  
but it seems a general time  
of trials, in property, religion  
& every thing else -  
Rode in the rain (some very hard  
showers, with thunder & lightning) to  
Mansfield put up my horse at  
Pugh's & staid at Mr Bartlett's

The waters were high as I came along

19 Called on Mr. Hedges. Ed H. anublin had pledged two of my notes with him & while H. had agreed to extend the time. Hedges send one & is now about to sue the other. This may reduce me by the sacrifice of property. I was unexpectedly to near or quite insolvent. Called at Sister Bignon's & in reference to the report that she preferred some one else to write the mem. of Mr. H. she said she preferred better be careful how they come & put words into my mouth to go to report it. We had a sweet time & I stay so long that I was late at Ashland. Mr. Howe had Mr. T. was calling Monroes. I exhorted & for several times. There has been a continued meet for a wk & about

20 conversions. At Mr. 38  
business -

20 Mr. Horn & Wheeler were in. Called with Mr. W. on several at his house. It was rainy AM. Rode in PM to C. Hoy's Jackson. Gave the children a lecture on Astronomy.

21 - Called at P. Schott's. 14 Moyers & O'Leary's & Wagnersburg Mr. Fisk. Called on the Inspecter where my wheat was stolen & proposed a return. This was continued & I commenced a suit. Rode to Charles Lewis.

22 Wrote Gen. Farmer. Rode Harrisville & Medina. Talked in co with Dr. J. C. Clark of Brunswick, called at Stans & Mr. Jones. Rode to Isaac Wards. Rheum in my right shoulder.

23 Rode home. Sam had gone after wheat. I got home at noon all well. Walked over Meadour. Letter from Holbrook Dr. Jennings C. Avery & Clapp. His in.

24 Sabbath Rheum in right



Knee & shoulder Exhorted or lec-  
tures on Give counsel among  
you what we shall do. Finished  
prayer meet at night <sup>N.J. time</sup> <sub>on knees</sub>

25 Settled with J. S. Field &  
paid him off. Gave him  
a certif. that so far as I know  
he has been faithful, honest &  
industrious.

waited for mail till near  
night. Mr. Kellam for I  
exhorted some liberty.

26 Writing, posting, talked  
with Holbrook & Kellam  
then we went & had a con-  
ference with Mr. Baldwin  
Got wheat of J. Chadwick  
12 1/2 bu. less.

27 Took Charley & rode to City  
on the way taken with a  
devotee from the left side  
Pieret Bank in full. Called  
on lawyers about Hedges  
claim &c. Heard Mr. Chad-  
wick. & rode home.

28 Spent fore noon & part

Pell with Mr. Holbrook -

Mr. C. came towards night  
at 13 P.M. in m. bus.  
Am now reading in Christ the  
Psalms.

29 In AM making up quarterly  
of in P. O. in Pell taking deposition  
of witnesses to be used in trial about  
the stolen wheat. Rainy day.

30 The Atty. of, left came to day &  
said notice was served to take dep.  
today. I had therefore to take all  
over again & added to Field & B.  
Fieldon's J. Adams. Finished  
today. Mail returns.

Yesterday C. took a load of ground  
stone to Kewworth. Left there  
today he & M. picked up brush &c.  
Calib sawed 3002 ft. today before dark.

31 Sabbath Preached at Mr. Baldwin's on  
John X. 36. Prayer meeting at night.  
April 1<sup>st</sup> Mail - went to township  
election. With Mr. B. in Pills.  
Monthly concert at night.  
2 Very busy arranging papers &c.

business in house most of day  
Chadwick went Cleveland yes-  
and drew wheat today from  
Hamiltons-

3 Took F & went in company  
with team left some grain at  
Brunswick called Medina & Son  
& drove to Rice I went on  
& not finding hay or lodgen  
I inadvertently found myself  
at Perry G. Sheldon's a second cousin

I had no knowledge of him or his  
father's family before

4 Made out a part of a family  
tree wrote a letter to his father  
Paul Sheldon Rode Harrisville  
& Weymouth - The trial came  
on - Mr Mallory was employed  
as dist court - I managed  
my cause The Court was crowded  
We got along very pleasantly  
I complimented the Md. as a  
good innkeeper & speaking  
respectfully of the family  
had a favorable influence  
upon the Spectators - Few I think

40  
but saw the justice of my cause  
The Court took two days to deter-  
mine - Rode to Amasa Warner  
5 We went to Wooster when I saw  
many of my old friends & came  
to Jackson - Staid at Jennings  
6 Drove to Br Gleason's & home  
roads good - weather has been  
fine all this week - Wheat has  
fallen in Napoleon - Br Johnson  
is at our house

7 Sabbath Preached at Br Baldwin  
John III 36 1<sup>st</sup> closed Prayer met  
at 12<sup>th</sup>

8 Wrote letters. mail I dated them  
yesterday Br Baldwin & I settled  
up the bill of since 28 Jan  
9 Looked over with Br A M the  
Survey ground & plan for the  
mill dam M Miller agrees  
We gave Hamlin notes he agreed  
to extend them to 1848 but  
pledged two for security to  
Hedges - One has been sent &  
the execution out - Chas for R  
10 Went to Cleveland to see



that Hamlin affair. It is  
acknowledged to be a very hard  
case if we have to pay it.

Wrote to Ed Hamlin.

Returns as far as J. R. Trem-  
and.

11 Rode home - Br. B. B. B. B.  
I had better go & see it -

Hindered in various ways

12 Fixed the boom across the  
pond - Rode to Rhodus  
on road to Elyria. It is  
now twelve years since  
I used to preach in this  
house. Children have  
become married people.

13 Rode to LaPort & Elyria.  
E. S. H. has put his property out  
of his hands - & there is yet a  
probability that he will thus  
involve us in a sacrifice -

After called around rode  
Amos & Briggs.

14 Sabbath Went to Baptist  
Meeting & after reading a Chap-  
ter & hymns the Elder Deering

me went to Mr Briggs & after  
inquiring me out came fasted  
me to preach. I did so with  
much liberty on "Enter them  
into the joy of thy Lord."

Rode to Blackburn &  
Married Mr. Saml C. Gurlis  
to Miss Harriet A. Blackburn.  
I had a good time & being  
Sabbath I preached afternoon.  
I sat down. Prayer meeting  
at home at 4 o'clock.

15 Mail, & I did little else.  
Chadwick went to City with  
corn & grindstone.

16 Rheumatism has left me  
little disposition to work, & I  
did but little.

17 Being better oversaw the  
the plowing &c of Baptist gar-  
den.

18 Drove hay from Andrews

19 The boys (Calib & Chad<sup>r</sup>) got out  
mianque &c - I did but little

20 Chad<sup>r</sup> took the team & a load  
& I Fanny & came to I. M. Harting  
Bennett corner. He missed the road

and arrived late - In 2nd City  
Mr. Emery took sgt for Norwalk  
Seminary - Mr. Merrill at night  
21 Sabbath By request, I opened  
lovefeast - it was very good -  
Mr. Emery in at M. H. One stone  
difficult from another stone -  
glory - Mr. Ben. Adull at 5th  
from 3 then as balance in 6th  
26 - After Sue - Mr. G. again  
took sue for Norwalk Semf  
Prayer meet at 5 - Mr.  
Tracy at night - I had shewn  
so that I did not go out, but  
affairs went over the same  
Mr. Killam exhort powerfully  
22 Rose early & rode Strongsville  
Thos. - Mail - Went to City  
23 with P. M. Staid & Mrs. Fish  
23 Went in - paid Lewis & Tyler  
for barrels &c - Went Mr. Peck  
& Clerk's Office - Could not find  
that Hamlin had entered his  
Chancery suit - Called at  
Sheriff's not at home -  
Recd orders for 5 ton ground stone

came home - Went y<sup>est</sup>  
with grey to move Mr. Peck  
Scot drew stone to City -  
24 Scot drew stone - Self made  
to - I  
25 Went to Parma in hope to find  
Hamlin had arranged that busi-  
ness - He had not - Miller came  
to make a sale - I furnished  
money to Boughton & Whitney &  
they bid them off to about 70¢  
26 Hamlin came & said he  
had filed his bill & had actually  
got an injunction so that the  
sale was not legal - He said he  
informed Andrews of it - He  
felt disap<sup>d</sup> as he wanted the 70¢  
I had paid out -  
27 Louis plowing - Scott haling  
I did but little only plow -  
Still quite lame - planted some  
potatoes in drills & put manure  
on them -  
28 Sabbath Preached on Jer 18  
9 - Prayer meet at 4 - Train  
Sung in evening & saw in flute



29 Mail wrote went up W B  
Calit plowed - did but little  
30 Came with Scott to City - called  
to see Hamlin - Judge, Pease &  
In evening lectures of Mr Tucker  
& Mr Way before Common Sen.  
Apportionment - Gray was very  
natural & had a good deal of  
Common Sense - In the preamble  
of the resolutions there  
was what I considered as  
a gross misstatement by  
saying "whereas all history  
teaches the fact that as nations  
advance in knowledge they  
progress in virtue" I called  
~~upon Mr Wells~~  
for the reading of it again  
I very much wished to enquire  
if the com had in view the  
Case of the Quakers Romas &  
Derrick - but as so many eyes  
were turned toward me I did  
not speak - Slept with Madison  
Miller deputy Sheriff - the two  
are Meth. - She from Kentucky  
May 1 - Got some handbills & trunk

43  
for Grimston and after walking  
long for H. - Came with team  
home -

2 Wrote letters W B here all day  
We divided the Mammoth property  
I put it in two parcels & gave him  
his choice. He drew lots to choose  
& chose the most land which cost  
however 1000 dollars less than the  
other half - Mr Truman Coe  
came with Mr Stolbrook.

A rainy PM -

3 Water high Sister's birthday  
Made fence in barn yard &c

4 Atm with Mr Baldwin He  
thinks we had better rent mill  
I W B has been anxious to get  
Tom so I told him he might  
have him for his colt

5 Sabbath Went over to Kingston  
& for with Liberty on "That he  
might go to his own place"

1 Theword 1 Every person will  
go to the place for which he  
is prepared in the state of pro  
vation 2 Presented the Court

- May 1839
- 3<sup>d</sup> Eschewed - Met dep  
 returned to prayer meeting  
 it was thickly attended
- 6 Mail - Breaking colt to  
 one horse waggow - Br Allen  
 preached a good sermon at  
 4<sup>th</sup> on
- 7 Driving AM In PM  
 drove to Cleokland - Br Piers  
 called on L D Owen -
- 8 Attended to various things  
 connected with Mill &c  
 & drove home - Scott took  
 a load for Westfield
- 9 Work in garden Chad<sup>d</sup>  
 at home -
- 10 Preparing ground for planting  
 Carrots - peas &c
- 11 Had sheep washed & dends  
 plants - Rode to Hinkley  
 being tired did not reach  
 the apt & staid at Br  
 Babcock's
- 12 Sabbath - Rode before break  
 fast to Mt Burke - They  
 had meeting yesterday

- had a good breakfast - & explained  
 that - Br in Ch was proper per  
 son to hold - The had a  
 good one - Preached with lib  
 erty on the Perseverance & nature  
 of "Joy of the Lord" - Sermon  
 considerably exhausted - Br  
 Curtis pre a good sermon at  
 5 - exhorted - Prayer met  
 in eve - 3 sermons - Br Bop's
- 13 Rose early / rode to  
 Honin with Br Bolton
- Mail & general matters
- 14 Preached funeral on occasion  
 of death of Ephraim Fowles  
 aged 45 - He was once a  
 respectable farmer - Spent his  
 property in drink died sudden-  
 ly - Luke Be ye also ready  
 for in such an hour as ye think  
 not - Some liberty
- 15 Planted broom corn and Hen  
 Newell was sawing logs &  
 one caught on the saw & flew  
 over the guard & struck him  
 in the eye knocked him down



he lay for some minutes  
came to - shut the gate -  
It is doubtful if he gets the  
right again -

16 Fixing her house - Maria  
Lewis Patterson & Emily J. Blackman  
Called at B. & J. Shelton's

17 Sheared sheep - The school  
house took fire by the Chim-  
ney burning out & sparks  
falling on the roof - Mr  
L. G. went up garret &  
knocked a hole in roof &  
we succeeded in putting  
out the fire

18 Preached funeral of  
Wm Son of Robt Whitney  
Aged 2 yrs from Idaho is  
gone - Mrs W is sick  
of Consumption -

Mr W was a Canadian Patriot  
& was in jail last winter  
in Canada

9 Sabbath - Took cold  
at night very stupid - was  
at Meeting Mrs. L. & Mrs. L.

on evil angels - Clap <sup>45</sup>  
Prayer meeting at 8  
20 Mail & letters doing but  
little in Mill - Flour down  
wheat yet high - Mail in  
Sale did not go to meeting  
Mr K & Norton stand here

21 At Mr Baldwin's  
He laid out the route for  
dam across the creek -  
Mr B agrees to do the wood  
work - I the dirt work.  
It is to be timbered & dist. as fast  
22 Fixing a new box for  
waggon -

23 Went with wife & Mary  
to Cleveland - Did a map  
of business A heavy shower  
showed when we were  
in Ohio City - Mary was exam-  
ed as a teacher - She passed an ex-  
cellent ex - scarcely answering a  
question & it was thorough  
After the shower Maria said  
most beautiful

24 Fine shower in morning

spending morning wages -

25. Letter, fixing up  
fence - pig sty

Working for Linnæus Can  
tract 16.

26. Sabbath. Preached at 11  
on

A storm of rain & the roof  
being off prevented my meeting

27. Mail & at Mr Baldwin's

28. Rode in company Mr B

& Holbrook to Cleveland

We agreed with Granger to  
arrange our land contract  
three weeks from today

Rode to Calvin Giddings Port

29. Hard rains. Called at Mr  
Bloss. Elyria & Staid at

Sister Ely's

30. Rode Florence & Berlin

Corn' Ellis. He wanted to tell  
me "his new ideas something  
no body ever knew before"

It was Manichæism - "infinite  
& eternal Devil." I heard him

46  
patiently. I told him his were  
old notions -

Rode Norwalk - Staid at Mr Foster's  
who is in my house -

31. Bought a mare of S. R. Sibley,  
5 yrs old warranted sound -

Gave Mr Musters note - \$584 &  
rent to amt \$70. -

Agreed with Agent of Kimball  
estate to pay them \$405 Dollars &  
int. Finished up my business  
& rode to Mr Faxon

June 1<sup>st</sup> 1839. Rode to Mr Burnham  
breakfast Mr Foster's & Abby's

Divine. Tell in company  
with a Baptist & his friend  
with whom I had a pleasant

talk - Called at Hamilton's  
Elyria - Mr Briggs & rode

home

Sabbath June 2<sup>nd</sup> Preached  
on Rom. XIV 10 Judge A  
Pr at 4 on today of yr will  
hear his voice

June 3. Mail & at Mr Foster's  
Began the Ham & sea



hired Aaron Chilton 12<sup>th</sup>

hired a boy to

4. Hired E Smith by day

Spent considerable at

Stephen Ward

5. Calab at raising

Harriet colt, got wagon

6. Drove to Cheltenham

Grindstone have gone

off pretty well

7. Spoke Mr. Whiting in iron

new wagon box

8. The same Yesterday I remained

I have no ap<sup>l</sup> for the Sabb<sup>th</sup>

Dr Page proposed I should go to

Parsonage. I hesitated for I thought

I should like to preach in the

New Brick School house in

Albion. While talking about

it today a boy came down

to have me. I went to funeral

of Mrs Robert Whiting (whose

child was buried a few weeks

since) and after leaving

the funeral was told in that

5 H I then saw all my

impressions explained

9 Sabbath He harnessed two

large waggon & I went with

wife & Henry in little wagon

While getting up the horses an

incident occurred I set H on

staring. She went well for a time

but began to go faster & faster till

she came to the gate & then turned

to the run in turning from

which she threw him off when

I saw her running I cried out

Lord preserve my child

He sprained his instep

Preached with considerable feeling

to a very large congregation

I out of home on There will

be a resurrection both of just &

unjust Two Baptist preachers

were present Henry upset tho

it was in general a class of person

thoughtless & unfeeling

I learned on coming home from my

wife that Mrs W father was an

infidel & had twice turned her

out of his house since she began

to

June 9<sup>th</sup> 1839

to be ill -

Had I known all I could  
hardly have preached more ap-  
pliable than I was led to

10 wrote letters I waited for mail

11<sup>th</sup> Went up to Villington  
I may now call it for it is  
laid off & recorded there

11 Rain. Some shod etc

12 Mr Potter began on job to  
raise the ~~end~~ end of dam

Drove to Cleveland bought  
Cory & Co. home late at night

13 Levelled & laid off digging  
levelled race way. rain  
got wet

14 Set job to J. S. Field & H. Kirkham  
of the 800 or 1000 yds north part

15 Chadwick went city brought  
mail letters from J. Holbrook  
& others. I took cold yesterday  
I can hardly tell how I have  
much rheum today

16 Sabbath. My apt to day was  
at Brighton but could not ride

48  
It was an affliction to be hindered  
The Lord knows what is best my  
feelings have been of a persistent  
troubled & painful kind. Read  
in R. Watson's life - Rheum is  
mostly in right hip -

17 Went up & laid off work for Field  
& Kirkham. Rheum bad - went  
up to hear Br Williams on Puffin  
I read & explained general rules

18 Went up to dam & around

19 Mr Chad<sup>r</sup> failing to get money  
of Howard & Ward yet I took Henry  
& drove to Albany in pain I was  
in much pain among horses  
Got two barrels pork & butter  
Baking stove Took a pill.

20 After operation of mind better

21 Went up to dam & around  
did almost nothing ship horses  
Dr Jennings & son came

22 Unable to be out Dr J. ex-  
plained his views of debt &c  
wrote P. O. at home

23 Went up to Shingville  
P. M. Staid at Br Popes



23 Sabbath Remained at  
Br B while the fam went  
to meeting - In P.M.  
Heard Mr Benj Purdon preach  
a good practical discourse  
in Baptist S H - Came home  
24 Mail & letters - Phem  
continues worse on the bed  
25 Was out but little -  
rode up Br B, towards night  
26 Drove to Cleveland to  
see F. Hanger & Co about  
dividing the Contract -  
H. Ward did not come &  
G. & Hamlin went to Brown-  
wick &  
27 It is three years to day  
since we agreed to form a  
Community - F. Hanger &  
E. Hamlin came to Br B.  
I executed the papers about  
dividing the Contract  
28 About the dam part of  
the woodwork not being  
braced had fallen over  
29 At the dam F. W.

In P.M. Rode to Rockport.  
two day meeting Mr Stan-  
Pin Ch. prayer meeting in evg.  
a good spirit seemed to pervade the  
30 Sabbath At request of Mrs.  
opened breakfast Sunday good  
Preached 1<sup>st</sup> from John 3 - liberty  
Amen sacrament - Br Stan at 4  
5 - No pray meeting in evg & I  
came to Col. Mastick's - He is  
a pious Cong.  
July 1 - Went to Mrs Sischo. (col)  
I prayed & exhort - Her daughter 15 yr  
old was a corpse - rode home  
Mail - Mr Burnell & Pease came  
2 About the day with Mr Pease  
on his business & Co  
3 Went to Cleveland to make ar-  
rangements to collect of H. W. & Co -  
Took one of the three horses & rode to  
Rockport Co. Giddings & Starn at  
Mr Jordans -  
4 Rode home - For all of the  
hands were gone to Independ &  
the team idle - loaded up & drove  
to Elyria. Henry was with me sold

July 4<sup>th</sup>  
two grindstone on the road &  
left with Gillett & Darling. Home  
5 About the grindstone / act / &  
the dam - 4<sup>th</sup> -

6 The forenoon was occupied in  
making hames for Mr Bt  
mearning of work on dam

Pm in going after pig - getting  
up some hay & firing up turf  
7 Sabbath Morn & rode to Church  
to / Church St - Mr Norton  
is holding a 'protestant' meeting  
the Conf was good in Morn  
While some were speaking I  
thought of a text - Pr. 24<sup>th</sup>  
freedom on Mat XXI 44

### Baptized

Elias Pelumee Usher  
Joseph Peak } adults  
Eliya Am Cook }

Mrs. Cleveland } Elias Bt  
Sarah } Margaret Usher

James } Charles C &  
} Patty White

50  
Ethan } Lucius &  
George } ——— Adams  
John }

Charles Henry }  
Norton

Volucias } Thomas &  
} Briggs

James Sylvanus }  
Jane - }

### Meeting at 4 -

After which we rode home

8 - Work at haying - Field. I M J  
and child Boughton & Patterson  
fine weather

9 Haying - warm - a shower after  
night - some illumination - drew  
in hay 4 loads

10 Getting hay - all day

11 do rain in Pm

12 do some rain at night

13 Drove with a load (20 in wagon)



to Strongsville 2 M. Br. Br.  
ly pr. Elden came  
2 M Conf. harmonious &  
tolerably quick —

14 Sabbath A good conference  
Br Gundry pr. a sensible  
discourse on — It pleased  
G. by the foolishness of preachers  
to save them that believe  
The large Pres. house full  
Br Kellam on Wisdom's  
ways are pleasant —  
Sacramento. The Pres. joined  
& seemed very friendly —

Came home at night —  
15 Working at Spinnwheel  
in mill — Br Kellam  
pr. an evangelical sermon  
on Phil III 8 — I baptized  
Fanny Maria Chapel —

Sarah Jane { from B &  
Fanny M Chapel

George Appleton { Geo R &  
Harriet M. W. Hilday

John { John &  
Mary S. Baldwin

Mr. made some sub<sup>st</sup> to  
Missionary Soc. — The Mrs. came  
to my house —

16 Sat. Day Grinding Br B  
having gone to assist his Fin  
lan at hay (see below 17 —

18 Went to Cleveland to see  
about getting a small pr  
of millstones While in Mr  
Craig's shop observing a 3 horse  
steam engine which was  
working a "pocket furnace"  
a band broke & the drum being  
stopped I saw it was not  
securely built & when it  
started I stepped away from  
its range — In a few minutes  
the engine getting force & giving  
increased motion the drum  
flew in pieces & knocked down  
three men one had his shoulder  
injured & was thought the collar  
bone was broken the others were  
badly cut on the head — fear &c  
Returned by 10 1/2 —

17 A thunder shower came on

just at night yesterday  
At Columbia Dr John S. Lott  
was found dead by lightning  
He was riding in an open  
space. The skin was broken  
on his forehead - where it  
appeared the lightning struck  
him passing down his  
horse's leg both were inst  
antly killed. He still held  
the reins & whip in his  
hands. He was buried today  
in Strongsville. He was  
formerly a Baptist Preacher  
He was doing considerable  
business.

19 After getting wagon mended  
& helping at a load of  
hay at Mr B's in attempt  
to start the mill I found the  
driver broken. This happened  
by the main bridge having  
moved. Took horse & buggy  
& drove to bro Fisk, staid  
over night &

20 Drove to City & got a new

driver Called on A. Butcher  
& agreed to let him have  
some griststone & lumber  
& came home 10 Am. Fixed  
Mill - ground. Mr Johnson  
& Mr Pease daughters came  
from Oberlin.

21 Sabbath Mr Page whose apt  
was refusing & I preached long  
on "She hath done what she could"  
Prayer meeting at 4 o'clock I did  
not attend. Read & copied some  
of Bigelow's sketches of sermons.  
22 Chadwick & Boughton took  
each a load to City. It was a  
rainy morning they got a late  
start.

23 As I sent one of the horses to be  
shod Chadwick who did not know  
I had purchased another to go as far  
as the shoe took it into his head he  
should be late & put on his best  
clothes & started on a visit. I  
sent Newell & Patterson to City.

24 Posting Mill after report of the  
morning.



25 Postburg - Mr & got in  
hay & went up to Mr W &  
dinner a load & look around town

26 Boughton took team &  
went to Obertine & After  
preparing I started at 2  
o'clock (Sulky) to Obertine -  
drove up to door of Dr J -  
but as his wife gave me  
a cool reception I went  
to tavern - Called in a few  
minutes in singing school

27 Wrote letters - breakfasted  
at Dr J. Called at Mr. Brown

He seemed much relieved by  
my saying we were ready to  
do him justice & leave it to  
others to say what justice should be  
The team came left to store with  
P. Master (Harvey Gibbs) drove  
Wellington - Called at Andrew  
Shildon's house He died June 1<sup>st</sup>

28 - in peace - Called at

... Br Hamiltons & dinner - He had  
been expelled for saying a PE  
had lied & he could prove it -

He did prove the statement to be  
incorrect & said he was sorry for  
using a strong expression - but  
was expelled! -

Called at St. John Ho. - he agreed to  
send a letter with the result -

Called at Mr Brackley -

The grasshoppers are very thick  
here Mr H. set some tobacco  
plants among his cabbage to  
preserve them from insects &  
the grasshoppers came & eat off  
the leaves & died - 15 dead ones  
were found under one plant  
Drove to Mr. J. L. Ferris Clark's  
field -

28 Sabbath PM for bro Ferris to  
a good cong from Mat xx1 46  
a hard time at first - some feeling  
Rode with Mr. Ferris to Wakenau  
& pd - on so run that ye may obtain  
Mr F professed to have had enjoy<sup>ment</sup>  
both times - My voice got hoarse  
sooner than when I preached every  
day - I found many old  
friends whom I did not know my  
widened -

Returning to Litchfield & 3<sup>rd</sup> class  
old Mr Gray

29 Drove to Norwalk - on the way  
heard the death of Saml R Gibbs  
of whom I bought my snipe gun in  
when last here (May 31) - A few  
days after while in his garden  
he dropped down & in a few breaths  
expired. His disease was ossification  
of the heart - Stopped at my house  
Mr Foster - Attended to various items  
of business - wrote letters

30 wrote letters. In and out at Court  
The case of Manetta Washburn vs

Mells in the Sup Court excited  
a considerable interest - She was and is  
an amiable pious girl - I read her  
into society when on Norwalk &  
Mells slandered her - She obtained  
judgment for 1100<sup>th</sup> in Com Pl  
& generously gave off all but 200  
She appealed & the jud<sup>t</sup> now was  
800 & costs 400 - and none of it will  
be thrown off now -

31 Sold the white stone & 24 ft gr<sup>d</sup>  
for 1000 - & 2 ft more for 24 in<sup>g</sup>

to Preston & Wickham - gave<sup>54</sup>  
my deposition or rather my story  
for the parties agreed to take it without  
being sworn - as the case was com<sup>d</sup> -

Adj<sup>d</sup> the case of Shaw & Drow to the  
16<sup>th</sup> Oct. 2 Oct. Had various offers  
for bal of property but concluded to  
risk it longer

Aug 1<sup>st</sup> - In P.M. Drove to N. H. & N. H.  
He is still feeble with cough I think  
he may recover Drove Mother

Friday Aug 2 Drove New Haven  
Knight & Clark - Davis & G. Graham  
Mr Boardman's Blugroom - He cannot  
pay & I agreed to take a yoke of cattle  
& two cows towards his debt to me  
Oliverburg - Arkland called a Milling  
ton & Drives & to find Carr - His wife  
is ill

3 Drove to Mr Helman's, & Hoys  
Schott - Moyses & C - Waymire  
Mr Fisk - Harrisville - Medina  
Brunswick Stoppsville Thomas & T. C.  
& Sabbath Preached on Oct 11

Another is there salva<sup>th</sup> -

Prod at 5 on One thing show looked



5. Mail letters - Settled with Mr Baldwin - Monthly concert at 5
- 6 Drove Cleveland on Mill business - Both teams went -
- 7 Mr M Brown came after fixing mill matters went up to Mr Bal - & we finally left out to Mr Whitney -
- 8 Who brought in for us to pay 391<sup>00</sup> but the time was long it led to a compromise of 300 12<sup>th</sup> July next - Find some about mill - Custom has been good for 3 days past -
- 9 Giving directions & overseeing repairs, fixtures &c
- 10 In Am about mill in P.M. Rode Rockport to - Agreed with Col Mastate for his small stones - Rode City - Stopped with Mr Miller
- 11 Sabbath Mr Miller took his wagon & we went over - I opened the Sab S. & reported - - Dr West a letter from Phil<sup>a</sup> having stopped in town & being

- introduced - he preached on 5<sup>th</sup> To open their eyes, to turn them from darkness to light &c -
- He was peculiarly happy in his illustrations & preached an evangelical as well as a fine classical sermon Spoke at 5 on Mat XXI, 24 - Came over to City called a little while in prayer meeting & preached at night on 1 Cor IX 24 - some free done of words -
- Mr Calced at Mr Dewey's - several plans on business & rode home Mr McClure & Mr Harris came with Mr Kelland - Mr Mc G preached an excellent sermon on For now we see thro a glass darkly, then face to face &c On the Divine Providence
- 13 About the mill to day, Custom increasing & ground till noon 12 -
  - 14 Mr. Sabine helped dress the Stones Mill -
  - 15 Posting Am. About mill Mr B left in P.M. - I ground all night
  - 16 I find I can hardly leave the mill - some springing

at night - Aug 16

17 Took Henry Drove to Camp meeting in Carlisle 17 m - Mr. L. B. Gurley at 3 - He preached bravely with some liberty at night - Will ye also be his disciples? - Was scattering & too long very good attention - In prayer meet in a tent I & several boys came forward to be prayed for.

18 Sabbath Br. McClure preached a good sensible sermon on "That which hadst heartened to my way" - "Heaven been like a river & I rid like the waves of the sea."

When I learned the arrangement I found I was not expected to preach today I felt painful & saw how much pride & how little self annihilation I had - Prayer was very refreshing - Br. Gurley preached a splendid sermon on the faith connected with Paul's speech before Areopagus.

Br. Parkrell on "the ways of sin is death" - a sound well delivered sermon - Prayer meeting at

4 O'clock - There has been a very large congregation - Day pleasant & fine - Last night it rained some at beginning of my sermon but it ceased & we had a patient waiting - Br. Harris on "Wherefore thou shalt break the law" - Br. Parkrell again in eve -

19 Just as I was about ready to start Br. Gurley wished ~~me~~ to preach preparatory to Centenary I had liberty on "Bring ye all the tithes &c." - Sold a number of the sketches of Merley, Cole, & Hamilton Drove to Brunswick Henry with me - A shower in which I wrote to B. & B. over me - Drove Hinkley a shower again - Preached at night on "Enter ye into the joy of thy Lord" - Dr. time especially for past -

20 Br. Merrill preached an excellent sermon. I administered Sacrament in which we had an every feeling time - The Camp Meeting was thus dissipated by marching some



I drove home, answered some  
letters, J. G. & J. Brown -  
"Rev Geo Montgomery West S B"  
came with his wife two children  
& Mr Brown - He looked round  
& talked about Lyceum Village

21. Rose took some bread & milk  
& drove to Wooster by 15 on past  
Pell - I had agreed to meet Eg  
Hoy who feels chagrined that  
wheat fell & thinks the letter  
of the Contract will give him  
more we enter an amicable  
suit before 20g Quincy, I  
produced the recit of Hoy  
the justice took time to deter-  
mine - Went to prayer  
meeting - None out but Mr  
Gordy -

22 Called at Mrs. Thomson  
Mr. Edwards is home - Called  
at Bank - Settled in part  
with Mr Spenser & drove  
to Madenworth Camp Meeting  
Mr Th. & his bro Jas. were going

out & I rode with Edward & Jas  
rode in my gig - Preached  
a scattering sermon on Sanctify  
your selves for tomorrow  
Lord with do wonders among  
you -

23. Br. Bradley pul a sensible sermon  
I rode Medina & home

24 About mill & Mill business  
at Cleveland - Recd 100¢ of J. H.

25 - Sabbath Preached on and now  
little children abide in him -

In the shop staid in Chap - In Pell  
from [Ord. will

26 Mail & mill business Br. Norton

27 Mill & called at Dams -

28 About mill & Co

29 do Water low At Br. Bidg.

30 Set the job again - Br B took  
it this time 12 1/2¢ per yd

31 Drove to Brooklyn with Ruth  
Preached at night on Mat x 32 - It

is dry talk - Home confined & Inwell

Sept 1839 Sabbath a good lovefeast

Mr. Charles Thomas pul in grove

& admin Sacrament to 196 members

besides preachers — Mr Geo W.  
Howe pr<sup>d</sup> deeply at night. Met had  
a good pr<sup>y</sup> meeting — 20 men  
among them voluntarily came  
Calib Patterson —  
2<sup>d</sup> I drove to Cleveland with Mr  
Kelland — Drove 150<sup>0</sup> from the  
Bank Drove home —  
3 Posting all day. Mill ap<sup>d</sup>  
4 Came with C<sup>t</sup> team of Fuller  
Drove \$28.04 for Mary of Sch<sup>n</sup>  
to City — Waited for a Boat till  
6 — Called — The "gentle" party in  
Cleveland have withdrawn with  
Bonds at their head & set up  
an independent church —  
Took "Chesapeake" at 6 — wrote  
letters till 9 — In morn at 6  
5 landed at Detroit Called on  
Mr Kittredge who was sick — Talked  
with Jane who seemed to feel  
its force — Called at Sister Dean's  
Mr Jerry Dean died Apr 20 — 39  
A devotedly pious man — in tri-  
umph — Called on B & Webb  
Took Cars for Ypsilanti at 9.  
arrived at 11 — Called on Simon

Ostrander who married wife's<sup>58</sup>  
crime liberty Newell —  
Being invited. Stayed at St. J.  
Married Josiah Newell Jr to Miss  
Priscilla Chamberlain — Preached  
in Meth Ch on "Enter thou into  
the joy of thy Lord" — In the P.M.  
I called on Mr Frain, Mr. T. Buck  
Mr Thompson, Mrs. Davis — Mr. R. Lytle  
Sister P is lying at the point of death  
This is his second wife since I saw  
him two years since —  
6 After waiting till 11 Took stage this  
the kindness of Mr. Geo W. Knapp & rode  
to Ann Arbor Mr. B. O. Plympton was  
in the stage & Mr. Thurburn of Ther hall  
formerly an elder in the Rich Ch. Union  
Happened several interesting anec-  
dotes of conversions of infidels —  
On my way in cars yesterday conversed  
turning on ministry of angels Mr P re-  
lated the conversion of a lawyer in Quins  
ville story a dream of cars running  
over his child (which was a fact)  
also of conversion & subsequent death  
of Noble H. Merwin —



Called & dined with Mr. Leman  
& stayed with Mr. Cookman at the  
jail - The jail is now is a neat  
& capacious building - The prisoners  
are Henry Wagoner - an old offender  
James Wilson & Smith for burglary  
{ Michael } Davis an ignorant  
{ companion } John Joolyn - & Waterbury

I went up to conference -  
business has prospered very  
rapidly At night I preached  
to the prisoners -

7 Went up to Conference &  
called on Mr. Cookman a member  
on several others -  
In the A. S. M. Bibbins was  
not related & E. on out of his text  
G. Watson & Mr. Sandford  
Mr. this latter called at the Prison  
& saw Sister Garrison

8 Sabbath Had a talk with the pris-  
oners - Bishop Soule pr. a superb  
sermon on "But I say unto you the  
joy in heaven over one who  
that repenteth on him"  
He ordained 19 men & 9 local

deacons - Mr. J. F. Wright preached  
a good simple sermon on Submit  
yourself to God - I preached to  
the prisoners <sup>to further</sup> liberty on Prodigal  
Son - All were affected the oldest & most  
hardened offender said he has a stubborn  
heart - He told the jailer he never cried before  
Mr. Thos. Mason preached an excellent  
sermon in ev. on God commends his  
love to us

9 The jailer gave me some astonishing  
information of the extensive organization  
of the infidel & universalist party - &  
fugitives from debt or justice - two of  
whom are members of our church  
The great questions of temperance  
& abolition came up in Conference

Sept 9-1839

10- I had a long talk with the  
prisoner this morning. The old offender,  
Harry Wauzy, put a blanket before  
his door yesterday. He told a prisoner  
that he would get into such a scrape  
again. This morning I learned he  
lived from 1800 to 1814 only 3 1/2 miles  
north of my father's in Genoa. He is wi-  
dently improved tho' strives to conceal it.  
I was much afraid in talking with him.  
After family prayer in which I had  
much liberty (being near the door of  
prison) I took my leave. Several  
were very much affected & Wauzy  
burst into tears & said "pray for me".  
On coming up to Conference room  
I learned the resolutions of last  
Conf were rescinded. I believe  
they who voted for them are now  
ashamed of them. I took a  
wagon & rode to Thaddeus Ball's.  
Wrote letters. A very windy day  
& cold.

11 T Ball took a wagon & drove  
with one Sherman Eves a calf  
13 or 14 yrs old to Apilanti. The



11 Sept 1839

rail road bridge across the River  
was burned down a few nights  
since & the Cars make only one  
trip per day - At 11 - Bro Peter  
was ordained in the M & C.  
Some 30 preachers were present  
He took Cars at 3 & found on  
arriving at Det that no boat  
had arrived since Monday

12 He waited till 11 & the Jefferson  
coming along we took passage  
had a very pleasant time. The  
wind dying down. He landed  
Bishop Doole & many of the  
preachers at Sandusky. On the  
way the Bishop gave me the  
account of his crossing a creek  
with Bishop McKendree in 24  
which act I had heard from Bro  
Bigelow. He also gave  
me, when talking about his  
prosperity of our Community  
a history of the formation of the  
Constitution of our church  
His draught was accepted, after  
it had once failed, upon his

inserting the clause "either by  
seniority" or choice - in election  
of delegates to Gen Conf

13 I landed at Cleveland at 3 this  
Morning & went to Bro Peck  
where I got a horse & rode  
home. Found my family all  
well for which I thank the Lord  
Looked about & called at  
Jno Fairchild's who took the  
Chills when South - Bro B -  
He -

14 I ground in Mill after 3 -  
& was about M. today. Rode  
Strongsville to engage wheat -  
September 15<sup>th</sup> 1839. Sabbath

This day I am forty years older  
In many respects I seem to  
myself to be only a young man  
But I have but eleven upper & ten  
under teeth - My hair is becoming  
bald - I have resolved to live more  
moderately, strive to more dili-  
gently prepare for Eternity -  
Preached to a few (the day being rainy)  
on I will arise & go to my Father

Sept 15-AD 1839

I had intended improving this day in a sermon on the occasion but it rained so that none came out - A Mr Barnes staid over the Sabbath with us

16 Rose early & ground in Mill and about today

17 Rose at 12 & ground - Went Strongsville & preached funeral of Mr Lucius Allen an Exhortation from 1<sup>st</sup> Thess IV-13 - to end -

Some liberty to a large assembly  
Went Albion & bought wheat  
Hired Alfred Fuller while John W F - is sick -

18 A rainy day - In Mill -

19 Pleasant - I was in Mill &c

20 Drove to Cleveland to see Bank & make other arrangements  
got home at 11 Night - Read 5<sup>th</sup> of K & Co - At a store after having fed my horses a well dressed man said he thought that was white man - I said no it is Sheldon - He asked me if I was a brother of Harry Sheldon I said no - but his

brother is my brother - He <sup>could</sup> not solve the enigma - & I told him I was he - He was surprised & said he had heard me preach & proceeding to state when & where mentioning the circumstances of my preaching on the judgment day at Mr Taylor This had been Aug 7 1831

He related the particulars very correctly I had forgotten the tremendous thunder while I was preaching - He said he never heard a sermon so appropriate or impressive [The name of the gent. was D Shaw formerly of Thapaloh - I had had very much persecution in that region & after the two day meeting in hopes to stop some of it -

A vast multitude came out - But I had as I learned purposely kept away in bawly time to preach the 2<sup>d</sup> sermon on Sab. When we assembled in woods it blew hard & some boards were put up nearly perpendiculary to protect from wind - a storm of rain was rising - I thought if I am the servant of God he can control it - I prayed



Lord control the elements & give us  
a patient waiting before this!"  
I began to preach the storm had every  
appearance of coming directly  
upon us & it began to drop - They  
went the umbrellas & the congregation  
fluttered - An umbrella was brought  
& put over my head - I refused  
& told the people the rain would not  
hurt them - They settled down  
there was no more rain only the  
first patter for a second - The  
thunder boomed & the lightning  
glanced seemingly just at the  
time I was describing the judgment  
but the rain went down till  
I had finished & baptised - I had  
great assistance in this  
when I had done baptising it  
began to rain tremendously  
The people had barely time to  
flee to the house & barn  
The thought that any one had this  
view of my preaching which this  
man had almost made me think  
I was out of my place

- 21 Preached the funeral of Mrs Abigail  
Dorbe who died yesterday morning - She  
was a member of the Cong church -  
Phil 1- 21 - I had liberty for 1 3/4 hours  
The gudgeon of main shaft got loose  
which with some mill occupied  
most of day fixing  
22 Sabbath. Feeling a deep anxiety  
for the people on the river below  
I went to Moses house & got liberty  
to preach there to night -  
Preached at usual place of meeting  
on John 11: 17 - some freedom  
at night to a crowded house at Mr b  
on Rev 11: 20 - He was mending shoes  
when I went there in morning -  
The Cong were still as <sup>the house</sup> death -  
Mr b invited me to hold more meetings  
I trust good was done  
23 Still the same  
24 do -  
25 Learning as I do -  
26 Dred corn of A. Andrews  
27 Writing - Still the same  
28 Heavy lots of wheat came in  
worked hard & mowed at night

29 Sabbath Rode to Hoadley.

Mills I preached with some  
freedom on Wheatroom - do nearly  
by as to L & C.

Called at Albion on return &  
Elder Waus adm sac in P. ap.  
Ch - He pr<sup>d</sup> for us in eve  
which was a rainy time -

30 Sept - none at 3 ground  
very busy about mill &  
posting all day - 2 Weygon  
in wheat -

Oct 1 1839 very busy in Mill  
3 Teams to Wooten & to Clivland  
none falling Mr B afflicted  
that books are not sold -

3 Three teams staid here last in  
two more in morning time as a  
dog I sent my two teams to City  
3 Went to Albion & Briggs for  
bushels & Glendale from here  
gone down & is a dull sale  
returned late

4 In & about mill Teams  
with wheat -

3 Teams returned from <sup>61</sup>Wooten  
Many in - very busy - returned

5 Wheat comes in rapidly too  
fast for funds Caleb Patterson  
returned - Pleasant we at the

Sabbath Called at D Finchhills  
& tried to persuade him to go to  
meeting - John is sick

Preached with some liberty on  
For to this and C both died & were to  
Rom XIV 9 Caleb staid in

Finished reading NT again on  
K, & began Old - The last time  
Ps & NT I think not <sup>at night</sup> in  
my journal John XIX 4-6 -

7 Heavy posting Mill books

8 Went to Glendale had a note  
done for 280¢ - Made arrange-  
ments to sell shorts & C -

Dwight Holbrook went & came  
with me - A very lot of good  
wheat came in -

9. Arranged matters sent off  
teams to in. M & drove to  
Elyria with my wife in P. ap.  
staid with Mr E. C. Foster -



Oct 1 1857  
Heard part of a lecture, with a  
Magic lantern on Ancient Babylon  
10 Called on E. Hamlin -

He has made up his mind that  
it will cost all he is worth to  
close up his concerns. There are  
judgments against us which  
ought not to be, he ought to  
pay them but whether he  
will or not is questionable.

Traded at Kendall's & Cowles

Went Mill called on Rev Mr  
Lof & got two No of Biblical  
Repository. called upon Mr  
Monteith for the Septuagint

Drove to Th / Briggs & home

11 I ate too many apples yesterday  
which produced canker  
in my mouth. In Mill & about  
a load. Wheat came in at dark  
& detained me till 1 1/4 hr past  
midnight

12 Rose early. Water down  
barely enough to run the furnace  
without burning the mill  
A slight sprinkle of rain

13 Sabbath Dick's work - Bib.  
Repository & Missionary Herald.  
How well it is doing for the salvation  
of the world. How much ignorance  
is there on our globe -

Preached from Micah some freedom

Prog meeting in evening  
14. After regulating affairs about  
mill & business. Drove to Eliza  
& attended prog meeting. Staid with  
Mr Jas. Brewster -

15 Drove Birmingham. Jack Toller  
haild me. thanked me for my  
letter invited me to dine. I did so  
& drove Nowalk - The Steam  
mill & two dwelling houses lately  
burned - Mrs Henry Bennington  
died 8 inst

16 St Drus atty put off the case  
Preparing answer to P. Yager

17 Ed Boalt's house burned last  
night I was in the office with  
him when alarm was given  
Water failed tho it burned slowly  
15000 insurance - Wrote letters  
filed answer. rode to Th M<sup>rs</sup> Hayes

He has been very low is somewhat  
 recovering. - He was able to converse  
 but feebly - Rode to Mother's with  
 Maria & Erasmus - Rode to Rev  
 Mr Edwards attended prayer meeting  
 18 Rose early & drove Savanna  
 formerly Henrytown, & Vermilion  
 Called at Mr Quigley's & Mr  
 Skinner's - drove to Mason's  
 Mill & to Crump - Mr Doud's  
 Drove to Scott's, Myers & Chancy  
 19 Got my mare shod & drove  
 Weynesburg to Ficks - recd some  
 money & drove to Boston  
 Quincy - Roman Bank  
 Mr Spaulding's & Jackson & Medicine  
 Mr J. F. Fair,  
 20 Sabbath Preached with  
 freedom on Prayer in Med  
 drove Weymouth & put in Pres<sup>th</sup>  
 on the 3<sup>rd</sup> - Staid with Mr  
 Smith whose wife is a Meth<sup>st</sup> -  
 21 Rose early & drove home (16 m)  
 by sunrise - The weather is most  
 delightful. The moon at her full  
 Mr letters & mail, I'll still bus

66  
 22 Various Mill matters  
 Mr Poynton being gone  
 23 Drove to Cleveland - Bank  
 agreed to accommodate me some  
 by evening attended the Anti  
 Slavery Convention in Stone Ch.  
 Among other Speakers Henry  
 Stanton was a brilliant  
 and conclusive speaker -  
 24 Was at Birney I did not hear  
 this morn - Pres. Mahan  
 Mr Finney - Log/Forb & others  
 spoke in Convention -  
 Business & drove out to Brooklyn  
 Centre - Sleepy -  
 25 The day appointed for  
 The centenary of Methodism  
 Prayer meeting at 9 At 11 I pre  
 on Numbers XXIII 23 There is no 4<sup>th</sup>  
 I spoke about 2 1/2 hrs on  
 1 Origin 2 Circumstances 3 Success of  
 Methodism 4 Duty of Methodists & Pros-  
 pects of Methodism - I subscribed  
 \$100 for self & family payable when  
 my other liabilities were cancelled



Oct 25<sup>th</sup> 1839

I did not feel free to decline  
neither could I in justice to  
my creditors pay now—

Lovefeast in evening and the  
subscriptions dropped—270¢—

I learned afterwards Mr K had  
given out that the books would  
be open thro the year

26 Rose early & drove home  
Mill half day— I find  
some have been tried because  
by Mr. kindly reminded an  
exhorter of exhorters privilege who  
had been "preaching"

27 Sabbath In on Ps CXIX 54  
Clap— Weather very warm  
& smoky In evening I had  
a good congregation & good  
attention at Cousins from  
Act XIII 38—

28 Not long before day & the  
water running away ground  
Trustees of Sem. resolved on build-  
ing a house for boarding—

29 In Sabout mill Mr Kellen

67  
put it right

30 Very busy many teams  
at Mill

31 My eye is sore again—  
Prepared and set off teams  
Wooten— City— Married  
Mr Oliver B Bellinger to  
Step Elmina Jones.

I waited till noon for my books  
& then they were so tight as to cause  
pain— I set off & rode to Cleveland  
having missed the interesting ex-  
ercises at the County agricultural  
Society. The Wisconsin Steamer B  
had left one hour before— I attend-  
ed to various items & made collec-  
tions & at 9 the Buffalo came in  
went on board & went to sleep the  
Boat had 500 bls flour to load &  
did not go out till

Nov 1 at 8 o'clock— The lake was  
rough but the boat good—  
We passed the Wisconsin which had  
just into Grand river In the afternoon  
A fiddle was got out & finally some

young men began to dance.  
After a while I observed I was  
a republican & with them a mag-  
nity government & proposed that the  
exercises should be changed & we should  
have singing - which carried  
while this was going on one pro-  
posed that I should be invited to  
preach which prevailed - I rose  
& began by relating the anecdote of  
Moby's writing & singing.

Entered into the cause of sin  
& then gave out *It is now X 14 14*  
I remarked that we were all born  
in divers countries, at divers times  
we differed in our age, rank,  
rank, station & almost every thing  
else - but in one point we all were  
alike - We must all die - I got  
their attention & had a comfort-  
able season & the whole passed  
off well. There was an atten-  
dance afterwards to get up the  
violin but force prevailed in  
reverted - none laughed to hear  
& the 3 or 4 soon snatched off

68  
We called at Erie I wrote home  
while the boat was wooding  
In morning

Nov 2 at 3 landed at Buffalo

A. C. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal November 2, 1839-February 24, 1841

FORMAT: Volume #37

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☐ Ink shows through  
☐ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



2  
The  
Journal  
of  
Henry A. Sheldon  
From Nov 2<sup>m</sup> 1839  
To Feb 24<sup>m</sup> 1841

No ~~XXXX~~.

# Journal

2

Nov 2<sup>d</sup> 1839 Landed at Buffalo  
N.Y. at 5 A.M. Called on Br. M.  
Vanderpool. Breakfasted at the  
Temperance House kept by Br.  
W. Madison. Wrote Br. Bowditch  
Took stage for Clarence, where  
I called and finding Mr. Graham  
with whom I had business a 7<sup>th</sup>  
day Baptist (it being Saturday)  
I took stage again & rode to Wa-  
tavia where I took the cars &  
Arrived in Rochester 7<sup>th</sup> being 35  
hours from Cleveland - Called  
on Arny Burke Esq. by whom  
I was directed to Br. W. Woodson  
Stationer &c who lives at Sister  
Phoebe Board's Apartment  
Nov 3 Sabbath Called at the  
Sat & Infant schools. Spoke to  
the children in the latter.  
Preached for Br. G. at Brick Loh  
from 1 Cor. 1. 30. A good time -  
Preached for Br. Fillmore at the  
large Stone Ch. at 2 1/2 on the Wayside.

hearer In the evening again  
for 1st 4. on Today if we will to  
liberty - 6 or 7 shoulders came  
forward We had a good time  
Two young men in particular  
were much exercised

Nov 4 Wrote letters. Called on  
Br Jarvis - Engineer who took  
me thro Ely's Mill - Saw a  
prep for stacking stone by  
means of a crane with a small  
motion - They pack 500 bls per  
day when in full operation  
Called at Br Arnold's - His wife  
is very low & little hope of her  
recovery - C. Avery. Hoyt & Port.  
Myron Holly, Ed of Rochester  
Freeman - Attended Monthly  
concert in Stone Ch at night.  
Exhorted with liberty & effect  
Staid with Br Willmott at  
Harriman Teylors

Nov 5 Wrote letters. Father Br  
& Br Clapp, J. R. Hibbard &c  
A fine pleasant day yesterday

3  
made me leave my cloak &  
the Ontario wind lacerated my  
lungs - Several calls. Br Monthly  
Invitation to "tea" at Millis Kemp  
Skill's. A large party of the richest  
Methodists - I took my water &  
bread & butter only instead of tea  
Coffee & rich sweet cakes - ~~Feeling~~  
Feeling my spirit stirred within  
I exhorted after prayer - Went to  
Br Coulter's whose wife had been  
confined by a stroke of palsy 8 yrs  
and dryly on To die is gain  
Nov 6 Breakfast at Br Taylor's -  
a rainy day - Finished business  
with Br Arnold - He makes me a  
present of a horsepower - Settled  
Avery, Burke &c - (at Kemp Skill's)  
Lentured in evening at Brk Ch  
on the General Spread of the Gos-  
pel & gave some account of our  
objects at Beraz. All appeared  
interested - Br Goodwin & Avery  
Spoke in favor of it  
Nov 7 After taking leave of friends



Nov 7

bought some mittens & gloves  
called at Br Smith W Arnold  
Mr Taylor, took cars at 9<sup>h</sup>  
to Batavia ~~when~~ saw Himmann  
Holden (his father my grand m-  
brother, is dead) Stopped to Pern  
broke, called at Clarence took  
a horse & rode to J H Cochran  
to collect money of him, rec'd  
53¢ rode back to H V Matti-  
son's staid till stage came along  
outside in a cold snow storm 8 m  
when an inside pass being crowded  
look outside & I got in & slept  
till Batavia 3<sup>h</sup> 6<sup>h</sup> A.M. of  
Nov 8 Went to bed at Temp house  
settled with Mr Vandepool  
Paid 17.75 - Went about town  
slept & slept, with a hard cold  
did not go on exchange of money  
& bought a Buf skin & Co  
Went on board Sandusky, wind  
being high did not go out.  
9. Boat left at 9 wrote letters  
Lionel did away pleasant time

arrived at Erie 6<sup>h</sup> - Mind fresh<sup>4</sup>  
my Capt concluded to remain  
till noon - I went ashore called  
on Br Malt by the St. pi.  
He wrote a few stanzas in my  
sketch book suggested by the facts  
10 Sabbath Miscellaneous reading  
Preached for Br M on Mat xxv 23  
I had taken a bad cold last night  
The people were attentive & some feel-  
ing towards close -  
Lay down & slept soundly 1<sup>h</sup> hours  
Mr Emory called. Preached with  
liberty on Eph iv 30 at night One  
backslider was awakened & came to  
seek salvation at the altar.  
The Buffalo S.B. came in & departed  
during service staid at Jeremiah  
Osborn's Erie House - Formally a  
Mother Family any kind. I learned  
that the Sandusky & Columbus left  
yesterday morn. Two boats passed  
down Went up town & agreed to  
send some Grindstone to Kellogg  
Clarke & Co. - No boat came in  
today which was pleasant. Spent the

Nov 11<sup>th</sup> 39

day reading Junius, writing letters  
and index to my sketchbook -

The agreeable reflections & interesting  
recollections made this a happy  
day

12 The Rochester came in (a Sabbath  
keeping boat) & franked me to  
Grandriver where she lay up  
Called on a Mormon family  
formerly Mithers - called on the  
Post master Nixon & found his  
wife's sister the only Mithers in Fair-  
port, Staid till 10 prayed with  
the family - went to a tavern - lay  
down till 12, the United States  
came along & Capt. Leard (a Mr) & I  
came free to Cleveland - Lander.

13<sup>th</sup> at 5 AM Stopped at Franklin.  
I read & wrote till day light -  
called at Mr Peels & took his horse  
& rode till I met my team. Sent  
back the horse. called at Hiram  
Phelps dined borrowed a horse  
& rode home. Found my family  
well. Throughout this journey I  
have experienced the goodness of

God, realigning the promises which  
were so slowly applied to my soul  
before I left home. I had been in  
doubt of duty from the lateness of  
the season & thought I would  
go to the Scriptures & there I should  
find counsel. I opened on the CXXI  
Psalm. Duty was plain.

14 Rainy morning writing letters  
Mill<sup>th</sup> day

15 It is 15 yrs since at Mr. Sherwood  
at breakfast I resolved I would  
drink no more tea & coffee till I  
had a reason that would stand in view  
of eternity - Rode Cleveland & Parma  
to see about barrels for Mill & C  
Muddy Staid Mr Miller

16 Engaged flour & barrels of seed  
My threshing & horse power arrived  
paid freight 15.28 & sent them home  
Rode home by 8 PM

17 Sabbath Preached from  
At night on Resist the devil & he will  
flee from you - Some liberty Distrib-  
uted tracts,

18 A break was made in the new

Nov 18-

mill dam where I cautioned the  
builder. He negated calling the  
timbers as I proposed which would  
have saved the dam. Mill day  
19 About the mill. Sadly it has  
not done full business for want of  
banclo.

20 Was detained in Mill as Br Bon  
went to Ulyria. Snow some

21 In Mill snow. Drove to Albion  
just at night & back. Wife & I  
selected a site for building in  
village.

22 Mill. Br B returned at  
night.

23 Rode Cleveland & made arrange-  
ments for flour which is on the decline  
(1/2 day to mile). Br Tyle's & City

24 Sabbath. Attended S S & exhorted  
Preached at 10 from I Cor I 30 dryly  
walked to Cleveland & sp<sup>d</sup> for Mr Hallack  
Luke 4:10 Some freedom. Called at  
Bethel Bible class as I returned. Pr<sup>d</sup>  
in Q City at night with liberty  
on John III 3. I was led to say I believe  
there is some one here to whom this

subject is directly applicable. whose  
objections have been answered, whose  
Character <sup>of feelings</sup> has been described. I can  
not otherwise account for the manner  
I have been led. "I have a message  
from God unto thee". I warn thee &c.  
Called for such if any & a man by  
name of Litchfield came to altar  
very great agony. He said preaching  
all to him was a thousand miles from  
himself. He. I learned afterward he  
had entered Ch. after sermon began  
I trust he was "born again" as was one  
other who came to the altar.

25 Went over to Cleveland & arranged  
business in the flour market. Collected  
returned, called at J. Wansons shop. As  
he was from home his wife came to  
the door. One word led to another  
till she invited me in to wait for  
Mr W & I conversed freely. She promised  
to obey the Spirit. & while praying  
Mr W came to whom I also talked  
Called at P C & conversed with J. S  
while there a Mr F came with whom  
I had a little contro. Lamented at



night Mrs. Hanson from other  
came forward

26 very Cold, <sup>last night</sup> I snow returned to B.  
after seeing S & G about 4  
27

28

29 Postings. Found error in Mr. Doy-  
ce of \$008. The spun wheel cogs  
failed. Up late. Hands taking out  
old cogs

30 Several hands at wheel. I was  
much tried in mind whether  
to go to City. Had much peace in  
reflecting on Eph II 8. This circum-  
determined me to go & I told Ann  
what the text would be. rode  
after night, dark & muddy to  
Mr. E. Fish

Dec 1 1839 Sabbath Engaged Mr. Bod-  
ston to go to Berea Sp. went Mr. Tyer  
to City. called at S S but children  
when I first came Mr. T. the pr  
said 'O. I'm glad you come. You  
must pr. for me & pr. my

subject. I can't get any liberty in  
thinking on it. I gave out last night  
that I would pr. on it today. What  
is it? said I. By gran an ye. I  
tho faith & G. The very text said I  
that has been impressed on my  
mind. I preached to 4.000 with  
good liberty & effect. Pr. T. pr. at 2.  
Pr. 7 mat at 5. I pr. on Grieve not  
the Sp. at night a solemn time to  
mourner

2 Called at F. Tyler. Borrowed \$37.  
for mill. Went over to C. Charge  
Money. Drizzling rain. rode to  
Brooklyn Centre & preached the  
Dedication Sermon of the new Acad-  
emy there from Dan XII. Many  
shall run to & fro & knowledge  
shall be increased. It seemed to  
me I had forgotten every thing  
in history. I was very dry to  
myself. Afterward I understood  
it was the general opinion I seldom  
or never dit better. Staid with Mr. K.

3 Rode home Sat

4 Killed the hogs. They weighed less

than I had expected.

5 Sailed with Br Boughton.

Had the pork sattu. Mill to  
At 8 PM wife told me she did  
not know but we should want  
some company. I called in  
Mrs Fairchild, F & B & at  
11 she gave birth to a son our  
tenth child. We tried to ded-  
icate him in fam. prayer to  
God.

6 Writing, posting & Mill.

7 do went to City Meeting  
at Columbia. Mr Bates at m-  
in an exalted sermon. Br & Self  
exhorted - Was a p. according to them.

8 Sabbath a good lovefeast. Br  
Anselm p. moderately - Sacram-

7 I left for home there is wi-  
dently a good feeling in the Cong.  
9 About the mill - writing & c.

10 My wife's birth day 36

She and babe are getting along fine.  
After dinner rode to Elgin & Elgin.  
11 Rode to Norwalk to meet the Dic-  
tators of Elmore Co. Attend various

items business - wrote four letters  
coming at Judge Higgins. Being  
rather challenged for my approbation  
of dancing I gave my opinion that  
blind men were poor judges of colors  
Criminals of law. That serious pious  
Christians uniformly condemned it.  
16 Had a fine time & good liberty to  
impress myself of holiness. Having  
travels in them gave Judge "What art  
thou?" Mrs H "A word in the ear of a  
prophesied Ch." - Major Bow "Lament  
not the Spirit" Mrs B. "Sin no tangle  
with the vignette Sav. bearing cross"  
Mr. Staid at Br Foster's.

12 Sold a piece of land to Mr James  
Rode to Milan Mr Jenkins from  
home & nothing done in Board  
rode Elgin Br. I. S. Hamlin.

13 Wrote Br. Holbrook pln letter  
home by 12 O'c 2 loads wheat came  
roads bad letters

14 It is 16 yrs since I joined Sac. & c.  
Writing letters in whole 24. Rode  
to O. City 2 Mo Br I had just taken his  
text in we "Thou that wait for the L-  
Any more - Br Lewis -

16 a & windy night a fresh on.  
lake yet - snow. Sat night  
cold. Rode home calling  
at P.C. My horse got loose, lost  
umbrella

18 Chadwick went to the city

Returned. As Chadwick went to City.  
for me I agreed to supply his  
place in the Lyceum on the  
2 are the Ab. pursuing the best  
course to secure the abolition of  
Slavery? It was decided in the  
aff. Rhoda is sixteen years  
old to day.

19 Fixing up stalls 16 for cattle



In eve. in mill

20 Went over to turnpike to start the thrashing machine. It worked admirably — the day well on.

21 Came to Greenland for mill business. bank, washhouse, house &c. — In eve Mr Fackitt at Qll for Exhorter with liberty & measures — Br Gideon Pease

22 Sabbath At Good Lovefeast

Preached a Sacramental Sermon on Hos II 19 with much freedom & effect. — Hae. Mr Chandler (R.) Preached at night on It is a faithful saying &c Exhorter 2 or 3 minutes 1 or 2 proposed religious. The Mather had a split & were discouraged but now are wonderfully encouraged — Staid at Mr Fork

23 I found after a while that sister F. dated her first resolution to serve the Lord and a sermon I preached at Canton I. M. — Eight yrs since. Called upon several. Preached at 11 with liberty on Rom 10: 10 — A good time in prayer which followed. Rode home with Collet

24 Writing — returns H. Y. mill

Mr Kellam put at night Put  
For if these things be in you & about  
I put Behold the Lamb of God who taketh  
away the sin of the world — Met held late

25 After attending various matters  
till 2, took horse & rode in to C.  
Mr Hallock put out Time 1-15  
Exhorted several members  
& conversions. Met held late  
26 Did business till 11 — Put with  
some freedom on she had done what  
she could. Monument book open  
for prayers Rode home

27 — About mill & posting

28 Posting Will ask the settlers  
1796 — It is 18 years since my  
father died

29 Sabbath Cold stormy Put to  
a few on The end of all things is  
at hand. we yet but wait unto  
prayer A dry talk — Making at  
my home at night Put on Feb 14  
some freedom —

\* Mr & Sister Baldwin Brothers who  
my Mr Preston & Sister Foster took  
a Christmas dinner — with us

Dec 30-

Dec 30 Rose early & made up post Office  
up arranged affairs & started for  
Columbus at 9. Rode Albin & Stinson  
waited till 12 for stage came to Wood  
by 9 P.M. called at Mr. Spencer  
Rode all night fellow passengers  
were Ed & John of Miamiburg &  
sister of Person of Cleveland. All  
call of St. Louis. It was a cold  
night sleeping good but we were in  
a coach which made travelling slow  
31 called at Mr. Wing's Mr. Vernon  
at Mr. Wing's Carpenter's Vanbury  
Dr. Wigdon's house arrived at  
Columbus at 9. At the stage house  
I met Mr. J. W. from whom I  
learned the watch night commenced at  
9 I went immediately to Ch. Mr  
J. F. P.E. preached on My  
treasures are in thy hand -  
Followed from Sick ye the Lord  
while he may be found here. A  
solemn time. Mutual exercises  
Closed at one

Wednesday January 1<sup>st</sup> 1840  
Came to Mr. Sturges' Lodging  
Addressed the Sabbath School Mission  
ary Society & wished them a happy  
New Year. I told them how they might  
be happy, by being good & doing good.  
Dined at Dr. Hawkey's at whose house  
Dr. Wigdon died. Called on Dr. Norton  
& others.  
2 Called to Cornstock. Hqs. Dr. Hawkey  
My Brother came. Took a horse  
& rode out to Mr. Gilman's at  
Worthington. Cold.  
3 He had a pleasant fire side  
chat last night & this morning  
& rode together some 6 or 7 miles  
Returned to Columbus Prepared  
papers wrote letters &  
4 concluded to bargain with  
Dr. Norton for the right of Self  
Shap's place. Sittin with Mr. H.  
went thro the Penitentiary.  
Called upon several members  
5 Sabbath Called at Sister Hummel's  
& tried to persuade her husband to  
go to meeting. He has not been.

Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1840

for the last three or four years  
Preached at 11 for Mr. Allen on  
By grace are ye saved this faith.  
After preaching half an hour the  
dinner bells rang & some began  
to leave which somewhat discom-  
forted me I had rather a dragging  
time for a while when the bells  
rang an alarm of fire & most  
of the men left & I cut short  
I feel all is for the best. Am told  
the fire was in the old C. H. House  
At 2 O'clock attended the New S. Soc.  
Prayer. It was sacrament and as the  
old invitation "sister churches" meant  
Sabbath I wrote on a slip of paper  
Does the invitation "members of sister  
Churches" mean of other denominations? or  
members of other churches in the same  
denominations? I handed it to one  
of the elders who handed it to him  
who explained & I communed  
There were some 10 or 12 by profession  
& as many more by letter joined.  
At night to a full house took care

12  
text again. recapitulated points in  
the morning & preached with much freedom  
till toward the close I lost part of  
my faith. I think it was partly  
occasioned by being unguarded in  
one or two expressions. He had great  
attention. I came forward for prayers  
all much engaged & some found  
Salvation One young man's face looked  
very happy. We dispersed the last  
time at 10 O'clock. I ate a piece  
of rich mince pie at dinner which  
gave me pain. I ate no supper  
When living temperately a little  
luxury discomerts my stomach  
6 Nov at 1/4 after five wrote -  
Called. I got patients to. Started with  
brother. I supposed he was to be alone  
in his sleigh & thought it would delay  
me one day I concluded to go with him  
Hatchinson could go just  
as stage left. Called at Lunatic Asylum  
Mrs Hampton <sup>from Aid 7</sup> very sick - Stopped at  
Galena & staid with Dr. Alpheus Bigelow  
7 He used many styges & extra's



filled with delegates to Convention  
Had considerable conversation with  
H. who lost a brother & wife & had  
determined to live better. Called  
at Mr Vernon upon Dr G. M. West  
Mr Burgess & the stage being behind.  
I asked a gentleman at dusk which  
way & he said N East. I came  
with him home. He was Thos. Wade  
Esq. - One of the C. Commissioners  
Slept till

8 About 3 awakes from left  
sheet Geometrical diagrams &  
with them. He says there is not a  
professor in the neighborhood. All  
live like heathens. He took me  
to Stage stand & was gone.  
We followed & overtook. I paid  
\$2 to Strongsville. Being alone in  
Stage read "Swayze Narrative" &  
some in Sherlock on Providence.  
Walked from Albion home & back by  
\$10 Celook. Found all well.

9 Wrote answers to letters - Mill -  
H. & C.

10 In order to be more systematic

13  
I have resolved to rise as soon  
after 4 as I awake & employ the  
first hours excepting those necessary  
& about duties in writing the  
Memoire of Mr Bigelow. That work  
still lingers. In P.M. spent with Br  
B talking over & settling our old  
Community matters.

11 Took a team & drove to City with a  
load of Grindstone. Rain last night  
& drizzling in A.M. Wind changed  
to N.E. & cold. Heard Mr. Avery's  
in Repent ye Ezek. VIII 30. At done  
many more to signify that they would  
repent. He invited them forward for prayer  
gave liberty to them to speak & prayed  
once & closed. The new divinity doc of  
self conversion was broadly asserted.  
Called in P.M. & by a pressing invitation  
staid at Eg. Fitch's. He has been failing for  
two years with Pulmonary complaints.  
I had liberty in prayer. Sat late.  
12 Sabbath. Rose at 5. After more than  
usual. Last duties read Mr. Seymour's  
velvet sermons. - Lecture School  
Preach on Resist the Devil & he will

free from you - Met plab & gave  
some don advice about conform-  
ity to world. Went over to Chelty  
& preached with freedom on Mat XI 6  
And blessed is he who soever be  
Baptized. Rebecca Anson &  
Sarah Ann Mansfield  
Returned to Belvidere & preached on  
Let us go on to perfection - Was  
kind called Thomas & fine  
came. Brothers were backward  
I saw I would have done  
better to have called for brethren  
of holiness.

13 Called at Sister Cowles. She  
wished to relate her case to me as  
she thought I would not doubt  
After examining carefully her story  
and I came to the conclusion  
she had more genuine simple minded  
faith in Christ. Prayed & called  
on her to pray & a sister Giddings  
who was present - Called at Trues  
paid taxes \$6 & Drove home  
14 Half day at mill business  
15 Snow laid in 3 in - Threw

was at 13° bel 0 at day break <sup>14</sup>  
writing - posting &c.  
16 Therm at 10° below before light  
at 8° - at day light Most of day  
mill business -  
17 Drove legs to Sawmill -  
18 do in A.M. & P.M. first  
up & rode to Clock Factory. Lecture  
on Temperance. Hoarsed. A good  
impression seemed to be made  
The stage coming along left my  
horse for Br Merrill to ride  
& came to Centre of Brooklyn  
19 Sabbath Head ache & hoarsed  
No sabbath school. Preached on  
Mat XI 14 - Head ache - called  
at Br. Fisher. He told me Mells had  
hardship about a bl flow a customer  
sold him he supposed was married  
Walked to Ohio City & preached on Let  
us go on to perfection. Some freedom  
8 or 10 came to altar to seek the blessing  
One or two professed to obtain.  
20 Went over to Cleveland - called  
on Br. Bellier &c - Did business  
Agreed with Clark & Murphy for

Jan 20-1840

to sell them One thousand lbs  
flour for N.Y. Market They  
are to pay 2<sup>or more</sup>¢ each lb. when  
bal. in N.Y. when sold I am  
to have privilege to stop the con-  
tract at any time west of the 100<sup>th</sup>.  
Came home with teams

21 Drawing sawlogs in AM  
In PM Mr Ward's complaint  
came on. I had forgotten the time  
The com. brot in 17 in his favor  
I appealed - Mr Hellam & wife  
staid with us

22 Fixing up papers, letters &c

23 do selling - Seth Perry (wife)

24 Abrote letters & took team

& came Cleveland. Mr Bettes  
was preaching - Exhorted fervent  
After the interesting times at  
L.M. There is arose a dispute  
about the choir. Some backsliders  
were sticking for one & the Cong  
was driven off - There is now  
a good state of feeling in the  
Society but the cong are gone

25 Called around town. Broken  
- my is sick I think with Consump-  
tion. Happy - Helen C. who has  
the Quaker's she never had true religion  
& I am inclined to think she has not  
exp<sup>d</sup> Preached at night to a few  
on Sabbath yourselves for tomorrow  
the Lord will do wonders among you  
a few prayers & clouds. Mr Handman  
staid with -

26 Sabbath Though I awake at 4<sup>1/2</sup>  
& lighted my candle from being up  
I dropped asleep till near six when  
I built a fire & Mr & Mrs near dinner  
Luncheon pretty good - Pr<sup>d</sup> from  
And blessed is he whose name shall  
not be offended in me - liberty  
Adm<sup>n</sup> - Sacramento good time

At 2<sup>1/2</sup> heard Mr Avery <sup>Pr<sup>d</sup></sup> on Submit  
yourselves to God - He advanced some  
good ideas There is a fine large Co-  
gregation attend - Preached at night  
on New Birth - with solemn liberty

27 - Helen Cowles called to talk with  
me She said she "submitted" & joined  
the Ch. but thinks she has no religion



Mr A told her she must not  
pray for herself that was selfish  
that about 30 young ladies were  
called converts whose experience  
was precisely like hers" I found  
truly she was though "willing" without  
power to do good - prayed with her  
I afterward learned her Mother  
was very angry with her for  
advising with a Methodist.  
Called upon Sister Tuttle (once  
Jane Lyon of Strongsville Her  
Sister Lydia Lyon both of whom I  
once baptized ~~for~~ also in a back  
Slidden State. Mr Theron Goodwin  
with them promised to obey the  
Spirit - Cousin M. S. Beach  
came in with teams & Fred  
with freedom on Feb 14<sup>th</sup> - Today  
I was tired after sermon with the  
cold singing & backwardness of  
members.

28<sup>th</sup> Called on business mostly & rode  
home with team.

29 Writing, null & a rainy day.

30 do & null AM Log 16 PM  
very high wind

31 Mill 2 day Planning a dwelling  
house 4 days cold

Feb. 1<sup>st</sup> 1840 Cold Mill writing

2 Sabbath Took Snip & rode Browns  
wick, cold & dry. Arrived at time  
of meeting (10<sup>o</sup>) No fire & no people  
I went to neighbors & warmed & Cong  
candle - a smart fire was made  
I began & perceiving fire gone down  
I shake of it & was told no wood  
many left from Cold I had however  
a good time & great attention  
from Eph II 8. Called at Mrs Stewarts  
& rode home Home very lame.

3 Perceived that Snip is "half hip"

Fanny is comforted - Drew logs

4 Chad "returned from South last  
night & went Harrisville today.

I L to city - At various things  
Married in eve Mr. Itamar Tilden  
to Miss Mary Loit Coss. - Before  
at Mr. Baldwin. I did go being  
detained.

5 Alfred Fuller began work till 1<sup>st</sup>  
Oct if all agree at 12<sup>th</sup> PM no. I bound  
Fixed up things, wrote & at noon

Feb 5-40

Took Mr Bl<sup>l</sup> money & rode to  
Medina. A protracted meeting  
is in progress. Elder Simmons  
pre on Repentance, full house.  
I exhorted a little. Staid Br Parist  
6 Rode Stair<sup>70. H. H. Hays</sup> Hubbard. Harris  
ville (called A. Simsworth). O. Kim  
L. Lewis. Hunkel. J. Kikel. J. Hays  
& A. Moyses - rainy day  
7 Called on P. Schott agreed to send  
teams for 100 bu of gr & did not  
break up also from Moyses  
Livingston. Called at Chacey's  
Parrasts agreed for his wheat &  
sall at 50. T. Summerton also.  
Called on W. Fisk. Burns, Geo  
Kimo. Chas Lewis. Here I felt a  
great anxiety to stay but rode  
to Harris before 10 at night  
8. Roads deep. Sold St & H King  
1500 Grindstones to be delivered  
Turned off & came thro York. Lost  
my way. Called at John Hulet's  
B. Powell's came to Christed  
by night. Had barely time to

fix for meeting - I did not take  
a text but exhorted & special spoke  
I was very tired -  
9 Sabbath Held an experimental  
meeting at 8<sup>h</sup> - Preached with liberty  
on John III 36. Rode to Meet House  
& preached to a full house of funeral  
Sermon for Sarah Spencer formerly  
Wheeler. Text 1 Thes IV 13-18. She  
was awakened under my preaching  
in 1827. Experienced religion soon  
after at a Camp meeting. Continu-  
ued her christian course till  
she died in triumph. She requested  
some 3 wks before that I sh<sup>d</sup> be  
requested to preach her funeral &  
she left two children & a husband  
was the daughter of Rev. Wheeler  
a local preacher who died some two years before I traveled  
here. Her age was 33.  
The Universalists had held meeting  
in morning & I had all their cong  
to hear me with their ministers  
Mr Hull. Returned to Mr Loomis  
& preached at night on Eph IV 30  
& ad. sacrament. Rather a dull

times - It has been a rainy day. After meeting was told that one of members has been accused of taking things & that this hinders the work.

10 Arose 11<sup>h</sup>, wrote. Called at Mr. Haran Adams & came home writing High water - fixed grindstone.

11 Wrote some letters of length - Went up to village - about mill &c.

12 Went to City on a load Collected for flour &c. Had a talk with Wm. Murphy & wife. Sheldon Pease & Hitchcock on religion. Staid at Mr. Ficks.

13 Called on Mr. business & rode home - after collecting -

14 Went up to Mr. B with wife back to mill 3 loads wh came in need - Sold sack for more of 40¢ High winds

15 March weather yet more warm Now cold - rode to Bennetts Cor. Preached at night on John 11:26. tried.

16 Sabbath A good lovefeast. Many

18 of members did not get there in time & I had given strict orders to keep the door shut (after allowing 2<sup>h</sup> for diff in time). Preached on Way side hearers with liberty & effect. Mr. Jones pre a good sermon at 3. I pre on Nov 11 19 & a very fair at night rather dry sermon.

17 Rode Strongsville got mail & home -

18 Staid out lot. for house, trees &c. Mr. Kellam pre a good sermon & I exhort at night.

19 Writing,

20 Rainy About 7 A.M. & set two horse power & threshing going.

21 Rode Cleveland made calls to settle - Staid Mr. Peets.

22 They are celebrating Washingtons Birth Day - Called on Mr. debtors at Fumels & rode home in rain.

23 Sabbath Mr. James S. Brown having made an apt for me to preach at noon I rode there in rain. Called at Mr. Woods dis some tracts. Preached with liberty on Rev xix 9.



after which married Br Brown  
 to Sister Terrisa M. Park  
 In evening preached at East St.  
 on James IV 7—  
 24 Made Down Collected & home  
 25 Went up & spent the day  
 with Mr Baldwin  
 26 Wrote letters & sent handbills  
 to some 30 persons—  
 Rain at night  
 27 Fixing shingle mill to saw  
 boards for dyke stone boxes. Bro  
 McKenzie came—Have hired J. O.  
 to 1<sup>st</sup> Oct. 13 to 1<sup>st</sup> Apr 20 the 6<sup>th</sup> after  
 28 Went round—find works wrote the  
 29 Took three horses (Tuller drove)  
 Br & Sister Bad—Mrs J. I. upset Henry  
 & came to Q. M. Conf grants a new  
 arbitration in case of Ward—He intro-  
 duced a new set of rules works hard  
 to get Conf judges of law by an appl to  
 them—I was the principal speaker  
 The Majority in consequence of Br W.  
 drilling & training was only two—  
 Heard of the death of my dear  
 friend Mr Jas. McIntyre— I must

have written to him about the time<sup>19</sup>  
 of his death—  
 Preached at night with some freedom  
 on 1 Cor 130. 3 mourners—A solemn time  
 March 1<sup>st</sup> 1840 Sabbath kept the door  
 at breakfast—which was good—some 25 or 30  
 came forward as Seekers of religion  
 11<sup>th</sup> for join—As the house would not  
 hold the Cong I was off to go in  
 Academy—I had liberty on the way  
 side beams went over after 10<sup>th</sup> to  
 the Ch. Br Gundry baptised our  
 Benjamin—I adm Eucharist  
 Took horse & rode to Cleveland. 1<sup>st</sup>  
 in eve. Had a solemn time on  
 Mark X 21—Several strangers were  
 present  
 2 Called, collected money. Gaudin Hill  
 July. Sticky. came to Brooklyn  
 Settled Stewards business—came home  
 in Wagon  
 3 Planted out grape vines. over-  
 ing business—two loads barrels came  
 Br Jones ju<sup>at</sup> night. Boast not  
 thyself of tomorrow &c. I exhort  
 solemn time—

March 4 1840

- 4 Wednesday about the lot
- 5 Chadwick & Loomis do post holes & drain
- 6 do
- 7 Set out 4 large apple trees  
taken from Mr B's old orchard
- 8 Sabbath Rode to Parma Mr Crane  
went with me to State road block  
School house called on Mr Johnson  
Preached with some freedom on  
the night with good  
liberty among the Campbellites  
on the must be born again  
Tired & well nigh exhausted I  
rode home.
- 9 Fixed off teams south about  
mill
- 10 Office & various matters
- 11 About mill 7 loads wheat  
came
- 12 With Mr Baldwin - some  
posts set - Wheat came
- 13 Rode Cleveland bought a yoke  
of oxen
- 14 Settled with G & Standart  
They have sold 74 bbls flour &

- P
- have no money for me On my  
way home had an interesting con-  
versation with a universalist
- 15 Sabbath Preached with much freedom  
on There remaineth therefore a rest  
to the people of God's A blessed  
Clap - In my sermon I remarked  
This may be the last sermon some  
of you may hear. In the eve-  
~~ning I preached rather dryly on~~  
the Parable of the Supper -
  - 16 This is the 20th Anniversary of  
our marriage - How time flies!
  - 16 J W Fairchild returned brought goods  
for dishes, symposium &c - Agreed  
with Mr B about the stones
  - 17 Rain very hard last night  
Mr Kellam preached well - Exhorted  
A Holbrook joined
  - 18 Board killed Newell unwell  
bad colds Mill 1/2 day
  - 19 Mill 1/2 day Newell took me  
in - I was up at Board killed
  - 20 Train came in plenty Mill 1/2  
day Cold raw wind
  - 21 Newell had a bad night Nothing

seems to move his cold. Called in  
Mrs Fairchild whose medicines  
gave him some relief.  
I was overruling draught in legs  
for office therm at 22° in morn.  
22 Called at Jewell's in morning  
He said he was much better  
Preached with liberty on Do run  
that ye may obtain good things  
Sarah Fuller & Rebecca Estell  
joined on trial. After meeting went  
to Jewell's Found a great alteration in  
him since morning. Shortness of  
breath much difficulty of breathing. He  
had just had medicine operate  
became easier. Toward night  
we changed his bed & clothes  
he exerted himself considerably  
When at his request he was returned  
to the other bed I perceived he was  
failing I spoke to him & exhorted  
him to look to Jesus. As he failed  
fast and anxious to have his dying  
testimony I said Mr Jewell? do  
you love Jesus? He stopped his short  
breathings to answer me turned to  
wards me drew the muscles of his

face into the beginning of a smile &  
breathed no more. His spirit went,  
I trust, to live with Jesus. It now  
appears that he exerted himself to  
appear as well as he could.  
When first taken he told his wife  
he should never get well. All was  
kept from me not intentionally I  
suppose. His wife, poor woman,  
was almost insupportable.  
23 Wrote to his friends looked about  
for coffin grave &c.  
Today a circumstance somewhat trying  
occurred about Albert Whitney.  
24 Mrs Fairchild was very anxious  
there should be a post mortem exam  
of Jewell's lungs. Dr. J. was expected  
but not coming I performed the  
exam. in presence of Mr L. Holbrook  
& Mr C. Boardman. Found the liver  
sound. <sup>The large</sup> the left lobe of lungs the air cells  
mostly grown up solid, inflammation  
thus than yellow streaks on bottom which was  
terminated square instead of toward a  
point & belt of hard yellow gelatinous along  
the middle & eminently formed by inflam.



in years past <sup>right lobes</sup>  
air cells not <sup>impaired by</sup> respiration  
inflammation of the back part of left  
lobe very tender & found clotted blood  
a good deal in back side of chest  
He had bled inwardly -

Many of the neighbors came  
in to see it. No preacher coming  
I preached with much assistance  
on 1 Thes IV 13 to end - I felt & said  
God is now calling this neighbor  
hood to repentance. If we do not  
listen (I speak it with solemnity)  
he will call for a more awful  
manner -

There has been rain all night  
& today till 2 then snow  
an equinoctial storm

25 Ox team haling sawlogs - Horses  
at work - wrote some miles some

26 Rode with Mrs W Fair to Cleveland  
Called on Dr Johnston after describing  
the symptoms he accurately described the  
state of the lungs <sup>of Dr</sup> The spleen which  
I presumed & brought was twice or three  
its ordinary size - Settled with J. R.

Collected attended prayer meet in eve -

27 Bought a horse of Dr. Price on trial -  
Called at A. R. Cobbs & H. J. K. & H. K.  
Mr Blackford agrees to take 10 bls per wk  
extra 8 fine flour - letter from Mr Holbrook  
Toronto, H, Home -

28 - At mill, saw mill, stone factory  
Paid S. Clark - Rode to Hinkley to all  
two day meeting -

29 Sabbath Dreamed last night of being in  
Genoa & going into a place he was not  
there. I stopped at <sup>Alfred</sup> Hinkley - wife having  
complaint - Had general class  
I preached on Let us go on unto perfection  
1<sup>st</sup> home - Adm sacrament Several  
I was told staid back brethren differ  
on politics - Had some freedom in  
preaching - Called on Mr. Wait

Himself - wife & 4 sons started 2 yrs  
ago in religion Some are partly baptizing  
Preached at night on Repentance toward  
God & faith - Jesus Christ - Liberty -  
Rode to Mr. Brown by 11 -

30 Came home - a stormy day

31 Fixing board kiln - Mr. Jones  
in short on Let yr light so shine

Wednesday April 1-1840

Mail apc - Mill apc to  
Fuller & Fitch quarrying  
Snowy all day

2. Work at Kiln & fixing  
house for Sarah

3. The apc a day of fasting &  
prayer - Visited all over  
neighborhood before coming  
Preached on Sat II 12-14-

Several Confessed. Mrs. Farnsworth  
among them. Pr<sup>d</sup> at night  
Prov. XIII He that converteth his sin  
shall not prosper to - liberty

4. Work at Kiln & lot Pr<sup>d</sup> at  
night full house on same text  
as last n -

5 Sabbath. Prayer met at 9<sup>2</sup>

Ch<sup>d</sup> Ep II 8 - rather dry full  
house - pr<sup>d</sup> met Pr<sup>d</sup> at night

Mat III 18 freedom & morn  
good time -

6. Sent J.W.T. east Election  
for town officers In P.M. lot

7. Sitting ports for fence &c.

8. Rode Cleveland to collect<sup>23</sup>  
on Dues 46 - on 160 - on 293<sup>7</sup>  
got almost none - Called on the  
Jagers of Brookville, Wb - &c.

9. Returned from C. Preached at night on  
Justification by faith

10<sup>2</sup> Br K preached Mond & Tues & Wed night  
cong large & serious impression evi-  
dent was much of day with Br B

As Br K did not come I pr<sup>d</sup> at night

11 Rode Cleveland on business for Br B.

12 Sabb Rode Columbia Lovefeast  
good Preached with friends & D<sup>rs</sup>  
Ad Soc. Rode home & pr<sup>d</sup> on Ep I-11

13 work on lot Mr McK to Brookville

14 Have had various efforts at an  
arbitration with J.W.D. - Today  
was apc. Arb<sup>rs</sup> came from Clev  
Royalton &c - but he came & went  
after witnesses until 5 the past  
them & come and not stay longer  
I prep fine

15 Lot Agr. Mill Pell & James  
for F. & toll

16 Fuller took me & Mr. S. to Cleveland  
when we got to the gate seeing some  
men dupe I asked if there was a

April 16  
meeting I was told Br Moser Fish  
was dead I tarried Br Menill asked  
me to preach or exhort as I pleased I said  
wherever you choose. "you may add if  
the mourners then" said he also p. 45  
on Nov 14 27-28 had freedom for  
30 min - in addressed mourners &  
congregation. Walked in -  
staid with Br Miller.

17 - Agreed to sell S. hides for him  
Bought a sorrel mare of H Jones  
from Dover for 60¢ in grindstone  
& whistons. Came home

18 About the lot Fuller drew man  
1 Rode Rockport Br M Jordans

19 Sabbath. Confession was good  
Preached long on Mat 24 48. and  
over the whole ground of Math  
Took up the subject at 3 again  
and Adam Sacrament Br Kellam  
came in near time. In eve  
came to Pres. Met at 8 and 11 & then  
home late -

20 At the lot H -

21 Sat. Am. Mill P.M.

22 Sat Am. Sitting Br B in Cole <sup>24</sup>  
Prayer meeting in evening  
23 As I led out Van to go level  
I put Saw on - passing the pigs at the  
trough the gave a flint which made  
the Child roll back - I stepped back to  
save him from falling the mare went  
forward until she got the length of  
bridle & then I let go to get the Child  
Finding herself loose the mare bounded  
& kicked back in play - depressed  
both feet struck me in stomach (but  
found afterward one only struck there  
as one hit on point of right hip  
I said I fell I was conscious was  
badly hurt and said O my Saviour  
I saw the concern in wife's countenance  
I was lost felt a ringing a strange  
duration of existence - when I  
came to (for I had fainted) I found  
myself on side of my bed persons around  
Dr Casper (a travelling phrenologist whom I had asked  
to stay over night) bled me - I had great  
pain in the epigastric region At one time  
I felt my hands & feet cold I remarked  
to my family & those around of, I should



he called away you must do as well as you can prepare for death live for eternity. I wept & grieve not his spirit. I felt a change taking place & spoke of it. Mr Fairchild asked Do you feel prepared for it? I think I do this morn. I replied A little after these words came to mind which I had found from Concordance & proved to be Ps CXXXI 17. From that time I grew better. Dr McKenzy insisting I consented he should go for Dr Johnstone in Cleveland who came at 1. He bled me till I fainted again & gave me some cal. & opium powder continued.

24 Was so much better I dictated some letters.

25 I grew better sat up some dictated letters. Weather changed & was at night wind high.

26 Sabbath I longed to be carried to meeting but rain hindered. Pray in at my house at 5. Exhorted some. Hope twas not lost.

26 I was weak today. letters.

25  
Showers of rain.

28 Not as well today. medicine. Showers.

29 Some rain. wrote considerable.

30 Rode up to the lot & Mr Baldwin May 1<sup>st</sup> 1840. I packed up my

things & rode to Cleveland after bidding my family farewell. It has seemed best for me to go to Albany I yet then have been thought that seemed to argue the fruitfulness of the journey. My flour was shipped to day. Staid at Dr Johnstone's.

2 I was at work most of the day doing business. rode over to old Mr Tyler's. Spent some time at the auction as I wanted several articles but they went high. Got a new hat which I had made.

3 Sabbath Not as well. took med. wrote some. went to meeting & preached sitting from "There remaineth therefore a rest for the people of God" - some friends. I gave an acct of my heart & feelings. Did not go out.

4 Felt much pain in my neck & shoulders a rainy day. Did some business.

wrote letters.

5 The Duwitt Clinton came in - I was not ready to on board Milwaukee Got my things - wrote letters to John W. & Harris - brother - W. Comstock & Co Mrs. Blackford & little girl & Rhoda Having no orders I came coming in took 2 lbs flour on - some grindstone & try the stone on board - Sold two stones to Harrison's Bay Co. - Reached Cleveland at 4 o'clock.

Called at Fairport upon W. Granger Mr Truman Co left here I gave him a grindstone.

6 He called at Dunkirk - I distributed tracts. Accidentally became acquainted with Dr Wm A. Allcott - I was handing some of "Self Instructor" to Mr Otis & Dr A asked me for one & seeing the name of Mr. Holbrook remarked "I see the name of Mr S. the friend of Mr H. on some form I wonder if he is on board" "My name is S" - He had a flow of soul At 3 was invited to sit in First cabin & did so to a large company on Nov 8 & 9 which was well used

20  
Landed at 5 - Called at Dr Madison Vanderpool's - Bank, Runney & Howards - very kind - left 16 boxes try the stone at S.M.V. Took Boat at 10. Started at 12 - Capt J.G. Kendrick T - He provided Stowly called at Tonawanda sold a grindstone - & 2 doz whetstones. Called at Lockport - The passage thro the mountain ridge is grand Called at G.W. Hilditch - North & Keef - Preached on Nov 14 '18 - The faithful & true witness H. Wrote letters Took a collection for Am Tract Society. Called at all the villages, before <sup>in night</sup> leaving 8 Early called on Sideon Hard left 19 grindstones 95th - 1 box try the stone 50 Left one <sup>try</sup> stone at Brockport Holy Mr Henry Chapin came on board He pre an excellent sermon on Mode of Baptisms - I followed on same subject - After Brockport - I pre on II Sam XIV 14 - Passengers changing - Arrived at Rochester in dusk of evening went to Mr A H Jarvis - His daughter who was blooming with youth when I was here is supposed to be dying

Called for C. Avery - upon  
Avery, Burke Ho. - A rainy we  
to Avery takes 7 bbls flr as also  
Wearis - ordered at 10 o'clock - 1  
9 Rainy - Sold D. H. Barton & son  
Grindstone 100 say the stone - Explain  
Scripture a good deal on boat -  
Mr. Tande a brickmaker went  
back to make brick at Beres.  
Levi Jenkins went with him  
After loading up came on - Health  
not as good as yet - There seems  
a visible impression made in  
favor of religion - Having been  
asked how far I was going  
& upon saying I should not  
travel on Sabbath - It made a  
sensation the that of leaving us  
and at night the Capt asked the  
passengers if they were willing  
to lie by. All but one consented  
I agreed to pay Capt all the trip  
by his leaving - We passed  
Ottorf - Called at Hastings & Hys  
Bushnell's Basin sold a grindstone  
passed Fairport & after 10 landed

at Haynesport - Rainy 27  
10 Sabbath Pleasant - called upon  
Leland Couch - Agreed to pre in  
an empty warehouse - distributed  
tracts - Several fixed seats in house  
where boat was fastened -

A good congregation assembled to  
whom I pre with some freedom  
on Eph II 8 - (Sitting) Called at  
Br Couch again - took a letter to  
answer on Baptism - I gave out  
to preach at Maudon 3 m - The  
boat moved on & being very weary  
I lay down & slept & awaked only  
in sight of Palmyra & on beyond  
Maudon! The Capt had understood  
from my wishes the night before  
that it was Palmyra - others were  
below - went directly to Mr. M. H.  
a prayer meet - The pre Br  
Mandeville being unable to preach  
he gave out for night - I preached  
with freedom on wayside hearers  
There was great attention & much feeling  
I felt well - that good was done -  
The boat lay till after 12 - &



May 11 - 1840

- 11<sup>th</sup> I left a gridstone & some say 3<sup>rd</sup> at Mr. Cummings and Judgement to Newark which was paid before I rose. Called at Price & Mills in Arcadia - sold 3 sc stone for 3 pence. My lungs are sore this morning. Came to Montgomery & left a stone for father B. called at Park Byron & took order for stone - came in we past Middletown &
- 12 found ourselves at Jordan in morning called at Kentland & went back to Mr. Glenn came to Syracuse by 1. Called on J. M. Clapp. Columbus & for Horace Bradley. Left Rhoda took Car, & came to Waco. Called on Seneca & House lookers & came to Albany by 5 o'clock
- 13 Called on Mr. Pennington & did that business. He ad out & sleep - wrote letters to Susan. Called on Rev. Jos. Beattie Clapp. Took Dr. Swift Clinton for NY at 5 P.M. a crowd on board.

- Lay down on a settle with my Baf
- 14 Robt - I awaking at day light asked what abouts we were & was and in New York - walked via Harper to Mrs. Luskys 367 Broome - Br. Holbrook there - called at Book room Br. Lane paid our money to - Mr. Colcord - went to Tabernacle. Annivers. of Am Bib Society - Report - Spucher by Dr. Hopkins. Rev. Robt Newton from Eng. - good common sense speak - Br. Cookman from Wash. seeing me as I came out introduced me to him -
- In eve he had a good sermon at Mulberry St. kept at Mrs. L.
- 15 - Called at Francis Hall's & Br. Newton is a familiar Englishman. He gave me an anecdote connected with the piking of men by Irish at Wexford in Irish rebellion - When in prison it was proposed to sing & pray - One man said No. If we sing & pray they'll make us pike us - The rest said we'll sing & pray while we live - When they were led out the men who this fear did not join

was the last man killed - the  
other men all escaped -  
Mr N. has this from Taylor who  
was one of them - when Mr N. was first  
stationed at Cork - Called on Harpers  
Called at Eion's Watchman - on L N Foulie  
Mr Fowler passes his hands over  
my head & gave me a more accurate  
description of myself than I could have  
done - He was quite unwell with a  
violent head ache & missed one or two  
points - Called on Peery & Reed -  
Disposways Garoigne - J. N. Elliott  
called at Graham's Boarding house  
63 Barclay St - Mr & Mrs Core lect  
on Anab. Met several interesting  
friends - arrangements to supply  
from. He stopped over night  
Took a shower bath - very convenient -  
walked to Broome - called on Mary  
Vaul Brunt. Took omnibus & came to  
Fowlers - Bot a book He set down my  
Characteristics thine - Yest saw Arab  
Vepel & crew - J. G. Garoigne, Peery &  
Reed, (printing grindstone bills) - Went  
to see Panorama which was explained

29  
The information about Jerusalem very  
important - Called on Eds. & withdrew  
a piece I sent last Aug. - written at request  
of Sister Mason - Called Dr. Withards  
Stopped at Peery & Reed's St - letters  
17 Sabbath He walked to Wash St in  
Brooklyn Heard Br Floy a moderate  
Lect on Let us not forsake ap<sup>y</sup> to  
Invited by Br Cornwall to dinner -  
Still eat nothing but Crusts or Boston  
Crackers & water & a little milk & sugar  
at table we got in an arg about what  
was Meth. [The Wash St Ch is settled  
as Cong. prop. The Trustees had once  
rejected a preacher] -  
Preached at Wash St an hour on  
Enter thou into the joy of thy Lord  
1 The Characteristics - 1 good - 2 faithful  
serv. Steward -  
II. The address. Enter into joy of thy Lord  
embracing qualif. plans - employment - society  
duration - The people felt deeply & I trust  
good was done - Related my hunt - Being  
exhausted stopped at Br (Judge) John Dikens  
O how sweet thy being as they came in (while  
I lay down on a settle) When on your way  
to town 16

Came with Mr Holbrook & Collard  
via Jackson Ferry to Willett St  
where I expected them. On the  
way we passed this Walnut St where  
the doors & windows were lined & filled  
with the lowest prostitutes—

19 Called Perry & Reed left Mass. for  
N.Y. W. M. Hughes called to see if flour  
arrived. No letters. Made a grant with  
Rawson & Ayresly about leather. Called  
about Graham flour which I agreed  
to furnish. Wrote letters—

19. More home called on Cornelia Sophia  
Brown. H. Worrall saw maker to  
Bok specimen of Newcastle & Mickens  
stone. Down town <sup>copy</sup> for N.Y. W.  
M. Hughes. Called for limestone flour  
not arrived. No letters—

20 Went to ship Gladiator for  
London. Mrs Blackford on board  
got her newspapers for him. Limestone  
came. Took list of some  
goods at W. H. & Hunt. Meeting  
at night at Clinton Hall to  
approve the application to Congress  
of Messrs A. C. C. C. for

exchanges under auspices of govern-  
ment— Pres Dyer in Chair—

An interesting meeting which how-  
ever seemed to overlook the labours  
of Mr Holbrook— I was glad at  
being present that I might give  
an article on the subject—

Dined with Cousin J. J. Brown

21 Wrote article on Scientific exchanges  
Went to P. & Reed's. Called at  
P. O. on Maj. Benedict— on Dr  
Bridell— who gave me a sample  
of Graham bread without yeast  
called at American Museum—

Graham House— Book room  
Sir. Thor. Mason— Mr J. M. Howe—

A rainy day as yesterday also  
was. Went called at Crawford C.  
Smith Brooklyn.

22 Revised the article on Scientific  
Exchanges. Flour arrived. Comptroller  
wrong— had a long tedious difficulty  
in getting it back— It was sold  
tired— Dined at John St at night.  
23. Most of day in rectifying mis-  
take about flour— Sent it round



very busy today - tired. Mr. H.  
Conferred with me at night  
24 Sabbath a rainy morn -

Called at Mr. S. D. Ferguson  
Greene St & find out there remain  
a rest to people of God. I thought  
I was very dull & felt mortifi-  
fied, but incidentally heard it  
approved. Dined with Father

Worrall at his son Noah's  
Preached in the Old Church in  
John St on I Cor I. 30 - Called  
at Mr. Jas. Harper's boarding house  
& was shown many interesting  
religious relics. Autographs of  
English Meth. H. There were  
in Mr. Fletcher's house in N. City.

Came over to Sands St Brooklyn  
& preached with freedom on  
Wayside hearers. I have not  
seen for a long time a cong  
so powerfully melted &  
generally in tears.

Stopped with Mr. Caspary

25 Copied my article for Scientific  
exchange & left it with Comm

May 25  
original "Adventures" in which it was<sup>31</sup>  
inserted - Called at Mr. Worrall's  
conferred with Mr. Holbrook Took my  
Boston crackers with Mr. Colman, called  
on Dr. & Mrs. Palmer "Shepherds" -  
at Brookroom. Com. Ad. Mr.  
Wm. Rogers Evening Post  
& came home. I have been stupid  
today - forgot an appt to go with  
Mr. Sister Harper at 32 - & also  
to go with Mr. Perry in morn  
In evening attended a Public  
Meeting at Greene St.

Rev. Geo. Coles in chain who  
opened the meeting (after prayer) by  
speaking on the subject of exchange  
& calling me forward - I spoke  
scattering being emboldened - was  
followed by Mr. Holbrook. I  
answered many questions & a  
gentleman made a speech against  
us, that there were well tried insti-  
tutions of benevolence & that many  
had failed &c. I followed him  
in a good humored strain by  
saying, I was pleased to hear the

remarks of the Genl. in west we  
thought it no injury to a young  
tree to have the winds of opposition  
blow upon it - it would strike its  
roots deeper - that ~~one~~ had rem-  
arked it was always well to  
have one John Randolph in  
Congress - that same night Sam-  
uel said when C. A. & J. was  
first started - Book room proposed  
or a suggestion to build Crane  
St Church. It may fail - This  
would stand or fall upon its  
own merits & we invited exam-  
inations we felt sure "The God  
of heaven he will prosper us  
therefore we his servants will rise  
up and build"

A motion was made to ap<sup>pt</sup> a  
Committee which was withdrawn  
& the following (offered by John  
Cadie Jr.) was carried nem con.  
"Resolved, That this meeting  
ardently recommend the plan  
of the Worcester Lyceum Village &  
Worcester Seminary to the encourage-

ment and adoption of all who desire  
to enlighten and advance the Human  
race in Religion & Science."

& the meeting adj<sup>d</sup> - Have taken  
cold & am hoarse. Took 1/2 a pill  
26 Quite unwell. Called down town  
after breakfast with A. Worrall.  
Bought linseed oil. Then went  
over to Brooklyn via Clinton St.  
where was British Queen. Called  
at Dr. Floyd's. Dr. Holbrook opened  
meeting. I followed people seemed  
interested very much -

Stopped with Dr. Jancoigne

27 Called on Dr Arnold  
Author of life of Wash<sup>g</sup>. Hamish  
More. Ed. Brooklyn Adver.

Also A. J. Spooner - came over to NY  
bought dry goods. Spent sometime  
with Dr. Holbrook. Called upon  
Dr. Palmer -

28. It is fine pleasant weather  
but have worked myself down  
Wrote in morning. Called at Worrall's  
Perry & Reed. Ramsom & Agnew's  
dined at Dr. Ramsom's - Jas Ramsom

was present John Radie Jr Esq  
Called with whom & Bro Sand  
& J D Johnson, had long talks on  
Lyceum Village - Shipped hard  
ware - Oil - paints &c -  
Saw H. Called at Mealls -  
Also Sully Crawford (Mts) -  
30 Made several calls on  
my own business & spent half  
day on Lyceum Village  
30 Called to procure some boots  
& shoes of Bro. Vickers In P.M.  
Bro H & self spent some time  
in consultation together & we  
took omnibuses & rode out  
to Yorkville to see the tunnels  
for the Harlem rail road  
It was a pleasant excursion  
after being pent up in the city  
for two weeks

31 Sabbath Attended John St  
to hear Bro Norton Jr on the  
Hebrew woman's case  
"O woman great is thy faith  
be it unto thee even as thou  
wilt."

The house was jammed in<sup>3</sup>  
every part I came 40 m before  
the time & it was then full  
It was a plain practical  
discourse full of good sense  
some parts were pathetic -  
Preached in Forsyth St Ch at 3  
after dining with Bro Wells  
The house had been newly  
painted & I found myself  
with a very bad head ache  
before I suspected the cause  
I was much oppressed during  
my sermon - I thought I got  
brushed - On coming out a  
good sister took me by the  
hand & spoke of what a  
good meeting she had enjoyed  
took some refreshment with  
Bro Sands - & lay down  
Preached at Allen St from  
Rom VIII 28 - I could think  
of nothing else & had good  
liberty for an hour & a quarter  
winding up with a shout



Stopped with Mr Schureman  
Halsted 115 Seelaw -  
Monday June 1<sup>st</sup> 1840  
Awoke once in the night  
rather unusual for me  
rose at 4 wrote letter to  
Mr Thomson Nowalk called  
on Dr. Barrett, Mr. Lindsey -  
Mr Sands. Bookroom - P. O.  
Evening Post. Got King of the  
American, on Noys about  
grindstone saw a machine for  
trimming grindstone Took ferry  
boat to Brooklyn the British Queen  
floated down with the tide -  
(I omitted to notice she visited the  
British Queen on Friday I went  
through her - Her machinery  
was grand) Visited the Brooklyn  
Naval Lyceum Its collection  
is very fine Took minutes  
but have not time to write in  
full - Called on Mr A J Spooner  
Son of Editor of Lib. Star.  
Returned to N.Y. wrote -  
2 Called at Mr Holbrooks room

34  
Dr Hibbard - Dr Lillis A. L. White  
very interesting lady author of "Fraud"  
N.Y. & A.J. Mr Sands. Dr Bunde  
spent 1/2 hour examining his painting  
of Circulation &c. Pealer's Museum  
A. Tiker, J. D. Briggs way & St. Halsted  
Mr Odell - & happening to pass  
Mr Marvin's store, I dropped to  
make his acquaintance One hint  
led to another till without asking  
he subscribed for two shares &  
his clerk for one -  
Took supper (or din) at 6 with  
Mr. & Sister Allen  
Met several stockholders in San  
Seated at 8 Weather rainy  
room full. I directed attention  
To 1 Object of Christians desire The  
Sal of human race from ignor & sin  
2 Way to accomplish - Edu. in books of  
nature & revelation - [Nothing else worth  
studying only as illustration of these two  
Going to Eternity  
3 To Educate - learn & teach - Plan of  
system of Exchanges, in Zoology -  
Geometry &c. Penmanship Drawing &c.

Natural history, Antiquities, History  
Biography &c.

4 Necessity of teachers

5 Way to supply - Itinerate.

Lyceum Villages & Seminary

6 Gave an account of Berea

I was about an hour audience  
remarkably attentive -

Stopped with Mr. Halsted

W. 3. Lowry, cold wet weather.

Made calls but was unwell  
all day - Rice bread eaten in  
Morning caused acidity of  
Stomach all day

& Agreed with Mr. Sherwood  
for five Mills for two shares

4 Called his uncle - Very heavy  
rain from 12 to 2 wrote article  
for Newspapers called on  
Mr. Halsted to settle & take  
leave & he said he "expected all  
the money for I had paid others"  
I had made agreement with him  
to have paid on time in presence  
of Mr. Holbrook - I told him  
to fix it to his own mind - He

said he preferred the money  
"You shall have it" said I  
The bill was 184.52 I paid him  
74.52 Called on Dr. Burdell  
But before I could see a Mr. I  
~~went to~~ to the boat left - I felt  
for a moment but drew upon  
my doctrine of Special Providence  
for comfort - Resolved to do the  
devil's Kingdom all the harm I  
could - enquired for preaching &  
after calling on Dr. Burdell who  
made a payment of 20 \$ on share  
I went to Forsyth St - Supped  
with Mr. Linsday who said a  
Mr. was to preach - We started  
into Ch - I were met by the Mr.  
who begged Mr. to excuse him  
& then Mr. L. turned to me & asked  
me to - I did so from Eph 14 30  
with much freedom - Staid with  
Mr. Sands who in morning  
Friday 5 gave me his check for 50  
which completed my sum & I  
called on Mr. H who agreed to have  
it over I walked to the boat &

June 5  
to my great joy the delegates  
from Gen. Convention on board who  
arrived at midnight

Br Pilcher (2 H) - Br Preston Church  
L. Ayrce  
of Erie Conf.

Br G. & A. N. Tillman  
Dodge Parker  
Gen. Cong. & Baker &  
Hampden

Mr. Am. Wood of Indiana -

Mr. T. Seymour the author of a  
letter to me signed one of the  
ministers of M. E. Church  
in Albany

Br Tillman of Gen. Convention

It was a fine pleasant day  
Charming scenery & felt I  
was ten fold repaid for the  
detention - Truly the hand of  
the Lord is over me for good.  
May I be enabled to declare  
his works. I studied many  
ms of "Self instructor" & so  
far as I can see shall produce  
a far more powerful impress.  
by the delay over night  
wrote for Evening Post mostly  
extracts from Br. Holbrooks. I was  
writing much of the day (see bottom  
of next pages)

The Boat was tardy & the Cars started  
before their time & we all had to stop  
over night. I walked to Mr. Luther Tucker  
Some took Carriage & came to Schenectady  
I felt so perfectly satisfied of the over-  
ruling Providence of God. I was calm  
tho I could not see how I could spend  
the Sabbath in Genoa. I had a delight-  
ful visit with Mr. T & his interesting  
family. Staid over night  
& walked to Cars & came to Sch. 7

When called on Sayre & Horner.  
I had an agreeable time in the same  
Cars with Mr. G. & A. Tillman Br  
Dodge - Br. Parker & Rev Mr Mar-  
shall & S. Pres. from 9 m & of Pitts-  
burg - Called a Syracuse upon  
Br. Clapp but he was not at home  
Took Cars for Auburn intending to  
get a conveyance to go to Genoa but it rained  
some when I arrived at Auburn & I  
reluctantly abandoned it & went to  
Br John E. Robie St Min. - Br  
Lester Stone lives in same house  
who rose & let me in -  
I omitted to mention my interesting visit



Sun 7

Sabbath I looked into "Anecdotal Ohio"

I have often thought of the propriety of collecting or writing a vast number of original & other anecdotes -

At request of Br Robie preached on Rom VIII. 28 Some freedom many wept.

Br. Dayton & Reed a young local preacher, preached at 8 p. I left the first part having been up last night. He seems an original genius - pious & zealous -

Sabbath School at 4. Exhorted the children - Rev. Isaac Covert is Sup. He sapped at Br. Robie's. An apt having been circulated in the Churches expressly for Br. Reed to preach at 5 p. - He pt to a home full a good argumentative sermon. Prayed much. I exhorted - some 20 or more

with Br. Manly Foster. We were born the same year - taught school in adj<sup>d</sup> dist. & exchanged specimens of Penmanship from our schools - met as preachers in 1826. Have both been Sec. of Conf. several yrs

proposed conversion -

39  
8 wrote letters called at Mrs. Stone's store - and agreed to send some grindstone. Took stage for Union Saw Frederick Morgan at Felt's - Amos Morgan at Sherwood's. The Country is improved & looks well - Found my daughter & Parents & friends all in usual health. Time has been at work - In P.M. rode up with Father to Ballisto Corners. Br. Sylvester Minier Jr. funeral of sister Clark wife of Rev. Clark a young man of much promise who died about a year since - gave out apt for Wed. & Thurs. Exhibited at grave of Father & I rode Ludlowville & Union. Br. Cobb's family all well. Preached at night on Many shall run to & fro & knowledge shall be increased and freedom - At 6: wrote - 10 Rode Peruville. Br. Wino not at home - Came to "Fire Corners" & pd two hours on Eph. II 8. in the Pres. Mch. a small con. tho' some came a great distance. Came to Father's. Mr. Cobb & Acheat & two children came -

June 11<sup>th</sup> 1840

- 11 - Wrote letters T.D. Wroe - At N. Cobb  
Camp & Thayer & Maca. Packed  
up things - Left Father's Preacher  
at Pres. M.H. on "Enter thou into the joy  
of thy Lord" Mr Smith was present as  
well as Bro Nelson Rounds P.E. who closed  
I had freedom - Called at Lewis & Symon  
Nean Kingsley & Dildams until the  
kind man came with waggon & Rhoda  
& trunk - Came to Montezuma where a  
boat was just putting off - Hailed &  
went on board - we came to Lyons  
12 by day - <sup>by day</sup> called at several villages, &  
took a conveyance across at Fullins  
Basin to Rochester. Called on B. May  
& read bal. Dr. M. Barton. A. H. Jarvis  
Heavy rain came on Sat all  
night in Rochester. Left the C. New  
bury & came on board Ethel Capt  
J. G. Hendrick. Came Albion - wrote  
letters. Called to spend Sabbath -  
Stopped with Bro G. Hard  
14 Sabbath Preached on Prov & Govern<sup>t</sup>  
of God at 10 - On subject of Bapt at 2  
Bro Wait on mode at 5 & self on

Feb 21. A at night

- 15 Called & took order for G. Stone, S. M. Chase  
Cherry & Howard - took a short boat going  
down for Rhoda to take first line boat  
read C. A. & J. called at Knowltonville  
& Medina. Spent some time with  
Mr. Parsons (whom I had licensed to preach)  
now Sta. fr. here. He took me in  
his buggy & overtook boat in which  
was Rhoda. Mr. John Johnston of  
Clott. I met here - wrote letters  
Hannah Bevan New Jar. Henry  
Loring Bevan - Called at Lockport  
& while getting plough & models  
ready the boats all left & I  
stopped at Mr. <sup>Stiles</sup> a pru  
dent Abolitionist. Went into Libr  
ry of Young Men's Association  
Took orders from North & kept for  
Stone  
16 H. M. Hildreth went with me  
to J. C. Bellick who has made an  
extensive collection of specimens of  
minerals - & while with them  
the boat on which my trunks  
were put & Rhoda was went off

June 16-

I found a stem chare a long one  
as the boat was light. I gathered some  
specimens on the way. I put on a stone  
carriage tho' I had a hard walk to  
Rendleton. After rest & travelling  
which took some time I wrote  
but being exhausted I had little  
profit from time. Arrived in Buf.  
called at P.O. & got a large No letter  
got things for by J. H. Kendrick  
for self & Mr. Jarvis. Bought some  
soap & raisins (which are cheaper than  
dried apples) & being successful  
in getting my things on board  
Detroit Clinton left Buf. at 8  
Wednesday 17 We had a very pleas-  
ant day called at Erie &c.  
Saw Mr. Manger at Fairport.  
Landed at 5. Trains had just gone.  
Rode with B. T. H. to Brighton & he  
let me have his horse & wagon & two  
carriage horses. My wife had just  
rid a letter stating I should stay in  
B. a few days & I came unexpectedly.  
I found all well. Praise the Lord.  
18 Looked round & went up to  
village. There was a drought till this morn.

39  
village. Mr. Baldwin's. The boarding  
house is going up & things look up.  
19 Rode to Cleveland. Called on business.  
Staid Br. Put.

20 Agreed with Thomson & Harker  
about freight to various ports.  
I found on examining books that  
there was 38 lbs. flour lost on way to  
N.Y. Spent an hour with J. A. R.  
Manger. Paid for Mr. T. 20 + 30¢.  
Took the chain Dr. J. gave to us & rode  
home.

Having indulged in common  
food found my mouth cantred.  
21 Sabbath. Rode to Stradleys Mills.

Mr. A. Holbrook went with me.  
Preached on "Good & faithful servant."  
Administered Sacrament. - Main  
Rode home. Preached on Rome.  
VIII 28. Some freedom.

22 Joseph. Bradley agreed last  
week to live with me till he was  
of age. Started the office &c. at  
the lot. Mr. Jarvis & Wall came.

23 At the lot. Spent some time  
with Mr. Orin & Putnam.

24 Dr. Jennings came over to visit.



Br L. Wall having been to  
Chagrin Falls. Hooked about  
came here to settle -

25 Rode Cleveland with team.  
Shipped Grindstone. Family Store  
& left the Store Home late in eve

26 A refreshing rain amidst  
the drought -

27 It is four years since our  
purchase for the Community -  
I have had most of the time to  
live by faith -

28 Sabbath Br Jarvis preached  
at 11 a good sermon. I pr<sup>d</sup> at  
4 On Many shall run to know  
knowledge shall be increased

29 Overseeing the work office, &c  
H

30 Same Am - Br. Jones came  
& preached at 4 Whose house are  
we H -

July 1<sup>st</sup> 1840 How rapid the flight  
of time - About starting mill in

2 Fixing up Shingle Machine & pr<sup>d</sup>  
3 Rode Cleveland for F. Stoll

we satisfactorily arranged his busi-  
ness by selling them to Th. Store  
Stairs with Br Miller

July 4<sup>th</sup> Awakened by roaring of  
Cannon - reflected on If therefore  
tho. son shall make you free

H - Did business - flour & mill  
rode home found hands all gone  
to be independent - Preaching  
Christians in debt wasting powder  
to hear a sound - Spending time  
& money too -

5 Sabbath Took a large parcel of tracts  
& drove to Brooklyn Distributed  
tracts on the way. Preached on  
John VIII 36 If th. son th. son shall  
make you free. H - Considerable liber-  
ty Drove to Parma & preached in P.  
H. H on Rom VIII 28 freedom  
Rode home -

6 Overseeing work at lot - writing

7 - At lot Br. Killam Preached at  
4 H. H. rain at night

8 A fine shower, or rather several  
showers - It seems impossible to  
keep away from lot & have the

July 9-1840

work go on I have a great  
desire to get into the office that  
I may have more leisure.

9 A warm growing time  
At the lot - Raised the beam.

Mr Page made some mistakes  
in the framing.

10 Raised the stable & rafters -  
was up at lot all day.

11 At lot - The office is now finished  
d out side & painted two coats  
Had some boards put on beam  
& beam floor laid - Took Chas  
& rode (Mr Jarvis with me) to  
Brooklyn - wrote Mr Smith

12 Sabbath Mr Kellam being  
inmate Mr J. Olney to preach  
& I rode Cleveland - Attended  
banquet - I went to Stone Church  
to hear Pres Mahan I but learn-  
ing at the door that he had at the  
Merriman Church (new) I went  
there - I was crowded by Dexter  
into pulpit - Text He that spared  
not his own son but He - A good

sensible & pious discourse

Mr Thomas Graham  
at 3 & Mr Chandler ad Lib  
Mr G. discourse was argumentative  
in eve I had at Ohio City on  
John III 2

Stopped with Mr Tyler

13 Wrote letters - went over to Cleve-  
land business called on Mr S.  
Buckingham the Oriental Travel-  
ler He gave me some pamphlets  
Returned home

14 Sent some pamphlets relating  
to the subject to Mr Buckingham  
Went to day

15 About office directing work

17 The same putting up shelves

18 Worked hard & drove to Brooklyn  
Stayed with Mr J. Storey

19 Sabbath Drove in to town & pre-  
on The triumph of the wicked is  
short - joy of hypocrite but for a mo-  
ment Exhausted I did not go out at 2

Called on Esq Fitch who seems  
failing Died at night on Perfection  
20 Did business & drove home

21 Moved up goods to new office  
Newell system seems very  
sensitive to weather since they  
hurt again at night

22 Opened the little store to office  
It is now twelve years since  
I stood on the back of the new  
<sup>wood of the office</sup> after prayer at 3 P.M. when  
a voice seemed to say "Here  
is the place to form the first  
Community" For I was looking  
to a <sup>joint stock</sup> community of goods to  
accomplish what we are now  
expecting from the System  
System. Very heavy rains  
this morning. The farmer  
preaching yesterday on Mary  
and the afflictions of the till  
but I deliver it to

23 At the office working &c

24 Putting up things to office

25 Moved up book case to

In P.M. we raised the Board  
ing house on lot No 1 in  
the village. It begins to  
look a good deal like a village.

42  
I drained myself in morning  
putting a half bl. from in the  
wagon. Very hot

26 Sabbath Day. I. S. in Morn

P. Cat 11 on Numbers x 29 -  
Clapham Cordelia Goff stand in for the first  
time. Preached again at 4  
Mat x 32 A comfortable time.  
Mrs. Sigourney's letters to Mothers  
are excellent.

27 Gull & stupid at Lot. Auk in  
P.M. with Br B.

28 At Lot Rain - Anox, Whitel  
began Cornice - at 6 am P.M.

29 Haying - Grass very light  
this year - Br B. came

30 Haying - W. at lot Br  
Borworth here

31 Drove to Cleveland - Paid some  
money to R. G. for Br B. - Collect -  
Augt. About lot - set up threshing  
Machine - rain - Carpenter - bay

2 Sabbath P. on Act x 41 27  
good liberty - In P.M. Luth  
x 21 -

3 At lot, letters. Sitting with Br



Br Walden

4 Concerning work at home tell Mr. Kellam Jr at 4 New letter to Ch at Ephesus. A good sermon Exhorted

5 Letter, & at lot

6 Settling Seminary at lot Shingle mill &c

7 I have some 15 or 16 person in my employ & it keeps me busy to see to them all yet I am enabled to keep my mind upward. Dr Kendrick & Miller called

8 At lot, & about my time up there is divided between instruction to young Carpenters joiners, masons - quarrying stone, Office or store - mill shingle mill - all of which I help some. Br. Peet took away his colt - rain AM

9 Sabbath At Sabbath School lectured on the present state of Jerusalem. Preached a Missionary sermon & took a collection

Prayer meeting at 4 o'clock  
10 About the lot, frame & shingle mill  
11 Took horse & chaise & went with Br B to Cleveland. Shipped flour to Allen & Whillsey. Let Br B have  $3.75 + 10 + 12 = 25.75$  - In bringing his boxes down to boat broke shafts. I tied them up. He went on board Constellation for Conner. Returned home late

12 A rainy day - we had calculated on raising but only put the sills together

13 Raised my house after it was up. I gave a brief relation of the expenses of my mind on the 22<sup>nd</sup> July 1828. The grove in which I prayed while there stood where my house now does was remembered by Br Baker who was present. At the time I staked my stakes for my house it did not occur to me that the little hemlock grove stood there in 1828. There are so many providences connected with my

coming to & sojourning in Bama  
that I ought to be jealous, humble &  
believing

14 Spent Am in giving directions  
about planting house - In P.M.  
Fixed up & drove to Camp meeting  
in Hinkley

15 L.M. Conf long & tedious on  
the case of Mr Merrill & Jacob Wain  
whose character did not pass

16 Sabbath Mr McElaine in  
morn. Mr Howe 10 - ~~Exhorted~~  
I took collations - Exhorted on seeds  
on Periodicals & again on Temp.  
Mr Mitchell on Great Supper  
At night - preached with solemn  
liberty on Prov x4:11 - It was  
a remarkable time - <sup>forward</sup> Sherrin came

17 Exhorted & as I have promised  
to attend another C.M. I left  
for home

18 A rainy day - At the lot

19 About office & lot - side home

20 Half day to mill & grain

21 Joseph being offended at my  
denying him to help level the  
reservoir with Mr McK left

My wife tried to persuade him<sup>44</sup>  
to remain till I came down home  
He did not - It was afflicting to  
us - Half day to Suny Island of 66  
22 Side home - About the office  
house &c - Had a cistern dug &  
the top part stoned - Chapel paint  
ing the front - Took Charley & drove  
to Medina. Henry with me - Mr  
Oarish

23 Sabbath Drove early to Camp on  
Mr Mores Warner Jr at 8 - It rained  
hard just as I began - After the  
shower with freedom on "All things  
shall work together for good &c"

Took collations 1st Prentice pd a  
good sermon on Strait gate - Exhorted a little  
Mr Wm. Spence a good sermon at night on  
"I am not ashamed of the gospel &c"

24 Exhorted about periodicals & gave  
out of Berea Sem 7

Preached on Enter thou into - joy of  
with liberty Admin said

Took Missionary collection for Mr  
Shaffer - tried names -

Drove via Harrisville to Perfield

25 This is a Union Camp Me-  
There is a good spirit here-  
B Mitchell jr<sup>d</sup> & prae. serm  
I had exhorted on periodicals  
Had good library in pr<sup>g</sup> on  
All things work for good - 1<sup>st</sup> in  
when I started: met by a young  
man shaking & crying "Will you  
pray for me - I led him  
to altar, where I exhorted Pauline  
Malcomb to kneel down & pray  
with him - Afterward P knelt  
& I prayed with her & went catech  
to a tent to get dinner before  
I started. While there the yg  
man was set at liberty &  
praised God very loud on my  
coming to him he pr<sup>d</sup> Lord for  
sending me to pr - I said be  
faithful I want you to preach  
when I am no more "I will" he  
replied emphatically -  
Drove to Wrafton & home -  
26 About mill, house & office  
27 Had a well begun - My work  
progress is well -

28 Rain in noon After giving  
directions Drove to Cleveland  
Called on Anderson about stone  
staid at Cleveland house -  
29 Bill for lodging 2/- Agreed to  
from some for Mr Kendrick  
Bot some goods of Mr Avery  
Hilliard & Hays - a copper hand  
pump of Whitaker - misc books  
from NY - goods of B Smith  
Wrote several letters Drove  
home - Eggs sold - Tins  
30 Sabbath A cold - sore  
in system - Preached on Acts  
XII 30-31 - Met chap - Slept some  
sore - did not go to prayer meet-  
ing - Read Library of Health  
How often I wish I had had  
information in my youth -  
But I am thankful for what  
I had - Excellent sermon on  
Communion with God - in Oberlin  
Evangelist -  
31 Letters Evening at lot  
Sept 1 - Letter Will's day Mr Brown  
& wife here from Oberlin -



Sept 2. 1840

Rainy - About barn & house  
Br Brown traded some -

3 Thomas began work at noon.

4 Lettice worked at fence gate.  
Cow yard &c.

5 Doors to barn, kiln in the house  
bins in barn &c.

6 Sabbath Pleasant - broke of rest  
in night by going up to Mr  
Wells with child - wife having  
ing gone - Mr Eaton staid  
here last night

7 Preached on same text with last  
on Judgment, part of it - For Meet  
at 4

7 Rose early & drove to Cleveland  
for funds for wheat - of D. Hendrick  
Returned in P.M.

8 About the house, barn, & lot.

9 Preached funeral sermon for  
the Deakins child from Rev III 10

10 Some rain Br Baldwin has returned

Spent Am with him - He thinks  
Br A will do but little business  
I had better go east & lecture  
let doors to Mr Adams to make

11 Rainy Am cold at home  
in P.M. Drove Elyria & Oberlin  
Br Pease Br Johnson in evening

12 A slight frost in some places last  
Very pleasant - Drove Birmingham  
& Br Burnhams - I feel trials  
ahead. I am striving & praying  
for meekness, humility, patience  
& entire resignation - Conf had an ill

4 p.m. called on Bishop Hedding  
13 Sabbath Op. H. preached a good  
sermon on "And greater things shall  
he do because I go to my Father"  
The deacons were ordained -

At One I heard a plain sensible  
discourse from Br Clark prof in  
Allegheny college - at 3 P.M. W. H. Munn  
ell pre a plain dry sermon -  
& the Elders were ordained

At night Br W. Munn at the Bapt  
Chh - I was sleepy -

14. Settling - The Pres. & all H can  
do nothing - Little can be done  
collecting - Missionary Society  
met. Addresses from Br Wright  
Coleclager - Whiles - gave out  
to constitute <sup>at 12</sup> W. G. H. members

one to Cons. Rev J M Mahan  
I am in thank offering for  
my 41 yr. which expired tonight  
15 Birth day - wrote - Called  
I expect I shall lose some 8000  
by Mr James not fulfilling his  
agmt. about land. It is sold  
Having finished up my bu-  
siness I started & drove Englis  
in Berlin -  
16 Drove via Elyria - & Almont  
home -  
17 Worked at finished off barn  
18 do - - -  
19 Went to Christ & preached  
funeral of Judge Urner (Watson)  
He died yesterday. aged 60  
He has had a presentiment all  
summer that his end was  
near - He came over to see  
me on religion some weeks since  
was not at home - He has been  
a different man this sum -  
The text given me was Isa. XL  
6, 7, 8. A large concourse  
Returned - Settled with & paid off

47  
Mr Fitch - Took cold  
20 Sabbath Rode with Mr A Holbrook  
to Almont M H & preached from  
Mat III 18. Drove to Rockport & fed  
on Providence. Staid with Mr Pease  
21 Rheumatism bad. Drove Cleve-  
land. Ried 100 of Hills, called  
around. Drove home.  
22 Rheum. bad. <sup>Hard frost</sup> went up to  
new house. Did nothing but  
look on. Pleasant  
23 Rheum better. Did next to  
nothing but oversee  
wrote M. S. Beach & Silvester  
Moomstock. Pleasant day  
24 It has been remarkably pleas-  
today. Rheum still afflicts  
I am convinced that I eat too  
much fruit. About the lot & building  
25 Settled & paid off the boys in  
brick yard. Every thing seemed  
to go wrong today. During a day  
of trial - I have not had the  
patience a mature Chris<sup>t</sup> should  
have  
26 Drove to Cleveland. At the

great political adrn<sup>n</sup> rally  
Vice Pres. Johnson spoke - Gov  
Shannon & Senator Allen  
The first was a feeble effort to  
gain votes by appealing to the  
national prejudice of Irish & other  
The second was a repetition of Mr  
Kendalls charges of non com. against  
Sen Harrison The last was a  
splendid & some part an angry  
tirade against banks & demagogues  
all but dem. as bank bought  
men -

At three the whip raised their  
flag & immediately half or more  
of the assembly left with a  
shout & repaired to their log  
cabins where I found the  
nominations for Congress & others  
addressed them - I passed along  
& listened awhile to some sensi-  
ble remarks spiced with a high  
flow of ~~spice~~ enthusiasm &  
biting irony & classic repartees  
I did some business -  
& returned home

27 Sabbath Rain some in morn<sup>48</sup>  
Preached on Discretion of unseason-  
things & Cor 13 last -

At night on nature of punishment  
of the wicked - As I was going  
up I thought I have preached  
so much & so solid it is of no  
use to try again - but something  
seemed to say "once more"  
There was a large Cong of young  
people - it was a solemn, not melting  
time at close some made confes-  
sion & for some to say they would  
set out to serve the Lord -

28 Wrote J. Holbrook - about  
house & barns.

29 House & office.

30 Rainy day

Oct 1 Took man & W. Bonworths buggy &  
after fixing various matters & state  
for Zanesville Conf. Drove Albion  
Medina & Seville At Eastmore  
roads heavy weather wind

2 Drove Jackson D. Franks, Hooten  
rain at noon (Dr. Spencer) Drove  
Millersburg Lick Spring - A heavy  
rain came on just after I arrived



3 October - Drove on myself my  
way & came back called at  
Rob. Rev Mr. Graham  
Ap. Ref. Lk. from Chillingworth the  
brove - Andrew Elliotts - & Rose  
I Schellley - crossed to Cork &  
drove Dresden called on Br Alfie  
W. Hinde <sup>9 Pills</sup> - Tired & sore - pleasant day  
4 Sabbath reported the Sabbath School  
with some liberty.

Preached with freedom on "Blessed is  
he who shall not be offended with  
was quite unwell with a cold in  
Pill. Heard Mr. Harrison (Pres.)  
at 3 on Come now & let us reason  
together" - Preached at night to  
a full house from Rom VIII 28  
stated that as my being hin-  
dered on my journey & conse-  
quent stay was providential I  
expected when the light of eternity  
shined upon every subject that  
it would appear that some  
backslider was convicted or I was  
sent to warn some sinner for  
the last time -

49  
One young lady came to the altar  
Eliza -

After writing above and resting  
about 11 O'clock a rap was heard  
at the door just as we were going  
to prayer. A young man came  
& handed me a letter - I did not  
read it till after - when it appe-  
ared he did not expect to see me  
but prepared a letter stating that  
he was converted in morning  
& night & ought to come to altar  
He said he believed this was  
last call - he came home & buried  
up his cards & was determined to  
serve the Lord - I prayed with  
him (Paul Dittmeyer)

5 Drove to Zanesville on way  
met Sydney Smith & begged for  
Miss So. 1.00 which I handed  
in as Mest was progressing -  
Stopped with David Marshall  
went into to Conf. Staid over night  
Thos. Morehead with Br Gilman

6 Conf. progressed in harmony Br  
Addis presided I addressed the  
conf on the subject of furnishing items

for Br. Bigelow's Memoirs —

A long intermission in which I went to glass works & on the east hill. In the afternoon did some but little business was done only to close I wrote a letter for West C. Ado. on subject of scientific Exchanges

After close of Conf. I sold some ground stone to J. S. Polaris — Br. H. wished to ride with me to Cleve & I omitted going to Lancaster &

I called for him but business hindered him & I left. Drove to Dresden. Called upon Br. Chesap. Drove to Monroe called upon Br. Brown who with his wife I had met over 15 yrs ago —

8 Called on Monroe Br. Ricketts — Doubt about which way to go. I tried to pray & finally came east. Niagara-on-the-Lake. Called on Br. McCall & Schenk — Maidenhead. New Phil<sup>a</sup>. upon Br. Francis where was a prayer meeting. Preached on Good Lord's reward.

9 Sold some stone. Called on Good drove Dover. Bolivar. You went into Mill garden &c.

Drove to Massillon & stopped with Mr. Hardy, who not having a stable put my horse to a tavern

10 Calling at the tavern before light the ostler came with a lantern who said "Quill do you know me" It was Joseph. He had been down the canal & was at work at 10¢ per month — I invited him <sup>and wife</sup> back. Drove to Fulton. Doylestown & Quifford. Br. Mason — rainy

11 Sabbath. Drove to Medina on Sat. & 6 some friends — As Br. Howe sent in an apt I sent one to Brunswick & preached at night with liberty to a small Cong on Prov. Mat. & 19.20. It being very clear & pleasant a full moon drove home — found farm all well

12 Wrote — went up to house & Br. Baldwin —

13 State Election — wrote letters — I was the last person who voted 101

14 About house — I am driving the work that I may move soon as possible —

15 Drove to Cleveland with Br. Bonwick

I paid off the last debt to the bank  
returned rather late. The whigs  
were in silent raptures today  
The news is so favorable to the  
cause.

16 Working about house, Cisten

16

17 Rain last night, About house  
to see sent letters

18 Sabbath wrote two religious letters  
in Morning - mostly on duty of Ch.  
in regard to diet. Preached on  
How shall we escape if we neglect so  
sure thoughts I had freedom. Met  
Lap - A. C. Prechat Gates but  
skin in my state of health preve-  
nted - read

19 wrote - About house & lot

20 As usual at house & C.

21 Was delayed in Morning by the  
finishing hanging a grindstone for  
R. Granger which I took to the fair  
at Cleveland - A rainy P.M.

At 1 P.M. Brown met Rev. Mr. Hewit  
late from England. Convers. at table turn  
on Christian duty in self denial

22 The grindstone hung on friction  
wheels attracted great attention  
R. Granger's address in the Stone  
Ch. was excellent. Reports of  
Committees bringing sacrificed titles

3 - Did various items of business  
& drove home late <sup>5:30</sup> for to Sabrina

23 Work about house <sup>my paper</sup> named Sam

24 Cold & windy - work at house

Cowyard gate cellar doors & C.  
while passing smelted lead in  
the hole to fasten hinges the damp  
ness produced steam which threw  
lead into my face & burned it

25 Sabbath Rode (Caleb with me) to  
Parma. P.M. in Cong. M. H. on Grieve  
not the spirit. Drove to Gates &

jd with same freedom on Myson  
give me thy heart - Returned  
home: wrote an article for the  
religious part of West Reserve Cal.

26 Home, quarrying beneath  
stone & C.

27 do - Dr. Ferris jd in eve  
on "Come boldly to throne of grace"  
& C. - Ex - Good lap

28 Very busy at house



Oct 29 - About house as usual  
30. Work at house - It being  
Presiden<sup>t</sup> Election All hands  
went up I voted & came away  
I have endeavored to asperse  
the Adm<sup>n</sup> at first & latter  
to be neutral in politics  
but the disrup of the Country  
rolled convictions & I was  
in heart forced to believe  
"one term" is best for our coun-  
try for a Pres - & if I were  
to carry my allegiance to the  
polls I felt an honest prej-  
udice for the Liberty Ticket -  
The pious Christian Jas. G. Birney  
had my vote -

31 Brickkiln finished last m -  
Littles C H Briggs & Co -

Sabbath Nov 1 1840 Berce -

One on Stivers to enter - 3 straight  
good for meet at Br Bowwicks at  
night House full

2 Work at house Monthly Count

3 Work about house & quarry 52

4 Took Fanny & drove to Chidam  
Called at Parnia P.O. & took out  
papers & letters - The blinders had  
hurt the mare's eyes on my journey  
to Gannville & I turned them back  
I did so this time - A wagon  
came up & passed & turned in  
directly before me - As it was  
turning my man looked back &  
saw my buffalo skin I started  
I was reading L A & I & she walk-  
ing along before that moment  
I snatched up reins - the other  
wagon caused her to turn off  
into the ditch where was deep  
I was thrown among logs which  
lay near fence - As I saw  
I was going I thought "Providence  
will protect me" I was turned over  
and fell on the ground heavily  
on my shoulders - I fell easy  
There was a large limb which  
lay up at B. against which the  
calf of my right leg struck

my forehead was grazed by  
a log & I lay near D -



Sketch

It was almost a miraculous  
preservation - I was made in-  
lame - The mare turned into  
road against rain & stacked in  
pace & turned up towards a  
house but going thro' between  
a stump & fence the way or  
caught broke the neck &  
hainup & she cleared for the  
tavern ahead - I look be-  
hind her before Mr Storer was  
gone & drove Cleveland

Mr Miller gave me a rough  
talk for my voting for Birney  
Did business & being lame I  
had to home

5 Lane - About house Masons  
are building chimney Prayer  
meet at Mr Balders at night  
stand over night

6 Many are prophesying a  
smoking chimney - I am in-  
particular I believe I am  
to "bet" in favor of it - I have  
a cast back & an air chamber  
behind it - The Mantle is  
very high - It is indeed 2 in-  
higher than I intended -  
I find the mason's try to make  
it bad so that their prophe-  
cy will be true

7 - About house cleared out  
Cistern it has pretty well set -  
The water lime was not the best  
Dry potatoes -

8 Sabbath It rained so constantly  
I could not go to my apt at  
Brooklyn I heard Mr Bonwick  
a short sermon to a few -  
I have been tried w day with  
great searchings of heart -  
It is suggested The Lord has led  
me or let me come thus far  
only to disappoint my hopes  
about Lyceum Village

I can truly say I fear no  
thing so much as offending  
God and I know if I am his  
child all will be well in the end  
Still I live by faith  
9 About office, house &c.  
10

11 Took Sam & Mr Bonworth buggy  
& drove to city. as his blinders  
hurt the eyes I turned them back  
as when I went to Jamesville  
At Parma called & got letters &  
papers - I read as I rode along  
When near May S. I'm on city  
a waggon came up & passed me  
I was driving slow lines lay down  
Soon after the waggon passed my  
man looked back & saw my buffalo  
skin. He started rapidly I hastily  
took up reins. by this time she  
was close to the waggon which had  
turned <sup>or was turning</sup> to the track I was on near  
left edge of turnpike road. Turned  
out & roared over the ditch I was  
wadded in my cloak & could  
not help myself I saw I was being

thrown out as wheels struck &  
the thought 'Providence will pro-  
tect me' passed thro my mind  
I was thrown after writing thus far  
in this having neglected it - I mistook  
the Monday & wrote over till I  
came to think of the diagram  
& turned back & saw I had written  
9 About office house &c. - Mr  
H went to Parma for mail  
I started at night for Mansfield  
rode (Mr Stearns & stopped at 10  
10 Rode via Litchfield, Brookers  
Harrisville. West Salem Arkland  
Called at Mr Baskin's & went  
over to Mr Meltington's store  
where I found Mr Horse & Dr  
I got a horse & sulky & drove eight  
miles to Oliver [It was the same  
who once agreed to come to Ben's  
now a drinking whiskey seller]  
I did not give intimations that I  
knew him

11 Drove before light to Mansfield  
Called at Sister Bigelow's. Mr  
Kellams & went up to E. Hedges



The stories of my kick & being  
thrown from buggy interested the  
till near breakfast when the  
Bible <sup>turned a leaf or two</sup> fell into my hands  
I opened <sup>without</sup> out design to  
the LXXXI Psalm It was so stri-  
kingly applicable I read it  
with much feeling & Sister H  
afterwards remarked upon it.

Afterwards I talked over my business  
& when about to come away with-  
out doing any thing positive  
on account of Newman's absence  
to Buffalo the door opened & he  
came in - He had arrived las-  
t night. As nothing was now  
to be expected from Hamilton I  
made arrangements to pay it  
& in 4. 10-16 & 22<sup>00</sup> <sup>1000 500 500 bal</sup> This  
was very satisfactory especially as  
Br H. said if you pay 500 by month  
& I find you are at work on it  
it I presume no fault will be for-  
or words to that effect.

Drove to Ashland - rode to Grange  
& Sullivan's. Slept with Geo

Chamberlain -

12 Rose & wrote on Scientific Ex-  
for M. C. Adv. rode Wellington  
Br Hamiltons & Oberlin Br  
Burnell's Agents. Br Johnson says  
he has some fightings with enemy  
on acct of Graham diet -  
Saw R. E. Elliot pub. Ober. Evan - He said  
he was one of the young men who persuaded  
this the Congregation some yrs ago at  
the first Camp m. near Ulyria - where  
I rebuked them so sharply.

rode to Br Humphreys home

13 About house & Br Jarvis where  
his wife declining moving west  
he camped his things

14 About house & lot -

15 Sabbath Rode to Columbia & p.  
with some freedom on Providence  
Class rode home - Snow in morning

16 Br McKenney moved Rode to  
Chilmark business - Money extreme-  
ly scarce. Staid overnight Mr  
Loromani's

17 Business till 2 & drove home

18 About house letters &c -

Nov- 1840

- 19 Worked at chimneys - house &c  
20 Worked at Stalls in Constable  
Stony-croft - Chicken yard  
21 Worked at Chicken yard & house  
& barn -  
22 Sabbath Steady rain last morn  
& morn till melting time &  
then with interruptions all day  
Preached to a few folks on How  
should one cherish Wood & two for  
10000 to flight - Prayer meeting  
at Mr Bonworths -  
There is a great flood - Read  
Nov no Library of Health  
23 Note letters worked at house  
24 Preached funeral of Rufus  
Gardner aged 30 from Day unto  
them as I live & with the Lord  
I have no pleasure &c I was plain  
& enabled to be affec -  
25 Work at house It is very  
slow in finishing off -  
26 Work at house pump to cistern  
27 Took Sam & rode Cleveland Dis  
business - rode home road, bar

Nov 28 1840

50

- 28 Work about house & Sunday  
29 Sabbath Was rather late as  
my watch got too slow. But  
not being then I preached on  
Take heed how ye hear - Reading  
30 Went early to my house & con  
tinued all day fixing things  
Dec 1- 1840 My eldest son would  
have been 20 yrs old had he lived  
Work about house -  
2- Moved up some things  
3 Moved into new house - In eve  
a prayer meeting in kitchen  
pretty well filled. I opened the  
meeting by giving a narrative  
of the various dealings of God  
with me & Providences &c  
I was tired - read 66 Ps - The brethren  
thought we had a good meeting  
I had liberty in prayer in dedica  
ting the house & ourselves afresh  
to God  
4- Quarterly Fast - Fixing up  
things -  
5 Benj is one yr old Dove

Dec 5  
 with Br Holbrook to Brooklyn  
 2 M<sup>o</sup> - In 2 loonf we had a  
 long tedious pull with Br Ward  
 again In eve Br Disbro <sup>Smorg 3 4 to 6 in</sup> pre-  
 6 Sabbath <sup>By request of Br G</sup>  
 I opened the lovefeast - It  
 was a feeling time -  
 I pre at Academy Nov 14  
 Br Gurley at M<sup>o</sup> H - & Sac  
 In eve Br Am Fitch  
 I wrote ten letters & drove home  
 8 Righting up things <sup>decisively</sup> office & library  
 9 Do - fixing office  
 10 This is my wife's birth day  
 37 yrs - Prayer meeting at my  
 house at night  
 11 Consuming & assist? deg my  
 well -  
 12 A rainy day. Well & home  
 matters  
 13 Sabbath Preached "1 Cor II"  
 Few out High water -  
 Prayer meet? at Br Fiddlers  
 14 Well day to near the rock  
 About office, house & well  
 It is 17 yrs today since I joined

the Methodists  
 15 Storming well all day  
 16 do in AM Fix up P. 14  
 17 Office sporting papers for the  
 up & C. Prayer meeting at  
 my house & toward Maria  
 Br James Watson to Sis Sarah  
 Jewell  
 18 Rhoda is 17 yrs old - Arrang-  
 ing papers writing letters  
 all day - which was storming  
 19 Rode to Cleveland called  
 on business & went over to  
 Ohio City & staid with Br  
 Disbro & the Pa - I had a talk  
 with Jas F Clark on perfection  
 20 Sabbath sore lungs - Sabb  
 School - Pre on Gal 13 not  
 decided to good time - Br Am  
 Brown pre with much freedom - Ps  
 11 - Pre at Cleveland night on  
 Resist the devil &c -  
 21 Business settled with A C Hills  
 I H Gorham - Heard Mr Chipman  
 lecture on temperance & City -  
 22 Called at old Mr Tyler - renewed



Dec 22<sup>nd</sup> 1840

note for mill. - This day is apt  
for Thanksgiving. Last year Sat.  
this Tues. as a consequence people  
are less disposed to keep any.  
The cold I took Sat eve - leaves  
me hoarse & today half sick.  
23 Wife came in & went round  
with her made calls - I staid at  
Dr Johnstones bought some goods at  
Auction today wrote Creed on Slavery.  
24 Called settled to - made purchases  
at & rode home. Pr & Sister

Mattison from Vermont came  
out with us

25 Christmas I thought I would  
lock the office & keep in - I let one  
in & another - till I had a throng  
& very busy all day Pr M Jr  
in eve at new building Isa ~~III~~  
I exhorted as long as he preached &  
called for penitents One backslider  
came -

26 - Busy settling & called on Pr  
Bald<sup>n</sup> & Bonworths Rode Albion  
& Shoupsville & back Snowy day  
Therm 32° -

27 Sabbath Snow last night  
Preached in Seminary building from  
Ps CXIX 54 again at night on  
What more could be done to my vineyard

28 Fixing up papers -

29 Writing & settling

30

31 Busy in Office - Preached at night  
on "The timber is at hand - holy still"  
Friday Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1841

Writing in Libray & settling Pr  
Whiting

2 Rode Chis City called on pr  
Went over to Cleveland did business  
Returned & pr - Feb X 13 15  
It has been a cold windy day

3 Sabbath Opened breakfast which was  
good. The Pr not there - At close was  
informed there was an apt for me  
in Brooklyn - Got a jumper &  
drove there pr with freedom on  
Sat III 7, 8 - Met Class & pr again  
at night on Perfection -

4 Rose early Mr Stour furnished  
a horse & cutter & drove home  
writing & accounts -

Tuesday Jan 5<sup>th</sup> 1841 - This morn-  
 ing at 4 the Therm was at 9° bel-  
 0 - at six it was 2° bel - & grew  
 warm all day till it rose to 40° day  
 mile writing - for well pump. Mile  
 6 Writing to B. H. Curley in  
 P.M. with us a rainy day 40° 50°  
 In evening Caleb Patterson  
 & Rhoda were married Br. H. L.  
 Baldwin Br. S. M. Whitney Br. H.  
 Bonworth & Br. H. Waters &  
 Dwight. Holbrook were present  
 Alfred - is living with us  
 I made some few remarks  
 after Br. G. had married them  
 7<sup>th</sup> Rainy - Am. writing - posting  
 I went down to mill - 1 day  
 8 Froze last night - wrote letter  
 Dilled - wrote in Library  
 9 Posting - sitting - writing I  
 have for several days been tempted  
 to mistrust Providence Today  
 I was relieved  
 10 Sabbath Preached (Br. A. not com-  
 ing) by request on Feb. 21 & 25 -  
 I at night on Jan 28 & 11 8 -

11 Posting & sitting - Mill 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 12 At the same - To record the  
 various exercises of my mind  
 have not time - I find myself  
 getting into a hurry of spirit  
 The 16<sup>th</sup> March is hanging on  
 when money must be paid to  
 George & I am delayed be-  
 yond my expectations in  
 sitting  
 13 Posting & sitting Mill af-  
 14 Sitting Millers Mr. Shep-  
 man staid over night He  
 was amazed at the change  
 here in one year &c.  
 15 Mr. Cook one show in sin  
 sitting Roomman & miller  
 16 Did but little to purpose  
 to day - Field broke both sleds  
 & fixed things, & straightened  
 up Books, minerals & hard-  
 ware arrived from N.Y.  
 17 Sabbath I had myself adorned  
 this morning - I see I have not  
 given "all diligence" of late  
 Br. M. Beach came just before

we went to meeting I preached  
to a few on the 11th Pet 5, 6, 7 - The day  
was inclement - It rained last  
night & at daylight wind changed  
round & therm fell to 20° - &  
snowed from then on.

At night on Sat. by Faith  
18 Thermom fell to 7° below 0  
this morn. - A pleasant day  
Clear at 12 & Therm at 0 -

I was hunting today for a paper  
I put up papers.

19. Preaching & settling - Adams  
Bentley & Co. Mr. Fenn being  
sick with a cold he insisted on  
my preaching which I did from  
his so loved the world that he  
gave his son to -

20 Fixed up & came to Glen  
with Mr. Beach - Attended the  
Temperance meeting at Stone Ch.  
Sloped with Mr. Brown

21 Letters Dr H. Conitt for Mr. Ke  
Called upon Mr. Aiken & several gent  
lemen to make an interest that  
I might lecture. Mr. Lathrop

Pres. Ellet of Missouri College lectures  
upon Commercial revolutions  
its incidents & causes - An elaborate  
production -

22 Letters to Salt. Hall 1/2 returned  
Nugger Farm - I sent my Creed  
to Adv. & Jour. & also Zion's Watch  
Made calls & talked about our  
village plan I enjoyed the attend  
ance of several - but when I  
came to the Municipal Hall it was  
not lighted - I finally got a light  
kindled - a few came in - late  
Dr. Johnstone & lady and Sister Sarah  
Lisk Mr. Brown Mr. Sexton & co  
all about 25 I stated as well  
as I could gave the origin of his  
tory briefly the plan of our Sem  
& displayed some of our  
apparatus - The company appear  
highly gratified resolutions of thanks  
were carried & I gave them a  
collation of minerals as a found  
ation for a cabinet - I could  
not surmount the mortification  
of a small audience -



Jan 22 1841

The causes were 1<sup>st</sup> Mr L. P. Finney  
suddenly arrived & lectured - The town  
came out - Our church had a singing  
school &c -

23 Letter J. Holbrook J. Miller  
~~Called~~ for my agency Called  
upon Ruben Sheldon who said  
he would take one share - Had  
some talk with J. M. Woolsey  
Supper at Dr. J. - I learned that  
some prominent men went  
& house not being lighted  
retired - In eve I heard Mr  
Finney on He that covereth his  
sins shall not prosper &c -  
An excellent sermon - Clear  
close & evangelical -

24 Sabbath - Went round City  
& preached some freedom on Enter  
thou into the joy of thy Lord  
Heard Br Brown in P M & p  
with power to a full house at  
night on John III 3 - This was  
by request & it happened to be  
just one year from my leaving  
from same text in same

pulpit -

25 Wrote letters & while writing  
a bright thought as I esteemed it  
came along - to offer each Lyceum  
to sub for one share -

Recd a letter with 142<sup>1/2</sup> for fund from  
H Jones Canadian - Dr Johnston  
took one share - wrote a circular  
Called on Mr Finney had an  
agreeable time -

26 Wrote home - At Luthers. H Jones  
Claire Eaton. J. Skinner &c  
Called on Dr J. Mr Aiken, Andrews  
&c - Settled at Co Hills - Spent P M  
in explaining our Lyceum & to Mr  
Pard - At night heard discus-  
sion about abolition at Lyceum -  
A rainy windy soon gloomy day  
took cold

27, Called on City Rev Mr Ruple  
& agreed to lecture Called at Mr Aiken  
He requested me to preach for him  
I did so - on Feb 21 4 - After which  
he eulogized the Lyceum Village & request-  
ed me to give some account of it  
I did so -

Jan 28 1841

Made various calls & got printing done - Attended Lyceum at night Mr. Atkins lectured on Geology. A discussion on the propriety of fradiscupion -

29. Traded some & come home Mr. Holmes came with me to look at the mill -

30 Went down to mill & some & being tired did little else

31 Sabbath Preached with some freedom on How long halt ye Ho - Rode over to turnpike & preached in new St on John the

36 with much enlargement some stout hearts wept -

Feb 1 1841 Mr. John Miller & S.E. Worcester came to take my testimony in a suit & they here and out most of the day -

2 After I had fairly sat down to writing a young man who came here to attend school said he could not get in & I went over to the Woopers Shop

& Waters offering to sell out <sup>62</sup> I bought the shop & timber all except I set tools -

3 Came Cleveland called on Dr. B. & Mr. Ohio City as I came out of P.C. Dr. Rogers turned corner & said "Come with me" His wife was dying in great pain - On my way over he said she was converted under open preaching last yr. She knew me I prayed - Many were in - In ev. I lectured to a good Cong. on Lyceum Village dwelt much upon result of Mr. Holbrook's experiments -

4 Slept with Mr. Dr. on Abbot's letters Gerrit Smith. Holbrook Mr. Poinsett & Co. Called went over to Cleveland & called Supper at Mr. Miller's - The cost & show of such a supper was incongruous to my mind. I partook only of some plain food & drank water attended Lyceum -

5 Sold three shares - came over to Ohio City - Stormy - Lectured at night

- Dr Holbrook & Mr Beach were present  
the people seemed interested  
6 Called at Dr T. Sheldons. & Esq. Neal  
beats his wife & her sister are my  
2<sup>nd</sup> Cousins - Introduced Mr Beach  
among business men. Rode home  
Rev. Loring & Butts were at my home  
7 Sabbath Dr Butts preached on  
"Keep to the law, depending in one point  
a good sermon I enjoyed -  
Was sluggish to day read religion  
news & little else. Rode over to  
Wrentham & preached on "He that cov-  
ereth his sins shall not prosper  
His wife went with me -  
8 About round with Dr Butts writing  
& sitting -  
9 Writing & sitting Dr. Conger  
& W. Welles came & lectured on  
temperance - I also spoke - A  
Society was formed Marvin A. & <sup>Nancy</sup> Hendrickson  
10 Writing toward night At 8 we  
went all over with the Com-  
tee -  
12 Took up & played lines on out-  
let - & drove to Mill & looked about

- with Dr Goodman & then to <sup>63</sup>  
Cleveland - Attended Syn-  
12 Staid with Esq. Welles last n-  
Wrote letters, called sold some  
stock - Bumped about town a  
very blistering cold day  
13 Bot some goods P. M. Middle-  
Wrote at Dr Tabors & drove  
A City & home Dr Tillinghast of  
Norwalk here - H. Alonzo Reese  
14 Sabbath Preached on "Go ye also  
into the vineyard to -" Dry sermon  
In evening preached at the new school  
house west of the mill on "Behold the  
Lamb of God who taketh away the  
Sin of the world" some freedom  
15 Had a long conference with Dr  
Baldwin - Settled with several  
16 Writing made articles for Trade  
Union - Dr Ferris present night  
17 A stormy day writing - Dr  
Lisbrow & Sedgwick from A. City came  
18 Drove to Cleveland - Holmes  
declined giving the security we  
required - I declined writing to him  
I had tried to pray for the leading  
& leading of Gods Providence



Put up at Mr Tabois - Had expected to preach tonight, but no apt-  
19 Made an arrangement with  
Heuben Sheldon of the Farmers  
Insurance office for funds to carry  
on the Mill - returned home  
I agreed with Mr B to take his  
half of the entire mill property.  
Rev Truman Coe here.

20<sup>th</sup> Fixed up. I drove Elyria  
Called at tavern of J H Mygatt  
was led to this from his insulting  
letter to me years since - Announced  
last year - Oberlin stopped with  
Mr H. A. Pease wife has head ache  
Called upon Prof Cowles - mortifi-  
fied by his coldness.

21 Sabbath Attended Bible class  
led by Prof Morgan -  
Prof Whipple preached on the  
working against preceptualism  
a good but dry sermon  
Laboured under some tempta-  
tion from meeting with a  
different reception from  
what I had anticipated.

64  
defender of Oberlin and  
one engaged in a similar  
enterprise would have met  
with from a people who profess  
to have no sectarianism  
Mr Bardwell who heard me preach  
on the Boat a year last fall  
invited me home I declined  
Dr Jennings invited me to  
take my wife to his house as  
he did not call with his wife  
& mine when there I declined  
I came to Mr Pease  
Prof Morgan preached in Pell on  
I have no pleasure in death of wicked  
I had anticipated hearing on same.  
I was disap. - went to Mr Brown  
22 Sent letters by Mr Mills to Albany  
23<sup>rd</sup> N.Y. Mr Brown called & said he  
never felt right about our settlement  
at Peru. I agreed to his prop to  
leave it to 3 brethren tho' I was hardly  
reconciled to being kept one day longer  
from home - The wind changed to N  
& began to freeze - while I was in at  
Mr H. C. Taylor reading the letters

126

which caused the "Lynching" at  
 Oberlin I could have had no proper  
 conception of the depth of depravity  
 of man. I never conceived of any  
 thing than could begin to be as bad  
 as Br Dawes. Taylor & Elliot listen  
 to Br Brown and my replies  
 I decided that it was an exper<sup>t</sup>  
 I he should share his loss. That  
 as he had given our <sup>with a discount of 2 1/2</sup> notes, and  
 to be paid July 1 some small remun-  
 eration should be allowed Br B.  
 say 15\$. Called on Mr Shipken  
 I had a delightful visit

22 I omitted the 22 to say after despatch-  
 ing letters I called on Br Morgan  
 Hudson Thome He made an  
 arguments for a lecture to night  
 Examined Phil Apparatus &c  
 The Concert of prayer for col person & slaves  
 was held from 6 1/2 to 7 1/2 I lectured to a  
 full house till near nine - I saw  
 evident demonstrations of interest

24 It was for good I was detained  
 Br Brown came & confessed to me  
 H. P. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York, Pennsylvania, Massachusetts

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal February 24, 1841-May 1, 1842

FORMAT: Volume #38

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other



2

The  
Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From Feb 24<sup>th</sup> AD 1841  
To May 1<sup>st</sup> AD 1842  
No. XXXVI.

Feb. 24<sup>th</sup> AD 1821

Evening - Called at the Evangelist  
Office. Dr. Gillet presented me with  
Vol 1<sup>st</sup> bound - Made arrange-  
ments with St Gibbs for stove  
& Whitstone - Drove with my  
wife to Laporte called on Mr  
Brooks. also Bro. Woods home  
25 Writing & fixing up. At mid-  
day - Prayer met at Mr B.  
Trustees of Sem Y met

26 writing up Mill ap -  
Much anxiety of mind about  
getting away - Mr Walden to  
27 Posting Mill ap Lost a day  
work by mislaying a paper  
In P.M. Took wife in buggy  
to Tell Columbia - P.E. not  
there - Mr Ward P. on Little child  
we keep you secure from idols  
Exhorted

28 Sabbath Edward is three years  
old - Breakfast seemed short  
putty good - Mr Conant pr  
Exhorted - Baptized  
adult Jacob & Newman

and  
Mary { daughter of John & Mary Baldwin  
Adon. Eucharist good time  
Drove home & put at sleep  
on 1 Feb. 1841 -

Monday March 1 1841 Pleasant  
Am. Cloudy P.M. - Fixed up  
and at 2 P.M. called from town  
in read several Prayers  
commended each other to the  
Lord took leave of friends  
& drove Albion & Royston  
I B Stewart Esq. roads very  
heavy - load too much -

In eve a company of young  
people came in for a visit  
to whom I lectured on Lg. IV.  
agreed to let Randall Fairbank  
& Charles McDougal each a  
share sold 1 Quon card -

I expect trials - need - discour-  
agements but Prov. will over-  
rule if I persevere

2 Had <sup>returned</sup> begun yesterday morn-  
the writing on Memoirs of R.B.

March 2 1841

3

I have resolved to write on  
them in morn. when I can  
No chance to this morn -  
As I ate heartily last m I  
left without any breakfast  
Drove Richfield sold our farm  
Wh. called on Rev Harry Lyon  
Pres. Richfield Academy -  
Peninsula. Called on Mr & Fords  
Dinner Drove Hullon roads  
very bad Stopped with Mr E.C. Perkins  
Stopped & slept -

3 Sold Mr Morse a F.W. Called on  
Char. R. Hamlin he knew me &  
regretted I had not called as I was  
imperfectly so last night - Called  
on Pres. Pierce at the College & Prof.  
Lyons - was politely shown the  
Library, Phil. App. - Instruments  
for showing the war & dip of the  
needle were new & excellent

The telescope in Observ. cost 900 \$  
Then transit instrument was good -  
Called at Jos B. Black's He began  
by saying how literary Mrs. should



be, and thus described ours  
He brought a Geo. Set & FW  
Dore Franklin - on the way read  
Trinity on Sanctification -  
Charles Clappe Mr. Bonworth  
The latter wants to go to B.  
Drove Ravenna called upon L.W.  
Hall - Lecture in Court house  
A few gentlemen out - I was dry  
sold two Geo. Sets - Feverish in my  
brain - tired -

4 A new era in the Political  
world - Mr. W. Harrison enters  
upon the duties of Pres. of the US  
today - some shun - The  
food I am compelled to eat  
or go without does not agree  
with me - No movement in  
bowels since I left home  
After writing Journal, letters &c  
I called at Cyrus Prouty's - The  
old revolutionary Soldiers came in  
to sign their papers for their pen-  
sion - I had not seen so many  
old men together of late -

March 4<sup>th</sup> 1841

4  
Mr. Prouty takes one share  
Mr. Woodworth one & I sell  
one to Mr. Saml. Foljambé  
Considerable interest is waked up  
and the roads being bad I  
taimed & lectured at night - sold  
several Cards & Family whetstone  
as I wish to lighten my load -  
Mr. Walsford wishes to go & keep the  
boarding house - cold at night  
& Ron at 5 lost some time by the  
cold & no fire - wrote letters -  
called on B. Little - Fixed up  
yesterday it was muddy - today  
cold & frozen - high winds drove  
to Charlestown broke the fore-  
ster on way - Adm. & Coe - he  
& wife had withdrawn from Methu-  
an age of difficulties A rich  
influential member without  
party in the Class - After it  
began to snow - blow a driving  
storm - Sarah Ann Coe called  
a highly cultivated intellect  
Drove to Mule Hall, north two

May 5<sup>th</sup> 1841

miles in eve. I said I have that  
we may never all be together  
again & I would relate some  
of the leadings of Providence  
with me & I asked tell mar-  
tin - gave an account of death  
of Sam<sup>l</sup> Kieby - my call to  
Wen. being killed - H. H.  
~~Adelap~~ Cbe & Sarah Ann  
Came in. Came into the room  
of Sherron. Galt to lodge -  
He told me about his feelings  
The people called him Crazy  
It seems singular I was directed  
to relate what so strikingly confir-  
med his testimony -  
6 My Father would have been  
sixty five today - now before  
5 Had a blessed season with  
Dr. S. H. - & his wife I read &  
while he prayed I was drawn  
round by Vernon. It seemed  
to me Uncle Perry would help  
my cause - It seemed to me  
that if I asked Dr. H. he would  
answer right - I prayed -

Said do you think I will be  
led round by Vernon? "Yes" said  
he without hesitation There is no room  
away from God - Ever since last  
night said he I could not see any  
road for you round Vernon  
I could fill the day writing but must  
not take time - rained a little in  
Am Drove to Freedom Called at  
Roland Dewey to warn & exhort  
two women a little one said she  
"loved God" & "enjoyed religion" yet  
I saw she was a stranger to piety -  
The man came in & began to quib-  
ble on Campbellite notions denying  
the spirit's influence - was calm  
affectionate & pointed. I related of  
the death of S. Kieby  
and my impressions connected with  
it - the woman looked as if conscience  
harrowed her soul - Windham  
called upon a shed & fed my horse  
It began to snow - I & Miss Stone  
left prior current - Drove in snow  
more storm to Braucville. No tavern



above under a shed & enquired for  
a Mr. P. - It was Br. A. Callen-  
der's He had gone to Station Falls  
to his Dells. It snowed hard - His  
boy was going up for him.  
It was expected he would be  
scarce of help. I concluded to  
go - Called on Moses Hutson  
Elijah Lyman. The latter agreed  
to order some Dry the Stone -  
Preached at Dell in Pres. House  
on Nov. VIII 28. Long - done from  
dorm - Stand at Henry Lovells  
Caroline Parnum <sup>now Mrs</sup> Eail said  
I led her into Society - Br. Haman  
He was here - Was tired, retired at  
Seven o'clock -  
7 Sabbath Snow is 12 in deep  
disutatory conversation - Heard quite  
some - I need not. P. E. did not  
come in. Opened love feast - It was rather  
dry - Preached to an attentive full house  
on Easter - joy of Lords Adm. sacrament  
good - Rev. Mr. Robat Jr at 4 - on Reconcili-  
tion with God - I put long in eve on Eph  
IV. 30 good attention - Called for monies

seventeen came forward - rode with  
C. to Bracville - It was near 12 when  
I retired -  
8. P. E. pressed me to stay for meeting to-  
night - I consented to go back & see if  
any shares would be taken - Came to  
Br. Alm Earle. Made arrangements to  
send him Lindstrom the wrote  
letters - Retired at 5 - People kept  
coming & I had less satisfaction - sold  
some cards & one of my shares to  
Mr. Earle One to Br. Callender  
Paid in eve from Luke  
- repentance & remission of sins - his name  
good attention - 11 came forward -  
It is said there is a deep concern  
general in town -  
9 Very pleasant & good sleeping last  
night - rode to Bracville & wrote  
letters - P. E. wants to send his son  
and as soon as we shall be prepared  
his daughter to Berea - Took my  
horse & drove Manrus - Br. J.  
Stephens - Called on Br. Alfred  
Ly. Sturges - Mr. Fuller - Br.  
Geo. Hapgood, printer who will cre-  
ate Lyceum Village - There was a



March 7-41

a temperance meeting & a  
the Lecture was not expected &  
stand & attended - was called out  
& addressed the meeting - at its close  
I gave a brief notice of Agassiz  
Village - Mr Stephen & his wife are  
both highly in favor of our plan

10 It thaws yet froze last m

cloudy - felt quite free from Rhum  
yet - Drove Fowler roads heavy by  
snow - Jon & Benj & Lucine I  
did not see Grandmother has been  
confined to her bed some 10 yrs -

Jon has a bright child 3 yrs old  
whom he calls Henry D.S. - Drove  
Stafford Vernon gave out for  
Juch? at night, Uncle Beach,  
Amanda has been melancholy &  
nearly restored Edwin whom I  
met in 1857 when here 9 yrs &  
is class leader - Preached in Pres  
M H on yet a little while is the  
light with good walk & Liberty  
of words - Staid Uncle Black's  
Not out for O Evan & W R Cat & vis

11 Uncle Perry Sheldon's I gave  
him a minute account of my  
call to Berea - the plan - &c He  
approved all, I tried to get him  
to subscribe - He said he was called  
to help those nearer home - I was  
close & argumentative - but did  
not succeed - After prayer  
when putting in the horse he  
gave me a personal present of  
50¢ - I studied whether to accept  
but did - ~~Spent~~ on Rev. A. A.  
Poe - left Evan Extra & my test  
imony in favor of Oberlin  
Uncle Beach's fixed my  
waggon which was spoke long  
Drove to Hartford Brookfield  
Called on Ambrose Hart from  
Miner & Norton - Hubbard Br  
Loel Smith - at 8 o'clock roads  
heavy - a very warm sun & wind  
tired & sleepy -

12 Rose at 4 wrote letters wife - I sit  
with & L to Hall the title 10 - Drove  
Hubbard Centre, Ino Gramm Pile will  
order Stone - Youngstown - Stopped at  
McKinney - wife is a Miller - Staid

March 12

I snowed & I laid by game out  
after & the a storm & night & H was  
fifteen - mostly young person  
Lectured - sold I & H & H on C  
exchange & I took out & gave  
away track - Rev Lewis Clark  
seemed interested - sold him one share  
13 Rose 1/4 before 5 - wrote letters  
Mrs Kimball & H in relation to  
Nowalk debt - called at A. Gardner  
Drove heavy roads from snow to  
Poland called at Wm Logans He was  
absent while praying had an in-  
which I mentioned I should see see  
the woman tomorrow - Drove to  
Petersburg near state line On way  
way was overtaken by Br Thomas  
Stubb, the P. Charge We had a long  
a good talk - Stopped with  
James Wallace an affluent, polite  
Meth. family - Pre at night on  
Sanctify yourselves for tomorrow &  
some free down -  
14 Sabbath was disap at there being  
no lovefest - Pre at 10 1/2 on Mat  
XX 23 Some liberty - great solemnity

8  
in Cong - An Experienced meeting  
afterward - Pre again at night on  
Except a man be born again He  
Prayer meeting one <sup>back</sup> came forward  
Sister Logan & Br His Stewart from  
Poland was here today -  
15 Rose at 3 wrote letters to  
Wife - Caleb Rhoda, Mary, Henry  
Ruth, Julia, Edward, Benj. & Mrs  
Beach - sold two cards from  
Offered Br M a share but he  
wanted to wait & see how the plan  
would work - Drove to Middletown  
roads fine - Darlington - Falston  
& New Brighton called at Stuffs  
& fed & paid the first 6<sup>c</sup> for expenses  
stopped with Br Edw. Buckitt the  
pr. - He was from England  
16 Rose at 4 - wrote & ate too much  
"apple butter" on my bread last night  
& dreamed - Called & had notices for  
lecture - Rode Bridgewater & H & H  
& made ap<sup>t</sup> to lecture & pre - Had  
an interview with Br M. Peters a  
veteran itinerant born '78 - began to travel  
1804.



March 16

gave him & the brethren a general  
acct of the Providences which pre-  
served the Ware Sem<sup>y</sup>. Returns  
& lectured before the Beaver Co.  
Institute - at close of an hour they  
said "go on" & I went on "forty min. longer"  
sold 8 cards. &c. - Dr Stephen Smith's  
17 Before breakfast the friends began  
to come in & kept me till 12 -  
Several wish to go to New-  
Drove to Brighton & Adams mill  
I went to Brown & Collins factory  
M Gilliland store & Bridgwater  
after taking supper at Sharon  
with Robert Darragh - Preached  
at Meth House on the being dead  
yet speaking - Some freedom  
was so long the Cong voted to ex-  
clude me from the lecture till  
tomorrow night. Rev W Stephens  
18 Wrote, conversed a good deal with  
Father Stevens He is an apostolical  
man now 63. His (second) wife deeply  
pious - they have one little son called  
on several - Dr Joshua Monroe  
at Beaver when I dined -

Lectured at night with some liberty  
Had a full house. A great deal of  
interest was visible -  
19 Called upon Mr Wm Adams who  
took a share. Mr Darragh &  
his son Suddeth. each one  
sold one of mine to Mr Schirch  
Dr Stevens took one share -  
Took orders for Whitstone &c  
Called in Morn on Clarke Ave  
& Fell on McClure & Dickey  
Leon Menck - Drove after 3 to  
Freedom - & Economy - It was  
sundown & slept - It had been  
the township election & the keeper  
of museum & Clerk to store  
were all engaged - So after  
reading Pater Harrison's inaugural  
I wrote -  
20 Rose at 3<sup>1/2</sup> & wrote to Dr Alcott  
on my health - After breakfast went  
through the cotton, woolen & silk fac-  
tories - the weaving of ribbons was  
interesting - Museum - Specimens  
in Mineralogy good & extensive  
in Nat Hist badly put up



March 20

Drove to Newburyville New John  
White - drive - drove Old -  
roads heavy - rocks on left &  
Ohio on right - romantic - Stopt  
with Br. J. M. Costen

Sabbath 21. Preached in Liberty St.  
on Providence 75m. Heard Br. Cooke  
on Job VIII 4 at 3 and pul at  
night on Suck. ye the last while  
he may be in - Did not have  
very much liberty though  
had an immense congregation  
four came forward to one ex-  
posed religion -

22 Wrote letters, at Bookstore  
wrote off my card on Lavery  
at German 2nd Cong with  
Br. Hart & sup<sup>d</sup> with Dr John  
McCracken - I staid with Br.  
Alvin Young -

23 Br Young took one stand  
after letters went Bookstore  
I could not interpret my dream  
Satisfactorily -  
- 3 1 5 9 on 8 9 - 1 6 2 5 - 1 1 2 6  
6 1 - 1 2 4 10 - 3 - 2 7 3 - 1 5 6

It was at 4 o'clock & I awoke  
I have had difficulty to resist the  
impression she was leaving the world  
Rode over to Birmingham 1<sup>st</sup> for  
Br. Sison on Dan III 4. Returned  
& stopt with Br. Dr. M. Cracken -  
24 Wrote letters & Mr Young & Mr. J. S.  
Goldrick took lots to ant - 600p -  
Book room worked at map. Towards  
night found there were strong obj to  
my lecturing & Mr Boyle & I went  
to hunt up Trustees - finally he  
shot he would risk it & requested  
me to take a text & make my lecture  
I did so & had great attention - I  
think the obj were ashamed - I did  
25 Recd letters from home last night  
& answered them - I wrote 10 this morn  
James McElowny cake & engaged  
some lots & 1 share - Mr Goldrick 2  
Br McCracken 1 - Mr McEl 7 - 1 lot 10  
acres - Mr G. Smore - Went with  
Eltas. B Taylor one Benoni Elliott Taylor  
to his house & dined He is 2<sup>nd</sup> - 1<sup>st</sup> - 2<sup>nd</sup> - 3<sup>rd</sup> - 4<sup>th</sup> - 5<sup>th</sup> - 6<sup>th</sup> - 7<sup>th</sup> - 8<sup>th</sup> - 9<sup>th</sup> - 10<sup>th</sup> - 11<sup>th</sup> - 12<sup>th</sup> - 13<sup>th</sup> - 14<sup>th</sup> - 15<sup>th</sup> - 16<sup>th</sup> - 17<sup>th</sup> - 18<sup>th</sup> - 19<sup>th</sup> - 20<sup>th</sup> - 21<sup>st</sup> - 22<sup>nd</sup> - 23<sup>rd</sup> - 24<sup>th</sup> - 25<sup>th</sup> - 26<sup>th</sup> - 27<sup>th</sup> - 28<sup>th</sup> - 29<sup>th</sup> - 30<sup>th</sup> - 31<sup>st</sup> - 32<sup>nd</sup> - 33<sup>rd</sup> - 34<sup>th</sup> - 35<sup>th</sup> - 36<sup>th</sup> - 37<sup>th</sup> - 38<sup>th</sup> - 39<sup>th</sup> - 40<sup>th</sup> - 41<sup>st</sup> - 42<sup>nd</sup> - 43<sup>rd</sup> - 44<sup>th</sup> - 45<sup>th</sup> - 46<sup>th</sup> - 47<sup>th</sup> - 48<sup>th</sup> - 49<sup>th</sup> - 50<sup>th</sup> - 51<sup>st</sup> - 52<sup>nd</sup> - 53<sup>rd</sup> - 54<sup>th</sup> - 55<sup>th</sup> - 56<sup>th</sup> - 57<sup>th</sup> - 58<sup>th</sup> - 59<sup>th</sup> - 60<sup>th</sup> - 61<sup>st</sup> - 62<sup>nd</sup> - 63<sup>rd</sup> - 64<sup>th</sup> - 65<sup>th</sup> - 66<sup>th</sup> - 67<sup>th</sup> - 68<sup>th</sup> - 69<sup>th</sup> - 70<sup>th</sup> - 71<sup>st</sup> - 72<sup>nd</sup> - 73<sup>rd</sup> - 74<sup>th</sup> - 75<sup>th</sup> - 76<sup>th</sup> - 77<sup>th</sup> - 78<sup>th</sup> - 79<sup>th</sup> - 80<sup>th</sup> - 81<sup>st</sup> - 82<sup>nd</sup> - 83<sup>rd</sup> - 84<sup>th</sup> - 85<sup>th</sup> - 86<sup>th</sup> - 87<sup>th</sup> - 88<sup>th</sup> - 89<sup>th</sup> - 90<sup>th</sup> - 91<sup>st</sup> - 92<sup>nd</sup> - 93<sup>rd</sup> - 94<sup>th</sup> - 95<sup>th</sup> - 96<sup>th</sup> - 97<sup>th</sup> - 98<sup>th</sup> - 99<sup>th</sup> - 100<sup>th</sup> - 101<sup>st</sup> - 102<sup>nd</sup> - 103<sup>rd</sup> - 104<sup>th</sup> - 105<sup>th</sup> - 106<sup>th</sup> - 107<sup>th</sup> - 108<sup>th</sup> - 109<sup>th</sup> - 110<sup>th</sup> - 111<sup>st</sup> - 112<sup>nd</sup> - 113<sup>rd</sup> - 114<sup>th</sup> - 115<sup>th</sup> - 116<sup>th</sup> - 117<sup>th</sup> - 118<sup>th</sup> - 119<sup>th</sup> - 120<sup>th</sup> - 121<sup>st</sup> - 122<sup>nd</sup> - 123<sup>rd</sup> - 124<sup>th</sup> - 125<sup>th</sup> - 126<sup>th</sup> - 127<sup>th</sup> - 128<sup>th</sup> - 129<sup>th</sup> - 130<sup>th</sup> - 131<sup>st</sup> - 132<sup>nd</sup> - 133<sup>rd</sup> - 134<sup>th</sup> - 135<sup>th</sup> - 136<sup>th</sup> - 137<sup>th</sup> - 138<sup>th</sup> - 139<sup>th</sup> - 140<sup>th</sup> - 141<sup>st</sup> - 142<sup>nd</sup> - 143<sup>rd</sup> - 144<sup>th</sup> - 145<sup>th</sup> - 146<sup>th</sup> - 147<sup>th</sup> - 148<sup>th</sup> - 149<sup>th</sup> - 150<sup>th</sup> - 151<sup>st</sup> - 152<sup>nd</sup> - 153<sup>rd</sup> - 154<sup>th</sup> - 155<sup>th</sup> - 156<sup>th</sup> - 157<sup>th</sup> - 158<sup>th</sup> - 159<sup>th</sup> - 160<sup>th</sup> - 161<sup>st</sup> - 162<sup>nd</sup> - 163<sup>rd</sup> - 164<sup>th</sup> - 165<sup>th</sup> - 166<sup>th</sup> - 167<sup>th</sup> - 168<sup>th</sup> - 169<sup>th</sup> - 170<sup>th</sup> - 171<sup>st</sup> - 172<sup>nd</sup> - 173<sup>rd</sup> - 174<sup>th</sup> - 175<sup>th</sup> - 176<sup>th</sup> - 177<sup>th</sup> - 178<sup>th</sup> - 179<sup>th</sup> - 180<sup>th</sup> - 181<sup>st</sup> - 182<sup>nd</sup> - 183<sup>rd</sup> - 184<sup>th</sup> - 185<sup>th</sup> - 186<sup>th</sup> - 187<sup>th</sup> - 188<sup>th</sup> - 189<sup>th</sup> - 190<sup>th</sup> - 191<sup>st</sup> - 192<sup>nd</sup> - 193<sup>rd</sup> - 194<sup>th</sup> - 195<sup>th</sup> - 196<sup>th</sup> - 197<sup>th</sup> - 198<sup>th</sup> - 199<sup>th</sup> - 200<sup>th</sup> - 201<sup>st</sup> - 202<sup>nd</sup> - 203<sup>rd</sup> - 204<sup>th</sup> - 205<sup>th</sup> - 206<sup>th</sup> - 207<sup>th</sup> - 208<sup>th</sup> - 209<sup>th</sup> - 210<sup>th</sup> - 211<sup>st</sup> - 212<sup>nd</sup> - 213<sup>rd</sup> - 214<sup>th</sup> - 215<sup>th</sup> - 216<sup>th</sup> - 217<sup>th</sup> - 218<sup>th</sup> - 219<sup>th</sup> - 220<sup>th</sup> - 221<sup>st</sup> - 222<sup>nd</sup> - 223<sup>rd</sup> - 224<sup>th</sup> - 225<sup>th</sup> - 226<sup>th</sup> - 227<sup>th</sup> - 228<sup>th</sup> - 229<sup>th</sup> - 230<sup>th</sup> - 231<sup>st</sup> - 232<sup>nd</sup> - 233<sup>rd</sup> - 234<sup>th</sup> - 235<sup>th</sup> - 236<sup>th</sup> - 237<sup>th</sup> - 238<sup>th</sup> - 239<sup>th</sup> - 240<sup>th</sup> - 241<sup>st</sup> - 242<sup>nd</sup> - 243<sup>rd</sup> - 244<sup>th</sup> - 245<sup>th</sup> - 246<sup>th</sup> - 247<sup>th</sup> - 248<sup>th</sup> - 249<sup>th</sup> - 250<sup>th</sup> - 251<sup>st</sup> - 252<sup>nd</sup> - 253<sup>rd</sup> - 254<sup>th</sup> - 255<sup>th</sup> - 256<sup>th</sup> - 257<sup>th</sup> - 258<sup>th</sup> - 259<sup>th</sup> - 260<sup>th</sup> - 261<sup>st</sup> - 262<sup>nd</sup> - 263<sup>rd</sup> - 264<sup>th</sup> - 265<sup>th</sup> - 266<sup>th</sup> - 267<sup>th</sup> - 268<sup>th</sup> - 269<sup>th</sup> - 270<sup>th</sup> - 271<sup>st</sup> - 272<sup>nd</sup> - 273<sup>rd</sup> - 274<sup>th</sup> - 275<sup>th</sup> - 276<sup>th</sup> - 277<sup>th</sup> - 278<sup>th</sup> - 279<sup>th</sup> - 280<sup>th</sup> - 281<sup>st</sup> - 282<sup>nd</sup> - 283<sup>rd</sup> - 284<sup>th</sup> - 285<sup>th</sup> - 286<sup>th</sup> - 287<sup>th</sup> - 288<sup>th</sup> - 289<sup>th</sup> - 290<sup>th</sup> - 291<sup>st</sup> - 292<sup>nd</sup> - 293<sup>rd</sup> - 294<sup>th</sup> - 295<sup>th</sup> - 296<sup>th</sup> - 297<sup>th</sup> - 298<sup>th</sup> - 299<sup>th</sup> - 300<sup>th</sup> - 301<sup>st</sup> - 302<sup>nd</sup> - 303<sup>rd</sup> - 304<sup>th</sup> - 305<sup>th</sup> - 306<sup>th</sup> - 307<sup>th</sup> - 308<sup>th</sup> - 309<sup>th</sup> - 310<sup>th</sup> - 311<sup>st</sup> - 312<sup>nd</sup> - 313<sup>rd</sup> - 314<sup>th</sup> - 315<sup>th</sup> - 316<sup>th</sup> - 317<sup>th</sup> - 318<sup>th</sup> - 319<sup>th</sup> - 320<sup>th</sup> - 321<sup>st</sup> - 322<sup>nd</sup> - 323<sup>rd</sup> - 324<sup>th</sup> - 325<sup>th</sup> - 326<sup>th</sup> - 327<sup>th</sup> - 328<sup>th</sup> - 329<sup>th</sup> - 330<sup>th</sup> - 331<sup>st</sup> - 332<sup>nd</sup> - 333<sup>rd</sup> - 334<sup>th</sup> - 335<sup>th</sup> - 336<sup>th</sup> - 337<sup>th</sup> - 338<sup>th</sup> - 339<sup>th</sup> - 340<sup>th</sup> - 341<sup>st</sup> - 342<sup>nd</sup> - 343<sup>rd</sup> - 344<sup>th</sup> - 345<sup>th</sup> - 346<sup>th</sup> - 347<sup>th</sup> - 348<sup>th</sup> - 349<sup>th</sup> - 350<sup>th</sup> - 351<sup>st</sup> - 352<sup>nd</sup> - 353<sup>rd</sup> - 354<sup>th</sup> - 355<sup>th</sup> - 356<sup>th</sup> - 357<sup>th</sup> - 358<sup>th</sup> - 359<sup>th</sup> - 360<sup>th</sup> - 361<sup>st</sup> - 362<sup>nd</sup> - 363<sup>rd</sup> - 364<sup>th</sup> - 365<sup>th</sup> - 366<sup>th</sup> - 367<sup>th</sup> - 368<sup>th</sup> - 369<sup>th</sup> - 370<sup>th</sup> - 371<sup>st</sup> - 372<sup>nd</sup> - 373<sup>rd</sup> - 374<sup>th</sup> - 375<sup>th</sup> - 376<sup>th</sup> - 377<sup>th</sup> - 378<sup>th</sup> - 379<sup>th</sup> - 380<sup>th</sup> - 381<sup>st</sup> - 382<sup>nd</sup> - 383<sup>rd</sup> - 384<sup>th</sup> - 385<sup>th</sup> - 386<sup>th</sup> - 387<sup>th</sup> - 388<sup>th</sup> - 389<sup>th</sup> - 390<sup>th</sup> - 391<sup>st</sup> - 392<sup>nd</sup> - 393<sup>rd</sup> - 394<sup>th</sup> - 395<sup>th</sup> - 396<sup>th</sup> - 397<sup>th</sup> - 398<sup>th</sup> - 399<sup>th</sup> - 400<sup>th</sup> - 401<sup>st</sup> - 402<sup>nd</sup> - 403<sup>rd</sup> - 404<sup>th</sup> - 405<sup>th</sup> - 406<sup>th</sup> - 407<sup>th</sup> - 408<sup>th</sup> - 409<sup>th</sup> - 410<sup>th</sup> - 411<sup>st</sup> - 412<sup>nd</sup> - 413<sup>rd</sup> - 414<sup>th</sup> - 415<sup>th</sup> - 416<sup>th</sup> - 417<sup>th</sup> - 418<sup>th</sup> - 419<sup>th</sup> - 420<sup>th</sup> - 421<sup>st</sup> - 422<sup>nd</sup> - 423<sup>rd</sup> - 424<sup>th</sup> - 425<sup>th</sup> - 426<sup>th</sup> - 427<sup>th</sup> - 428<sup>th</sup> - 429<sup>th</sup> - 430<sup>th</sup> - 431<sup>st</sup> - 432<sup>nd</sup> - 433<sup>rd</sup> - 434<sup>th</sup> - 435<sup>th</sup> - 436<sup>th</sup> - 437<sup>th</sup> - 438<sup>th</sup> - 439<sup>th</sup> - 440<sup>th</sup> - 441<sup>st</sup> - 442<sup>nd</sup> - 443<sup>rd</sup> - 444<sup>th</sup> - 445<sup>th</sup> - 446<sup>th</sup> - 447<sup>th</sup> - 448<sup>th</sup> - 449<sup>th</sup> - 450<sup>th</sup> - 451<sup>st</sup> - 452<sup>nd</sup> - 453<sup>rd</sup> - 454<sup>th</sup> - 455<sup>th</sup> - 456<sup>th</sup> - 457<sup>th</sup> - 458<sup>th</sup> - 459<sup>th</sup> - 460<sup>th</sup> - 461<sup>st</sup> - 462<sup>nd</sup> - 463<sup>rd</sup> - 464<sup>th</sup> - 465<sup>th</sup> - 466<sup>th</sup> - 467<sup>th</sup> - 468<sup>th</sup> - 469<sup>th</sup> - 470<sup>th</sup> - 471<sup>st</sup> - 472<sup>nd</sup> - 473<sup>rd</sup> - 474<sup>th</sup> - 475<sup>th</sup> - 476<sup>th</sup> - 477<sup>th</sup> - 478<sup>th</sup> - 479<sup>th</sup> - 480<sup>th</sup> - 481<sup>st</sup> - 482<sup>nd</sup> - 483<sup>rd</sup> - 484<sup>th</sup> - 485<sup>th</sup> - 486<sup>th</sup> - 487<sup>th</sup> - 488<sup>th</sup> - 489<sup>th</sup> - 490<sup>th</sup> - 491<sup>st</sup> - 492<sup>nd</sup> - 493<sup>rd</sup> - 494<sup>th</sup> - 495<sup>th</sup> - 496<sup>th</sup> - 497<sup>th</sup> - 498<sup>th</sup> - 499<sup>th</sup> - 500<sup>th</sup> - 501<sup>st</sup> - 502<sup>nd</sup> - 503<sup>rd</sup> - 504<sup>th</sup> - 505<sup>th</sup> - 506<sup>th</sup> - 507<sup>th</sup> - 508<sup>th</sup> - 509<sup>th</sup> - 510<sup>th</sup> - 511<sup>st</sup> - 512<sup>nd</sup> - 513<sup>rd</sup> - 514<sup>th</sup> - 515<sup>th</sup> - 516<sup>th</sup> - 517<sup>th</sup> - 518<sup>th</sup> - 519<sup>th</sup> - 520<sup>th</sup> - 521<sup>st</sup> - 522<sup>nd</sup> - 523<sup>rd</sup> - 524<sup>th</sup> - 525<sup>th</sup> - 526<sup>th</sup> - 527<sup>th</sup> - 528<sup>th</sup> - 529<sup>th</sup> - 530<sup>th</sup> - 531<sup>st</sup> - 532<sup>nd</sup> - 533<sup>rd</sup> - 534<sup>th</sup> - 535<sup>th</sup> - 536<sup>th</sup> - 537<sup>th</sup> - 538<sup>th</sup> - 539<sup>th</sup> - 540<sup>th</sup> - 541<sup>st</sup> - 542<sup>nd</sup> - 543<sup>rd</sup> - 544<sup>th</sup> - 545<sup>th</sup> - 546<sup>th</sup> - 547<sup>th</sup> - 548<sup>th</sup> - 549<sup>th</sup> - 550<sup>th</sup> - 551<sup>st</sup> - 552<sup>nd</sup> - 553<sup>rd</sup> - 554<sup>th</sup> - 555<sup>th</sup> - 556<sup>th</sup> - 557<sup>th</sup> - 558<sup>th</sup> - 559<sup>th</sup> - 560<sup>th</sup> - 561<sup>st</sup> - 562<sup>nd</sup> - 563<sup>rd</sup> - 564<sup>th</sup> - 565<sup>th</sup> - 566<sup>th</sup> - 567<sup>th</sup> - 568<sup>th</sup> - 569<sup>th</sup> - 570<sup>th</sup> - 571<sup>st</sup> - 572<sup>nd</sup> - 573<sup>rd</sup> - 574<sup>th</sup> - 575<sup>th</sup> - 576<sup>th</sup> - 577<sup>th</sup> - 578<sup>th</sup> - 579<sup>th</sup> - 580<sup>th</sup> - 581<sup>st</sup> - 582<sup>nd</sup> - 583<sup>rd</sup> - 584<sup>th</sup> - 585<sup>th</sup> - 586<sup>th</sup> - 587<sup>th</sup> - 588<sup>th</sup> - 589<sup>th</sup> - 590<sup>th</sup> - 591<sup>st</sup> - 592<sup>nd</sup> - 593<sup>rd</sup> - 594<sup>th</sup> - 595<sup>th</sup> - 596<sup>th</sup> - 597<sup>th</sup> - 598<sup>th</sup> - 599<sup>th</sup> - 600<sup>th</sup> - 601<sup>st</sup> - 602<sup>nd</sup> - 603<sup>rd</sup> - 604<sup>th</sup> - 605<sup>th</sup> - 606<sup>th</sup> - 607<sup>th</sup> - 608<sup>th</sup> - 609<sup>th</sup> - 610<sup>th</sup> - 611<sup>st</sup> - 612<sup>nd</sup> - 613<sup>rd</sup> - 614<sup>th</sup> - 615<sup>th</sup> - 616<sup>th</sup> - 617<sup>th</sup> - 618<sup>th</sup> - 619<sup>th</sup> - 620<sup>th</sup> - 621<sup>st</sup> - 622<sup>nd</sup> - 623<sup>rd</sup> - 624<sup>th</sup> - 625<sup>th</sup> - 626<sup>th</sup> - 627<sup>th</sup> - 628<sup>th</sup> - 629<sup>th</sup> - 630<sup>th</sup> - 631<sup>st</sup> - 632<sup>nd</sup> - 633<sup>rd</sup> - 634<sup>th</sup> - 635<sup>th</sup> - 636<sup>th</sup> - 637<sup>th</sup> - 638<sup>th</sup> - 639<sup>th</sup> - 640<sup>th</sup> - 641<sup>st</sup> - 642<sup>nd</sup> - 643<sup>rd</sup> - 644<sup>th</sup> - 645<sup>th</sup> - 646<sup>th</sup> - 647<sup>th</sup> - 648<sup>th</sup> - 649<sup>th</sup> - 650<sup>th</sup> - 651<sup>st</sup> - 652<sup>nd</sup> - 653<sup>rd</sup> - 654<sup>th</sup> - 655<sup>th</sup> - 656<sup>th</sup> - 657<sup>th</sup> - 658<sup>th</sup> - 659<sup>th</sup> - 660<sup>th</sup> - 661<sup>st</sup> - 662<sup>nd</sup> - 663<sup>rd</sup> - 664<sup>th</sup> - 665<sup>th</sup> - 666<sup>th</sup> - 667<sup>th</sup> - 668<sup>th</sup> - 669<sup>th</sup> - 670<sup>th</sup> - 671<sup>st</sup> - 672<sup>nd</sup> - 673<sup>rd</sup> - 674<sup>th</sup> - 675<sup>th</sup> - 676<sup>th</sup> - 677<sup>th</sup> - 678<sup>th</sup> - 679<sup>th</sup> - 680<sup>th</sup> - 681<sup>st</sup> - 682<sup>nd</sup> - 683<sup>rd</sup> - 684<sup>th</sup> - 685<sup>th</sup> - 686<sup>th</sup> - 687<sup>th</sup> - 688<sup>th</sup> - 689<sup>th</sup> - 690<sup>th</sup> - 691<sup>st</sup> - 692<sup>nd</sup> - 693<sup>rd</sup> - 694<sup>th</sup> - 695<sup>th</sup> - 696<sup>th</sup> - 697<sup>th</sup> - 698<sup>th</sup> - 699<sup>th</sup> - 700<sup>th</sup> - 701<sup>st</sup> - 702<sup>nd</sup> - 703<sup>rd</sup> - 704<sup>th</sup> - 705<sup>th</sup> - 706<sup>th</sup> - 707<sup>th</sup> - 708<sup>th</sup> - 709<sup>th</sup> - 710<sup>th</sup> - 711<sup>st</sup> - 712<sup>nd</sup> - 713<sup>rd</sup> - 714<sup>th</sup> - 715<sup>th</sup> - 716<sup>th</sup> - 717<sup>th</sup> - 718<sup>th</sup> - 719<sup>th</sup> - 720<sup>th</sup> - 721<sup>st</sup> - 722<sup>nd</sup> - 723<sup>rd</sup> - 724<sup>th</sup> - 725<sup>th</sup> - 726<sup>th</sup> - 727<sup>th</sup> - 728<sup>th</sup> - 729<sup>th</sup> - 730<sup>th</sup> - 731<sup>st</sup> - 732<sup>nd</sup> - 733<sup>rd</sup> - 734<sup>th</sup> - 735<sup>th</sup> - 736<sup>th</sup> - 737<sup>th</sup> - 738<sup>th</sup> - 739<sup>th</sup> - 740<sup>th</sup> - 741<sup>st</sup> - 742<sup>nd</sup> - 743<sup>rd</sup> - 744<sup>th</sup> - 745<sup>th</sup> - 746<sup>th</sup> - 747<sup>th</sup> - 748<sup>th</sup> - 749<sup>th</sup> - 750<sup>th</sup> - 751<sup>st</sup> - 752<sup>nd</sup> - 753<sup>rd</sup> - 754<sup>th</sup> - 755<sup>th</sup> - 756<sup>th</sup> - 757<sup>th</sup> - 758<sup>th</sup> - 759<sup>th</sup> - 760<sup>th</sup> - 761<sup>st</sup> - 762<sup>nd</sup> - 763<sup>rd</sup> - 764<sup>th</sup> - 765<sup>th</sup> - 766<sup>th</sup> - 767<sup>th</sup> - 768<sup>th</sup> - 769<sup>th</sup> - 770<sup>th</sup> - 771<sup>st</sup> - 772<sup>nd</sup> - 773<sup>rd</sup> - 774<sup>th</sup> - 775<sup>th</sup> - 776<sup>th</sup> - 777<sup>th</sup> - 778<sup>th</sup> - 779<sup>th</sup> - 780<sup>th</sup> - 781<sup>st</sup> - 782<sup>nd</sup> - 783<sup>rd</sup> - 784<sup>th</sup> - 785<sup>th</sup> - 786<sup>th</sup> - 787<sup>th</sup> - 788<sup>th</sup> - 789<sup>th</sup> - 790<sup>th</sup> - 791<sup>st</sup> - 792<sup>nd</sup> - 793<sup>rd</sup> - 794<sup>th</sup> - 795<sup>th</sup> - 796<sup>th</sup> - 797<sup>th</sup> - 798<sup>th</sup> - 799<sup>th</sup> - 800<sup>th</sup> - 801<sup>st</sup> - 802<sup>nd</sup> - 803<sup>rd</sup> - 804<sup>th</sup> - 805<sup>th</sup> - 806<sup>th</sup> - 807<sup>th</sup> - 808<sup>th</sup> - 809<sup>th</sup> - 810<sup>th</sup> - 811<sup>st</sup> - 812<sup>nd</sup> - 813<sup>rd</sup> - 814<sup>th</sup> - 815<sup>th</sup> - 816<sup>th</sup> - 817<sup>th</sup> - 818<sup>th</sup> - 819<sup>th</sup> - 820<sup>th</sup> - 821<sup>st</sup> - 822<sup>nd</sup> - 823<sup>rd</sup> - 824<sup>th</sup> - 825<sup>th</sup> - 826<sup>th</sup> - 827<sup>th</sup> - 828<sup>th</sup> - 829<sup>th</sup> - 830<sup>th</sup> - 831<sup>st</sup> - 832<sup>nd</sup> - 833<sup>rd</sup> - 834<sup>th</sup> - 835<sup>th</sup> - 836<sup>th</sup> - 837<sup>th</sup> - 838<sup>th</sup> - 839<sup>th</sup> - 840<sup>th</sup> - 841<sup>st</sup> - 842<sup>nd</sup> - 843<sup>rd</sup> - 844<sup>th</sup> - 845<sup>th</sup> - 846<sup>th</sup> - 847<sup>th</sup> - 848<sup>th</sup> - 849<sup>th</sup> - 850<sup>th</sup> - 851<sup>st</sup> - 852<sup>nd</sup> - 853<sup>rd</sup> - 854<sup>th</sup> - 855<sup>th</sup> - 856<sup>th</sup> - 857<sup>th</sup> - 858<sup>th</sup> - 859<sup>th</sup> - 860<sup>th</sup> - 861<sup>st</sup> - 862<sup>nd</sup> - 863<sup>rd</sup> - 864<sup>th</sup> - 865<sup>th</sup> - 866<sup>th</sup> - 867<sup>th</sup> - 868<sup>th</sup> - 869<sup>th</sup> - 870<sup>th</sup> - 871<sup>st</sup> - 872<sup>nd</sup> - 873<sup>rd</sup> - 874<sup>th</sup> - 875<sup>th</sup> - 876<sup>th</sup> - 877<sup>th</sup> - 878<sup>th</sup> - 879<sup>th</sup> - 880<sup>th</sup> - 881<sup>st</sup> - 882<sup>nd</sup> - 883<sup>rd</sup> - 884<sup>th</sup> - 885<sup>th</sup> - 886<sup>th</sup> - 887<sup>th</sup> - 888<sup>th</sup> - 889<sup>th</sup> - 890<sup>th</sup> - 891<sup>st</sup> - 892<sup>nd</sup> - 893<sup>rd</sup> - 894<sup>th</sup> - 895<sup>th</sup> - 896<sup>th</sup> - 897<sup>th</sup> - 898<sup>th</sup> - 899<sup>th</sup> - 900<sup>th</sup> - 901<sup>st</sup> - 902<sup>nd</sup> - 903<sup>rd</sup> - 904<sup>th</sup> - 905<sup>th</sup> - 906<sup>th</sup> - 907<sup>th</sup> - 908<sup>th</sup> - 909<sup>th</sup> - 910<sup>th</sup> - 911<sup>st</sup> - 912<sup>nd</sup> - 913<sup>rd</sup> - 914<sup>th</sup> - 915<sup>th</sup> - 916<sup>th</sup> - 917<sup>th</sup> - 918<sup>th</sup> - 919<sup>th</sup> - 920<sup>th</sup> - 921<sup>st</sup> - 922<sup>nd</sup> - 923<sup>rd</sup> - 924<sup>th</sup> - 925<sup>th</sup> - 926<sup>th</sup> - 927<sup>th</sup> - 928<sup>th</sup> - 929<sup>th</sup> - 930<sup>th</sup> - 931<sup>st</sup> - 932<sup>nd</sup> - 933<sup>rd</sup> - 934<sup>th</sup> - 935<sup>th</sup> - 936<sup>th</sup> - 937<sup>th</sup> - 938<sup>th</sup> - 939<sup>th</sup> - 940<sup>th</sup> - 941<sup>st</sup> - 942<sup>nd</sup> - 943<sup>rd</sup> - 944<sup>th</sup> - 945<sup>th</sup> - 946<sup>th</sup> - 947<sup>th</sup> - 948<sup>th</sup> - 949<sup>th</sup> - 950<sup>th</sup> - 951<sup>st</sup> - 952<sup>nd</sup> - 953<sup>rd</sup> - 954<sup>th</sup> - 955<sup>th</sup> - 956<sup>th</sup> - 957<sup>th</sup> - 958<sup>th</sup> - 959<sup>th</sup> - 960<sup>th</sup> - 961<sup>st</sup> - 962<sup>nd</sup> - 963<sup>rd</sup> - 964<sup>th</sup> - 965<sup>th</sup> - 966<sup>th</sup> - 967<sup>th</sup> - 968<sup>th</sup> - 969<sup>th</sup> - 970<sup>th</sup> - 971<sup>st</sup> - 972<sup>nd</sup> - 973<sup>rd</sup> - 974

March 25-41

Cycled at Mr. Abner Jackson's  
Lectured in Beavertown Ch. to a  
good audience 12 hours. Sinner  
Came in late & this threw me  
into the necessity of a letter with to  
keep up attention & I felt sorry  
for it. I had great attention &  
all seemed interested.

26. Wrote... Mr. Jackson takes on  
share for I ate breakfast to day  
without thinking ill afterwards  
that it was Friday. Wrote letters  
Called upon Thos. Fairbanks  
John Kelly, John Parker visited  
High School - Rolling Mill  
Sold one lot to Sister Jackson's  
Made out papers. Came over  
to Pitts. - Letters from home  
Fanny Chapel is dead in child  
bed. - Stopt Dr. McCoakins.  
27 Rose 4 1/2 wrote & went P.M.  
Returned called upon Mr. Young  
Asks great many queries by Mr.  
Goldrick. Came to Bookroom  
Called at Newtons to get Lithograph  
Map. Called at Sperry & Sons

11  
& on Sunday I was pretty much  
fatigued. Supped with C.B. Taylor  
Dr. McCoakins & wife there. - Mr. Young  
28 Sabbath I last night got acquainted  
with E.J. Higbee of the 3 Pres. Church -  
Preached at Wesley Chapel on  
Providence an attentive audience  
Went with Mr. Taylor to Col. Conger's  
Called at Geo. Brown's. The cold flu  
got me up into the pulpit & then  
insisted on my preaching I did  
so on she hath done what she could,  
Had liberty a good time. On coming  
Dr. Lashow a respectable cold man said  
to be worth 20,000 tanned and walked  
with me to tell me how he was  
excused. He & his wife saying some one  
would preach on that text when  
he after he rose from prayer &  
went to church I took it. It seemed  
very applicable to him -  
Supped at Chas. B. Taylor's & walked  
with him to Allegheny & put on  
Eyes there into the joy of thy Lord  
Liberty - a melting feeling -  
Returned & staid C.B. Taylor



March 29

Monday wrote. In about engraving  
map of Beech, made various  
calls. Lectured at night at  
Wesley Chapel - went to bed  
late.

30 Went up to top of hill back  
of town (formerly called Bayard town)  
view beautiful - found Stalagmite  
& gypsum - Came to engravers  
Had a talk with Lewis Woodson  
an intelligent col man - Met  
Dr Wm Pettit & Rev Geo Brown  
Saw Ruben Sheldon sent letters  
home by him - wrote look up  
boarding at L. B. Taylors - rain  
31 wrote J Holbrook & home -  
called to help the map forward Am  
P.M. Dr Pratt M Dade  
McClelland, Kersmith, came  
over to Allegheny City - J. Jackson  
Lectured at "Pew Church" - rain  
April 1 1841 Rose at 5 my most  
usual hour - Called engaged 5th  
Had a long talk with Dr Swift  
about Obolins & the "Lynching"  
Came over to P. In eve waited for

12  
Dr J. to go to Acad. Meeting at  
Smithfield - Plain talk to S. & T  
2 Map - letters - Met convention  
at 3 - Interesting addresses - Lectured  
at night. Dr J says the most interest  
ing of my lectures - Dr Jackson  
3 Wrote letter Called Dr Daniels  
sold one share - Dr. Luke gave  
talk to Dr. Gless - Dr Swift gave  
him an ap of my call to Beech -  
He was much interested & invited  
me to lecture for his people Wednesday  
I thought how remarkably Prov.  
was opening my way - that if I  
could lecture in Dr Riddle's ch  
Monday night I should just be  
fixed to my mind -  
Came to P.M. Called at engravers map  
not done - Met Rev H 1  
& Mr Simpson at my lodging -  
Met Committee at 4 detained till  
6 or Mr Titcomb took me to Dr. Riddle  
He was unwell - enquired about L. Vile  
I talked till tea time before what Mrs  
R asked him if he had any one to fix  
for him - He said No unless this bro  
and then asked me if I was engaged!



I told him not particularly  
I had been requested to go for  
Rev Geo Brown & just then it was im-  
pressed that perhaps Dr R would visit  
me. I therefore said perhaps I may have  
an invitation where I can forward  
my business & you bro may come  
and I will feel at liberty to enjoy  
He wished me to & I agreed. I went  
down to Sup & Gal VI 7.8 came to my  
mind for my text. At table I men-  
tioned some of my exps. Dr & Mrs R  
were both complaining of gloom-  
they brightened up and said my  
coming was providential. I prayed  
on coming up I told them about  
my impressions. & on taking leave  
asked when he had his lecture  
He said Wed. & then asked me to  
attend and address at the Monthly  
concert!!! I laughed out & told  
my feeling in Allegheny.  
Came to lodging & had to go to  
Bookstore very late. On my  
way was till the way to pitch at  
night. At Mr Co. told them I

13  
wished I would hear me to morrow  
night. I somehow feel if I don't repent  
another week will find some of the same gone.  
It is late.  
A Sabbath wrote a sketch of a sermon  
Went Allegheny City & preC with great  
liberty. on Let us go on to perfection  
A deep impression seemed to be made.  
Attended at 3- & administered the  
Sacrament. A good time. One man  
or came up powerfully affected.  
Came back to Pitts- called at Dr R &  
preC with some liberty on Be not  
deceived. God is not mocked. He  
Gal VI 7.8. Was much affected at the  
close. I stated that my being there  
was providential. That I knew I  
was a misseigner of God to some one  
5 Wrote to my wife. Went to office  
& got letters from Mr. Hollbrook very  
interesting. At family prayer the  
Lupon was very striking Jer XIV. I  
had had a long talk with Sarah.  
Attended Monthly concert at Dr Riddle's  
Church Read plan for raising up a native  
ministry & then gave an outline of the  
Lycium Village & plan

April 6<sup>th</sup> 1841

wrote letters - I seldom  
get to bed before 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  or 11 - &  
rise about 5 or 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  - People are waking  
up to the Lyceum subject - Map  
Went to 5 Wards Visited Mr. Wells  
school (girls) Exhorted them -  
Called at another school where were  
100 children crammed in a room  
17 by 24 upon the table lay a  
"Cat o' nine tails" the first I ever  
saw - It had been used some 30 $\frac{1}{2}$   
years - It was a leather strap thick  
harness leather 1 $\frac{1}{4}$  in at small end  
& 2 $\frac{3}{4}$  wide at large end 2 ft long  
and split into 9 lashes, half way  
3 of the "tails" were some 4 in shorter  
& one was broken off at the roots -  
I was never so impressed before  
with the defective system of govern-  
ment by brute force - I was asha-  
med of my methods in past life  
both in my family & schools -

7 Letters - Mr. Stone & Rev. Mr.  
Dyer teachers called on me We  
had a long talk - Went over to  
Allegheny & heard Mr. Harper

a Cat man preach on "come taste  
see that the Lord is good He - A good  
sermon - I exhorted with some power -  
Took a collection for him -  
7 Wrote - called Rev. John Avery  
John McGasky, W. H. Burleigh & C.  
Got some maps - Mr. Boston will  
take one or two shares - Came over to  
Allegheny City & Lectured in Dr. Swift's  
Ch. It was a rainy night and a  
thin house - Mr. Jacksons -  
8 Several called who wanted to take  
an interest wrote till 12 & came  
to P. Met Committee in Pile &  
prepared for meeting of teachers  
Mr. Young was called to the chair  
W. H. Titcomb ap. sec. - I read by  
request the report Mrs. T read  
a speech I made one &  
gave some instances of ignorance  
in teachers Dr. Elder followed in  
a tirade of wit, argument decla-  
mation research & anecdote about  
the present system of instruction  
Several others spoke & kept the  
audience highly excited till 10 $\frac{1}{2}$   
when the Court I had prepared was



adopted new com -

9 Sleepy today rec'd 5 letters  
wife is discouraged - debts press -  
Had a long conversation with Mr Pettit  
& wife - wrote letters sent 45 pp  
gave contracts to 6 Lectured at  
night to 3rd & 4th at Col Ch  
It was not generally known

10 Rec'd 7 letters - business increasing  
at home & wife invites me to  
come via Keosauqua to which my  
mind had already been led by  
word Am. Dined with John  
McCarthy where I met W H B -  
& presented the Lyceum subject to  
them. - Called several places in  
5th Ward - Joseph Brooks, Dr. Kennedy,  
Br Young - Dr. McCracken - Ho  
11 Sabbath Having been invited  
by the elders of Rev J M Davis  
Church I preached with liberty  
on "Let us rise up & build" ✓  
I was close & solemn & affectionate  
in my closing remarks -  
I saw a man taking notes - after  
Sermon he came forward

and was introduced as Rufus  
Pearce of Boston - He came  
with me to dinner I found  
a congenial spirit.  
He preached at 3 to same congrega-  
tion at night in the African Meth E  
Church (the building was the  
first Meth Ch in Pitts) I was rather  
dry on Jan 21 & 22 took cold  
12 Spent most of the day in com-  
pany with Mr Pearce from  
whom I rec'd much information  
Called on Rev Wm. Sarrabee  
who with his family are re-  
moving to Greencastle Ind  
Supper at Dr Wattelle's  
Attended love feast in the  
Smithfield Ch - a dry one  
Dr W C Henderson P.E.  
13 Wrote - called on Higby  
Albrie, Wilson (Pres) James  
McDade (Meth) last said he would  
take a share when he had a report  
from them who have seen it  
A snowy rainy stormy day  
Cold



April 13

Attended Total Abstinence

Meeting, rainy & few out

Kline Esq a lawyer spoke  
dayly. Dr Elden spoke a long  
year. And the Ch<sup>m</sup> of Ex. Com  
introduced & called on me -  
I had liberty. The first speaker  
had said all present were temp  
members I related the case of  
one man preaching to two others  
from "Except ye repent ye shall  
all likewise perish" & I went  
on Enquired if there was a  
temp tavern in Pitts & Stone  
I said I was a stranger did not  
know but some of them called  
at whiskey taverns instead of  
temperance houses. I meant no  
personalties. only: if the coat fits  
put it on - related my expe-  
rience of Henry Siefert. Bill Clinton  
Lewis Tooker - an aunt - Exhorted  
them 1<sup>st</sup> to get up a temperance  
Hotel - 2<sup>nd</sup> to enlist the ladies -  
Afterwards they proposed a protest  
and meeting took measures

16 to hold one. The Pres. Rev.  
came & took me by the hand  
& said "I am a barkwood sawyer &  
14 froze hard last night - some  
where. Called around today  
Met Leaders meeting of  
Smithfield, Wisc. Am  
15 Various calls. At night met  
in Convention of teachers -  
They passed & planned the Const  
title they had nearly divested it  
of life - & finally adj<sup>d</sup> without  
electing their officers  
16 Letters from home & school,  
Rode to Dan & Stoner & gave  
him a pretty full view of  
system & called two or three  
on Berry Wakarrell - Luter  
in Smithfield Church. A tolera-  
ble company for a rainy night  
17 Breakfasted by inv<sup>n</sup> with  
Mr Wakarrell & gave him an  
acit of our plan. He agreed to  
take one share. Mr M Grant  
took one share. Got printing  
done - and within three days  
\$180 - for lots. Walked out with

Dr. Pettit - His residence is  
on the bank of the Ohio  
opposite the large iron works  
Mr Stone called in eve -  
He is much interested in  
our plan - Jan R. P. one share  
18 Sabbath Dr & his wife & dau  
ghter accompanying me to Becon  
St Ch where I preached with  
liberty of spirit on Eph 30  
Dined with Mr. Thos Tackaberry  
& came over to 5<sup>th</sup> Ward  
supped at Mr Gounings  
while there I felt an impulse  
now to come to Smithfield  
& Mr Battelle would want nine  
if so I must be on Euter  
thou into the joy of thy Lord  
I came to Mr B. and after  
a long while he said his  
health would not justify his  
"No" I plied off but he insist-  
ing & consented - I had  
some freedom of words  
some little spirit & trust good  
was done - One large & very

attentive - It is the safest  
way to follow the Spirit of God  
James Harris a Pres. walked  
with me & said he was very  
glad he acci. happened to be  
there -

19 Prepared for lecture wrote Constitu-  
tion at night with apparatus on  
improved modes of education - I had a  
highly respectable audience - Organized  
the Pittsburgh Branch Universal Exchange  
Lycium, One share taken

20 Finished up round about called on  
Mr Moffet who has agreed to go to Becon  
Stones engaged to Mrs Fox, Mr Karahan, Burlington  
& Peck (a colored M) - Recd from J Tackaberry  
100¢ worth of glass ware for two of my shares

21 John McEldowny had agreed to go with  
me but was persuaded to stay which threw  
me out of my plan - A cold snowy Morn-  
ing & bad Pile - Became acquainted with  
W. H. Clark singularly - He took one share  
Edith Belton who took two shares

22 Rode to Allegheny - Mr Jas McEldowny  
Young & - packed up & at 4 left  
after calling at Pitts Museum -



Took my horse on the boat and came  
to Bridgewater. On the way, had some  
conversations with Rev. Mr. Todd Old school Pres.  
staid at Mr. Stevens

23 It is one year since my being kicked  
and remarkable preservation. Called on  
Mr. Wm Adams - local pr. Rode Mr  
Dana's Mr Brown. Abel W. Touraine  
gave him a long seat. Called on Mr. White  
Dined at A.W.P. rode Beaver Mr. Schivee  
lays. Then I met with Simon Elliott  
the P.E. - I had pr at his mother's where  
he was a boy. He had been pr against  
our book. I explained the intent into it  
waronly & took a share. It being late  
staid over night &

24 Started early & rode to Little Beaver  
Bridge alighted & let my horse stand.  
I stepped in to P.Q. & my horse went  
on & staid at a bright house & I went  
in. I found the woman <sup>who</sup> was unwell  
the only Meth. in the place. She asked me  
to have horse fed etc. I do so & took some  
bread & milk - prayed with liberty &  
after two daughters promised to serve the  
L. I parted with Thomas Moore & his  
family - New Lisbon Mr. Shields

Mr. Tichenell: staid rode Hanoverton  
called at ston of J.C. Keyser. Observed  
the ways of J. Milton Pettit. Mr. C.H. Jackson  
son came in. Called at Mr. Pettit  
& staid at Mr. Michael Carter.  
25 Sabbath Felt my mind strongly  
drawn to attend Friends meeting  
which I did in AM. I would have  
gladly said a few words & intimate  
the same before meeting but one  
of the head men said "We have been  
so often imposed upon we think we  
best to allow strangers to exercise -  
I enjoyed my meditations was power-  
fully impressed to say "If any man  
have not the spirit of Christ, he is  
none of his" I resisted & said the  
5/6 of people are subject to the prophets  
& then it came "Where the Spirit of the  
Lord is there is liberty" But I re-  
mained silent as did all others  
Called at Robt Miller's Dined  
Mr. Carter & rode with Mr. C.H. Jackson  
son to New Garden & pr on new  
birth 90 min. Came to Hanover & pr  
at night 75 min with freedom on  
Gospel - pr of L.



April 26 1841

Lectured at 6 O'clock breakfast  
at Wm Pettit - Gave them an account  
of my being sent to Berea  
John Kersey Pettit one share called  
on Son Pettit - John Grout the  
School teacher who enters heartily  
into plan - wrote & read & talked  
Rain Pills - Lectured at night  
John Anne Mose Mendenhall  
each one - Had this Pill a talk  
with Milton Pettit about living  
with me -

27 Rode Alexandria Georgetown  
Westville Smith Deerfield  
Dined Br Peter Burroughs  
He agreed to take one share  
Rode Edinburg sup with  
Uncle Hunt Davis - Br Eddy  
called - Ravenna C Prentiss  
stopped in at Br Hales -

28 Rode at 4 - sometime before  
I could get the horse up  
rode Cayahoga Falls. Called on  
Uncle James Mott - Dr. Goodwin  
at Br Holloways H - Uncle pro-  
poses to have religion -

Rode Akron April 29 Stephens agent  
rode stranger called & fed at Br Pops  
Home by 11 at night - Traded 52 miles  
Wife up waiting for me - All well -  
29 Br Chas B Taylor arrived last night  
went round with him & conversed with  
Br Baldwin -

30 Drove in chaise with Brs to Cleveland  
called at Br Brown's - The Muths  
have their house finished - Br Thos. Rawson  
has settled his business - Br M R  
from Canada arrived for stone - Wants  
twice as many as we have & could  
have taken orders to a much larger amt  
Came out to Brooklyn Br S. Storer

May 1 - Drove home looked about &  
sold lots 99 & 100 to Mr Brown & White

2 Sabbath Preached with liberty on  
a text impressed upon my mind  
then at Pittsburgh (Deut. VIII 2 -  
Prayer & Clapment at 3 -

At night meeting I told the friends  
I had no message Br Whitney & I  
Sampson talked some

3 I find the teamsters & other crop  
grained - <sup>white</sup> Stone mill standing idle  
for want of sand No sand for want

of barrels & one lay my blame to another.  
Tom bumping my teeth. He & I -  
Patience & Jack's ride - Sent 3 teams  
to City. Meeting of Trustees -  
Monthly Concord at 5 -  
4 Fixing up papers matters & other  
in general - Mr. White work for  
5 Called at several neighbors  
Prk at night on Let a little  
while in the light with me & I  
6 Rose early packed my things  
rode with Fuller in to Chertam  
Some calls & pr at night on  
Sept 2 in the new Meth  
Mr. H. Staid at Mr. Brown's -  
Tope hard - On Tuesday there was  
snow on the north side of buildings  
which fell on Sat -  
7 Did bump about town -  
Settled K. Skidow - Had a talk  
with Mr. Rawson He had sent me  
an afflicting letter - He feels  
very different - Sold two shares  
to S. L. Hutchinson - Watched  
for boat -  
8 The Chesa - came in in night

but my things were above P  
& it would not stop long enough  
to do my bump at T. So I  
lay down again on my robe -  
In Morn called on Rev Mr. Aikin  
He took one share - Took boat  
Rochester called at Fairport pr  
R. G. 1808 - Had consid talk with  
him - Came to Akhtabuta by 6  
and as we could not leave before  
7 or 8 in Morn I took my trunk  
& Carpet bag & stopped - A Pres.  
Mr. was on board Silver Star Carry  
over a Meth Pr. - Called at Johnsons  
& rode up to Village 3 mi to Pr. House  
Avery's - tired & sleepy -  
Mr. McElwin & Rockwell called -  
9 Sabbath leave Mr. Rockwell & the  
family some acct of my experim  
Called at Rufel Clark's -  
Preached for Mr. R. with liberty on  
We not deuced to - Called at John  
I. D. Stellis with Rev John Ingalls  
Heard him preach in Pres. Whosoever  
for sake the not all that he hath cannot  
be my disciples - Preached at 3 1/2 on  
Ev. till show into the joy of thy



May 9-1841

Mr. Ingham & many of this class  
were present - He closed. Word  
changed to row. House -  
Supper with J. P. Phillips at  
Indoor Landries who took me  
to Harbor where I preached at  
Johnson's tavern with liberty  
on Behold I bring him forth  
And they said blessing him Cr. 10.  
The dining room & part bar room  
full - very still and attentive  
10 Wrote H. F. Fessett & others  
A hazy rock raining moon  
while writing the Landlady came  
in & requested baptism for her child.  
I called the company in the  
room & baptized.

Henrietta Augusta & Jonathan &  
Minerva Johnson  
Righted up my trunk & just as  
I had finished after writing letters  
& the Gullway came in the  
left at 6 1/2 Had nothing special  
in the storage which was spacious  
& airy were a few who smoked  
the Hesperus remonstrated &  
stewards for bid but one

2  
lighted his pipe several times  
at last I talked & said he paid  
his papage - I reasoned till it would  
do no good & then took his pipe out  
of his mouth & broke it & that  
broke up smoking -  
11 Landed at 8 - Pleasant  
Breakfast at W. Madison's  
Took packet boat Orleans Redwin  
line for Rochester wrote  
Br. Vanderpool & home  
Wrote letters - Art on distilleries  
for Eye eyed Association - Tried to  
get a chance to lecture or preach  
on the packet but the card players  
opposed it I had however opportunity  
to speak on republicanism  
& good was done I think  
12 Called a Lockport North & Kup  
Pettibone Lower Lockport  
Made arrangements of young  
J. & W. Colburn going to Geneva  
College  
12 They bot a good Pettibone  
wrote many letters & so stack  
book Well left Rochester at 6  
this AM -



wrote - in P.M. it was arranged  
that I should lecture I did so  
with liberty [This was a very interesting  
time but I have no time to record]  
Told to E. Johnson I had let some  
from sheets to him & others -

13 Arrived at Syracuse at 4 A.M.  
Called on Joseph Bradley Took cars  
have the plan out of origin of Syracuse  
N.Y. He took a share -

Arrived at Utica Called on Sayre  
& House Took cars for Albany  
arrived at 4 Called on St. Davis  
Evening I Tucker & Took  
Boat Utica for N.Y. at 5 -

14 Landed at N.Y. at 4 Walked

R.G. P.O. to Dr. Holton,

11 Unity St. found Dr. Holbrook  
in bed just as I had done one  
year ago this day -

We attended the University of  
Ref. Ch. - Rev. Mr. Hutton pre-  
d a good sermon on Watchmen  
what of the night? The Ch. is  
a splendid piece of variety,  
travels expense In eve

an exhibition of the Col. persons  
from the "Amistad" - The Remains  
of Lewis Tappan were interesting  
as were also the reading &  
spelling of those interesting  
foreigners -

15 Wrote letters - Several got  
called - which delayed me I  
forgot the Am. Board of  
Comm. for Foreign Missions  
Called at Brookwood & down  
town I returned - We arranged  
our plans -

16 Sabbath <sup>18th</sup> Walked to Spd. with  
great liberty on Providence  
It was opening to certain Chap-  
ters & hymns which led me  
to take this subject Several  
were much moved & one  
raised a shout Called on  
Mr. Wm. Lantieri (formerly  
Cardinal King) called at Mr  
Finch & met Mr. Dr. Robbins  
Attended Bedford St. Ch.  
Dr. John Lindsey pre- an ex-  
serm on the Kingdom of Christ  
He was very animated toward

May 16 1841

I exhorted after him I don't  
called at Mr. Henry Bangs  
I fed for him at Greene St.  
oneward of good faithful  
servant. Returned to Dr. H. H. H.  
17 Roman 3 Had a talk with  
Miss Evans she agreed to obey the  
spirit. She finally acknowledged  
she had once been converted.  
She is an interesting young  
woman zealously devoted to  
pursuits of science. Wrote  
Called upon J. T. Brown  
W. D. Wood Geo C. Knight  
Joseph Perkins, Englewood where  
I met Dr. Wesley Johnson from  
Liberia, Mr. Lonsbury &  
Mr. Black I was led to  
give a recital of my Syrian  
Village Experience. They all prom-  
ised to attend our meeting next  
Friday. Called at several places  
I took boat North Anna for  
Albany. Henry Tinsy on board.  
Read some in Proverbs  
Ways of Fours on Social

systems. Had rather an  
uncomfortable little blunder  
18 at 5 but concluded to proceed to  
Troy. Gave some of our  
plans to passengers called at Theda  
Sheldon. Dr. V. Marvin. Chas. Lyman  
Rev. C. P. Clarke to whom I presented  
the subject & who took a deep interest  
& who called within upon Dr. Roman  
after we were two minutes too late  
in taking the boat. We came to  
Albany. Arrangements were  
made for a meeting  
Called at Baptist in S. & ap-  
erby chambers. Fernald  
Seminary. The lecture  
was announced for me  
& I did the best I could with  
a small party. They mani-  
fested a great interest. Sold  
some things came to temple  
house & lodge. Spoke to Henry  
Bradley & J. Adams & wives on  
Lyndon Village.  
19 Breakfasted with Mr. Tucker  
Called on Mr. Larcus to Man of  
gloves Mr. E. C. Delavan Francis



May 20

and several others. I took stage  
I went to Troy & stayed with Mr. Hat-  
field & Sheldon -

20. Wrote - Called on Rev Fayette  
Shipkirk, A B More - Mrs Almira  
Bain, Suprnt. Mrs Emma Willard  
of the Troy Female Sem. Lectured  
at 8 - A pretty good house - Mr  
Holbrook spoke a long while &  
left me cramped for time  
Mr Noah H Clapp, Medad Sheldon  
Rev P P Clarke took each a share  
Mr Clarke also agreed for 2 lots  
two out lots - Stopped at Mr  
Clarks

21 Rose early walked - Took boat  
at 6 for Albany Sat. Y. on the  
way had plenty of opportunities for  
convers with Friends from various  
parts going to their quarterly meeting  
Had two argt with Hicksites  
another with a Unitarian - The Lord  
gave me words & my opponents  
were completely foiled -  
Landed & with Mr Baker  
of Gen. Conf. Called at Mr Rivers  
Bedford St till the Lecture -

I had a pretty good audience  
in the Lecture room - Rev J. Lindsey  
in the Chair - Was exceedingly am-  
moyed by Clap meetings in adjoin-  
ing room - The Company seemed  
and have since learned were much  
interested. Staid at Mr Finck's  
22. Came to Dr. Huttons & walked  
to Allen St New York Conf in Sep.  
Called at P. Q. - Letter from  
home favorable - returned &  
wrote & righted up Merrill some  
slight diarrhoea - Jos. Perkins  
called in eve & took a share  
23 Sabbath - Dr. Townsend staid  
over night - He has just returned  
from Europe - Walked with  
Mr Holbrook to friends meeting  
in Orchard St - Several spoke  
but the speakers seem not to have  
been favoured much - Went to  
Rev Mr. Hatfield's heard part of  
sermon on prayer Called at Mr  
Piercy & dined - African Bethel  
SS - exhorted children & preached  
with feeling a long sermon on  
she hath done what she could



May 23

Heard Rev. Mr. Scott preach from

Let us do good to all men &c  
Was somewhat tired & sleepy  
At Mr. Piercy's -

24 Rose & I walked to 174 E  
Broadway & found my beloved

bro. B. L. Webb. P. Office &  
Called down town at Conference  
Supped with Mr. Jos. Perkins

Missionary Society. Spoke by Mr  
Frederick Heyren & Rev. Mr. Scott  
good by Rev. Mr. Pierce very good  
sat late at Mr. Perkins -

25 Have been worth but little  
added Col. Conference  
to day, read & wrote called upon

Bro Jonathan H. Hastings. Wrote who  
sub. for one share -

26 Read in Brisbane's book. Called  
at Conf. sold one share in lobby  
Lectured in lecture room at 3  
to a small cong. A friend

hinted that Bro H. Rawson had  
poisoned the mind of some by  
his letters. - Called upon Mr  
Brisbane - his system has  
many good things but the

infidelity upon which the religious  
part of it is founded will blast  
all its excellencies - wrote home

27 Here at Mr. Perkins I have  
Graham bread vegetables & bathe  
very morning. - Called at

Aynsly's also Harpers - failed  
to get an ear from the O. Friends

28 Called on E. Milroy - proposed  
mercantile arrangements -

Allen & Whittier each took  
one share & paid in full

Met Mrs. Alex. Vattermaire at  
Harpers - had a long talk with  
Mrs. Maria H.

29 Bro Holbrook - Bro. Finch  
& G. Smith. J. M. Linn -

John Cantine - Called at Mill  
cox & he being in yard slept in the  
Branch P.O. & sold two shares -

Allen Wheeler (six day line).

Sully & Crawford - Mr. Vattermaire  
at 5 - He first conceived the idea  
of Exchanges in 1828 but did  
little till 1832 - He showed me  
an immense number of auto-  
graphs. He had carefully

preserved my communication  
to Com. Advertised last May  
I enjoyed the visit much  
Called with Mr. Holbrook  
upon B. F. Butler who took  
our shares - Took my trunk  
to Mr. Perkins.  
30 Sabbath I had a good season  
in prayer this morning  
Attended Grand St where I heard  
a sermon from Mr. Marshall Agent  
of Bible Society - at 3 an ex  
cellent sermon from B. S. C. Perry  
and at night also a first rate one  
by Mr. Barnum a Colored man  
at at Zion Church Leonard & Ch  
St.

31 Called down town, and at Conf  
heard lectures on Fourier plan  
of apportionment

Wrote & began to write a lecture  
Called - letters

2 Wrote lecture today Conf  
closed -

3 Writing lecture steady -

4 Began to copy - letters

26  
at night heard Dr Williams on  
ps on Acts XI 30 31 Green St  
He is to sail to France next Tuesday  
Read my lecture to family -  
5. After packing took boat for Albany  
as Mr H thinks I had better visit  
Conference - Pleasant weather -  
I have been so long cooped up  
in city at hard work am is  
grateful my right side is lame  
writing - On the way read  
my lecture to Dr Douglass  
Friend Ripston of Poughkeepsie  
had a little controversy on the  
extent of atonement  
Formed some acquaintances  
Landed at Troy found Nath  
Knapp my cousin & called  
Nedad Sheldons - time  
6 Sabbath called on Dr Clarke  
& left my room at 1 Preached  
at the Bethel (dock) on Wayside  
hears - at 3 p.m. for Col people  
Act XI. 4 - at 6 p.m. again Bethel  
on some liberty  
A fire broke out at 3 which



broke up all the Cong but  
mine I knew nothing  
of it. In evening heard Mr  
Pek Min of Troy Cong Acad.  
Preach a good sermon  
I called on Bro. Clapp &  
took boat for Albany. Read  
my lecture to a small com  
of preachers on the way who  
praised it. I lectured at 3  
It evidently made a deep  
impression. Stopped at Br  
Mills 47-49 Washington St  
Rose early & wrote - warm  
talked with preachers in  
a class room & dined at  
Br Mills. Gave my personal  
history to a few. Lectured at  
3. A good collection of ladies  
Several sub for shares 18 in  
whole I had no time to take  
money - ran to boat & was  
off at 5. Rochester 1230  
talked with several  
I landed at A. Prepared for night  
Lecture at Medical College

21  
I had a small but intelligent  
audience who gave profound atten  
tion & cheered me heartily at the  
close  
19 Called down town. L. Remondet  
Joshua Leavitt sent circulars &  
letters to Providence by a gentleman  
a Swedenborgian from New Boston  
Called at Mr Greeley - Dr Finch's  
where I staid over night & when  
I read my lecture -  
11 Called on Mr. W. Leavitt with the  
Holbrook upon Mr. Trilling's opinion.  
Dr Edward Robinson & Dr Henry  
White Prof in this Sem for  
A very warm day wrote  
12 Note went down town.  
Called McCord's got pants mended  
At Br. Mason's gave him a long  
cut of com. & L. N. - Last fall I  
had a thought - it was almost or quite  
an impression that he would one  
day be in a Lyceum Village. He  
said had he obeyed his impressions he  
would have written to me - I wrote to  
him but the letter did not reach him  
till today!



June 13  
13 Sabbath - Last night I was im-  
pressed to preach at Cranston  
Provident & sent up word if Mr B  
want would be in morn  
He had engaged Mr B & sent  
word would be glad to have  
me in Pill - Sent word I had no  
gaps if wanted - Went to Foryth  
& thought of Mr on live but Mr Brown  
ford said it was sacrament & with  
I would adapt - I did so & for  
with liberty on Nov. 19 -

In Pill Mr Founley called to  
let me know that the Baptist  
elder wished I had engaged had a  
SS meet at 3 & I went to Cran-  
ston & put with much freedom  
to house on Prov. - Mr Dany who  
I came said now I understand  
I could find no text -

Several at the door said I go  
to them -

14 Went down town & concluded to  
have some copies of my lecture  
printed from the Watchmans  
report & read proof sheets -

At 5 took S Boat Belle for Provi-  
dence - Bishop Soule was on board  
to whom I gave a minute & detailed  
account of my trials & prospects at  
Barns. He appeared much interested  
He landed at about 7 in the morn of  
15 I was sent to Mr Snows Broad St  
After calling at Mr Hartsorn  
Went to Conf. They voted to continue  
their session to give me a chance to  
address them but I simply gave  
out I would lecture at 3 -  
I had a full house & the people  
seemed much interested

Conference held on Pill Session  
I closed at by First Supper at  
Mr Isaac Chybrough from the  
top of whose house is a lovely  
prospect In the street before the  
house stands the Elm under which  
Roger Williams rested when he arrived  
in Providence. Bishops Soule & the  
ding Daniel Field wife &c  
16 Called upon several schools  
Lectured in Town House at  
3 - I had an intelligent congregation  
& very attentive - In evening

June 16

agreeably to invitation attended  
Temperance Meeting. I spent with  
prayer. Afterward on being called  
on for a speech I gave some  
anecdotes. Several spoke & it was  
an interesting time.

17 Called on Hozekiah Anthony  
Dan Field (with whom I lived)  
called at the school of Mr

Giddings. Supper at Mr Ches-  
brough. Bishop Hedding & Soule  
He related many itinerant  
anecdotes. Mr Holbrook returned.

18 Called at P. Office, Mr Chubbrough  
he took 2 shares. Called on  
Edward Sheehan & Capt Charles Shier.  
Took cars at 4 & came to Boston.  
A poor rainy generally by rail  
road to Roxbury. Stopped at boarding  
house of Isaac Foster. A lowly  
rainy day. Bishops Hedding & Soule  
& Mr Stevens. Ed. & Herald were in  
company.

19 Called on Geo. W. Light, Seth  
Bliss &c. - Thos. Patton. Mr. Sears  
at Marlborough Chapel.

29  
A singular conjunction of Providence  
today. In morning my way seemed  
dark & gloomy. A stranger in Boston  
at a Boarding house. No opening  
to preach I went to my room  
prayed. I had preached to all  
was dark before me. Mr H. had  
said I would do nothing in  
Boston but spend money.  
This PM I met Rev. Mr. Colver  
at a corner while with Mr. Sears  
who invited me to preach on Tues eve  
But I had engaged to preach on  
Sat morn. Mr. Hascall at  
Rusell St. 3d Mr. Barnard at  
night. In eve went to see  
experiments on Animal Mag-  
netism. They were inexplicable.  
20 Sabbath. Finished reading Bible  
this. I have forgotten when I began this  
time. Perhaps at Pralms. Preached with  
some freedom in the Marlboro Chapel  
on Providence. Dined with Amasa  
Walker. & Montgomery place. Addressed  
the S. S. children in Rusell St. & preached



June 20<sup>th</sup> 1830

on Sat XX 23 - large Cong - Sup. with  
Rev Morris Grove Street  
Preached for J. C. Newman (Colored) on  
the Spread of Knowledge Large Congre -  
very attentive -

21 Called, dined at W. M. Walker's -

Here & there - wrote - Attended the  
Temp. meet. at Marl. Chapel -

22 Made calls. Dined at Graham  
House - E. A. Emerson - Preached at  
night for Rev. Nath. Colver on  
the being dead yet speaking -  
A cry of fire during sermon -  
Deacon Gilbert insisting I  
went home with him - gave him <sup>history</sup>

23 Went in his Piano & factory -  
Called to but little purpose Lectured  
at night in Marlboro Chapel -  
There was a cry of fire - but few  
left - great attention A good resolu-  
tion was offered by A. Walker & passed  
Journal came urged me to repeat  
it - Graham House

24 Gave an aut to Mr Emerson  
Mr Barrows & Hall - Mr

B. took one share - Mrs Hayward  
Pres. of Amer. Female Home Miss So.  
Called upon me to thank me for my  
lecture - & invited me to lecture for them  
Made a few calls - I omitted to  
say yesterday I met a few of the  
principal Colored men & explained  
how they might advance themselves  
by establishing - took cars (in comp  
Mr Ed Jones & A. B. So.) passed Haver-  
hill Andover to Exeter - when  
took outside of coach for Dover N.H.  
Called at Mr. Ed Scott's who asked me  
to Mr Jos. Morrell's Mr Cleaver  
Smith pres. on casting out devils -  
25 Attended Conference Bishop  
Doyle gave me a very flattering  
impression - stating I had long  
labored in the Ministry - Presiding  
Elders - now engaged in education.  
I distributed my circulars -  
Called after dinner with Mr. Moody  
in the Calico print works - called  
in at the Amivers. N.H. Conf. Anti  
Slavery Society - Mr Tracy made  
a capital speech - Mr. Thorne  
followed with a good one -



In our Conf Miss. Soc. met Bro James  
made the first resolution His  
speech was fine - the same as at  
Albany - I prepared my own res-  
olution and made a speech which  
I was ashamed but then did went  
off well -

26 Called & dined with Bro Jared  
Perkins at Bro Pennoth's - In eve-  
ning at Cong Mtg to a small  
audience who unanimously requested  
a repeat - Monday night.

27 - Sabbath Am) of purchase of B.  
Took a gig & rode to Great Falls.

3m. Preached with liberty on Deut

VIII-2 - rested in P.M. - Bro James  
opened the Missionary Report by  
a speech - I followed - Bishop  
Lowe in Chair - Bro James  
was not himself - I did well  
for me.

28 Returned at 5h O'clock after  
I had taken a walk into the  
State of Maine & back -

It took well - I had the  
principal men of the town  
Visited the Factory went

through - with Bro Leonard Wood.  
Drove to Dover & sat in Conf.  
till 12 1/2

Preached with freedom for Conf  
at 3 on <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup>

of "Gallows hill" & the town which  
is handsome - irregular -  
City hall & several printers  
Left in cars for Lynn  
Called at Mr. Robinson's Br  
Newhall's Jonathan Tuttle Br  
C. Adams & Co - & came to  
Boston - Graham Home  
Found 11 letters - Deacon Gilbert  
Boston Lyceum have taken  
two shares - Letters  
2 Took cars & rode Worcester  
Called at Conf. Bishop Hidding  
did not call me forward & I felt  
a little lonesome - On Pile went to  
hear Mr M of Phil Conf  
On my way felt he would want  
me to + host - but another bro  
went up into pulpit after Sermon  
but didn't say any thing only  
to ask for volunteer exhort I  
vol. & had good liberty - This  
opened my way especially as I  
opened to "Give to the wind thy  
fears" I omitted to say I was  
introduced to Pr in Ch who did

32  
not provide me a place as they  
were full - I went to depot to go  
to a temp-house but on the way  
was impeded & enquired for  
Friends I went to Elisha Harkness  
who very cordially invited me to  
stop over night & while I stayed  
Called on John Milton Earle -  
3 Took cars at 9 1/2 & came to  
Oxford to attend Term celebra-  
tion of Independ. Rev. H. A Tracy  
was principal speaker - I followed  
in a few remarks - Marched to  
grove - partook of collation - &  
songs & speeches - I was very much  
cheered in my stump speech.  
The whole passed off very much to  
satisfaction of the friends -  
Wrote an acct to Henry Called  
at Rev Horatio Bardwell's who in-  
vited me to pr. for him  
4 Sabbath Pr for Mr B on Prov.  
Liberty - He insisting Pr again  
at 11 on Gal. vi. 7. 8. clon & pointed  
a deep impression seems made  
Pred a Missionary Sermon at 5 on



July 4-1841

Thy Kingdom come - The Cong.  
made my wife a life mem of Pa-  
Miss. So. friends  
5 Preached at 3 1/2 in Mr Wardwells  
church on "So men that ye may  
obtain Liberty" - Several agreed to  
start. Stopped at Sam Dower's a good  
man - While waiting for the cars  
I made a stump speech on the vice  
of the 'womans' to a crowd - Took  
cars & came to Worcester.

Called upon several. Did but  
little Missionary So. at night  
Intending -

6 Called - McAule - Ed. N. Egis  
Palladius &c - Missionary meet-  
ing again - Mr Lupp & Richard Peter  
from Africa spoke <sup>& heard of Dutch</sup> <sub>lecture</sub>  
7 Lectured at 3 1/2 o'clock - Few  
out but preachers sold some  
stock - Called on Elisha Burrill  
the learned blacksmith, whom I  
found at his anvil making  
lightning rods - Called on Anthon-  
ny Chase who introduced me to Dr  
Bury F. Haywood. Fries did not

go out at night  
8 Went to Vestry & wrote several  
called - rainy - Have done little  
here & yet I think a foundation  
is laid for something -  
Took cars at 9 & came to Boston  
Called on several was too late by 1 m  
for the 3 o'clock train wrote & read  
& took 1/2 before train & came to Dedham  
It was late & windy

9 Called on Rev Dr Lamson (U) &  
several others - called a Mill village -  
Benj Boynton. Guild - Sister Lewis  
Bertha Wentworth &c -

Lectured in Dr. Briggs Church  
The bill was not rung & Cong. was small  
Some interest was manifested

10 Called several shares sub for  
Conds - Took cars to Boston -  
stayed at Geo. W. Light's. Was  
too late for 3 train wrote letter -  
To 5 1/4 train & came to Lowell  
Called at Mr Lee's & stopped with  
Mr. Thompson North's

11 Sabbath Called at Mr. Russell Doug-  
lass to see Mr Sargeant the Jr who  
had been refused by the board of



of Wesley Chapel  
Trustees because they wanted  
a pr. transferred from another  
Conf. They requested me to pr.  
I did so plainly on Rom VIII 28-  
and also in Pile on Mat V. 28.  
I was very plain - At six I  
pr on the spread of knowledge  
at St Pauls. Heard Mr Smith  
a renouncing Universalist lec-  
ture on his experience - It was  
powerful - Stopped with Mrs D.  
12 Called - got some hung bills  
printed Lectures at night in  
Wesley Chapel with freedom  
13 sold some shares - Called  
Road to Falls of Merimack &  
round - Attended prayer meeting  
& being very much improved  
I spoke recommending peace  
& calm, sober, prayer - I found  
there are 3 parties; two on extremes  
I a middle party - I felt I had  
done right - tho several thought  
I had made trouble - If I live I  
will observe the future course of  
Br Dear & his son

14 Rose early & walked to Br North  
Called also upon Rev. W. B. Burman  
Left for Boston. Called upon John  
Black an old friend of Br. Stevens.  
Dr. Allott met me at Mr. Light's  
He takes two shares I also sold him for  
books two of mine - Called upon Br  
Isaac Rich, flour merchant  
Wm B. Tappan at S. S. Depos.  
Left Boston 3 1/2 for Boston  
Lectured in Long Mt. with free-  
dom - A very heavy rain came  
on Stopped at Rev. Cyrus W. Allen  
15 Learned of him that Rehoboth  
where my ancestors lived is now  
called ~~Rehoboth~~ Br Albert Bar-  
row & Jonas Carpenter are  
excellent brethren (long) Br Bar-  
took me thro Attleboro to Seekonk  
I called upon Rev James O'Banney  
who is now settled & preaches on the  
same ground where my ances-  
Rev Thomas Granwood died Sept 8. 1720  
his son succeeded him in Nov & was 46  
yrs pastor Rev John G. - daughter Sarah  
was the mother of my grandfather  
Jonathan Sheldon

July 15

Visited the graveyard. The stone which formed the base on which was a slab in a description of which is the slaty slab engraved in antique style.

The grave of his son is covered by a mason work about 18 in. high upon which is a slab in a good state of preservation. My great grandmother Sarah Sheldon lies near the S.E. corner of the burying ground.

She died in childhood after three days after giving birth to a still born child (her 11<sup>th</sup>).

It was interesting to trace the almost illegible inscriptions in 1650 to 1700. I found two families. Nath & Allen Cole second cousins to my father. I then children saw only Nancy & Henry. Took cars for Providence. Mr Chesbrough being absent there was no apt given out for me. Called on Dr Dixon & Dr Dant Field who paid me 50¢ for a stem.

Staid over night two nights

16 Called on Josiah Chapin  
Hoy. Anthony. Tillinghast Sheldon  
Arnold Congden (Friend) Capt Charles  
Sheldon who gave me some shells.  
He gathered on West Coast of America.  
T. W. Burr. Otis Mason visits Frank  
Lin Society & Athenaeum. & took  
cars for Stonington. Boat for  
17 New York Spoke with Dr.

Knight & J. F. Denison of  
Stonington. Landed at 8 & came  
to Mr. Perkins 14 Grand St. rec'd  
13 letters. Called J. Mason. Wm. C. W.  
Beach, meeting. J. W. Douglass  
H. Greely. J. H. Harper. See D. Miller

18 Sabbath Lovely weather  
Preached for Mr. Wakefield at 7<sup>30</sup>  
on Mich IV last. Libby at home.  
Preached with freedom on Gal VI 7, 8.  
to a large con. for Mr. Lindsey 2<sup>nd</sup> St.  
At night weaned but had a very  
attentive large assembly in the Cante-  
ary Ch. Brooklyn on The spread of  
knowledge. Stopped with Mr. Jarvis &  
Nichols.

19. Called on G. M. Wallsworth & re-



July 19

turned to N.Y. - wrote many  
letters - Attended meeting of N.Y.  
City Tract Soc. - The Missionaries seemed  
to take pains to lay in the expressions  
of Calvinism - Was introduced but  
they dare not risk me to say any  
thing -

20 Called on Mr M.E. Lee Eighth St  
Isreal others

21 Called on various persons

22 It is now 13 years this day since  
in a little hemlock grove where  
my house now stands I stood in answer  
to prayer an evidence that such a  
village and such a seminary as we  
have would be established & when  
one was in operation another & another  
After calling upon Sam C. Lent to them  
went over to Brooklyn & called on  
several friends called & gave in we  
to a prayer meeting a historical  
account of the establishment of our  
institution -

23 Called on Br Longbottom  
Br F.R. Anderson took 1 sh  
Emily Maria Taylor 1 -

Br J. Nichols exchanged books for  
one of mine - Came to N.Y.  
and called on one or two -  
very hot - fatigued -

24 Very hot weather got my clothes  
muddled after meeting preachers  
kept room in heat I called on  
Rev Th Goodman J W Douglass

25 Sabbath walked to Allen St - Br  
Humphreys Jr on Aaron's care  
Dined with Br Sam Stubbins River  
ton Ridge. Preached for Br. Richardson  
Willet St on Deut VIII 2 - some freedom  
walked Bedford St (a long dist) & for  
on Train up a child in the way he should  
go He - It has been the warmest day  
known for some years Therm at 95  
rain some at night

26 Cooler - Called Lyceum of Nat H.  
got Charter printed - Meeting of  
Lyceum of Nat Hist at night  
Mr Delafield - He

27 Called about proof Charter &  
was bothered - Dr Chilton - had  
my likeness taken in 30 seconds with  
a Daguerotype machine - Br Holbrook  
& self took boat at 4 for Hartford



July 27-40

A theo. student & a lawyer got into  
an arg on Baptism the lawyer worsted  
the student tho he argued against  
his own opinions as was discov-  
afterwards. Amasa H Lyon. I  
got into it & had an opp<sup>y</sup> after  
settling the question to exhort to  
secure the important Bap<sup>m</sup>.  
The boat was crowded I did not  
take a breath & slept little  
28 Took cold last night sleepy & dull  
Landed at Hartford 8. Called  
at Jonathan Olcotts. and put up  
called on Chas. Holmes & 4  
Ruth T H Gallaudet at night  
29 Called on Eds James Cornant  
Corrier, Dan Wadsworth. Theo  
Dwight. He was very interesting  
dwelt emphatically upon the import-  
ance of work. He was eloquent  
in describing the disap<sup>t</sup> he felt  
at the course of some of his  
joy at seeing B. Silliman and fr  
them & take a right course.  
E B & E C Kellogg Lithographers

went into Church yard of R. of  
Middle Ch. Jonathan Olcott died  
July 25-1755 in 57 yrs of his age  
Sarah (his wife) died Apr 13. 1776  
Aged 74 yrs 10 days.  
Thomas Olcott was one of first settlers  
of Hartford. Query, were there ori-  
ginally one family?  
Preached at night on Heb XI. 4. in  
Lecture room of Meth Church  
30 This day My Mother is 65 yrs  
old. She was born in what is  
now used for the town Almshouse  
west of the City. I am getting  
afflicted at the tedious do nothing  
course of Mr. Holbrook. He is  
so discursive. Instead of confirming  
& concentrating upon one business  
he lugs in so many trifling  
things all good but should I  
think come in after we get the  
walls erected. Made some calls  
& took the Springfield boat for E. Windsor  
Landed & walked to The Seminary  
Mr. Haskell went with me over the  
building The view from Balcony was

July 30<sup>th</sup>  
fine - Walked & called on Ruben  
Asahel & Mathew Olcott - Emily  
Maria Taylor was there. All these  
friends are very limited in their minds  
some of the young men (Eli) has quite  
a smattering of poetry - I was  
too late for the Boat & took stage  
& came to Hartford - Called  
on several  
31 Called on Gen Johnson & H. Hilden  
He. Rev Mr. Quirkull long talked  
Aug 1<sup>st</sup> 1841 Sabbath Dr Hawes called  
to invite me p.m. Preached for  
Rev J. S. Sprague 4<sup>th</sup> Cong Ch on  
Gal vi 7. 8. some freedom Preached  
for Dr H. in 1<sup>st</sup> Ch on Enter thou  
into the joy of thy L. Rather dry  
a D.D. on my back - Preached  
again for Mr Sprague on the 5<sup>th</sup> and  
of knowledge - The people flock round  
me at dawn & I started that I de-  
sired to say more - After a talk  
two young men Albert North &  
Frederick Reynolds -  
2 Called on several wrote sold  
some stock - Monthly Court  
Mr Sprague abridges to give me

38  
an op<sup>t</sup> to present the subject of  
our Institution - I did so half an  
hour & after the Cong was dismissed  
Several stated & I gave more  
3 Called - Sold stock - Lecture  
at night on moral Influence of  
Education -  
4 This is commencement of Wash  
5 College & the City is full. Left at  
2 in Brinker hill - We have  
done well here - I have no doubt  
had I staid longer could  
have done increasingly well  
Last night I went out to the  
house in which my mother was  
born & staid with Dr J. Loomis  
The Clerk Mr White was very  
polite & urged us to "tea" -  
6 Landed at 6 Made some calls  
& wrote recd letters -  
7 Called to little purpose tho my  
time seemed well spent as it  
passed along  
8 Sabbath I worked on rest & hearing  
& went with Mr Perkins family & heard the  
Celebrated Dr. C. D. Dewey - He appeared



somewhat out of health - Text & this  
I pray that your love may abound more  
and more in all knowledge &c -

There was further mention of the text  
after it reading - The discourse  
was a good philosophical & practical  
Went to sp in the Pm - Mett Ch  
Elisabeth & Walker on

Called at Dr. Webb & went to Fory to  
I heard Dr. Barrett a good sermon

9. wrote called some - Mr H. not com

10 waited for B H again & did  
little to purpose

11 Called made arrangements  
with Mr Webb

12 Interesting talk with Mr Higgin  
botham & Ralph Mead, <sup>stockholder</sup> meeting

13 Began to prepare for home  
Heard the death of Sam Loomis  
took who was to have gone with  
me - Was gloomy today a little

14 Called at Mr. McCord, agreed with  
Mr. Walter P. Payne to clerk &c for me  
at 150 of this board

15 Sabbath I had expected to go to Newcastle  
yest but failing I went to Mulberry St  
to see for Mr Lane on Prov. & comfort

able time - Dined with Bro. B  
Odell Heard Mr Berry in Pm  
Sped at night at Mulberry St on  
Spread of knowledge

16 As Sudder & Wilson & Odell de  
lined to take stock I bought  
goods of Peet & Hitchcock &  
E. J. Woodward Mr McDonald  
assisted me in the selection - I  
worked hard I had back ache bad  
at night - Called at F M &  
Went to Mr T J Webb to get  
his acceptance &c -

17 Packed things & took boat Albany  
Joseph Perkins goes with me  
I sent him on with Mr Perkins  
Chain of Mass <sup>to Uxian</sup> & I stopped  
at Hudson & returned sold one  
share to Rev Mr Mallory

18 Took boat for Albany called  
on Mr Lancaster for Aug &  
came to Troy - Lecture before  
the Young mens Mutual Ben  
efit Society - Some took stock  
Called on Mrs Pierce & found she  
was own cousin to my father  
Uncle Benj Sheldon lived with her



19 Took boat for Albany & Cars  
for Utica. Back very lame  
Mr Sayre had made no apt-  
as the Baptist Church both  
declined & the Meth was under  
going repairs - Called on Br.  
Corno. Swartout, Geo Dutton  
Had a long talk with Mr  
Sayre but he declined taking  
stock.

20 Called on Beriah Green  
where I found Chas Stewart  
of (Eng.) I had called on Cynthia  
Sheldon & her father -  
Collected of Abby H. Co. Whites  
boro. Called on Dr. J. W. Davis  
Oriskany - took cars & came  
to Syracuse - Columbus K. B. then  
put my letter in his pocket &  
forgot it & no notice was  
given of time - I attended a  
temperance meeting - It closed  
early - I came to 6 B & lay down  
on the Carpet my head on a chair  
An alarm of fire I persuaded  
Columbus not to go - After some  
time a tremendous explosion

shook the house - Soon a  
man came who said The  
Circus is blown up - many are  
killed - one of your hands wants help  
We hastened to the spot - Such a  
scene I never before beheld -  
After going round and house I find  
ing I could do no good I came  
back wrote an account of it  
to Ed Tribune -

21-33 have been killed & and  
as many more badly wounded  
wrote letters (see Northern Advocate)

Took Cars for Auburn  
Called on Rev Mr Robie - Mr Br  
own & rode with friends of Brady  
who came for me to Genoa

All well - Lectures on the hist  
of the Lyceum, Vile - at the Hall  
22 Sabbath Lewis Seymour  
took me to Five Corners where  
I sp<sup>d</sup> with some friends on  
the Universal Spread of knowl-  
edge - Rode Northville & heard  
Mr Smith dryly read a sermon  
Rode Talcotts Corners & sp<sup>d</sup> on  
Providence - Called on Rev

Dan & A. Shepard P. Co.  
23 Nelson Eaton & his wife Clara  
came. At 12 started Father  
sent James with horse & wagon  
with us. Called at D. Adams  
Kingsbury - Mr. Jos. Brownell  
Harriet (at Aurora) Mosty  
man - No boat appearing  
no prospect - I called on  
Mr. Porter whose wife is  
a Meth. & he gave out for  
preaching - A few collected  
while gathering was was that  
a neighbor was taken sick at  
12 last night & died just now  
Pr. with liberty on "Gives not  
the Spirit" - Staid with Mr. Porter  
24 There being a break in the  
Canal no time boats coming  
I got on a lake boat & slowly  
moved along - Very cold - foggy  
Wrote - Called at Clyde rid  
2 off of A. Griswold at Lyons  
Called on the Minister & Mr. Goodin  
Returned to our fall house -  
Took packet & came to Newark

25 Called on Mr. Dodge. Read the  
books agreed for by Mr. H. Brooks  
& gave certificate - Called on  
Mr. Sutherland - Returned in S. Room  
of Mr. Brush - packed & stage to Roch-  
ter. No apt made called on G. Avery  
Mr. Tooker - Dca Bartow & took  
boat  
26 Wrote on boat arrived late at  
Lockport - called North & kept  
C. and came on  
in boat  
27 Arrived in Buffalo 9<sup>th</sup> Called  
at Madison's - Read 30.50 of  
B. M. Vanderpool by -  
Took steam boat Bunkie hill  
28 By request, I pr. on 11 Sam. XIV 14  
28 Pr. again Heb XI-4 - Landed  
at Cleveland found my team  
& came home. Family all well  
"My life has been given me for a  
prey in all places whither" I have gone  
A camp meeting has just been  
dismissed - Mr. Dunn of Newark  
here - Learned that N. Ohio Conf  
had its time changed & was past



Sept 29 Sabbath The people assembled - the Sun & wind would not hold them & they retired to the Camp ground where I preached with liberty on "One thing thou lackest" &c. In eve preached on Isa 419 - some freedom  
 30 Looked about have considerably rheum  
 31 Letters - business &c -  
 Sept 1. I find my business has suffered extremely in my absence  
 2 Rode Cleveland with Popper. Called on some - Staid Bro Browns  
 3 Took cold last night talking with A. Seymour. Medad Sheldon of Troy N.Y. came out with me -  
 4 Went round with Bro S. & down to mile - business  
 5 Sabbath Expecting an apt at tuxedo went there & returned & heard Bro H F Adams Exhort - Paid at & on Witness of the Spirit -  
 6 My rheum disqualifies me for much business - Letters -  
 7 Some goods arrived -  
 8 Mr Jayne & family came they took

a vessel & were 5 days on the Lake  
 9 Marking goods  
 10 do - do -  
 11 Rode Cleveland - No boat going down - I was disap<sup>d</sup> & felt for some time - Slept with Mr Faber -  
 12 Sabbath Mr. Williams of Arbury sent for - I was unwell & did not go out at 3 - Preached at night on the Spread of Knowledge & good Congregation  
 13 Took boat & went to Fairport had a long talk with Mr. Orange Painesville Mr Miller & slept at Mr Moody's  
 14 Called & had a long consult with Ruben Smith. Healed Mrs Beard, Mrs Sanborn - Brokellers &c & came to Fairport - Cleveland Thome late -  
 15 My birthday 42 - Today has been a gloomy day in my mind. I have been brought in to one of those straits where I had nothing but faith to depend upon - In P.M. went down to mill with wife & Sister J.  
 16 Marking goods



Sept 17-1841

17. Mill settled J.D.L. & went Blank  
burns.
18. In office & consulting with Br B.
- 19 Sabbath I could not get a text - while  
disturbed about it. Mr Howell Killey  
came & said I know I & J. & H. know on  
Ch Perfection - Rode Albion & heard  
Elder Tuomey on Preparation the  
way of the Lord - Preached at night  
the effect of his coming & the Spirit  
of Knowledge & holiness - home.
- 20 Dr John Pine & lady two young  
ladies & two gent came last morn  
with whom I went down town.
- 21 Raised a store building on lot 3.
- 22 Went Cleveland - made calls  
bump & returned 10 P.M.
- 23 - Being up late worked but little  
today - wrote some -
- 24 In store
- 25 Settles - mill store or office -
- 26 Sabbath Preached on Heb XI 24-27  
Br M Killips at 3  
I pul again at night on 11 Sam XI 4 &  
27 At mill, office & about Trustees  
met at night & agreed to take

contract direct from Granger  
From the Spirit manifested & the  
words of Mr B - light flowed on  
our path - The clouds seemed to  
scatter -

28 Held a consult with Br B.  
& Trustees met at 10 - & passed  
a number of important resolutions

29 Settles in office settling  
Br Mitchell for last night on  
Faith hope Charity -

30 Mill, Furnace, Made up P.C.  
acct - C'm - settling - 16 - Mr had  
rain yet & streams rise a little  
Oct 1 - Showers, cold - "line storm"

2 Fell from fence & hurt my  
back - talking about Sunday

3 Sabbath found carriage & harness  
out of order - Rode in Sulky to  
Hoadbys Mills & pr with liberty  
I shall behold thy face in righteousness  
I shall be satisfied when I awake with  
thy likeness - A sweet time -

Pre or rather lectured at night in favor  
of S.D. -

4 Fixing up things - General oversight

Oct 5 - Rode with John to Clinton

Attended <sup>first</sup> meeting of Wash<sup>n</sup> Bazaar  
Term. Society - Capt. Lill Presided  
Nathan Turner spoke with effect  
He had two or three efforts at leaving  
off & in the last speech while he  
was calling for the heavens to  
come forward I advanced & asked  
How? - I put down my name  
73 signed. I was called out &  
made a talk while <sup>they were</sup> signing  
6 Doing business & coming town  
My personal affairs have  
suffered severely by my absence  
this summer - Preached for  
Mr. Allen at night on The  
Spread of Knowledge -

7 Called & did business - I give  
up all hope of collecting 150¢ of  
H. Storkley - Ad of Mrs. Blackford  
nearly 20 40¢ int of H. W. Ledy

J. Houghton took our share in  
Soc. 7 -

8 Came home after doing Comm.  
business in town -

9 Henry A. Sheldon from Clinton

44  
J. H. came with his sister Lorian  
we went over & down to mile  
to. He was much pleased &  
paid 1¢ instalment on 1 share  
Bro. Jayne has a bad cold.

Remains of Libanus fever  
10 Sabbath Attended School  
Preached with some freedom  
on Looking unto Jesus - & at  
night on We are not ignorant  
of his devices - with liberty  
a solemn time -

11 A rainy day Streams raised

12 State Election Worked on road <sup>the first night</sup>

13 Education Convention Dr. Conger  
delivered an excellent introductory  
lecture on the necessity of cultivating  
the physical & moral faculties  
In eve resolution & speakers

14 Leon met at 10 Exam. Convention  
at 3 Prints & books - At night  
resolutions -

15 Fast day ap<sup>d</sup> by conference  
Pray<sup>r</sup> met at 10 - & at night  
When I look at my own unworthi-  
ness & the multitude of difficulties  
around me I am ready to sink



Oct 15-

with discouragement, I am  
still enabled to trust in God  
16 In store & about Mr Jayne  
at Cleveland. A cold raw day  
17 Sabbath Preached on

Road to Albion heard Mr  
Guernsey on the balm of Gilead &c  
In eve Dr. Anderson on trust w  
I expected stopped with Mr Noble  
18 Walked & caught a ride home  
& to mill letters - Store &c  
19 Last night wife & self went  
over to Mr Babbins &  
we counted over our matters  
& prospects - My faith revived  
I have had a sore time a  
while back Letter rec'd from  
C. P. Clarke &c -

20 Rode Cleveland It is  
Ag - Fair Rainy

21 Did business about town  
Mr Shippen offered me three  
bull & steer valued at 50¢  
a two yr old heifer at 30¢ for  
a lot of Maps & I took them  
In eve at J. M. Sterlings

45  
22 A cold raw day stormy  
windy - Cannot go down the  
lake - I went out to the "ploughing  
match" & then down to Mr Sterlings  
& got the heifer & drove her & him  
and on the way home Mr F. R. Free-  
man took them & I returned  
called at Chas W. Co &  
prepared to wait on Board  
Constellation. I told the mate  
if they went out before 12 I  
would remain & if not  
I should go on shore - Bell  
rang & they fired up - The Clerk  
called on passengers to pay fare  
I was impleaded to not pay  
Again a call & I moved away  
It took my Buffalo Hawk down -  
- forward Cabin man middle  
of boat - the storm abating  
As I lay down the words came  
sweetly

46  
Jesus protects my fears before  
I did not apprehend any danger  
I wondered at the whisper of  
the vessel - I slept - In morn



time the boat left & went out  
I heard a loud laboring. At length  
the boat heeled up on one side  
passengers were alarmed. I went  
out & found that in attempting  
to go out the bow struck on bar  
& remaining a long time  
wore round until the stem  
swung round & brought the  
gunners against the pier when  
they were broken. The crash-  
ing of boat & shrieks of women  
volubly. 16. The steam  
was immediately let off & fire  
put out. There was great  
danger once of an explosion.  
About 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  I got off onto the  
pier & ~~was~~ asked where a  
huckster recognized my voice  
I took me up. I paid my  
fare in stage & went to Mr  
Tabor & slept.

23 Called at Mr Pitch's Br  
Am I went to P. Officer  
with me & he took two  
shares for himself & sister

46  
& at 9 left in stage for Pannier will  
Heard the Boat got off at 12 with  
out very much damage.  
I fully believe some important  
event would grow out of my  
disapt. I calmly staid in  
the Boat till I felt my mind  
free to leave.

Called at Mr Caleb I Browns  
Mrs Beards a short time  
24 Sabbath Snow last night  
& the storm still continues.  
Punch or General Spread of knowledge at  
Meth Ch. - Lecture at Mrs Ch at 11 $\frac{1}{2}$   
In our lecture there on Education - Was rather  
dry in lecture - Slides Dr Arming Newbridge  
25 Snow covers ground. Called Mr Mygatt  
Mr Browns Mrs Beards dine Eng at 11 day  
Mr Smith I went to T. J. Smith's  
proposal to Mr Mygatt he declines according.  
Took Banker hill. Home to Mr. W. P.  
Kind apt but heavy - Sea high Boat  
crowded.

26 Slept but little. A painful instance of  
vice occurred. A genteel, good looking young  
woman evidently regardless of character  
went into a state room where she was  
visited thru the night by men who  
had families - In morning she

came out among passengers but  
so haggard her looks I wanted to  
say Stop in your canoe if any  
there is a judge & there is surely  
now but I had no opportunity  
the boat landed at 8 - a quick stop  
& how many are there who are  
rushing down to hell - Called on  
Mr Madison & Moore & Warner  
who have some dishes & whatnots.  
Took boat Matamor for Chipewan  
& Stage for Lumsden - The Falls  
have altered in 23 yrs The country  
around being cleared up. Brooks  
movement was lately shattered  
by a rebel patriot & called upon  
Mr John Priest a Local Po who gave  
out word & I got with liberty to  
a full house on Feb. 8 & 11

27 Took the S Boat Victoria & came to  
Harrington which is advantageously  
situated at the head of navigation  
below the mountain ridge - Called  
up Rich Luson - & slept with Mr Alex  
McKibbin st Br.

28 Mr McKibbin took me in his buggy to  
Mr Eliza Bingham who furnished

me with a horse & wagon & I  
drove to Grand River Service &  
stopped at Mr. M. Newje - There  
a fine river - & good water power  
here - I find I shall get little  
money by this trip - Called on  
John Jackson Esq. - res. Engineer  
& returned to Mr. Bingham  
29 A fine day. Mr B sent his  
little boy in to Harrington with me  
to whom I gave a fine pocket knife  
Called & saw some money from  
R. Luson - attended funeral of  
Mrs Gage aged 100 Died in the  
Chapel at night on the being  
dead yet I speak it - As I went  
out this place I left without my  
overcoat I took a deep cold  
30 Fastid to cure my cold which  
has fastened upon my lungs - Took  
Britannia for Toronto  
Read some in life of Napoleon  
Five passengers - Mr. McKibbin enters  
tained very favorably the plan  
for Lumsden villages - Called at  
Mr. Ryerson's -  
31 Sabbath Heard Mr Egerton Ry.



error picnic on the unity of God.  
Attended low feast at  
Potter's Field Chapel - & spk  
at night in New Gate Str Ch  
on I shall be satisfied when  
I awake with thy like sleep  
a day time - Stopped with  
Br & R -

Nov 1<sup>st</sup> After consulting with  
brethren who said had they  
friends they would take stock  
Took S Boat "City of Toronto" for  
Leicester the cars for Buffalo  
being gone took cars  
to Lockport. Called upon

Hilbreth Mr Paige Heard  
Beck & took a boat &

2 Arrived in Buffalo at 8 -  
with b. & l. expense then if  
I had come to Buff from  
Leicester - Called upon Mr  
Madison Vanderpool & Mr  
Woodworth St P - Attended  
lecture of Temperance Meeting  
& made a speech -

3 Put my things on Board

S Boat Vermilion but wind  
being high all day as well as  
yest did not go out - Boat  
Gouge mails & of Moore & Wain  
4 Went up into town & the  
boat started as I returned & I  
was left I ran to Waynet went  
on board I was off immediately  
At Dunkirk where both boats  
landed to wood I changed &  
got on to Vermilion Capt Luder  
the boats made a nearly even  
race all day - sea ahead -  
Verm, beat a little - It was  
a rough night & went into  
5 Grandriver at 3 AM when  
we lay all day - did very  
little to purpose - Felt a little  
impatient when I found Mr  
Beck had been in & gone  
with an empty wagon  
Told the fellow travellers I was now  
disap<sup>d</sup> before but I was glad  
of it afterwards - The wind raged  
a head - I could hardly read or  
write - Saw Mr Granger - read my  
lecture in Cabin -



Nov 6-1844 We got under way at 5:00  
the wind being light, & though  
the boat rolled in the dead water  
were heavy yet we arrived at  
Chardon at 9. I found Chadwick  
& team & came home found  
my family all well some 30 letters  
to read - read -

Nov 7- Sabbath Preached on the  
3 last verses of Ps. contrasted  
the characters & their end  
Prayer meeting in eve. & I spoke  
with satisfaction

8- Went down to mill in store  
wrote letters to - Trustees met  
at night & agreed to give dividend  
of 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  per cent on stock

9 Went with Mr Baldwin to Cleve-  
land to see Mr Mangen - He talked  
over matters & agreed to see  
him in morn. Attended temple  
saw Metz & made a speech

10 Mr B & I talked over our land matters  
& we concluded to offer Mangen  
the interest up to this time in b-  
ranch if he would take the 1/4 of it all  
back He promptly accepted the

proposition agreeing to hold  
it for sale at reasonable prices  
We made out a new contract  
Wife & Henry came in a rainy day  
we all staid over night

11 Attended to various items of  
business & drove home in the rain  
We feel light & thankful for  
getting rid of \$12,000 liability  
On Tuesday morning Mr B felt  
very bad & committed the concern  
in prayer to God & the way was  
opened

12 I had a gloomy day of  
trials - It seemed I was never  
so tempted in my life - wrote  
letters Mr B was in evening

13 Rode Cleved. Mt & m-  
funeral sermon of Jonathan  
Sisco aged 75 from last part  
of Ps contrasting the two  
characters - Mr Sisco was a good  
man -

14 Sabbath Rode to Strongsville  
center & preached on Signs of this  
time - A good set from Mr B

a short dry sermon briefly  
read on. And that Rack was 6 m.  
It was a cold windy day.  
There is considerable business  
at Albion by Baptists -

Returned home & at Seminary work

15. In store, letters, &c. Sailed with  
Br. Jayne who leaves for Medina.  
I thought I made a fair bargain  
for a year - but the house was  
not so good as his wife wanted &  
they left -

16. Letters, store - &c -

17. Went to Jno. Reubens & ju<sup>r</sup>  
funeral of a child from 1 Regt.

18 - last

18 Various matters Prayer met  
in eve at Mr. Mosfets

19. Store & letters -

20. Some little to purpose. People  
calling took my time -

21. Sabbath. Had a good time in  
my study in writing to my friends  
in Union Co. Perused on 1 Chron.  
+ 4111. 9 - with freedom & satisfaction

tion - I think good was done.  
In P.M. my son came in & asked  
me the meaning of a word which  
led me to explain a verse & give  
him confidential advice -

22. About the store & office - & with Br.  
Baldwin

23. Store - Br. Mitchell came & being  
unwell he put it upon me to  
give the temperance lecture  
a good many new names were  
obtained -

24. More called at office & set down  
the names to temp. pledge -

25. Posting & letters -

26. Store & posting. Snowy

27. Rode to Alb. Columbia -

Br. Parish ju<sup>r</sup> Br. Gurly ju<sup>r</sup> -  
On on holding at Hodley's Mills  
in eve -

28. Sabbath. Lovefeast pretty good

Br. Gurly ju<sup>r</sup> a spiritual & good  
Sermon on Coming of Shiloh -  
Extorted & took collection - Br. Warner  
ju<sup>r</sup> a good sermon Br. Gurly ju<sup>r</sup> well



prayer meeting closed early  
29 Attended at a Seaward's business  
drove home in company with  
Mr. Cognant Smithell / out & stop  
30 Store & office letters H. F. Sheldon came  
Dec 1 - Rode to Medina (township) &  
at 7 PM married John W. Fairchild  
to Jane daughter of Thaddeus Fletcher  
Staid over night with Mr. Palmer  
2 Returned home calling on business  
at several places - Prayer meeting  
at Mr. Chapels -  
3 In Office - letters dispatch of mind  
about commercial affairs - talk  
with Mr. Baldwin - It is one year  
since I moved into present house  
4 Wrote agent with Mr. B. - he had agreed  
to give me the selling of all the stone  
but he insists upon a clause of liberty  
to sell himself after 20 tons are furnished  
(see copy of letter to B. L. Webb yet)  
Mr. H. F. Sheldon & self worked about the  
Newtown -  
5 Sabbath Benjamin is two years  
old to day - Preached on 1 Oct 1877  
read most of day Read thick  
& sluggish Monthly concert

held this eve as singing school is  
to be tomorrow - A missionary  
spirit seemed to prevail  
6 Very bad roads Went to Cleve  
land - old letters from Mr. Webb &  
wrote him & others - I cannot  
collect and it seems as if every  
thing had worked against me  
for 3 months past - every effort  
to get out of difficulty has only  
plunged me deeper till my  
reason is almost gone - I  
thank the Lord every morning  
for its continuance - I cannot  
forget my debts because I cannot  
commence any credit & property  
into cash - After attending to  
various items of business rode  
out to Brookeyn Mr. Cognant's -  
7 Rode home It is 18 yrs tonight  
since I gave my heart to God  
I tried to renew my dedication  
but I have such a clear sense of  
my unworthiness - unfaithfulness  
selfishness it is hard to trust -  
I had supposed I have passed



- three trials before but it seems  
 to me late ones are the hardest  
 such a combination of circumstances  
 among - AM <sup>Thurs - 110°</sup>  
 8 Raining - fix'd up barn - wash &  
 9 Moved goods into New Store  
 Prayer meet at Mr Whitneys  
 10 My wife is 38 yrs old today  
 Puffing up goods & letters  
 11 Stormy raining for several days  
 past have awaked at 3 to 4 My  
 mind has suffered great anxiety  
 & depression Still I hope & pray  
 wrote letters -  
 12 Sabbath Preached at Son'y in  
 Luke ~~21~~ 11 28-32 In eve with  
 more freedom on Wks was delivered  
 for our offences & rose again for our  
 justification -  
 13 Raining very high water the Or  
 dam has been injured I was again  
 tempted to give up every thing for  
 lost - Spent most of day with Mr  
 Baldwin wife & self then in eve -  
 Have had great & aching of head  
 14 18 yrs dined I joined Society My  
 unworthiness errors & sins sink

me down - Yesterday a Providence  
 gave me a little comfort - I had  
 paid a counterfeit bill - it had  
 come back I had not suspected  
 it & tho I remembered having had  
 I could not think of when I  
 used it - A young man came  
 to me to get some I was telling  
 him of breaking of banks & my  
 having a counterfeit bill &  
 he said he paid me a 3/8 bill  
 at such a time & I afterwards became  
 satisfied he was the very one -  
 15 Rode with Mr Baldwin after  
 writing many letters to Gloucester  
 16 He called on Pease & Allen &  
 I submitted a proposition for  
 them to be connected with me  
 in grinding stone - He finally conclu-  
 ded a bargain - ~~It~~ was a very  
 rainy windy stormy day at East  
 at night it became cold Rode  
 over to Old Mr. Tyler's of whom  
 I had borrowed some money  
 It has all been swept by bad  
 management & losses - In the

morning at the Temperance  
House when I awake these lines  
were spoken to me

"Wait thou his time, so shall thy day  
Soon end in joyous day"

It seems almost impossible that  
God will work for the good of one  
so every way unworthy. I try  
to trust but cannot trust hard  
enough. It was so windy &  
stormy I accepted their invi-  
tation to stay all night. I wrote  
letters -

17 Awoke at 5 & lighted candle &  
no person being up I lay a  
while. It seems to me as if I  
must straighten up every thing  
sell off every particle of worldly  
property. Keep a close & careful  
watch on property matters. I walk  
very close with God. If the Lord  
is dutiable for me I go through  
if otherwise all must go.

I find some liberty in praying  
to God on account of his cause.  
What a reproach would come  
how would the enemies of the

Lord triumph - At family prayer  
I read 41 Ps. with much feeling. I had  
a sweet season at the throne of Grace  
Rode down & got a shoe set on my horse  
during which I called at Mr Bradley's &  
saw Mr Dunn. I rode home tolerably  
comfortable in my own mind. On my  
way I got a letter informing me that  
the mail had been robbed & a letter for  
me containing a list of 200 \$ broke  
open & recovered.

18 Rhoda is 18 yrs old. This day has been  
one of sore trials of mind. Mary lost her  
gold watch. The broth<sup>r</sup> has all neglected to  
provide wood for melting tomorrow.  
Property was wasting I finally got to say  
"Naked came I out of my mother's womb,  
& naked will I return to the earth."  
I fixed up windows & borrowed some hay  
after having lost mine.

19 Sabbath Read Clarke's notes on  
Job. Sermon on Providence &c.  
Preached with some freedom on James  
v 8-11. Dr. Mitchell pd at night on  
Luk & while may be found & I exhorted.  
20 Settles - Fixed up barn some



Dec 21. Dred some wood & went for a load of hay to E. Hitchcock

22 Settled with Br Baldwin. It is now arranged for me to raise the amt to Granger & Hedges Philanth & have bal coming from the Society

23 I am almost distracted - care, trials, temptations - sense of sins unworthiness - A little prayer now at my house -

24 Settled with Furness To day I resolved I would feed only upon bread & water or milk until the Lord should reveal himself to my soul hearing prayer. I thought yet of resolving to confine myself to bread & water alone - I resolved also to eat none between meals nor till I got a brighter vision of my gracious state -

25 Christmas I thought I could most honor Christ by attending to business - settling up my affairs I find business has been very disastrously carried on last summer - Accounts letters sold one share to James Perin

26 Sabbath I have several times <sup>54</sup>prayed to very encouraging prophecies but I could not fully apply them to myself. In the midst of all my distress hope days all will be well - am encouraged to hold on from example of Job. & others - I boldly examine myself - though I find sloth - desire of praise - want of zeal for salvation of souls I find a loathing of self a desire of conformity to God's image some resignation. Read Travels of true Godliness a good old work by Benj Keach in 1700 - 4<sup>th</sup> Edition. Preached with some freedom Isa 1<sup>st</sup> Unto us a child is born to - Kingdom no end - Ps at night at Furness I & on Come for all things are now ready -

27 Letter & rode with team to Blue land. A draft for 300 was stolen from Mail found but not sent on. At P & A I was very much affected by finding M Kenzie had used my name for 191.63



Dec 21. Drove some wood & went for a load of hay to E. Hitchen.

22 Settled with Mr Baldwin. It is now arranged for me to raise the amt to Greaves & Hedges & Silcott & have bal coming from the bank.

23 I am almost distracted - Care, trials, temptations - sense of sins unworthiness - A little prayer now at my house -

24 Settled with Furman. To day I resolved I would feed only upon bread & water or milk until the Lord should reveal himself to my soul hearing prayer. I thought yet of resolving to confine myself to bread & water alone - I resolved also to eat none between meals nor at 11 - & till I got a brighter evidence of my gracious state -

25 Christmas I thought I could most honor Christ by attending to business - settling up my affairs. I find business has been very disastrously carried on last summer - accounts letters sold one share to James Pennell

26 Sabbath I have several times <sup>54</sup> opened to very encouraging propensities but I could not fully apply them to myself. In the midst of all my distress hope days all will be well - am encouraged to hold on from example of Job. & others - Gladly examine myself - though I find still a desire of praise - want of zeal for salvation of souls. I find a loathing of self a desire of conformity to God's image some resignation. Read Travels of true Godliness a good old work by Benj Knack in 1700 - 4<sup>th</sup> Edition. Preached with some freedom Isa 1<sup>st</sup>. Unto us a child is born &c - kingdom increased - Pr at night at Furman & H on Come for all things are now ready -

27 Letter & rode with team to Blue land. A draft for 300 was stolen from Mail found but not sent on. At P & A I was very much affected by finding McKenzies had used my name for 191.63

Dec 27

This is another link in my  
Chain of afflictions - Note home  
by 9

28 My Father died twenty yrs on  
I was grieved & troubled to learn  
this morning Henry had been  
saying to his mother yesterday  
I intended him to abstain from  
butter & meat & pie & apples till 1<sup>st</sup>  
Feb. - Posting mail a/c H.

29 Rose with Mr. Baldwin to  
Elyria to see E. Hamlin about  
a note he holds vs. us - He has pledge  
it in N.Y. to his bro. In eve we  
dined to Oben in Mr. Pease's

30 I was much surprised as every  
one enquired if I had been out  
I told Mr. Shipman that my labors  
& anxieties had weighed me down  
He related some of his experience  
which humbled & encouraged us  
well as meted me - I could hardly  
have conceived any one should  
have had the same trials as I had  
They were in one respect different  
My temporal embarrasments

Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1842

35

are so unexpected & heavy after  
seeing several friends we called  
at Mr. Brown's & home Eliza & home  
called at Mr. White's

31 This has been a day of fasting &  
one of peculiarly heavy trials - rendered  
more so by having personally to do  
some work in mending a sled  
&c At night I got the bible &  
turned over & over & read & read -  
every thing seemed promising -  
I went late to the prayer meeting  
was enabled to throw myself upon  
the divine power & all was peace

Saturday Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1842 My  
precious state of mind continues  
rested some of & made out return  
Mr. Taylor of Euclid Academy  
& Mr. Bond called & took only  
time for a while -

2 Sabbath Preached with some freedom  
on barren fig tree - Read Mr. Bonan's  
ps on My son give me thy heart  
a good sermon & good clasp - All seem  
determined to start afresh for  
Mt Zion - Finished reading Frauds  
of Free Godliness.



Jan 3. 1842 Accounts & P.O. H.  
in store letters

4 Settling up Seminary after  
Temperance meeting at night.  
Recd. a letter from Br. Webb. He  
has passed thro' precisely such  
trials I have. As I had prayed  
for him I praised the Lord for  
his deliverance.

5 Drove to Cleveland to Temperance  
Convention. It was interesting.  
Dined at Mr. Aikens. Br. Taber

6 Letter several went to O. City  
F. Tyner & attended prayer meet

7 Walked home - tired enough

8 Went after hay to Strongsville

9 Sabbath Pres with some liberty  
O Lord revive thy work. In eve  
nected on Feb IV. 14. 15.

10 In store posting Semary a/c -

11 Went after hay Strongsville

12 Posting in Store Settling

13 Settling Pray meeting dry at S. Room

14 Posting & Letters

15 At Store & Mill

16 Sabbath Pres some freedom on

"What profit shall we have if we pray  
write him" - Br. Mitchell fed at

night David's advice to Solomon &  
loved Good Clap - receiving Bancroft

17 At Mill in Morn. out lot - & Store -

18 Letters & store & a/c

19 Semary a/c & other posting &  
Settling - Mahlon Wilceman in  
A.M. Levi E. Day in P.M. pleasant

20 Settling Semary & store a/c with  
J. Baldwin a dry prayer m. at  
night - A some rainy misty  
day -

21 A slight m. on last night - Settling

22 Put up stove in parlor - ordered to  
get wood cover drain in garden

He moved from 10 to 12 -

23 Sabbath Practised on Prayer  
Br. H. F. Adams Exhorted - Did not

go out at night

24 In store & letters

25 Fixing up things for journey

26 Went to Cleveland Negotiate draft  
Stormy returned

27 Store & letters

28 Bancroft to City - Store - Trustees met

29 B. to City -



Jan 30 1842 Sabbath Rode Cleveland &  
 pd on 10th St - 2 Returned Bk -  
 pd a good sermon -  
 31 very warm & pleasant fixed up things  
 Feb 1 1842 Plow the corner of lot - drain  
 2 hard rain at night  
 3 Rained - Bulkhead raised  
 4 Finished raising bulkhead - worked at it  
 5 Writing - consulted with Mr B -  
 6 Sabbath Pd on coming of Christ  
 Monthly concert at night  
 7 Mr Barre <sup>Chap.</sup> being sick & the away  
 I <sup>did</sup> ~~oversee~~ getting out Culvert &c -  
 8 A very stormy day in my study  
 all day  
 9 Went Cleveland Staid at Temp home  
 as Jan got away from me & I  
 10 Did business - banks down & rode  
 home I found prints Self not 2th  
 11 Work on dam  
 12 do - I have so much anxiety  
 to see it go in right I am much  
 there Called in at Mr Whitings  
 13 Sabbath Albion Pd for Elden Emerson  
 on the text he was going to ride from  
 At 4th 2 - Mr Mitchell pd  
 on Baptism & I exhorted on it an

home - He pd a good sermon <sup>5</sup>  
 at 10th at night - very muddy  
 14 Cold wind hard freeze to day -  
 Spent considerable time at dam  
 Some time in talking about Sunday  
 to Holbrook. NTS at Cleveland  
 15 At mill &c The Middleburg  
 Lyceum raised a question for this next  
 Sat, eve about the value of the Sunday School  
 hearing of it I proposed they should discuss  
 tonight A committee came up to whom  
 I showed the book & properly I thought  
 the Chairman made a noncommittal  
 report the occasion was improved to give  
 them a full account of the plan &  
 the result was an over whelming  
 vote in our favor  
 16 Some time on dam snow some  
 17 Packing things for journey - pray on  
 at night  
 18 After arranging various little things  
 Called my family together & opened the  
 scriptures at the XXIII Psalm Commended  
 them to God Henry took me in a buggy  
 to Albion & the stage being gone  
 we went to Centre where the passengers  
 were at breakfast. A M Standard

Anson Smith & Rev E. M. Colver. paper  
reads very rough. derelictory charac-  
ter. Called at Medina Mr. Bonworth  
Mr. King. M. P. Jayne. After passing  
I had an interesting opportunity  
to talk about the Providence of God  
introduction of sin &c. Snowy  
At Worcester called on Mr. Spencer &  
took supper at Mr. Youniss. Finding  
no stage left for Mansfield till  
Monday I came on. At Loudon  
it rained & several strong reasons  
seemed at that moment  
be in favor of my going on  
Rode all night. It became cold  
19 Arrived at Mt Vernon & Mr  
Kellam thought I had better  
stay over Sabbath. I slept  
In evening Washington Camp  
Society. Mr. Kingland & M.  
have been lecturing the meeting  
was full & very interesting.  
20 Sabbath Lectured the S.S. in  
M. Elphinstone. Preached to them on  
Providence. Some freedom  
full house. Heard Rev Mr. E. W.  
preach on 1<sup>st</sup> Commandment. Dined at

Mr. Bungey - a pleasant day - icy <sup>50°</sup>  
in streets. Preached at night on  
the Spread of Knowledge of Lord  
21 Wrote a note for George Keller  
& on coming to Playhouse found  
stage had come in early & left  
Called & talked about our Institute  
& lectured at night & sold some  
Buck's Anecdotes - Hugh Cooper  
22 Took stage & rode with a  
Millwright from England who  
"steamed" to Columbus. Called  
at Mr. Trimble's & attended Gen. Chap.  
23 Wrote C. Church & E. Youniss  
Called on several & read for  
Mr. Trimble at night on 1 Cor 1 30.  
24 Col. Jewett. B. Cornslock &c.  
took stock. Attended Pres. Meeting  
Mr. Hitchcock. Read & exhorted. Slept  
with Capt. J. S. Hall.  
25 Called. Sent letters. Mr. Sawyer  
Jr. at night. I called & saw the Oratory  
now building by Russell.  
26 Called Senator Ford & others  
Preach at night for Pres. on Gal VI  
7 & 8. Some freedom - but rather dry  
learned it first suited the Pres.



27 Sabbath Preached at Methu with  
liberty on Union not the Holy Sp  
Took Br. Danham's horse & rode to  
Ryeusdoring - Br. Culuth had com-  
menced on Leech the Scriptures  
Preached at night on Spread of Knowledge  
28 wrote & had conversation all day  
with Br. Culuth - We had an interest-  
ing time - I offered him first  
2300<sup>ps</sup> worth of my Marbury land  
but of him for 1147<sup>ps</sup> worth in  
Middlebury - He would not say  
but offered me for 1000<sup>ps</sup> - I then  
offered him the whole 3432<sup>ps</sup> worth  
for it - He declined saying I want  
time - Letter to P. Clarke Medd  
B. R. Kitley - W. H. Haynes. I feel  
calmly to submit all to the Lord  
If Br. G. will take Maunee Land  
I can get this if not I can yet  
trust Him who has never deserted  
me -

Tuesday March 1<sup>st</sup> 1842 After a  
fine talk with Br. Culuth (for we  
often think aloud) I took the horse  
& rode to Hibernia where a thunder  
shower caused me to stop at a tavern  
kept by Mr. Foss. Armstrong

Read in Finley's Magazine & Miss  
Rode into Columbus but J. says  
the Pres. are anxious to have me  
preach for them - I took cold water  
last night & my cold is somewhat  
Attended Temple Meeting & made a  
speech with some humor  
2 Called at Pres. pray<sup>g</sup> meeting in  
Morning - Prayed for them at night  
on Fast by faith some freedom  
3 Called on David Hicks who was  
powerfully awakened under my  
sermon Sat morn - He was converted  
Mon night - Had an interesting  
talk with J. G. Miller Pell to whom  
I gave an acct of history of Ly. Mill  
The stage route has changed & I stay over  
till Sat tomorrow Visited grave of  
Mr. Bigelow - The marble slab reads

Sacred  
To the memory of  
The Rev. Rufus B. Bigelow  
who for more than 30 yrs  
was a follower of Christ  
and more than 20 a faithful  
minister of His word  
He was born in Cheshire  
New Hampshire 1793  
And died in Columbus  
July 1<sup>st</sup> 1835  
He shall shine as the stars forever & ever



March 2 1842 This day has been fixed  
upon the Legislature for resump-  
tion of specie & the consequence is  
very little money in circulation  
wound up my business & left in the  
stage at 7 for Springfield - It rained  
very hard last night & some today  
wrote & called. Slept some on road  
& arrived at 4. Called on  
5 Mr Miller auditor & got a horse of  
Mr Moody & at 11 rode toward Urbana  
at 2 stopped at Lewis & fed my horse  
& read some health Almanacs -  
Sleepy Road to Urbana with a  
McBeth. The family well. Pr<sup>d</sup>  
at night on Gal vi 7 8. 2 Apr.  
6 Sabbath No lovefeast. Pr<sup>d</sup> at 11  
John x 17 4, 6. Liberty - Servant  
Bro L P Miller pr<sup>d</sup> at night. They will  
ye die -  
7 Pr<sup>d</sup> at 9 on 1st that over with his  
I ins shall not prosper &c -  
a good time called at Father's  
rights (I stopped with them some  
years since) Mr Parsons &  
Reynolds - Lovefeast at night  
8 Rose at 6 1/2 wrote - called  
Bank & other places. At "tea" at

John H. James Res. Bank. He has a<sup>3</sup>  
very pleasant family. - Preached  
at night 9pm on Just by Faith  
9 Called on several times. Mr  
Parsons wrote off my "card" for the  
Preached at night on "Let us go on to per-  
fection" 1st Th 5th - Prayer meet<sup>g</sup>  
10 Preached & Prayer at 9. & a conven-  
tional meeting. There seems to be  
a great waking up since I came.  
We had a blessed season - Sup<sup>r</sup> with  
Bro Bowser & Kimber sleepy  
Preached with much freedom on  
giving the spirit & came for some  
of whom professed to find peace -  
Marcia I think was one. There  
seemed a very great impression at  
times. Contrary to my calculations  
made apt for tomorrow. Bro Rud Wright  
11 Pleasant. Pr<sup>d</sup> at 11 - on Come  
and let us return &c 3 verses  
a good time - Called - went with  
Mr James to see his imported stock  
Preached at night on the devices  
of Satan & some professed to find  
peace. Rose from into society  
ing

Saturday Mar 12<sup>th</sup> 1842 This town  
kn off the main road - no water  
house & the people are exceedingly  
pressed - I have said but little  
about my aging & done less -  
but have reason to believe it has  
been one of the most useful  
weeks of my life - Rode with  
Capt Thos. Kennedy (who has found  
peace) to his house - He gave me  
some of his pencils & boys  
rode Springfield & found an  
apt for me & preach with free-  
dom on Joshua III 5 -

13 Sabbath P<sup>re</sup> at 11 on Isa XI 9  
Attended Epis. Ch. Mr Presby  
P<sup>re</sup> at night with liberty on  
Mal III 18. 9 penitents - by  
a good time

14 Preached at 11 on Sheketh dom  
what she could make some calls  
letters & P<sup>re</sup> at night

15 Twenty two years since my  
Marriage - wrote to my wife  
Preached at 11 on Just by Faith  
at night on living the Spirit a  
blessed time in prayer meeting

I felt some freedom but not  
deep I found however it had  
taken deep hold Dr Hendershott who  
had been a member long & had no reb.  
was powerfully awakened This was  
last night & the lecture this night  
16 At 11 on Feb XI 4 a heavenly  
season - Preached in Pres Ch  
P<sup>re</sup> on Providence at night  
17 Called the other day on Mr &  
Mrs. Warden. To day upon several  
some show an taken but no  
money Preached with freedom  
at night on Gal VI 7 & - four  
monuments - The Pres & W<sup>ar</sup> have  
urged me to stay & preach on  
Baptism & I have consented  
18 We have had several pleasant  
days past now cloudy - I felt at  
Mr Warden's some important event  
would grow out of my visit there &  
this morn th<sup>o</sup> son Dr. Warden of Cin  
invited me to his house to make it  
my home - Called at night agree-  
able to earnest request of Pres & W<sup>ar</sup>  
I lectured on Baptism giving an  
opportunity to present texts in oppo-



sation - It occupied three hours - I  
had an overwhelming congrega-  
tion - I trust bigotry & intolerance  
gained nothing -

19 Calced obtained sub to stock &  
lectured on temperance at night  
& 30 joined. Friends say two of

20 Sabbath mild pleasant weather -

Preached with liberty 1.10m on Puffation

The Lord was with us. Dined on cold  
collation (as is right) at Jer Wardens

Expended the S S at 3 I went to Prot

Meth. Mr. Dobbin pres

On at night a solemn & impressive  
sermon with much liberty on Heb II

3 - Prayer meet -

21 Preached at 9 I saw that ye  
may obtain freedom - The following  
person gave me their names for

going to set out for Mt Zion & to  
never turn back viz Eliza Davis

Leath Montrel, Ann Henkle

Elizabeth Williamson Sarah Lawrence

Elizabeth Potter Mary Attha. Leath

Matson Ann Pitt -

Rode out to Mr Ogden's who  
took one share - Called on

James Barneth attended last  
part of prayer meeting & left  
Packed my things - the brethren have  
kindly paid my fare to Dayton

22 Rode in stage, Enon Fairfield  
& Dayton. Stopped at Mr Stacks called

Mr Wadsworth Mrs Mrs. Steele. Dr

Rev Mr Barnes & Pills - wrote  
letters - Ev at Mr Reeves -

23 Heard Elevator before breakfast

Monday was warm till 5 PM

Cold cloudy to 10 yst then clear

but cold froze hard last m &  
pearl trees just blooming

While feeding some calves of stock

know Bradley who had bus at the

office recognized. Called sup with

Dr. Steele - Preached for Rev Mr Hall

N. Pres. with some freedom on Heb XI &  
The Meth. Cong was there.

24 Rainy - I attended a morose funeral

which was very solemn & affecting yesterday

Mr Dew Roe - I had he not been a regular

of religion would have been far more so

Called upon Judy Crane & others

Mr Biddlemont - Mr P. made a prayer sp

on temp - I was called out & spoke to some  
effect - They cheered me & 30 joined



Dayton March 25 1842 Now he wrote  
home - Dayton has large water power  
and will one day be a large inland city  
Called at at night for very closely on  
Prov XVIII 13 -

27 Sabbath met day - Pre at 11 on  
Resurrection - Lively - at 2<sup>nd</sup> School  
Lecture the Scholars 32 Pr at  
E Meth Church - On Wayside  
leaves 7 gave me their names  
to give the spirit no more  
among them Dr Pierce  
at night for 1<sup>st</sup> Pres. Church  
on Gal VI 7, 8 - freedom to  
a large audience

26 Called and at night lecture  
on Education -

28 Preached at 9 on Just by Faith  
a good time - but head ache  
all day - at night triumph  
I had been announced & a crowd  
was there - I tried to excuse myself  
on account of head ache but no of  
at it I went & spoke it off - had  
a fine time - Thomas of  
Ohio - clanked the mail & 54  
joined

29 Called & got 60 pledges to Temperance  
I sold 8 shares stock to as many  
persons - heard Rev Mr Parr on  
friend & liever of Jesus - Lamented  
Cold people on Temperance

30 wrote letters made report on Temperance  
The kind friends paid my passage & I  
rode in Stage to Lebanon - called at  
Calvin Bradleys - I finally slept at  
Mr Michael Peckingshaugh's - Preached  
without much spiritual help on  
Act XI 4 -

31 Called at various places - wrote  
Preached at night with much assistance  
on Gal VI 7, 8 - a very impressive lecture  
April 1 1842 Called on Gov. Brown  
I had a long conversation with him  
on religion I think he is anxious - Dined  
with Mr Wambaugh & supped at B. J. Sater  
house kept by Rev Wm Burton & his  
daughters while Bask & his wife are away  
Temp. Meet. I spoke to without much  
satisfaction to my self A number joined  
2 Mr Biddlecum Spoke on Fear not them  
kill body - but him - kill soul - A public  
invitation was given to reply - I did so  
with much effect in a solemn

April 2 - 1848  
affectionate flow of scripture & reason  
I finally exhorted him to employ his  
great talents in preaching repentance  
but assured him his heatness would  
leave him - & if he had doubts himself  
or if arguments had been presented  
by others which were unanswerable  
& irrefragable he ought to be address  
A full of all subtlety & mischief  
Thou child of the devil! With thine  
not cease to pervert the right ways  
of the Lord.

3 Sabbath. Class. Sat Sch. - Pr<sup>o</sup> at 11 on  
New birth - freedom smiting sin -  
Heard a lecture from a Ref. Societies  
Preached at night on grieving the  
Spirit

4 Called. Geo. Corwin Dr. Charters  
took stock. Rose with Mr. Weekly  
to Liver via Palmyra, Sharon, Reading  
Stopped with Mr. Christopher Smith

5 The Western Fair Convention met  
about 10,000 men marched in groups  
I spoke twice on 4<sup>th</sup> stand - There were  
5 stands in Park - Conven. at night

6 wrote - Called on Dr. A. Robertson  
Ed. Elevator - at Book room - & Phi. G.

April 7 - at Fair shown at S. - it was  
blows had dropped from <sup>many</sup> all peach trees.  
last Monday It seems like May -  
Meeting last night at Wesley Chapel  
Dr. Elden made a most effective speech  
& called Dr. Hubbard & Nathan Bank  
Com<sup>rs</sup> took stock - Last night made  
a speech at 9<sup>th</sup> Wap. Ch. which was  
tremendously cheered - all joined in  
honor but two or three boys  
9 Called. Mr. Goodman & Watch of Valley  
wrote - Pr<sup>o</sup> at night 4<sup>th</sup> Street on  
Perfection - a sweet, not over-whelm-  
ing title -

10 Sabbath. Returned to Wesley Chapel  
Rode to Linn. Sunday & heard Dr. Stone Pr<sup>o</sup>  
on the healing the deadly wound of beast  
Had a free converse with him on our kind  
Heard Dr. Beecher on the manifesta-  
tions of Christ to his people. Sabbath  
at 11 - Pr<sup>o</sup> at night on Just by Faith

11 Wrote Called & heard Prof. O. M. Mite-  
chel lecture on Astronomy at night  
a most splendid lecture. Moved to

12 Called with Dr. Warden at night  
I made a day speech on temperance  
at the West. Meth. Church.



After coming home found him  
eagerly pursuing science every  
shelter.

13 After rain yet - Called & sp<sup>d</sup>  
at night in Wesley Chapel on Feb 11<sup>th</sup>

14 Called. I heard that Mrs Johnson  
whom I visited & gave a close talk  
on sabb night experienced pardon  
on Monday Morn. Called to see her  
& also Sister Morris wife of Bp<sup>r</sup> M.  
Rode to Mount Auburn with Mr.  
S. Williams met class at Mr Wrights

15 Rode in with Mr W. wrote letter  
in defense of Book Concern to Water-  
man. Went to Newport & Coalington  
made a temperance speech - Stopped  
with Mr Bush - Cash<sup>r</sup> of Bank -

16 Visited M. Bap. Thos Denf - A large  
tract was purchased & property is  
now worth 100,000 - Cost in this way 0.

Pro at 2 M<sup>rs</sup> at 9<sup>th</sup> St on She hath done  
what she could? Lamented before  
the Mechanics Institute on our plan  
of education. Letter from home today

17 Sabbath read Tompkinson on Miller  
Mrs Marden says she has been enabled  
to draw nigh to God with her heart

Since I first conversed with her<sup>65</sup>  
A rainy day - Pd at Asbury on Isa 44  
6 - Told people at 3 on Providence in Wesley  
Chapel on Weymouth hears at night -

18 Wrote an article for M<sup>o</sup>A - Heard Prof  
Mitchell at night a most splendid lecture  
On the evidences of inspiration of the Scrip-  
tures furnished by modern Astronomy

19 Called upon Prof M. & various others - Some  
called on me at night - Prof takes stock

20 Called & got up an invitation to Prof  
M. to repeat his lecture. Called on Mr  
Monison & they going out invited me  
to attend some experiments in Mesmer-  
ism which now is all the rage -

Mr James put three children to sleep  
and then answers when the organ  
of tune was touched & then singing  
was wonderful upon any other  
supposition than collusion & instruction

21 Called at Book room & rode Walnut  
hills lectures the Theo. Students & "lea"  
with Dr Beecher -

22 M<sup>row</sup>. called - ~~Kicked~~

23 Calling - One year since my being

24 Sabbath Attended Friends meeting clear  
much improved & spoke a little on



If any man have not the Spirit of  
Christ he is none of his - Dined with  
Joseph Bonsall - Preached on the side  
walk on the W Side of the Quay on  
Comm for all things are now ready I  
had good attention - Went over to Cov-  
ington & preached at night on Isa 81, 9,  
25 Called - Meeting  
26 Visited Prof Nichol lectured (in part)  
in Wesley Chapel - Splendid & important  
27 Writing over my lecture on Education  
28 do all day 12 hours tired & hard  
29 - do in AM Called in PM Lecture  
in Wesley Chapel A good cong cons-  
idering other lectures in town & meeting  
30 Recd calls from Thos Graham Bartlett  
Baker, Matthias & Robt Jonathan Black  
Chas S Dyer Mrs Deborah Lynes Mr & Mrs  
Mitchell - wrote letters H to 2 PM  
May 1-1842 Sabbath Lectured the SS in  
Meth. Prot. Ch. - then the SS at Bapt  
Ch Elm St - Preached on Providence  
Called to see an infidel Thos. Palmer  
apostate at Soc Asbury - & Exhorted -  
good time - Read Mr J Blanchard  
H. V. Sheldon

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

**LOCATION:** Ohio, New York, Maryland, Pennsylvania

**OFFICE:**

**TITLE OF SERIES:** Henry O. Sheldon Journal May 2, 1842-December 10, 1843

**FORMAT:** Volume #39

**TARGETS:** The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

1  
The  
Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon

From May 2<sup>d</sup> AD 1842  
To Dec 10<sup>th</sup> AD 1843

No. XXXVII.



August 12<sup>th</sup> Having kept my  
diary upon loose sheets from  
May 2<sup>nd</sup> 1842. I decided to transcribe  
with abridgement into this book  
bound for the purpose.

Cincinnati O. Calling

3 Meeting of stockholders, Lecture  
on geology by Mr Lawrence

4 Calling. Rode Fulton called  
on Wd of Rev Mr Barnes of Wood

5 Rode to Hills back of Fulton via  
Lane Sem<sup>y</sup> where the S. S. Chil-

had a celebration. Brothorn, Rev  
Mr Mills Rev Mr Bramard of

Phil<sup>a</sup> & self addressed the Chil.  
Lectured at night in Chapel

6 Eleven Stockholders - Came today  
Called - wrote letters. Lectured at  
Covington Staied with Wm McLean  
ghlin - Pleasant & delightful  
weather

7 Called on Rev Wm Orr, old school  
Pres. teacher of Female Sem<sup>y</sup>  
met Br. H. B. Wason - Com<sup>o</sup>

May 7-1842

at Dr Wardens. at 1<sup>st</sup> St. L. at night

8 Sabbath Prd. Hos II 19 at 4<sup>th</sup> St. Sac  
II Sam xiv 14 at 10<sup>th</sup> St. and 1 Cor

x 34 - at Fallow night 8 mourners

I came in after the ju had taken his  
text - I took the same, great free-  
dom - I had also a good time at  
9 Prd at 5<sup>th</sup> So over that ye may  
obtain - An elderly man Prd  
his son came forward he had been  
a hard case - Making of hymns

10 Letter to Granger 10<sup>th</sup> H. H. H. H.  
16<sup>th</sup> H. H. H. H.

11 Letters P. Allen - Heard Dr  
at night at Chapel

12 Printing office - New post to  
temperance met 7 - being detained  
was too late

13. Called - printing office - Landed  
at Prof. Allen's

14 called and proof - cool weather

15 Sabbath Walked to Br. Anns & Lu  
Child in 4<sup>th</sup> St Church - then Lecture

Children at Baptist Ch 7<sup>th</sup> Elm  
then Lecture 1<sup>st</sup> at 9<sup>th</sup> St. - Reached  
at Asbury 7<sup>th</sup> min on "Enter thou in  
to joy of thy Lord's" Dined at J. R.  
Monroe (Mrs Sheldon) - called at  
H. B. Miller, Lecture at Orphan  
Asylum - Preached here at 4<sup>th</sup> at  
Fifth St. Market house on Mal  
III 18 - and at Meth. Prot. Ch. at  
night on Isa x 4 - I spoke with  
considerable ease at night

16 Called some head ache

17 Took a little time Dr Stowe in P. M.

18 Called. Hindered with printers.

Preached at night Mr. Chapman Gal  
vi 7 & 8 done & practical

19 Attended funeral of Sister Morris  
Dr. Swormstedt preached a good  
practical sermon. I visited &  
prayed with her twice in her sickness  
Called upon Miss Leachman in B. H. H.  
Temp. met - rainy

20 Called Ed. meeting in Wesley Chap  
about Personal Seminary Spoke



3/4 May 21-1842  
 21. Took boat Augastine at 10  
 Preached Heb 7:14 on board. No  
 charge for passage. Landed May 22  
 22 Sat Preached for Mr Kavanaugh  
 on Providence For Pres. Ch. 43  
 Entered into joy of thy L. at  
 Night Mth. "Be not deceived" 1st Cor 16  
 23 Called Father Collins. Went up  
 on hill. Beautiful scenery. Address  
 on temperance at night. No boat  
 24 Called. Boat "Fort Pitt" Capt Fitch  
 25 to Portsmouth. Preached at night  
 25 on Spread of knowledge  
 26 Ord at 10 on Providence. Laid out at  
 night Spent afternoon at Mr  
 Salters who has two white crows  
 27 Met several. sold shoes. Judge  
 Corwin. Dr. and Mr. Edwards  
 Hamilton  
 28 I had hoped to take boat for No  
 richa. but they failed. took stage  
 to ride to Chillingworth via Picketon  
 Dr Miley. Read Beecher plea for 600  
 29 Preached at 10 Heard Miley at

4  
 Dr Miley at 2,  
 12 Adak. Pres. Min at 3 Ord at 5 in salt  
 house on Ira & 4. At night on the  
 fence of L is beginning of wisdom  
 30. Called. Colo meeting at night  
 31 Called. Laid out at night and  
 took stage at 9 for Lancaster Rode  
 all night. Dr. stroke of gamewill  
 June 1-1842. Called & Laid out. Dr  
 Keiden. Rev W. Coys  
 2 Stage to gamewill. Dr. Heath  
 Laid out at night  
 3 Settled J. S. P. Fitch. Took boat to  
 McConnelville  
 4 Breakfasted with Dr. Buckingham  
 Rode with Horner Curtis from S.R. &  
 to Manchester. Long talk on Prov. 16  
 I considered my being with him. Prov.  
 & improved it for I found the boat  
 would not arrive till after 12  
 Called at Mr Simmons where I found  
 Dr. Merrill  
 5 Sabbath Laid out S. School Preached  
 in Gal 4:17-8? Then had a good time  
 in Harmer on Hos. 11:29 Ad. Sac.



- 5 June 5<sup>th</sup> 1842  
In eve. by request with good liberty  
on Love of God
- 6 Called, sold some stock. Monthly  
concert. Staid with Mr. McCoy
- 7 Called - Staid at night Mr. John  
Lanford - Mr. Miles, sceptic
- 8 Called on Sister Dunbar. He Prd  
at night on Wayside hearers
- 9 Steam boat "Jane" Capt Gordon  
Lecture on board. Pd 2.00 passage to  
Whelling. Virginia Hotel.
- 10 No bill - Mr. Batcock into me  
Balt. Hotel - Called & wrote
- 11 Called - Ladies Temp. Meet at 3  
Spoke - Lecture at night
- 12 Sabbath. Sun. S.S. Prd to a large Co  
on Gal vs 7 & 8. plain. Heard a  
stranger pr at Pers. house at 3  
Pd at night on Love of God, 30 on  
full house
- 13 Called Dr. Thos. Townsend, Lamb Di.  
Mr Francis Matthews wants to go to sea  
Went up <sup>top</sup> hill - beautiful view east  
of S. Whelling

- 14 Called some took truck to boat. One  
min. too late. Called way opened and  
took mail boat and landed Whelling  
No Charge - Lecture at night. Prd  
15 Called till 5 took Mail boat <sup>Capt Wain</sup> for  
Stentwiler. Called prayer meetg  
Pres. Ch Staid Rev. J. Hagan
- 16 Called found relatives Moody, Orth  
McDowell, McCook. Lecture at night
- 17 Called Orth & Wallace. Judge Wilson  
Dined at Mr. Benthys. Funch school  
prayer meeting took boat at 10 Capt  
Pow - 18 Landed at Wellsville  
Called on Rev J. Spencer & others. No boat  
came. Called on Rev Mr. Magill who  
invited me to preach for him. Stopped there
- 19 Sabbath. Called at S.S. Mt & Mt. Prd  
for Pres 9 am on Providence - Preached  
over an hour at Post Ch on Sea vs 4  
and 12 hours at Mr. Cobb at night on Gal vs 7 & 8
- 20 Took boat & came to Pitts. Lecture on  
the way. Called L. B. Taylor - attended  
concert of Mr. Prehans
- 21 Called round without much satisfac



- 7 June 21<sup>st</sup> 1842  
 tion. The all absorbing thought seems  
 money! money!
- 22 Called & spent a long time with  
 Dr Jan. R. Wilson. He was at first  
 very frank against our plan on  
 acct of its Arminianism. He became  
 very much interested in my narrative  
 he walked after sup. over bridge when
23. Called in Allegheny. Lectured at  
 night in Meth. Prot. Ch. water of the  
 place being "hard" & the only bowls in  
 vision. Walked to Mr Taylor
24. The Meth. after promising twice  
 refused me. Had some difficulty in  
 procuring a house but Prov. got the  
 3rd Penn Church. Had a comfortable lecture  
 A lady & girl called & thanked me for the  
 lecture. I suppose sp. of Meth. to  
 arise from Dr Sellers.
- 25 Called in Allegheny &c. Took boat  
 "Nick" at 3 & came to Bridgewater  
 fare 25cts. Mr Wm Adams
- 26 Sabbath. Exhorted at Market house  
 before the pc came. Walked to

- 8  
 New Brighton. Paid for Dr Monroe on  
 Rom VIII 28. Heavy rain - Rode Brid-  
 ge on Sea & &c. - Lectured at night  
 a heavy thunder storm. I omitted  
 temporal & enlarged on moral part  
 of my lecture.
27. Called in Beavertown. Sharon. Took  
 boat Pilot Capt Paddock. Adm. Kading  
 Preached at night on the Sea & IV & V rainy
28. A pleasant day. Ruben Jackson  
 & family from Louisville Ky were on  
 board. Lectured on Education.  
 Paid Youngstown. Miles &c.  
 Mr & Mrs Hughes & their two boys  
 J. & M. in music were on board  
 Came to Warren. Called on  
 Judge King. Aug. Fuller. B. Stephens
- 29 Took stage called at Charlestown  
 A Liberty convention was in progress  
 Called at Adna Cox's. Learned death of  
 F. W. Hall. Came to Ravenna & stopped  
 with Dr. Hall
- 30 Took stage at 9. rode Franklin. Had  
 some Cleveland. rode with Dr. Brain



9 June 30 AD 1842.  
aid to Brooklyn where I got Mr  
Leonards horse & wagon & drove home  
found all well after an absence of  
4 m 13 days.

July 1 1842 Called round - recd visits  
Went down to mill. La Pattersons  
where I saw my first grand child  
She was born April

2 Calling. looking round & writing

3 Sabbath Preached by Mr Longfellow  
Mr Joseph Parker closed - He preached in P.M.

4 Independence Day Wrote letters  
Celebrated in the Menlock grove over  
river - J. A. Godsey gave a short address.  
oration I made an address - then came  
the refreshments during which I gave  
some interesting historical incidents  
Distributed prizes - Many wept - all said  
they were never at so interesting one  
before - The Ladies had displayed their  
taste in adorning their carts - They  
gave me one on which was a tree  
with the axe at the root to signify  
I had begun - then appropriate

onblems.

5 At Mr Moffits & Baldwins long talk  
about grindstone -

6 Settling up some things - several  
called -

7 Bade my family farewell I spent  
to Dec. VII - I was much tempted to think  
I should now have one continued series  
of adverse providences - Rode to Blue-  
Lectured in Cong. Ch.

8 Called round & did business - heavy  
rain in M. Took sleep at 2 - rain  
rode all night Ellsworth at 9 A.M.  
9. At Siddalls breakfast a temp meetg  
being here I slept & gave a short ad-  
Mr Bottom took me to Salem - Mr  
Houlbourn sent me to New Lisbon  
Mr Shields.

10 Sabbath Preached for Mr Lewis Benton  
on Isa 41 9 - Rode to S. at 3 on Wed 21 4  
have narrative of my exp. on Village at 4  
to several friends. Rode at night for M.P.  
on Providence

11 Called on Mr Frisk. Saw Myers & Co



July 12-1842

- Took stage at 4 Am. - Some friends had paid my fare & came to William. Called at Dr. Boyer's - Took boat Utica at 5 - No charge - Lunched called at Stuebenville saw Mr. Bork on dock. Landed at Stuebenville. Now called & stayed Morgan & Briggs.
- 13 Conf. commenced very early. Bp. Morris called me out with others & introduced me - & called on me to close.
- 14 Pleasant & cooler. called - wrote letters. Lunched at night. An incident - While speaking I said, the thoughts of speaking before so many "black coats" make me tremble & the Col. people thought I said "black folks" & as my scheme was a colony they fled in anger.
- 15 Heard Dr. Hunter Jr at 8 on. Knew him that loved not washed & so. Dined with Ezekiel Hildreth a learned eccentric man. Author of "Logopolis".

- Had an impression that I should be next Sabb. at Mr. Pleasant. I expected to be at Wash. -
- 16 Called at Stage office - When about to speak for passage a thought occurred. Not now - something may turn up. This was Friday - as the imp. the night before was the eve - I had said to Mr. Gigg I had not an impression at Mr. P. Called on Sat Morn & stage was all taken. Morn - night & next day. So my way being hedged up for Wash. I took a horse & came to Mr. P. & called on for bill. I felt the Lord had sent but for what?
- 17 Sabbath I invited a few friends & they came to whom I gave an acct of my experience. There was an apt at Mr. Howard's so I connected & so there at 11 on Gal VI 7, 8. Dined Samuel Jones. A special apt. <sup>at H.</sup> was made & I pr<sup>d</sup> on Prov with liberty several friends were pres. Lunched with freedom on Ed. at night. House very attentive. Dr. Webster's



July 18 1842

Pleasant. Called on Pinkney & David Updegraff. Dr. Sam. Parker &c. Yesterday before night I had much persuasion that my way would be open & they would give me stop on five shares in which case I thought I would spend another night. - Tom had agreed when I called on John N. Watkins who said he would do whatever was necessary to help on the cause. - I staid & had 2 hrs or thereabouts into the joy of thy Lib with liberty.

19 I M M called I asked him how much  
he thought of doing? He said \$200  
When filling out the check he said 250  
others made it 300 - I think  
there will be 500 more collected.  
Rode J. Maules & Monticello  
Heard Mr. Battelle & slept with Mr.  
Turner a wooden manufacturer  
20 Rode to Whiting. Chas. Wright  
a coach Smith wants to go to D.  
Blake, & F. S. Guernsey took 150¢

1. Conf. closed - Spent much time in  
 changing money - I called on  
 D. Hutchinson who instead of giving  
 me a frank a few miles gave me  
 one through to Hancock 171 m.  
 Took stage at 6 $\frac{1}{2}$  just when I wanted  
 to - (It had been full ever before)  
 I rode all night to Uniontown  
 22 Called on J. B. Sturges - Called  
 gave a private talk to a few  
 Lectured in eve - good Cong. I took  
 stage at 10 & rode all night to Cum-  
 berland by 12 next day - Scenery  
 23 on the Mountain was pictur-  
 esque & charming Slept with  
 Mr H. B. Wolfe - Frostville is pleas.  
 Cumberland low irreg. & dirty. Bad  
 24 Lectured Sch. at Meth. Ch. Ord at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$   
 on Gal vi 7, 8. Or at 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  Sch in Pres-  
 by Ch in Mt 21 & Lectured at night  
 on <sup>on Providence</sup> Education Meth. Ch. <sup>on Beasts</sup> <sup>of God</sup>  
 25 Preached for many - Went out to  
 hills - Ho  
 26 Took stage rode out of town & feeling



July 28 1842

bad & collecting I had agreed to  
 Mr. Lowden I got out & let my  
 trunk go on. Called at Bryan's  
 I had a good talk - I was 70¢  
 today & 100¢ for me at night  
 on Eph 10 30 - The <sup>new</sup> stage being full  
 27 - Every thing was smooth this  
 morning & I left in stage with  
 few passengers to Hancock - bathed  
 & came to Harper's Ferry stopped U.S.A.  
 28 - Looked around called on Mr. Lipscomb  
 took car at 8 & a delightful trip  
 to Balt. They made me a collar at  
 Cumberland which was within 10¢  
 of paying my fare portage &  
 all to Balt. called Mr. Quest. Pr at  
 night to a few (the weather being very hot)  
 "She hath done what she could"  
 29 called around James Coitman  
 visited "Green Mt. Seminary"  
 30 called - moved to Mr. Geo Rogers  
 31 Sabbath Called with Mr. Quest at the  
 McKendrew Female School lectured  
 Lecture at Columbia St. Preached

Feb 21 44 - Dined Mr. Cole. Prd at Adams  
 Mt house on Isa. 4. 4 at Entaw with  
 some freedom at night on Eph 14. 30.  
 August 1 1842 Taking up casually "A voice  
 from the People" I read it with great interest  
 enquired for the Author & called upon him  
 Francis H. Jackson a Merchant. He intro-  
 duced me to J. H. B. Latrobe & others  
 Heard Rev. J. H. Massie's lecture upon  
 the Moral aspects of 19 Century  
 It was a pretty bouquet of words  
 2 Called - Heard Mr. Massie pr at  
 night at Entaw - He seemed to be  
 preparing for a future operation  
 3 Called around - Heard Mr. Massie  
 again He had two or three at the  
 Altar  
 4 Called around Mr. Quest said to  
 me that he wished Light St supplied  
 by strangers & insisting on my  
 coming back from Wash't & I  
 concluded to remain & spent  
 the week forming acquaintances  
 turned



17 August 5 1842

Letters. Called on several friends  
attended Leaders Meeting & went  
into a <sup>Evening</sup> Temper Meeting - They in-  
vited me to make a speech I  
began & went on & some persons  
coming in half the congrega-  
tion turned to look at them I said  
I perceive this Cong is not in a  
mood to hear a speech - had  
good evening sat down & came  
out - Addressed the Leaders meeting  
6 Letters. Unwell from drinking  
pump water - have an ail of  
my call at Mr. E. Bartlett's.

7 Sabbath Spoke to two Schools for  
at Eutaw on holiness - Ad. Soc.  
Dined at Mr. Edwards & Minerva Hays  
Baptist Charles Frederick &

Albat - The latter  
was sick of summer complaint &  
I had some feeling in prayer  
for its recovery - attended Soc  
in Light St by Bishop Mangt  
Slept a little & at night

18

preached on Rom VIII 28 after my  
sermon was taken away from me  
I had some freedom

8 Called. Lecture to a large  
Cong at Light St on Education

9 Called true calls - My lecture seems  
to have waked up several - Took  
cars at 4 & came to Washington City  
Stopped with Mr Charles Boteler

10 wrote - went to Gen. P. G. & House  
staid Mr Davis a heavy rain  
prevented people from coming  
to meeting -

11 Called at House & on several  
attended Temper Meeting at night  
Com. of Firemen presented Marshall  
with a gold Medal - Mr P. G. Goode  
a member introduced me to him  
As we came up he was busy in car  
we waited & he ended his conversation  
very profandy not observing we  
were Ministers - He apologized by  
saying he was sorry I was so  
near to hear him speak - I said



of no consequence my having  
 but there is one head who is always my way spend - I then went up to  
 present. I disliked the attack house & just at moment the furni  
 of the first speaker on the clergy time wagon was about to go to store  
 12. Wrote many letters called at  
 house & Senate - writing James  
 a very heavy rain at night

13. Letters & at Journals - There is  
 a camp meeting at Fairfax

14. In West I felt like going on  
 I first heard of it - On Thursday Mr  
 Doleau asking me if I was going  
 I think so "How?" "I trust to Prov."  
 "But you'll not go: I tell you it  
 don't do to trust to Providence in  
 this country like the west - The pe  
 have to pay dear for their passage  
 Yesterday the people went - but no  
 spring for me. I calmly resolved  
 to go or not as the Lord should direct  
 This morning I felt it my duty  
 to pack up - hardly expecting to go  
 I went down to store & felt I  
 ought to go to Georgetown & then

either spend the day or go out as  
 my way spend - I then went up to  
 house & just at moment the furni  
 time wagon was about to go to store  
 The man put my carpet bag & coat in  
 & when we came to store - I found  
 he was going beyond Penn House  
 I rode with him - He set me down  
 at end of his route & I took my  
 bag & overcoat thinking I would  
 walk to Mr Woodward's. I had only  
 started when a buggy on springs came  
 along - I spoke the man  
 did not hear me I went on & waited  
 his horse - just as he started off I  
 came up & he took me in. He was  
 coming I brought me without  
 charge to the Camp meeting!  
 Mr Israel preached a sweet sermon  
 but they were talking & promising  
 The pe in Ch. gave the hymn book to  
 me & I exhorted rough enough but  
 they felt. I once said I hit the nail on the  
 head - Mr Hans burger for Rome



Aug 14 - 1842

Sabbath It rained some at 6 but we were comfortable only had damp beds - This morning the negroes who are required to keep back of the free stand sang most gloriously some of their cornstalk ditties about the "promised land" - "on the other side Jordan" It is a large camp some 45 tents besides waggons & kitchens. Some of the were very large -

Prayer meet at 8 - Dr. S. A. Royce Jr on "Christ is all" a learned & eloq. discourse. His delivery was too rapid & he used words not in general use. The influence of union with the S in a dying hour was very affecting & impressive. He used the word "Vaticination" which I was obliged to ask the meaning of, & found it to be prophecy. O it is a pity when shepherds place the food so high in the manger that few only of the sheep can get it. But 'tis thought I go to the other extreme.

Dr. Hunsberger a good sermon on

Even.  
Rom 8.1 - Dr. <sup>Evans</sup> preached on the 10 P. Then thought I was such an one as myself - I was up for aught & the subject impressed on my mind was Be not deceived &c. I began by relating my ex. I call briefly & preached with great plainness especially against the French fashions & extravagance in dress & licentiousness. The wearing of gold watches & abundance of rings & artificials. He came in various preaching over the heads of people &c. I was solemn myself but several bursts of laughter were produced. Hearty Amen's & shouts arising - I stated I expected a storm. It was remarked that some 20 came most convinced & some very powerfully & bright. 15. Great diversity about my blunt even old fashioned Meth. say that's the way old he's preached - All admit 'twas true but many think it all ought not to be broadened in pulpit. By Edwin Dorsay P.E. He at 11 - on Why stand



23 Aug 15 1842

we here all the day till 11. A sensible  
timely discourse — I had lecture  
on Ed. at 7. I pray "meet at 8-  
at 3 Dr. Hays. I did not hear  
Dr. Israel at night. Talk with Geo. Hays.

16 Prayer meet as usual — I finished  
my lecture at 7 — I was apt to open  
the meet at 8. I expounded with lib  
Several were convicted for Sams —  
one (Martha). Lincoln was most  
powerfully blip & proposed to obtain  
I witnessed it with great power &  
eloquence — Prof Davis preached  
a solemn old fashioned sermon on  
Seek ye first the Kingdom —  
Sat at 3. The Sac. was very solemn  
even — I am amazed at the pro-  
fusion of artificial things on the  
Methu.

17 The work goes on well — Exhort of  
talked with many among others  
Alfred Williams says Infidel —  
A shower cooled the air & I drove  
wicked to tents — Sold many of my

24

lectures — Martha Lincoln professed  
"sancti." & did two others who were  
persuaded to seek by my talk — They  
got a bright witness — It took off  
the reproach which worldly prof. threw  
on me for my close preaching  
18 At Midnight I held by apt. the last  
sermon. Text Mat 24 6 — I had  
liberty of feeling & a great impression  
seemingly produced — They pray all  
night — Colored at 8 — 80+ up gave  
these names as converts besides such  
not yet converted — Some had gone  
It was believed 100 — were fruits of  
meeting — The pres kindly sent  
me in hack to City — where after  
a nap I pr. on Mark 16 8  
with liberty.

9 Letters called on Sen. Allen & Tappan  
went into library — House all in  
confusion — Called at Gen. P.O. & Patent  
Office. Sup with Mr. McMilliken  
&c

20 Wrote letter J.H. Called a P.O.



Aug 20 1862

Patent Office - Mr Ellsworth was  
very kind Called at Capitol  
I went to see the great blow  
up by Colts sub marine battery  
It was perfectly successful

21 Sabbath Laid out School on  
at W Chapel. on Prov. with friends  
at night on Isa 4 at Family  
large Cong. - SP. Nath Mulliken's

22 Called Rev. Lippcomb & Co  
at City P.O. Patent & P.O.

23 Called on Mr. W. S. Phelps  
Mr. B. Lloyd - J. R. Giddings Mr. State

23 Filled notes for Lecture called  
Treasury - Mr. DePaul Preached at  
night for Mr. Davis at Foundry on  
Mark 14, 15.

24 Wrote prospectus or plan for another  
Lycium Village - Called upon Mr  
Ellsworth & looked round in the  
patent office - Gen. P.O. Raining PM  
Windy storm increased - wrote -  
Storm abated at dusk & I went  
& lectured to a few They voted

a repetition & I consented  
5 Wrote - Called Globe, Madison  
City P.O. & Pat. Of. Rich Key Watts. takes  
stock - Rain did much damage last  
night at high tide flooded avenue  
near RR depot. Called Congreg  
Senate were going thro' amendments  
to House bill for revenue Dred  
all's -

26 - Called Judge Smith from Ea.  
Q Monitor. Wrote letters warm &  
pleasant Laid out night to a large  
& intelligent audience who paid the  
most ~~proper~~ attention

27 Called Mr. Whittlesby Dr. King & Co  
who took stock - a Com. called to in  
vite me repeat my lecture - I was  
in doubt which of several courses to  
pursue - The first point I settled was  
to go next week to Loudon Camp  
While on the question at what time I  
should go to Ala<sup>a</sup> - I was urged to go  
in the Meigs boat tomorrow noon  
I refused as I was ag't breaking



Aug 27-1842

It was urged I "could much good  
to the company by preaching"-  
I replied No it does no good for  
Satan to rebuke sin. I'll not  
go on Sab. till I get a new  
Rev. Then my mind became  
clear & my course marked out  
that I would go to Col. Camp &  
to Alex M. to Camp I return  
The Letter in Wash F. & made  
arrangements accordingly -  
Called in eve to Mr Bates. Anti  
Preston a Pres. & staid over night  
28 Sabbath Met clasp at dinner  
at Forendy - a comfort. time  
Called on Rev Moore  
Bkfst - no conveyance offering  
I thot of the text I bring in the  
way the Lord met me - So I started  
on foot - a carriage overtook me  
when I arrived at the Colored Camp  
Mr. Mr. Evans was apt to pr  
I went into the tent & prayed as  
usual to be as willing to do as

as to be active & for grace to do what  
ever the Lord had for me to do -

I went into the stand & looked over  
as I sat down the large Con of a h &  
Col. & I thought of "Then shall ye return  
& discern between the righteous & the  
wicked &c. - Presently Mr Evans came  
into stand & took the books but after  
sitting down to read he rose &  
came to me & said Bro I suppose  
you pr - I am not apt - you are  
well but you are a stranger -

I am always ready to do my duty  
but you are apt - He went  
& talked with Mr H & came &  
said Well preach I did so from  
the above text I had freedom but  
not good liberty - Mr Evans Exhorted  
Mr Gardner cold pr on profit & loss some  
I exhorted - a good meeting this day  
& night

29 - Pred at 8 on Mark xiv 8 - a  
plain free familiar talk of advice  
to cold people - & left for Wash -



Aug 29 - 1842

Called at Capital Dr J. P. Jones  
 & took a hack for S D use & S B  
 for Alex. G. Called Dr Benj F  
 Stewart - Preached on Isa. 4.  
 about 1 1/2 hr with liberty 17 morning  
 & several powerfully converted  
 meeting lasted till 11.

30 Took stage after breakfast &  
 came to London Camp meeting  
 about 4 P.M. Mr. Brown was for 7  
 after my usual prayer in tent  
 The P.E. requested me to exhort  
 I did so with some feeling & liberty  
 & many new members came  
 forward - a good time went to  
 bed early -

31. Prayer met 8. Dr. McClinton for a  
 good sermon on "Do all to the glory of G."  
 I pre at 2 on Nov 19 a Sac. Sermon  
 first part much weeping - Sermon  
 Dr. Saw Roscoe at night on  
 fervent in Sp. serving the L.  
 must held all night

Sept 1 1842 Exhorted at 1 Am. Day  
 down 22 rose 4 1/2 Exh. on Ed. 1h  
 at 6 - left at 7 1/2 on Mr. Jos. Lyons  
 horse rode to Fairfax 6 1/2 called  
 Mr Edward R. Ford, skin off my leg  
 from saddle & breast cord. Had  
 dinner & put horse in gig but  
 he would not work & I took sad-  
 dle again. Arrived at 7 1/2 Con-  
 collected lecture with liberty to  
 an overflowing congregation  
 2 Three teachers Mrs. Kelley & Miss  
 Bates called - The people insist  
 on another lecture - Called on  
 Mayor, who is Editor of Gazette  
 came Washington & stopped  
 H. G. O'Neal. I was extremely mor-  
 tified to find no notice was given  
 in the papers as the Com. who  
 invited me to repeat promised  
 I had a respectable audience  
 & they gave me four 3.4 1/2  
 3 Called on Dr. Mc Fuller & others  
 came to Georgetown Mr Wardell



Sept 3-1842

Stopped with Mr John Dickson a fine Christian family -  
 4<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Called at Pres. S. & Exhorted - The Pastor invited me to go at 4 - Exhorted with S. & and go with liberty on 1 Thys 12 And the very God of peace sanctify & a sweet rest - Ad. Sacre good - Pres. on Mitchell - Pres. in Pres. House at 4 on Providence a large house not well filled - Pres. at night for Meth. Prot on Spread of know destruction of Babylon to W. King  
 5 Called Capt Dodge of Pilgrim Capt Smith Salome - Mr Brown W. R. Abbot, Rev. M. Vian - John Pickens - V. Lland said a beautiful enamel miniature dug up from ground sup<sup>d</sup> to be Sir Walter Raleigh - Landed at night to a pleasant Cong Stopt at Mr Dickson, Weather has been very warm for some days

6<sup>th</sup> Called. came to Washington & Alex<sup>n</sup> - Several Providences occurred in my favor today - Landed at Lyceum Hall very pleasantly - They gave me for my expenses \$6.21 - Prof. McCormick  
 7 Called Mrs Kefly Mrs Georgiana Monro - Mr Robbins - a sick woman Mrs Bailey - Mrs Buckley - Miss Coleman - Dr Peter Davis blacksmith came to Wash<sup>n</sup> & Georgetown  
 Called P. G. Wash<sup>n</sup> spent evening  
 8 Called Capt Dodge - Smith of Idaho Mr White - Meeting of Stockholders Capt Cronkshaw - Mr Rhett of S. C. - came to Wash<sup>n</sup> - Dr John D. Botcher -  
 9 - Called around sold some stock held a meeting of Stockholders & elected Officers at 3<sup>1/4</sup> - Dr. Whittier Pres. He a first rate set of men - for character & influence The notes registered to take my trunk in time for Dr. O. Lewis & I staid over night - Called at Dr. Lewis P. Q. Mr Donahoe of Intelligence



Sept 10 1842

Left city in 6 A.M. and came to  
 Baltimore called on Mr. Shively  
 Rev. F. Williams (Past) Dr. Buckner  
 Presb. meeting. Mr. Coan  
 called. Heard Mr. F. Marshall in  
 a temperance speech. to a mass  
 meeting. It seems the policy to  
 fight against the ministers of re-  
 11 Sabbath I was strongly impressed  
 to call on Mr. E. Hays. Mr. Hays  
 invited me to sleep. I tried to pray for  
 direction. I went when on arriving  
 at the house. I found a scarf on  
 the door. Albert had died. Mr. H. was  
 at it. My arrival was a consolation.  
 Called at Eutan & addressed the S.S.  
 went to Fay's. I on my way at last  
 came. I wanted to refuse but no. I  
 went in & exhorted S.S. As came I refused  
 again but till I was ashamed to  
 on 'And the very I. of the sanctify you wholly  
 A good time. Dined with Mr. for Navan  
 Church at Rev. Mr. Newman. N.S. Pres.  
 on Feb 21 4 some friends

Supper at Mr. B. White & he died  
 went with me to Mr. H. They were at  
 prayer I went for & Mr. Coffin said  
 Come up I came up into pulpit &  
 he said "You must go." I did from  
 Grieve not the Spirit. 5 or 6 men  
 one found peace. Late to Mr. Rogers  
 12 Attended funeral of Albert Hays  
 aged 10 in 18 years. The coffin  
 was deposited in vault of Green Mount Cem-  
 etery. Attended S.S. Celebration. It was  
 anniversary of Battle of North Point  
 Ther. at 9 A.M. 131 in room. Mr  
 Sliver spoke short. Called Mr. Aubrey.  
 13 Called Mr. Dwyer & Mr. Andrews  
 Afternoon at Mr. Packard where  
 step son is desired by his friends to go to B.  
 14 Prayed at Mr. J. D. Loomis who sent his  
 nephew Alfred W. Matthews to Berlin.  
 After seeing him off in Cars returned  
 to Mr. C. had a long talk with Sister  
 C. - she is a highly intelligent woman  
 had been proud & vain extremely deeply  
 professed conversion some three weeks.



Sept 14 1842

times under Mr. Maffitt's. I asked her to relate her experience. She did so with simplicity - among other things her getting angry when surrounded with or deep. I began at the foundation at a distance & came home mildly she seemed agitated with contending emotions. At one time said there were no Christians. She might as well give up she could never be all the gospel required. "True" said I not in your own strength But God can change your affections & give you power over sin. I saw the mighty struggle I hope grow with prayer. Spent P.M. at Dr. Enoch Hoys - Eve at Mr. Crary's & Mr. Coffin. A rainy day. Prayed at night on Prayer Eph. vi 18 fell out.

15 - Birth day. 43 yrs. - How short - where have the years fled I exhorting I am often ready to say Permit a young man to invite" &c.

made several calls and spent P.M. at Dr. E. Hoys who invited several friends to whom I gave a sketch of my life particularly in connection with Dea. Dr. Smith a Pres said it was the most interesting account he ever heard orally. Lectured a Morn St Church to a large company considering the season. Many mechanics were there and they laughed heartily. Stopped with Dr. Wm. H. Coffin.

16 Called Sam. Burnet's - Dr. A. Dr. Cannon another long talk with Sister L. She said my first talk drove her to despair that had the laudanum she would have killed herself. That she resorted - flew to the Bible & found promises.

Heard Br. Maffitt lecture at 8 on the Life of sinners. Many pretty words well arranged for beauty. I wanted more strength & exposed more originality.



Sept 17-1842

Wrote attended preacher's meet  
called Dr. Brundage. He spoke  
& lectured at night at Rev. Mr.  
Hammer's church a highly intel-  
ligent audience - Rev. Mr. Sturges  
rose & requested a repetition on  
Sat. night week - I thanked him  
but stated I had been long from  
home & had lately rec'd a very  
pious note from a lady whose  
life was very agreeable to me in-  
viting me to make a longer  
stay if I came that way soon.  
He then asked for Thers. I said  
It will be of little use for a  
star to shine in presence of sun  
(Mrs. M. is to see.) The whole paper  
off well.

18<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Called at Cathedral the  
breakfast with Mr. Cannon & left  
for Mr. McKenry addressed two  
schools at Mr. Hammer's. Heard  
Dr. Maffet pre. to a multitude, and  
beginning at noon & all the p. oc.

Preached to a very crowded house to 600  
people sharp sh. on Easter - joy. Lord  
Heard Dr. J. O. Summers on Wisdom's  
ways - Pre. at Light Str. Sat. 7-8 -  
rather cramped.

19 Disturbed - Slept & laid blind  
being ill till after 6 - some sleep  
Called P. O. wrote Dr. Boyce found  
hand from him - M. W. Reed - Bookseller  
from Hartford - wrote an article  
correcting a notice in Clifper - Ev. at  
J. Keller - Dr. Guiraud & S. Williams

20 Rose at 4 & wrote made calls  
supped at Mr. Carter's where I gave  
a history of the establishment of Free  
Heard Dr. Maffet at night on  
When I consider thy heavens &c -  
a chastened softened spirit & a  
blest feeling - Staid with Dr.  
A. Geary -

21 Called Mrs. Mary Blanchard  
E. Harrington Dr. Boyce's Mother  
Mr. Skingley at supper when were  
Rev. Mr. Perry of Phila. Mr. Lusk



Sept 21 1842

Lectured before the Murray Institute at Universalist Ch. A crowded house seats aisle & doorway -

The enthusiastic applause was encouraging - I was very much at ease & delivered probably the best lecture yet - at the close a vote of thanks being given I rose & said I deserved no thanks I gave a sketch of my life from a farmer to my call to this work at close there was still more hearty sound of app.

22 Called - Repeated my lecture to a good Cong. for the time at F. Organized Br L.

At night heard Br Maffit on the Beauty & of English Language.

23 Called old town D. Ring to Br. Maffit. Not a few goods at Auction - Dined at Dr. Noyes Supr at Br Puttymans - Laid on Trip to a Cold Total A do

24 Called a Pr off. ment. They were much of the way in Universalist house - Spent most of day in writing Sketch of sermon on God is Love -

25. Attended a good prayer meeting at 6. Finished my sketch. Preached it at 11 to a full house 4 Min. Prs present - I was clean, close & affe<sup>2</sup> many wept. I had however forgot to wind my watch & time passed irretrievably & I pr too long I slipped too much at close - Dined with J J Penty - Pr with liberty at Carolina St to a full crowded house on Follow Holiness &c - a good time - Preach to Rev Mr Haines Germ. Ref Ch at night on Providence - Pleasant time

26 Wrote letters - Called settled up my affairs - In eve met the Wash Lodge of Ind. O. Fellows - This Inst has been highly recommended & I was admitted an honorary member & recd



Sept 26 1842

then degrees.

- 27 Having completed my business  
I left Balt. in train for York Co  
I found no apt had been made  
we got a small audience & I pr  
with much good feeling Heb xi. 4
- 28 Called at Dr. Fupell's boarding  
school for girls a well conducted an  
called Lecture at night a good  
con. Commenced writing out my <sup>third lecture</sup> ser.  
29 A few brethren took shares - wrote  
cars to Columbia at one - Lectured  
at night - Stopped Dr. Humphreys  
30 Took cars at 9 & came to Lancaster  
called on Rev Mr. McVain Dr. Higgins  
Eg. Franklin - Mr. Kieffer - Notes  
were sent & I lectured to small con-  
gregations Stopped Dr. Saml H Higgins  
Saturday Oct. 1, 1842 Called on the Mora-  
vian Minister Mr. Watson who took a  
share called Dr. Geo. Kerfoot & took cars  
& came to Phila. Stopped with Mr. Fox  
Castle.
- 2 Sabbath Preached for Mr. in "Union" Ch

- on Isa v. 4 Three quarters of an hour  
rather cramped. Invited & dined with  
Mr Saml Chubb Jr where I found Mr  
C. Cooper now in his 80 yrs. the oldest  
pr in the communion - At the Bethel  
Church I preached for P.E. upon the spur  
of the moment from "I am the way"  
a good time very good - Sacramento  
came to Camden & pr for Mr. Lunkhead  
a close sermon on Gal vi. 7. 8. to a  
full house with some freedom  
3 Wrote till 9 on my sermon God is love  
then crossed - Called on Mr. Mr. Macklin  
attended the preachers meeting - where  
they discussed the propriety of countenancing  
the disciples of Miller to preach in their  
pulpits - in P.M. Called advertised  
4 Called Lecture at night in  
the Franklin Institute a good  
audience  
5 Called Lecture at Camden  
at night to a full house without  
notes - Impression seemed very strong  
6 Wrote Called - Walked Kensington

Oct 6. 1842

Was very tired still I tried to be  
 had some assistance for my  
 - camp on my friend's house  
 7 wrote note to P. B. Called to  
 inquire for lecture tickets -  
 Lectured - few out - The reasons  
 were it was not noticed long enough  
 a great many temptations to other  
 meetings & political meetings  
 8 My expenses above with both in  
 9.39 - Called Being invited to  
 Kensington & Mr Perry of Union  
 Ch. wishing me to go. I felt  
 free & came then - wrote  
 9 Sabbath Preached at Union Ch  
 the sermon delivered at Balt. It  
 was thought that good was done  
 I swept much at home & there  
 was much of Heaven in feelings  
 I warmed faithfully - Exhorted 38  
 Pres at 3 on Gal. VI. 7. 8. to a very large  
 Cong. with much freedom - Great ex-  
 citement in the cong. Walked to  
 5 St. Ave for Mr Atwood 100 am on

Providence - a good house & they  
 sat as if they were statues at times  
 weeping ones -

10 Feel a little tired - called to get  
 notices printed for lecture - &c -  
 Took car by mistake for Nor-  
 town & had to walk two miles  
 Called at Academy Perkins  
 I had sent apt. but the pr Mr  
 Roche did not give it out so with  
 a good deal of trouble I got  
 the Pres. House & had a very short  
 notice & had a small intelligent  
 audience - They were highly gratified  
 My object was to introduce my  
 plan that I might get a house in  
 future should I ever come I spoke  
 David B. Morris

11 wrote - came to Phil<sup>a</sup> made  
 many calls. Phil<sup>a</sup> seems to  
 have suffered more than any city  
 viz. the Union of any acquaintance  
 Lectured to a full house at night  
 5 St. Meth Church Mrs Long gone



Oct 12 1847

Called early - and called wound  
up business & left at 2 with 3 boys  
who came yst. from Balt. John D.  
Cannon, Thos Hope & Saml T Church  
At Borden town lectured in a cold  
room & became hoarse - sleepy -  
13 Wrote took cars at 9 - & came  
to Trenton as they had made so  
apt for me left a lecture & came on  
to New Brunswick where an apt  
was. Left the boys & came to N.Y.  
as there was to be a celebration  
Dined at John Remond's Newark  
Stopped at Mrs. Perkins. Our meeting  
was afflicting - When I parted Mr. P.  
was living - He died suddenly April  
27<sup>th</sup> after an illness of a few days  
Called in eve on Mr. Dutton from  
Utica. I stopped at Exchange Lge.  
on my way up -

14 Rose at 5 took a cold shown back  
wrote - called down town on business  
every body shut up to attend the cele-  
bration Croton celebration - Came to

house & finding it locked I had  
no way left but to celebrate so  
I went & joined the procession  
till 1 1/2 or 2. I left then and after  
a few calls - I came to Newark  
The cars were late & I arrived NB  
at 7 1/2 & 3 m. but time had been  
changed to 7 - & another was lecturing  
Lectured - Stated Robert Millers  
15 The boat had got off so took  
cars & came N.Y. - Called at  
Richmond & Brown's sup  
Dr. Holbrook called.

New letters from home which speak  
a leg broken by Edward  
16 Sabbath Heard bro Stephen Reeming-  
ton in an excellent sermon on Temptation  
& trial of Peter - at Bedford - At 3 heard  
13 lectures in on the hope of heaven at  
Allen St. Preached night dryly on  
God in Love - had 8 announcements some  
converted

17 wrote Helen &c. Called down  
town to get papers for boys -

Oct 17 - 1802

Met some friends at Dr. Syrens  
 18 Called & breakfasted with Mr  
 Mason - writing report to Stockton  
 called & day spent principally in  
 getting off the 4 boys to Berea  
 The explosion which, I saw, was not  
 as fine, tho as perfect, as at Wash"  
 19 Called at Book room to see about  
 printing of my Sermon. on God is true  
 and at various places - Called at  
 Temp & 200 F meetings.

20 Called at Tibbo's to see Miss  
 Carter, Mr. Wood & down town  
 in P.M.

21 Writing looking over my Sermon  
 I have at length got it into the  
 hands of the printers - While writing  
 my Sermon just before I went  
 to the Church to preach at Balt.  
 It came to my mind when at  
 prayer for a blessing upon it  
 "Ask what ye will it shall be  
 done" Lord said, Let it the means  
 of the Salvation of One hundred souls

I had faith Before that I had  
 the witness of one soul at least.  
 After preaching altho I had a  
 full house & most wretched Satan  
 tempted me that "One hundred"  
 was extravagant, & I had a strug-  
 gle with unbelief - The next day  
 after pr - I was requested to publish  
 and then it came your prayer  
 will be answered - I do not expect  
 to know of half that number per-  
 haps but one in time but I do  
 expect to see fruit in Eternity  
 when writing my advertisement  
 I was most deeply affected  
 Laid in evening at Greene  
 St Church with some freedom  
 before which I baptised

Many

6 children



Oct 22 1842

Wrote - called down town & over to  
Brooklyn - Preacher's meeting &  
Spent near two hours waiting for  
conveyance to Orphan Asylum to  
meet some friends & stock.

Called upon Mr Lawrence &  
Teacher's meeting at 12 - at  
Brookroom & got proof sheet  
Meeting of stockholders in Ep &  
Mr H occupied most of the  
time in visionary matters  
I became extremely tired  
I am heartily sick of cattle  
without a foundation -

23 Walked to Sands Street & sp<sup>d</sup> with  
liberty (tho' my lungs were sore  
from a three days cold, with liberty  
on Providence Nov VIII 28 Dined  
with Mr Harper - Came to Forsyth<sup>th</sup>  
& preached on If a man die shall  
he live again? Some freedom  
many wept but not so cords  
we sob as at Sands St. Sup with  
Br B Webb. O what a precious

Spirit we went to John St. where  
I preached with freedom of words  
Gal VI 7.8. Br W. said God was with you  
a remarkable manner - Was very  
hoarse - Tho I have preached mild  
as I could for the large churches  
It required much voice I trust  
good was done I know it was - I  
was very tender all day especially  
in morning -

24 Took some pear. Ant wine. & squills  
last nr. which relieved my lungs  
some - rose early & wrote  
Called on printers of my sermon -  
In PM went to Greenwood Cemetery  
with Mrs Perkins & attended in the  
Sands Street Ch at night with  
liberty before a good audience -  
Stopped with Mr Jas. Swell -

25 A rainy day - At printers he  
took me cold Medicated at night  
Mr Holbrook called & we had a long  
friendly chat

26 - Revising <sup>proof of</sup> my sermon - In eve

Oct 26-1842

passing down Broadway from Pk.  
 I stepped in and after proxy talk from  
 a man who quoted Latin I signed  
 & gave a large company a talk which  
 was heartily cheered several times.  
 I left & gave plan of Lyman Village  
 to the New York Lodge of S A of O. T.  
 for which they gave me a vote of thanks  
 & I added some particulars.  
 27 Called down town & at Book was  
 missing proof. Omitted to mention  
 that I attended Miss. Board meetg  
 yesterday writing H. This  
 morning I thought of an occasion  
 in my sermon on Divine Revolving  
 of a head respecting members saved  
 during the Millennium. I wrote  
 it. Having occasion to come to my  
 room about 12. I got at prayer &  
 with me it was best to leave it out  
 & did so; as I had written the Adv.  
 Had cough at night. Took pill  
 28 Better to day. Called down town  
 about grindstone & wrote.

Heard G. Storrs lecture on the certainty  
 & object of Christ second coming. prepared  
 to his lectures on the end of the world in '43  
 29. I am hindered much by looking  
 up amounts paid to J. H. Holbrook. He  
 says he shall charge 3.000 for his  
 services! in locating the 1<sup>st</sup> Lyman Village  
 Called on Merriam - wrote home  
 30 Sabbath went to Mr Webb's, wrote  
 a letter to a young convert Nancy  
 Forbes. Hearing that Mr John Dunsford  
 was stationed at Vestry St. we went there  
 to meeting as we ascended the steps Mr  
 F. Hall said it is well you have come  
 for our preacher is sick in bed with a  
 cold. We found him in the pulpit  
 but unable to preach. Though I had determined not to under  
 any circumstances I consented & had  
 liberty on Rom VIII. 28. Some were  
 very much affected, as I made an appeal  
 to formalists & backsliders. On the whole  
 it was thought to be very Providential  
 In P.M. heard Rev Mr Adams & at



Oct 31 1842

night did not go out. Stopped at Mr. Webb's

31. Circulationist & held a meeting of stockholders at 5. Aaron B. Mason elected Treasurer. Had agreed to have a meeting of original stockholders to consult upon Mr. Holbrook's deficiency but he unknown to me got notice printed for a lecture from himself to stockholders! <sup>beside myself & B. B. & others</sup> But one came. I went with Mr. Goodman to Mr. Andrews & Dewey where I gave a short history of the foundation of Bena. Nov. 1. wrote circular letters. My cold is bad

2 Called at Book room to have Circular printed at night heard Mrs. Storr apply XXIV Mat to the Second Corn of Christ. 3 Called upon my own personal business upon several. I was much depressed on finding my note must be paid for books I had given. I sent it to Mr. H. to be given

upon shipment of books. Bought Boston's "Crook in the Lot". In eve went to Mr. Finch's & staid over night, he being gone.

4 On Mr. F. showing me his note to I found Mr. H. had altered one share to two & had also filled one certificate to ten for Mr. F. This was given him in trust to sell & send money to me. He had also paid 15 ft of Mr. Fitch's price his agency expired. & has not paid it over (Sept. 1841 he said it) — I am disappointed at these things. Came to Book room to read proof of my Circular. Called on several wrote. At night took a vapor bath for my cold. 5 Wrote letters wife of Fuller Began "A few passages in my history" which relate to Lyman Village intending to write at leisure. Called at pres meeting. The Bookroom is printing my Term & Circular. They have

Nov 5 1842

made some errors & left uncorrected some more. - As we came to Dr Webb's - I wrote - Was told that on Friday before last a sister Whittingham dreamed she went to Verby St & heard me pr. She was told on Sat that I was not able to pr. She went & heard me as she dreamed - I was very much interested

Nov 6<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Bro Goodman having requested me to pr for him I did so at the Am Prim. Methodist hall I had a small cong. easy room to speak in - Heb 14 - On mentioning a fact to show the influence of one man concerning the breaking out of war what gave birth to a nation of freemen - An English man cried out Preach the gospel not politics. Don't be alarmed say I the saviour told about the tower in Siloam falling He 16 - I had better liberty afterward, and a meeting

time. I found however that they were a people generally impatient of government - governed by feeling some to respond Mechanically for some said Amen when I was speaking of the evil influence of bad example - Dined Br Webb's & then of the women went with me to Forsyth when Mr. Peck pr a good sound sermon on When there is no vision the people perish. At night I pr to a crowded house in Willet St. The air being close I coughed much & my side pained me - Many wept & in prayer or merrit which followed there was cordent good feeling One woman professed to be greatly moved by the exercises - Isa 44 - Took a pill weather is mild I have seen no frost or ice yet though there has been 7 - Called progress slowly packing up & Raining called at Room to send some self Mr Extra to Balt & He called & spent 3 1/2 hrs - He



Nov 8th 1842

57 talked over many things He desired  
me to become reconciled

9 Took some fresh cold called on  
my own business - J. Jewett & son

10 wrote Mr Dilamp called -

11 some medicine from Dr S Bar  
rett relieves me - Called down

12 Rainy. called & got books at  
Lund. This is an afflictive business  
J. B. Brown - &c -

13 Sabbath We have had many  
sparings on points at Mrs  
P. but it grows warmer & I  
was much grieved at their blas  
phemous opposition. While praying  
in my chamber the lady in  
Jr. came - Pray not for this people  
&c - I could get no one to go  
back with me - Heard Mr Tim  
my give a good sermon on John 14  
What sorrow over cometh the world"  
in Niblo's large Saloon - Why do  
not people build churches as well  
for speaking - Heard Dr Bangs

for the funeral of Nathl C Hart.  
at Trinity St Ch. - Dr H Bangs sugges  
ted me to go to attend it I had desired  
to hear Mr Channing but went & pre  
90m on Gal 11 7-18 - Some freedom  
I took a good pulpit sweat which  
relieved my cold - Stopped at  
Dr Webb's.

14 Called & got tired In eve heard  
Mr Miller lecture - He displayed  
considerable knowledge of the Bible  
& its history - I think he was in dating  
the commencement of 2300 yrs  
when the 490 begin. There are so  
many points of truth that one  
is justified in lending to his whole  
theory - Dr Theron Osborn came  
home with me & slept

15 It is eighteen years this morn  
ding I have drunk a cup of tea  
or coffee except one spring as a  
medicine for lethargy - A remarka  
bly pleasant day - In packing up  
Mrs P's boxes I got warm & took

Nov 15 1842

more cold wrote to Trustees & copy to Mr H.

16 Raining drizzling Called & sent J.C. Colt a sermon. He excused himself from being seen as his time was so short. Got our things on Tow boat & shoved out at 5.

It was 7 before we fairly started. Mr Wm M De Camp aged 24 goes as an agent to sell books.

John Doering 17 goes to sea work as he is out of business & no funds.

\* Joseph Perkins returns to school.

17 I slept on my Buffalo robe wrote - Went down onto Steam boat & found two persons discussing Millenism. One was a baptist pr.

I was requested to lecture after dinner I did so - I said some of the most wise & telling things in the world for me to preach. I did so II Sam XIV 14 -

Our Capt Arch Minto seemed very much broken up. He provided me a mattress & came & staid at prayers. All seemed to enjoy my affectionate talk. I think good was done tonight.

18 We landed early a rainy morning - Called on Dr Skilton, Uncle Benj H. Noah Esq. Sisters North & Anthony Mrs. Sarah Price & - Goods were detained all day - Took car at night & came to Schenectady - Amsterdam Stopped with Gov - Crookes.

19 Several gentlemen called to whom I explained our plan of operations. Took cars at 10 & came to Utica. Sent letters & looked about. Stopped with Mr Hawley. Word. News came that Colt killed himself.

20 Sabbath Preached for Mr H in Methu. Church on Gal VI. 7 & 8. House cold & smoky. It was I thought a poor preach. Heard Rev Mr Haynes Bap at Broadst at 3. an. of night.

Preached for Rev C. R. Porter in 1<sup>st</sup> Church at night on Providence. rather crank -

21 Called on several & watched boats expecting boys one did not come. I saw a man out of a drug shop & called me back who heard me yet.



Nov 21-1847

he feared he had grieved the Holy Sp.  
entirely away. Oh, how he wept when  
I assured him he had not. He had  
been guilty of solitary vice.

Dined with Mrs. Sheldon. Took cars  
at 3 for Syracuse. Stopped with Colburn  
bro, Bradley. Heard part of a lecture  
from Rev. Abner Mowbray on Geology.  
Mr. Bradley has failed for some 13 or 14000.

22 Took stage wagon & was knocked about  
over hills slowly to Oriebe. on way  
had a chat with a Universalist who  
look too much & swore. The driver  
remarked my last night & he him  
some good. Lunched in the Meth. H.  
Stopped with Mr. John North. L.P.

23 Mr. N. took me to Homer where  
I called on Mr. Bigby & rode to  
Cottlandville. Staid with Mr. Northrop.

24 Took stage & came via M. Leavin  
Hira to Dryden Mr. Cobbs. He & two  
boys have embraced religion & J. M.  
Preached at night on Gal VI 7-8 one  
professed conversion.

25 Preached at 9 1/2 on Isa V 4. - &  
came to Nelson Eaton, wrote to C. - Mr. L.  
Cobb was along. Mr. E. took me to  
Homer & I stopped bro. Bristol. Attended  
Gen. Claf. & Ex. -

26 May is 17. - Called on Ed. Stone  
Took stage & came Sudlowville, Denton  
town. Two Corners. Aurora. Friends  
all well. - Called on Rev. Mr. Smith  
& at Fallcott, Corners Ex. after Mr  
Adams a L.P. who is holding a  
pro. Meet. cold.

27 Sabb. Preached on Lament not the  
Spirit. Rode to Goodys Corners  
the old school H. I about 10 3/4 yrs  
ago. - I pre on Isa V 4. - I returned  
to Father's - Attended Mr. S. Lecture  
& he made me do all. - I pre on Provi-  
dence. cold & blustering.

28. Snow last night a little. After  
packing up came to Northville & took stage  
via Aurora, where signs of snow appeared  
Springport & Auburn where it was good  
sleeping. Stopped with Rev. John E. Robie.

Nov 29-1862

Took cars after writing, at 12 & came  
 home. called at Mr. Fosters & staid 12 hrs.  
 Made a few calls - Mr. Elijah Hebard  
 Mr. Hale & sons - Took cars at 12 Am  
 30 Came to Rochester - made few calls  
 Took cars for Batavia It began to  
 snow & hindered & finally stopped  
 the cars - I went on & called at  
 Fennell's & had two hrs. talk went back  
 to Bergen where they were just putting  
 baggage on sleighs - I had had  
 considerable talk with some skeptics  
 Dec 1 We took stage last night & came to  
 Danvers - There were in company  
 J. D. Poor & Bronson from Boston  
 who with books & talk & conversation were  
 sounding "The midnight Cry" that Christ  
 was coming to judge the world next  
 year - I had had a little spat with  
 them at Rochester & this gave me  
 an influence with all the business  
 who gladly catch at any thing to dis-  
 prove "Millions" I found myself at  
 a tavern kept by a deist. & in the bar  
 room among a large company I had

a good opportunity to "preach Jesus"  
 I found it a good way to get my opinions  
 out in to deep water where they could not  
 touch bottom - I reasoned long & after  
 a Pres. gent. said "when I found the cars  
 had gone I felt sorry, but I never  
 passed a forenoon so agreeably in my  
 life" - Came to Buffalo in P.M. Stopped  
 with Mr. Woodworth & went to prayer  
 meeting -

2 Called Mr. J. Shippen, Jas. Sheldon  
 Esq. He wrote some

3 It is two years today since I moved  
 into my house in Berea wrote on  
 Chart of Sheldon's home - I design, when  
 I find the whole trace of imitation, to  
 propose a Lyceum Village by them -

4 Sabbath Preached to S. & M. B. at 9 -  
 at 10 1/2 Gal. vi 7, 8. plain for 1 1/2 hrs when  
 Mr. W. kindly pulled my coat & I broke sudden-  
 ly - Was recognized by Sister Keeler & died at  
 Bond when I found Rev. Mr. Pennell  
 for whom I pre. at Post M. at 2 or 3 o'clock  
 Nov 13 He that converteth his sins to



Dec 4<sup>th</sup> 1842

at night Ps on last half of morning  
 but rather dull. Eight mourners - & after  
 we dismissed. I prayed with the two others  
 who gave me their names to be prayed  
 for & who promised to serve the Lord -  
 5. Mrs. called on Mr. Dugherly by name  
 supposing it was he who invited me  
 wrote letters (22) Mr. P. & Sheldon for  
 inform about Sheldon - Came to the  
 Pierpont Brigham where I found them  
 A Cook - It was a rainy snowy day  
 look cold -

6. Mr. The brethren want me to stay  
 & preach - Called some. Last Sat. eve I  
 mentioned death of S. Richey & Libell & said  
 There may be some young man here, that will  
 never have another offer of mercy. He -  
 To night Mr. Cook came to & said it may just  
 told me that one who was at your meeting Sunday  
 night was found dead in his room last night!  
 He died of rush of blood to the brain  
 His name Joseph Stead aged 35 He  
 was a professed unbeliever betrothed  
 to Amelia Monroe - He had prayer

in which I led. There was much faith.  
 It was afterwards agreed I should stay & pray  
 for them - I therefore spent fast day tomorrow  
 7 wrote some meeting at Belok<sup>th</sup> ~~Funeral~~  
 - at night preached on prayer a good time  
 8 Thanksgiving at New York  
 The Pres. Mch. & the Shiphead's Cong both  
 adj<sup>d</sup> to this I put 90 on Ps & CVII 1.2  
 at close on motion of Mr. Shiphead seconded  
 by Mr. McPenny I was requested to  
 write it out for publication. This was  
 unexpected & it made me feel little  
 9. At night on John III 36 some liberty  
 we had a good visit at Mr. Shiphead in P.M.  
 9. Put at 10<sup>th</sup> on Just by faith. At night  
 put on Jas. VII 77 good prayer making  
 6 mourners  
 10 Birth day of my dear wife - Tempted  
 yet today that I have no room - Experi<sup>ence</sup>  
 meeting 4 mourners - Put to a large Cong  
 at night on Mat 23 34 - Examined  
 Miller's Theory - calm, candid - I had not  
 wrote a plan and I was scattering  
 11 Sabbath. Called on Mr. Shiphead & made

Dec 11-1842

arrangements - I put at 10<sup>th</sup> an I should say  
some freedom - Rev Mr Hopkins called  
& wanting one to pray went home with  
him & dined - Preach in 1<sup>st</sup> Pres Ch plainly  
on Gal 6:7,8. I had many artificial <sup>views</sup> in  
& was plain - Mr James Keel took  
me home with him in slight -

At night preached with great solemnity  
& apparent effect to a house full below &  
many in galleries What could have been  
done more to my vineyard &c -

at close called for those who would serve  
the Lord. 24 & 5 came most of whom  
professed to find peace Among them  
was Amelia Monro - When she first  
came, it was "Pray for him" meaning  
Jo. Stead - It was hard to submit to God  
When told 'it would avail nothing to  
pray for him' - his accounts were sealed  
It seemed as if her heart would break  
It was a very solemn meeting - A  
great impression was made I think  
12 Wrote some, called some. Many of  
the Methodist raised objections against

the Church being used where the people were  
admitted to the lecture by tickets &c. I had  
but few of them out yet I had a com-  
fortable congregation - I lectured at  
7 O'clock - 4.14 c recd for tickets.

13 Called - Preached at night on How long  
halt ye &c - a solemn & deeply impressive  
time altar filled & some bright conversions

14 It is 19 yrs since I joined the Church  
on trial calling myself a seeker of  
religion - made some calls dined at  
James Sheedons - Preached at night on  
1 John 11:28 And now little children &c  
We had an excellent time - The penitents  
were very much engaged - I scattered  
some hymns & some sermons at the  
close - I have recd in whole for lecture  
& donations about 50 cents a day & my  
board - Late to bed - Mr James Keel's

15 Came to Mr Bond - Brigham's  
& took stage - After the Matter held back  
from my lecture & I did not get money  
enough to pay my passage to Erie  
the thought came to show my letters



Dec 15-1842

to Mr. Hemingway, I did so & he  
 courteously gave me a frank to him.  
 Thus I was better provided for them  
 if they had made up enough.  
 In gratitude I gave him an order  
 for a grindstone & 1/2 doz whetstones.  
 We had McNeil & his wife - Lloyd  
 & Powell of New York. Brown of  
 Breckinridge & had a Pres. Min. who is  
 quite a pleasant time 5 3/4 hrs to  
 Fridonia. Called Philo H. Stevens  
 when I found Bro Geo. S. Skeddin.  
 Preached plain & rough on Gal 11.  
 16 wrote letters read in J. Litch late  
 work on Second Advent. I think  
 the great error is in confounding  
 literal with spiritual events.  
 Lectured at night.  
 17 Wrote a sermon on Providence. Repeated  
 my lecture before Fridonia's Institute.  
 18 Sabbath Preached for Rev Saml. Hope  
 Kins on Rom VIII 28 - some freedom - 20 min.  
 Rode 4 m. to Milford & pre on Eph IV 30  
 Liberty - Organised a class of 11 at request.

Returned to Fridonia & pre on Isa 44  
 a short prayer meeting after. It is 19 yrs  
 since Rhoda was born on which eve  
 I first professed to <sup>have</sup> found religion.  
 19 Wrote letters - Rode in a sleigh to  
 Hatfield - where I called on Austin Smith  
 an old schoolmate. Lectured at 6.  
 The stage came in early & left me.  
 20 Called - wrote - Bro H. E. Chapman's -  
 Took sup<sup>r</sup> at Rev Mr Struths - Took stage  
 ride to 11 & called at Bro A. M. Brown's.  
 21 Took stage came on runners to  
 Unionville & then wheels to Cleveland.  
 22 having rode all night to 6 AM lectured  
 at Dr. Johnstone's office & took stage for home.  
 Walked from turnpike - Wife & Henry  
 gone to Albion at probate court.  
 Went - Bro Lund pre an excellent sermon  
 & prayer meet<sup>g</sup> - Preached at night on  
 Isa 44 - & came home cold & stormy.  
 yet was mild & pleasant.  
 23 - Ans<sup>d</sup> letters - Preached at night on Matt  
 XXIV Rev. also says "have a review of  
 Miller's theory."

Dec 24<sup>th</sup> 1842

Wrote letters - some called Watch night

Had a short swim.

Boys making very good indeed lady's ride  
after 12

25 Christmas Sabbath. Had from

Wrote in a child is born &c. Isa - 18.6.

Rode to Albion where protracted meeting  
is in progress. Mr. Ward was preaching  
on faith. Mr. Mitchell bap. some by  
effusion & Mr. Gibbons by immersion.  
There is a good work going on. - Prayed  
at night on "Sluper" bench -

advised

26 Took cold last night coming out  
of a close hot air - to cold - shivering  
today - Looked over some of Dr. Snow's  
Advant books - some called -

27. Wrote Settling -

28 All Am with Mr. J. & R. F. & M. with  
Mr. Moffet about grindstone -

This day 21 yrs since my father died

29 Settling with Mr. M. letters &c -

Mr. Hurd did not come so I preached  
a little in eve on Return unto thy rest

On my soul for the Lord hath dealt bountifully  
fully with thee - a comfortable time

30 Letters to Mother & Sister. Raining yet  
I snow today -

31 Rode to Cleveland with team. Called

Watch night at Meth. after conference at  
Pres. Ch. Bro. Sawyer put on the awful words  
There shall be time no longer - I preached  
on 1 Pet 14.7. But end of all things is at  
hand Be ye therefore sober & watch unto prayer  
at close of service which was 5 on before 12  
we knelt down & in silent prayer

Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1843 Sabbath - New Year commenced  
after the silent prayer meeting I gave  
out & we sang covenant hymn & ref  
& Mr. M. prayed - had some speaking  
& closed. Addressed SS at 9. Preached  
at 10:30 on ~~As for me~~ I shall be satisfied  
when I awake in thy likeness &c.

Contrast of two Chas & their slots -

42  
Aristid Rev Mr. Dickinson at Communion  
I had the consecration & most of exhortation  
to do - He had a comfortable time  
Preached at night on Isa 4. liberty



Jan 1-1843

While I was put a young man  
botted out - At close of service he was  
back among the mourners crying  
strongly for mercy - Staid Bro Lewis -  
2 Came over to C & called on busi-  
ness I returned & preached very plain on  
Gal vi 7, 8. Staid with Mr Sawyer  
3 wrote letters - a stormy day called on  
Old Mr Tyler had a sweet season with  
Sister He has experienced religion this  
season - Settled with R. Orange  
Staid with Francis B. Babbitt (sister A.  
Fitch) Sister has been sick almost a year  
4 Letters - Poorly Temperance Con-  
vention - wrote letters as the women  
use their knitting work - at 4  
Just at sundown kept Finneran an  
old sailor who speaks well but  
was unmercifully long sermon  
getting wearied I rose & requested  
leave to ask one question - which  
being granted - Pray kept when  
end of your "year" at a year to  
work at - It produced a laugh

and we got an adjournment  
he was interesting -  
5 Called & settled - at Mr Jacob  
Lowman's at night - then  
6. Called Otis & Co - Mr Tyler Q. City  
came to Brooklyn Centre - Mr  
Johnson - I rode with team  
7 writing - School boys & others called  
raining drizzling -  
8 Sabbath. Stormy Rode to Albion to my  
apt on the 1st. plan I rec'd 1 John 11  
28 - Also at 2 from Resist the devil &  
in Clap met 7 two joined Mrs Adams  
& Irene Pope whom I baptized on the  
1st 15 yrs ago next spring - returned  
to Berea & pr at night a little on "If  
they hear not Moses & the prophets, neither  
will they be persuaded if one rose from the  
dead  
9 Letters & calls on business - Called at  
Leah's - Mr. Ficks - Mr Mitchell preached  
at the Turners 8th on Rev xxii 17 - Extended  
10 Mr Moffat kindred me all Am Mrs  
Mitchell, Gibbons in P M - Mr G. pr

Jan 10. 1843

from Acts 4:1-31 I exhorted with some feeling - None rose for to seek God  
 11 Spent the day in fasting - Went to Dr Sprague had a long talk - called at A Fowler's - A Gardner's - E. Barber's - J. Tilden's - Daniels - David Goff - Jas. Wain - L. Goff. & took supper after dark at Cobb's.  
 Preached on Feb 11. 3. Some freedom  
~~Mr. Mitchell~~ exhorted several rose for prayers  
 12 wrote many letters At the funeral of Mr E. Wilcox - He was from Canada formerly a professor of religion but not lately - Three weeks ago in chopping off a log it fell before he was aware - He bent his side on the 1<sup>st</sup> - He was married to Polly Reublin last Friday was taken ill - out of his head & died yest - Dr Mitchell pr on All flesh is grass &c. Dr G. prayed & I exhorted some - In eve Mr Mitchell pr <sup>He said</sup> All things are now ready I followed 3/4 he on And they all with one consent to make excuse - I had liberty  
 There was a melting time & many agreed to serve the Lord.

Heard of death of Adro Eaton - near Ithaca  
 13 wrote letters - Mitchell, Moffat & Baldwin called Dr Gibbons pr at night F.S.M. on Rom 10:20 - Dr M exhorted 22 came for J. Tilden & his wife Geo. Goff - old Mr. Reed - Sabin & others - several found peace & we had a good time -  
 14 Stormy - On writing an account of Watch night at Cleveland I discovered that the Angel said Time should be no longer before the 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet began to sound - Understanding it in its literal sense it seemed to me for the first time that when Rome falls, time ceases - I have formerly held the opinion that fall of R would be succeeded by triumph of gospel & seemed on exam Coke I found a different reading given - wrote letters - Dr Moffat gave me some strange relations about the island of Inch in Lough Gowna in Ireland - where in a monument or stupor is preserved the skull of Rev Thos. O'Reily who was his mother's first cousin - This skull he has seen & handled - It is larger than any



Jan 14 1843

others were seen. This Island is a Catholic  
[It was formerly Cath] burying ground - where  
no foot is permitted to go.

Had an experience meeting at 2 at F. S. H.  
M. H. & George were powerfully blessed  
George shouted glory for near half an hour  
There were three young men knelt together  
George G. Morris Conings & Charles Adams  
I should not think strange if all three  
became preachers. In eve after calling  
at Conings (Jno Fairchild) I preached  
on Just by faith. The house was crowded  
to a jam. Went home with Br Horace  
F Adams. His wife I said into the  
Ch. - Byr last summer.

15 Sabbath Preached with some freedom  
on Mat XXIV 44 There was a full house  
came home Br M. was prech on "dying  
self take up cross" - 10 joined. Admin-  
istered the Sac. It was a good - yea heav-  
ly time. In eve as no house would  
hold I preached at Suny on Ps XXXI last  
much liberty 5 or 6 mourners. Sister  
Loral Bradley & daughter Br Whiton were

from Wellington.

16 In my morning devotions the duty  
& expediency of building a Church  
came clearly before my mind.  
It seemed that one about 30 by 100 with  
basement rooms would be right.  
Br. Mitchell called & made apt for Trustees  
wrote letters. Moffit - Baldwin & Co.  
Preached at F. S. H. with freedom on  
Be not deceived He - a large number  
of seekers a young man who had  
been wicked professed to find peace  
& shouted.

17 Rose late as I did so hard temp 10  
late last night. wrote some called  
at boarding house. Baltimore boys called  
took my time called at several neighbors  
At 4 held experience meeting at F. S. H. Br  
Page preached a night a good practical  
discourse. The Lord hath his way in the  
whirlwind & pretty good prayer meeting  
18 It has been most remarkably pleasant  
weather for some days past. Sister Noyes  
from Baltimore came. She had not

79 Jan 18 1848

and my letter & they feared ~~for~~ <sup>for</sup> ~~was~~ <sup>was</sup> badly hurt. Spent day & night at night at Ferman & on Resurrection Feb. 11 - 1

19 Drove to Cleveland - O City & back to Bliss S. H. Br Roe was with me at night I <sup>preached</sup> by request on Ps 14 17 - Sermon & Hetro. 1. 40 min

20 Drove home - Showed Br Roe round Prayer meet at V. C. - Preached at night Ferman & The carnal mind is enemy of God. Prayer a first rate time Britham said I exceeded myself in it -

21 wrote to Walt. - He did not lend me his horse to go to work & my wife bro H & M started for E. M. We travelled very slow as the ground was just about breaking up & we were got tired & he has the Meeting & Conference over - Preached at night on 'I will arise & go to my father - a comfortable

80  
stopt on Clapps

time Br Roe lectured on Quaternary, 22 Sabbath Breakfast very good Eng Barber & John Wright joined Br P had a good sermon on Mat 21:6 - Sacrament pretty good - A great congregation - The second Advent is the subject of converse in all private companies -

Br. Canick had at night & a goodly no of Monks - Stopt at Br. Lewis'

23 Stopped over night - Br Roe had a good sermon on John 1:12 & he took to himself & I exhorted a little & we had a good time in prayer meet? Most solemnly dedicated themselves to God. - Drove home by night -

24 Letter - Br B. in most of A. M. accounts of Br Coas. Smith called

25 Selling up a/c Spent most of day fixing up Saw J. Meadows fence & a/c to O. B. Co. 12 1/2 - What is that to thee follow

26 Do. Letter, a/c Preached at night Ferman

27 Seminary a/c - fixing up barn, things & C Br. & M. Sent came for me to go



to town I hold a meeting, I agreed to  
give an answer tomorrow.

At night I went to bed praying  
that my duty might be made plain.

28 As I awoke this morning these  
words came to mind sweetly "The spirit  
bade me go with them nothing doubting"

Wrote a letter to Mr. Sampson. In P.M. rode  
to Iron. Snowed. Dr. Tibbles. Preached  
night Isa. V. 11.

29 Sabbath. Preached 9 a.m. on Gal VI 7.  
The people were late & kept coming in.

At 2 Preached 10 a.m. on He that covers  
his sins shall not prosper &c.

A short, tender time. Some hearts  
felt. A short prayer meeting before  
preaching at 6 - on Gal VI 8-10 a.m. calling

many wept. I had prayed for ten souls  
they came - & then three more - & I asked  
for fifteen & two more came some found

pardon several spoke. A good time  
30. A letter to a woman & read tract  
123 - wife's gold ring - Experimental

meeting 9 - Preached at 10. Last by faith  
Seven joined. Preached at night on

come for all things are now ready  
35 men came forward.

31 Letter to Sewall B. wrote. Exper. met  
9 1/2 Pre. 10 1/2 on Col III 14 a first time  
Elder Benson was present. Two joined

The preacher asked for a collection for me  
As it had not been given out 50 cents  
only were collected - Rode to Elgin

called Mr. Shaffer Dr. Howards & St. J.  
at Dr. Hubbard's. It had rained today  
but the wind changed & it blew hard

I became very cold. Heard Mr. C  
Fitch lecture on Mat. 24. 32. He  
spoke well - some of arg. were weak.

Feb 1 - A very cold night - Dr. H. was  
an infidel. His wife who is sister to  
Hammon Kingsbury was raised a Calvinist

converted under Free Pattern. She is a most  
excellent woman. Called on E. S. Hamlin  
Mr. Fitch at Kendall's rode to Redwood

while on the way at last to an impression  
for Adam came into my mind & I told  
Mr. Lunt who met me there. I would go

back if he said so. He provided nearly  
a mile beyond the road & came back

Feb 1 - 1843

Called at Mr. Carpenter's. Willard  
 & stopped at Mr. John Tibbels again  
 Preached with liberty Luke 18  
 Several new hard cases came forward  
 2. Wrote. Br. Lent accompanied me  
 to bring back the horse. I rode home  
 Found Sister McKnight low -  
 Prayer meeting at night  
 3. Wrote. called. Mill. Sumner &c  
 Milton E. S. goes to L.P. to board -  
 W. Summons & Leander Lent to D. A.  
 4. Sister Rachel McKnight died this  
 morning at 12 1/2 O'clock - Started at  
 9 in a buggy with Sister Baldwin  
 who has friends here for Portstown  
 road was frozen & rough - Called at  
 Jonathan Sheldon's. Richfield to whom  
 I gave a sermon. He professing to be a Uni-  
 versalist. Drove Akron. Called on  
 Dr. J. Goodwin a few minutes, where  
 there is a great revival as there is  
 also at Middlebury where we called  
 on Dr. V. Rosworth. We arrived at Root's  
 town at 11 - & knowing nobody.

I drove to the guide's board waiting  
 for an intimation - I saw a light  
 at some distance & last felt drawn  
 to it observing that light may be  
 providentially there - We drove up to  
 I found a woman reading her Bible  
 alone - A cousin of the deceased was  
 in the house who rose & went to the  
 relatives & we staid all night  
 5 Sabbath Snowy - The corpse arrived  
 about daylight. Had a little talk  
 with sister Joseph Case & family about  
 luxuries. They use 8¢ worth tea & coffee  
 8¢ worth tobacco annually - pay just  
 2 to 4 for missionary purposes - all they can  
 raise - Called on Rev. Mr. Tuttle Pres.  
 Min. - Read Wesley on serving God &  
 Maimon - Preached in Meth. Ch. which  
 was simply enclosed & boards laid for  
 seats - it being a cold windy day - on  
 Gal VI. 6 - a short sermon. Attended Pres.  
 Sacrament - spoke Mr. Tuttle - Preached  
 funeral sermon of Sister McKnight in  
 Pres. House which was filled & crowded  
 To die is gain - It was windy & snow



Feb 5 1843

flew much. Preached at night in  
 Mith house to a few around the  
 stove on bowing to the spirit. Rode  
 down to Nathan Chapman's  
 6 Rose & read & wrote. Preached at  
 the Pres. Mt on Jan 4 with liberty  
 several penitents came in. Geo Lind  
 ford rose to agree to serve the Lord.  
 Preached at night. Grieve not the  
 spirit a number of penitents  
 It is a very stormy blustering  
 time. Rode to Brimfield & around  
 & Cayahoga Falls. to my Aunt  
 James O'Brien. & then to Akron  
 Stopped with Dr Goodwin. Heard  
 Mr C. Fitch on Kingdom of Israel  
 Cried for him.  
 8 Drove to Richfield. J. Shadon. Coos-  
 Hall. then Hocking Royalton  
 John Stewards & home by 9. at 10  
 9 Very cold. miting. Coney met  
 10 Snow melt very fast with S. wind  
 miting. a/c. 10. Sheriff came with  
 2 for note given Douglas & Lundholm

I turned out properly.  
 11 Rented pasture. I brock yaid to Mr  
 Moffet. Sec. 4 a/c. 16. Mr Sister  
 Duane & Delia Perkins came  
 12 Sabbath. I began <sup>get in</sup> to abstain from  
 food except bread water or milk  
 intend to persevere until the Lord  
 answers prayer about several things  
 which trouble my mind.  
 Walked to Hadley's Mills where I  
 had an apt on the plan of the lot.  
 found the apt had been taken up  
 on acct of the pro. meeting at Centre  
 Church. I had a short season of  
 prayer in the S.H. & thought if I  
 started toward Mr Elm it would ap-  
 pear what was duty. I did so &  
 at the corner Mr Watkins. Hugh  
 came along in which I rode  
 to Plum Cr. & walked to O. Mt. G.  
 Mr Ward & Mr Bay were there. I saw  
 they consulted about my coming  
 & prayed I might be as willing to  
 be silent as to sp. or sp as be silent  
 Mr W. invited me to pulpit. put on

Feb 12 1843

Spoke & and mentioning a text, said  
 when is that? Mr. both looked & mist-  
 could not find it. Bro came in  
 to speak about the apt. at night  
 there were more than could be  
 filled by pt & Mr W. would have  
 to so he asked me to pr this morn  
 The text that had been given me  
 I had sup<sup>d</sup> for Roadup M. came  
 I opened the Bible directly upon it  
 so I knew it was of the Lord  
 I pr with some freedom. He scatt-  
 ered many wift. A stranger  
 recently converted - blispd God & said  
 The Lord sent me. Walked down  
 in Clap. Mr M had got the pr  
 In eve pr gm. at Mr. Whitings  
 tired & stupid -

13 Rode with Mr. M to Glendon

After arranging some business  
 called at store of A. D. Cutler &  
 had a pleasant talk & he invited me  
 to supper & lodg. Called on Mr Fitch  
 with whom I had a sweet season

Mr. M related our experience in  
 many points - & while he was praying  
 for me I had a meeting time  
 when he came to pray about my  
 being instructed in the second Ad-  
 vant doctrine I felt nothing  
 He had <sup>before</sup> invited me to pr before  
 I my yesterday, but came (Col 1:11)  
 I called on Dr. J. to apologize  
 as I was excommunicated there: on Brilleix  
 & took some br & w at Mr. Putters  
 Preached with freedom of words  
 not much feeling - about 50  
 came forward for prayers  
 14 Rose at 5. having lighted my lamp  
 at 4:40 & read & wrote - on Sabbath  
 I perceived that the events spoken of in  
 Isa LXX & LXXI were after the creation of  
 the new heavens & earth - This nearly  
 destroyed my expectation of the Spirit  
 of knowledge & holiness before judg<sup>e</sup>  
 I am balancing in mind will  
 Ch. come this year I think he will  
 before four years are closed -



Feb 14-1843

How? By his spirit? In person  
to convert the Jews? or to judge the  
world. These three opinions  
have each reasons. I am rather  
more inclined to the former  
which possibly may be reaping  
the harvest for the latter—  
Till I have a call of God otherwise  
it is duty to go on as heretofore  
for the conversion of the world—

I must live one day at a time  
I have before tried to pray about  
duty— & once answer was That  
quest has been settled before  
(that knowledge & holiness would  
rapidly spread before the Adv.)

It has seemed that one may have  
been a temptation & this of I  
wish settled— The Lord will do  
more but he will reveal it to  
his servants was impressed some  
time ago— & then my evidences  
began to be questioned if I was  
his true Child—

wrote a while at Mr Cutters & called  
on Mr Fitch. Had a pleasant season  
with him— Called for business some  
My team misfold me & went home  
I thought I would stay over night  
but near night I thought of an apt at  
Mr. S. H. I started saying I will trust  
the Lord to get there— When I came where  
my robe was at P. O. a sleigh took me  
to Brooklyn Centre thence another to  
Brighton where I warmed, when a  
waggon came along who was going  
to Harris— while I was conversing  
with Ed. the gent said How far do you  
want to go? I said— I'll carry you pretty  
quick— You are the man for one said.  
I got in the waggon— He went in &  
brined with a glass of liquor— He soon  
began to converse upon religion begin-  
ning at the outposts— He inquired about  
many things— the evidences of the inspira-  
tion of the scriptures &c I was directed to  
such answers as were pointed & unanswer-  
able— He asked about my experience &c  
He mentioned that his wife was a

Feb 14

professor And how often she has  
prayed for you said I. I have 9  
children all profess religion but I  
am alone, I am an old sinner -  
And Jesus Christ is an old sinner  
said I, able to save to the uttermost  
all that come to God by him -

All which was driving the nails  
of conviction which were sticking  
in his breast I was unconscious  
of the depth of it till he began  
to say I took you in on purpose  
to have a talk with you I wound  
you up, I had my doctrine at  
hand I have known you of old  
Last night I disputed with three  
men I wound them all up - I still  
did not know whether he was an  
Infidel or a Universalist sceptic  
At length he said soon after I  
began to talk with you I had  
such feelings as I never had before  
Go home said I & set up a family  
altar - say to your wife You have

been struggling along alone.  
long enough I'll go with you  
He burst out, There is a God"  
He then went deeply into his  
feelings before he had proceeded  
for I pray for men & giving me  
the reins he threw himself down  
cried aloud I wept & he cried  
I prayed aloud - I had told  
divers a married couple about answers  
to prayer & insisted that his wife  
was praying for him tonight  
He said what hurt his feelings  
most was I have been an Infidel  
the greatest in the South part of  
Medina County There is a  
large number looking up to  
me - I have stood every thing  
but I never had such feelings  
before - my youngest daughter 12  
yrs old went to a protracted meet-  
ing & experienced religion &  
forbid her going to meeting any  
more - I have been very active  
for three or four months past



Feb 14 1843

When I left home yesterday morning I had got out the rods. My daughter ran up behind me & said, Father I turned round & she dropt on her knees & said, Mayn't I go to meeting?" I said No. Oh I can see her all the time before my face on her knees - Oh I have been a wicked sinner. If I should get home tonight I should have to go to my neighbors & tell them - I have not been able to present only the faint outlines of that most interesting science. He often burst out Pray for me - I drove at times when his feelings over came him - Several times exclaimed It is curious that I could not talk - that was struck dumb - It may be animal feeling but it must be something I never had such feelings - He continued on with

me to the school house. We had driven slow & met the people ten rods from the B.H. going away past were at the house - I talked a few minutes & he went with me home. He declared staying all night saying, There to be more of his here after & I don't want it said Mr Sheldon informed me -

15 Writing ps at Furness S.H.

16 Ther - 3° below 0. posting for Sunday  
Pray - met 7 at night

17 Ther - 20° below 0 in morn. writing

18 Writing - business &c. Br Crosby came up with a sleigh for me to go & preach - The brs consented - "The sp. bade me go with them He - sweetly came to mind & I went

Pr at night on Luke x 27

19 Sabbath - Ps - on Isa V. 4 some freedom at 2 on Prov xxviii 13 with liberty at night on Grieving the Spirit

20 Ps with great liberty of freedom on Just by faith - Br Jordan sent me

95 Feb 20<sup>th</sup> 1843

to Cleveland where I called & settled  
with Trangers on Seneca land -  
called in at the Lodge O.F. There  
were three inv<sup>s</sup> & Meth<sup>s</sup> - Stop  
Mr Tabors -

21. Called on business & honed with  
Mr Richmond

22 Writing & sent off

23 do do come to audit &c.

24 Sun<sup>d</sup> of. Trustees met at night  
They were unwilling to even allow  
any thing to Bro Holbrook for 1.00  
agreeing except the ten percent but  
at my request referred his claim  
to a committee

25 Packed up things - Mr Baldwin lent  
me his horse. & Mr McKnight his wagon  
took wife & Edward & drove to Mr  
Bloods. Wind strong & we were very  
cold drove Elyria. Mr Hubbards called  
in just as prayer meeting closed  
the br. insisting I consented to stay  
as the Ps were all gone to Del. at  
Amherst

96

26 Sabb. Preached close with freedom  
Col III 1-4 - at 2 on Isa V 11 with  
much liberty - Mr Poe came but said  
they had plenty of ps at Amherst  
that I had better ps for him - I did  
so being fatigued on Sat by F. but  
(my physical energies failed)

27 Drove to Oberlin called Mr Pearce  
Lillet - Jones & Ellis Mr Duird Campbell  
who is a Millenarian - while there  
Mr Hewitt & Robinson came in pursuit  
of me - They had been to Elyria - I  
carried the matter to the Lord & after  
some time praying - This word  
came - My presence shall go with  
thee & I will give the rest."

We drove there soon as roads were  
hard. It had thawed all day Sat but  
had become cold - Preached with  
freedom on Gal VI 7. 8. - One penitent  
I had a large Cong - Stopt at Mr Garth  
28. Edward is 5 yrs old. Pro. with great  
affection & faith on Col III 1-4 -  
Before ps was present at the first meeting



Feb 28 - 1843

Exam<sup>n</sup> of Mary Smith aged 33  
 She had been ill 13 yrs last 4 yrs  
 was pious (Trist. & Bap). Her liver  
 was remarkably ulcerated - The Mes-  
 enteric glands enlarged to about three  
 fingers - hard knotted & adhering to  
 the back enclosing a black liquid -  
 Called I had a long talk with Mrs  
 Emaline Tenney Dr. is a Materialist  
 Preached at night on Eph 14 30 first  
 hour excellent liberty - I try & try  
 I try to be short - I cannot - only  
 to break off - I will try that

Wed. March 1<sup>st</sup> 1843 Therm 11° above -  
 Windy Prea a funeral Sermon  
 for Mary Smith Job x 14 14 a  
 comfortable time Prea at night  
 on Isa x 4 It was very cold & I  
 was suffering the effect of drinking  
 hard water -

2 Enquiry met at 10 Among im  
 was an Infidel - with his shew  
 ques. I gave him full liberty &  
 had a blessed time answering -

Prea on foreknowledge at 2 1/2 and 98  
 at night on John 11 36 8 or 80 men  
 some very respectable young women  
 I had great faith in prayer. Prayed on  
 heart that I pre the Lord for Dr T that if  
 God saw no other means would avail

1. to take away a darling child Thine 5<sup>th</sup> at  
 3. Dr Safford of Oberlin Staid at Mr St  
 we had a talk about this Society  
 Cold Therm 8° at sunrise Called at  
 Dr. Tenney's He had just been inform  
 ed how I prayed but it was prevented  
 & when I came to state facts he said  
 it was all right - I felt a thought  
 this morning - his condition would  
 change some way in 8 wks - Called  
 at Lincolns & Greenmans - There is  
 evidently a great impression made  
 brove to Newwalk via Mr. Sumner  
 Called at Mr. Poe's his daughter has  
 "St Vitus Dance"

4 Called on several - P. & Wickham  
 refused to pay we left it to Col Sat  
 in & he decided in my favor stating  
 & I got the money from Melan &

March 4 1843

preached with freedom on Gal VI 7, 8  
 5 Sabbath Drove to Norwalk & pre with  
 liberty on Col III 1-4 Drove with wife  
 to Milan & pre at 3 on Lament on Mat  
 XXIV 44 - a full house at 3 - Pre at  
 night home literally stoned & some  
 went away as they could not get in  
 Isa V. 4: freedom - Mr. Gurley came  
 in my wagon & heard me - He staid  
 at Mr Wakefield's - He gave me some  
 interesting particulars about the Miss  
 case at Merford - Mr Clarke was  
 a member of his class for two years  
 & did not obtain the blessing of just  
 till 12 O'clock - in the PM at 2 he  
 was piked - He had went out singing  
 with Mr G. I'll praise my Maker  
 When he was piked he was not killed  
 but crawled to the post & clasped it while  
 on his knees - as seen by Mr G. when he  
 was led out the next day

6 This day my father would have been  
 67 - Drove with Father Gurley  
 who was 86 March 3) to his house Had

a sweet season there Drove  
 Huron to see about grinders - Ried  
 12.83 of Wickham - Drove Milan &  
 Exp. met & drove Norwalk Mr  
 Pennywell - Heard Elder Weaver  
 at Bap. Ch. on Satan resisting  
 Joshua - Cold -

7 Did business with Boalt Brown  
 He - gave deed of 1/2 acre to H B Jans  
 Drove to Bronson B. Bleeth, He was  
 away -

8 Drove to Francis Sheldon Noah Clow,  
 New Haven - Pre with some freedom  
 Gal VI 7-8 - To Mother's all well

9 Drove to Haven Allica Tiffin  
 Mr John Park - A protracted meeting  
 going on Pre on Isa V 4:  
 Several mourners {Finished Revelation /  
 commenced Daniel

10 Misty Called Jerry - Drove  
 & sniffed the road & look on to town  
 line Called at John Clark where  
 Dr. Wm Vale from Aclofield Tompkin  
 Co NY - wrote letters & dried - Liked  
 the family who are all Calvinists, & "Can do  
 nothing" Drove Allica & stoped <sup>at</sup> John Miller



March 10. 1843

a Lutheran. Here I read Hacks mistakes  
of Miller's words.

W. St. poye. had last night. Drove to Mr  
Leeds & stayed for breakfast. It is  
now four weeks since I ate any  
thing but bread & water. occasionally  
some milk - a few kernels of corn one  
day. - My flesh has diminished. I find  
a power over my flesh. I enjoy  
much more communion with my  
Savior my mind is more clear &  
Second Advent. - It seems to me  
that Jesus will return - but I look  
for judgments on ungodly  
I see but very little religion  
in my soul.

My selfishness & carnation loves  
Have stole my heart away  
Drove to New Haven & finding many  
expected per. - I came to - Drove to  
Father P. & wrote letters - Wife & I came  
to Jacob Gay del man who married Eliza P.  
Pr 3/4 hour on Mat xx1 44 - Was tired  
& dull

12 Sabbath Stopped & dalt all the morning  
Mr Bradman pr a moderate but good sermon  
on "We know what we worship" - Led Clap  
I pr on Providence at Dr. O. was hard on  
Calvinism - Preached by request on Baptism  
near two hours in eve. a good house & very  
attentive. The Clon Rap. have been very  
busy preparing since the Meth. pro.  
meeting - a cold day & snowy

13 Dr. B. called wrote many letters & went  
to Father. Mr. Dubois & Woodruff came  
and pressed me very hard to go to Norwich  
I utterly refused at first until just as  
they were going away it struck me I  
had not prayed about it. I told them  
to wait a while. In prayer it seemed  
that arg<sup>s</sup> were so bal. I could not tell  
In this perplex<sup>t</sup> it was suggested leave  
it to the Lord then to decide by lot. I pray  
ed longer but when it seemed <sup>for me</sup> to go  
a charge of sinister motives came in  
I then pr<sup>ed</sup> the Lord to give a perfect lot &  
immediately, on determin<sup>g</sup> if a small  
sum of money came with the head up  
I saw 'twould thus come. I cast - finished  
my prayer & opened my eyes. The head <sup>was</sup> up

103 March 13 1843

I took horse & buggy & drove 11 miles  
called at Bro Woodruffs took a pair  
of bread - began to pe at 8 & before  
I was aware I had pe two hours. called  
monuments & some 30 or 40 came very  
earnest - some 20 of whom it was that  
experienced paraders - Bro Parish's

Thurs 9 -  
14 They took me to store & got for me  
cloth for a pair of pants Bro G. - Kneph  
rode with me to Mansfield - came  
to Father Palmer. & at 4 left &  
drove via Paris to Mr Boardman

15 Anniversary of our Marriage. 23y.

We had a pleas visit at Br B.  
Took new notes for anit dec me  
Drove to Ganges - Br A. N. Palmer  
an apt was circulated & I pe to a  
good cong with great cleanness &  
freedom on Isa. 4. 4 most remarkable  
silence & attention

16 snow & cold last n. wrote letters  
Left at 2 Drove Mansfield cold, windy  
Stopped with Br. Gurley Attended a Bible  
Society meeting Spoke a little -

Thurs at 18<sup>th</sup> the morning

17 Called . P. O. Dr. Hedges. Dr. Mr. Walker  
Mr Parsons a Mesonerie lecturer called  
& mesmerized Sister G. - Preached dayly  
on Gal. 3. 7. 8. was clear & plain - Bro. G. talked  
well - after singing & prayer -

18 Thurs at 16 at dinner - Wrote home called  
at store with my wife - came round to Mr Gurley  
at 11 Mr L. M. Parsons mesmerized Sister G.  
He then men Dr. McLamb and putting a silk  
handkerchief over his eyes - He performed a  
great variety of experiments Rev Mr Walker  
was put in communication with and he  
described Mr Averys house & furniture exactly  
I was put in communication & he described  
exactly my store postoffice desk, hats on the  
upper North shelf & two electric cyfanders  
I then took him in my mind to the bridge  
and asked him the kind of trees before us  
he said "they look like hemlock" I then took  
him before my office he said there were two  
pillars - He then described the first room  
said there was nobody in it - In the next  
room he said there was a lady in the bed  
& there any body with her - He smiled



March 18<sup>th</sup> 1843

I asked him if there were any other persons  
He said a young woman - Is there  
any other person - Not grown persons  
Who then - "A young customer"

I took him into my house he said they  
were getting dinner - two minutes past  
12 by the clock in front of the fire place  
said there were 3 girls & two boys - the  
eldest was a young lady - the small  
boy trying to play - all well -

When I was first put in Com Mr Parker  
him if he knew me - He said "Remember I  
do" - Who is it - "Mr Sheldon" and the way  
he preached is one one can't be beat

When I had finished my conversation  
I invited him to call upon me if he ever  
came that way He said he would if he  
would not preach to him so hard as I did  
When he awoke he said he once heard me  
& persuaded him to go forward for prayers  
west of Ulyria -

His description of Father Gurley's house  
room, portrait, with the cane, & book is  
equally remarkable

wrote - Finished my room in eve on  
Sat 18<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> - I had more liberty was smooth  
and at one time there was a very deep feeling  
in the congregation No announcements

I learn that my last m<sup>d</sup> discourse gave great  
offense to a leader who had taken the  
bankrupt law - His professed reason was  
because I had killed the young converts

19<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Staid with my wife at Sister  
Bigelow's - came in & exhorted the children  
in Meth. School - Pr for Mr Walker in  
Cong. Ch. with great freedom on Feb 18<sup>th</sup> - 1843  
There was a deep & heavenly impression on  
the cong. Mr W. was powerfully overcome -

Heard him lecture on Prophecies - He enlight-  
ened my mind on the very question I was  
feeling in the dark for, a solution the end of  
the prophetic periods - The truth shone  
after I left the Ch with great cleanness &  
consistency - Bless the Lord O my soul  
It seemed to me at the end of three weeks  
when I resolved to continue abstinent till  
I had my difficulties removed - I should know  
at or before when the expiration of 40 days -  
It is now 37<sup>th</sup>

107... March 19-1843-

Preached at night on Jan 4. The cong were  
dull & bryp were uneasy at first I was  
much tempted but finally got to sea -  
was too long - 9 penitents

20 Mr Pardon & Dr Lamb again called  
Dr L was mesmerized & said on being  
"taken" to Brea that an old lady was in  
Mr S. first room & a young woman  
standing in Middle door & a woman  
in office part. & I guess she'll stay there  
a few days". said she had "a little one  
in bed with her". In my house said  
it was a few minutes before 10".

I called by invitation to see Dr Under-  
hill - in P.M. He ones onrized an inter-  
esting young woman. I produced most  
remarkable phrens-developments  
Mr supd at Dr Hedges - Sorely met  
at night & staid at Mr. Sweets

21 Drove out to sister Rigelow's & then  
called on Newman & Hedges. They  
said Do as well as you can. We are  
in want of the money. I had paid  
\$1114. Dr Hedges said he did not wish

me to neglect my own business but to  
collect soon as I could. This was all  
I could expect - Drove to Ashland Mr  
Millington's <sup>(Sister Eliza)</sup> then over to Temple Street  
& made a speech - 57 jd

22 Drove Orange got horse shoe - Heavy  
H. Revans & wind changed & it snowed &  
blew - Dr Hazards storm - cold

23 Therm 1° above 0. Forty days abstinence  
expired yest - Before breakfast wrote  
out my views or calculations on phrens  
Drove to Congreg (formerly Maynesburg)  
Called on Parnost. Fisk. Dr Funk, wife  
sick - Drove Morristown. Dr H. M. Shaffer - found  
no apt had been made which afflicted me  
wrote letters -

24 Therm at 1° below 0 at 7. It was in house  
at sunrise Baptized at house  
Louisa { Hiram M &  
Edwin Power } Margaret Shaffer

It was finally agreed & I lectured on  
Prop. at 3 - to a good cong. Pre at night  
to a large audience on Col Mt Mt  
25 Snowy Drove Jackson, Seville



109 March 25 1843

Midway. Mr. McClure was desirous I should stay - On making it a subject of prayer I cast lot & staid. Wife drove home - wrote

26 Sabbath - Preached on Gal VI 7 -

<sup>Mr. Whiting</sup> Heard a dry sermon in a dry way from Rev Mr Baldwin at Puxloh. Preached at 22 on Gal VI 8 - Called Mr Wm Smith. Prd at night Isa V. 4-8 penitents -

27 wrote - Stormy snowy. I have omitted to mention the comet which has been vis- for clear eve for four weeks. It was unexpected & is remarkable. The winter has been the most steady cold ever remembered in Ohio.

I had a pleasant time from 5 to 7 yest morning on reading & collating Serp on return of Jews - Lamented on Propht at 10 A for two hours - Pr. at night on Just by faith - Rainy fur out.

28 Rainy. came via Brunswick to Lovijoy & staid 2 hrs walked home snow in Pm. windy -

29 Attended funeral of Sister Susan

Briden aged 19 - who died yesterday in child bed - Preached on Isa LVI 1, 2

Pr Whiting & self selected a burying ground the hill near old barn - It seemed to me there will be more funerals in long - Simon was p<sup>er</sup>forming school around - Letters

30 Letters - Lamented on the prophecies

31 Went to Albion with Milton & Sheldon - In P.m. settled with Mr Moffet wife & I vis at Mr Baldwin - rainy snow at night March goes out "like a lion" & has had a lions grip all through - Mr hars cattle are starving to death - corn <sup>years</sup> hardoubled in price - Letters -

April 1 1843 Therm 24° at sunrise - snow last night - a little some old snow in woods & shade. Letters mail a/c &c -

2 Sabbath Walked to Albion & prd 6th 11 A. Pr Beaham prd at 2 - Called for dinner. At Briggs & gave long talk on Propht - Walked home - called in morn & left with Jk. who was shomaking - Prd at night on "My grace is sufficient for thee"

April 2<sup>nd</sup> 1843

Today I began scriptures again in my devotion at home. For two mo past I have read Rev. Dan. proph. & desultory

3 Annual townshipt election attended to see Sewall. I felt condemned for a waste of time altho I had several times to start serious courses. Note

4 Writing letters -

5 Rode Over to M H & pre funeral of Jos Blackburn for who died sun on Monday aged 20 yrs - He was at the head of Spelling school on Thursday last - He was present one night when I preached at funeral & afterwards said he never had such feelings before if there had been an invitation he should have gone thought he should <sup>have</sup> got religion

My text today was Mat xxiv 44

There were many out - I had some friends - Dined Mr

Norris - Home & wrote -

\* This was probably Jan 20

In Boston & Mr Hall was at Sawmill

6 Writing letters Hall & Storking & Henry Fildes at Sawmill - Prayer meet at night

7 Letters - Rode Albion - Preached funeral of Mr Lane aged 60 - He had been a deistical Universalist until 3 wks before his death when he experienced religion & two or 3 days after words was taken sick - & died very happy - I had good liberty on I think 15 -

I trust good was done - I was afterwards reminded that he was father to Robt Whitney's wife whose funeral I preached & who was turned out of doors by him for being religious -

8 Hands at Sawmill letters - Garden Ho - very windy

9 Sabbath A thought came & an impression & I wrote for Ado. on Tea Coffee & Tobacco - Paid Nick II 20 dryly - Mr Mitchell put on Isaac's last & I made the applications. Glads - good



April 9 - 1843

There was some appearance of a  
waking up. Expected to be sent for  
to hold court at turnpike but

Messenger did not come -

10 Letter about Sawmill. Br. Fitch  
came out & we had preaching at  
night a good sermon on and we know  
the love God hath to us.

11 He had a sweet season together  
Br. F. came out in obedience to an  
impression. He started with his wife  
& she was unable to come as she thought  
for they took the wrong road & it was  
very rough. So they went back  
he went to a livery stable & came out  
& by this means he could stay &  
lecture. He did today at 2 - to  
a good Cong. on the prophetic  
beasts & events - at eight on the  
prophetic periods. He was very  
interesting. I exhorted after him  
This Pm Bro. Moffet who had a claim  
on the Sawmill & I as agent had a  
little arbitration. we had almost  
no difference of opinion but he

expected the Com. would compel me  
to pay up square.

12 Br. F. & I went to the woods & had  
a sweet season of prayer - I prayed  
& got like a little child - prayed  
for to have our little difference of opin-  
ion obviated. while he was praying  
it clearly came to my mind that  
the Jews would embrace the Messiah  
I was much blessed & after a long  
while when we arose M. said  
he "how does it look". Br. F. said the  
Jews will be converted. "Amen" said  
he I believe you witness just as  
much as if I had got it myself.  
I had a delightful flow of joy all  
forenoon. There was delay in  
getting a horse & he staid till after  
dinner - when he to Fan. rode to C.  
Before he went he seemed to be in doubt  
about his call & went to secret, when he  
came back he said "Well the saints  
will possess the Kingdom" I know I was  
called to see: Second Advent doctrine -

April 13 1843

Writing - Dr. P. M. L. M. Parsons came  
the lecture of geology - fossiliferous  
rocks &c. at the Prayer meeting  
at night

14 This is fast day - Passover - &c.  
&c. - Preached. But days will  
come when bridge room will  
be taken away & then shall  
they fast &c. - Mr. Parsons & Dr. Lamb  
at night. I performed the expe-  
riments in Mesmerism. they were  
interesting & very satisfactory

15 At Albion Del. Mr. Poe. They  
are not of the world. Conf-  
Br J. L. Johnson at night on  
Sal<sup>y</sup> by faith -

16 Sabbath a good lovefeast Br.  
Poe on Mystery of Change & resurrection  
I pd for Rev. Mr. Flood at Pres. M. D.  
on Col III 1-4 with some liberty  
Br Mitchell at night some good  
feeling -

17 Sitting quatuoraginta &c. - Br. May  
and I had a con about anst

denminary over him -

Preached at night with liberty on  
Psalm 111 11 a text which was given  
to me on my way here - Had from  
our time & came forward - I said  
5 - 10 - 15 - Br. Northrop

18 Letters - Final time I have agreed  
to start in religion - was rep  
Main yet & today -  
Had some freedom on just by faith  
Br M. pd at night - Rather so  
I said at D. Hawley,

19 Letters - Returned home

20 Letters sent off - Sawmill overhauled  
Prayer meeting at night

21 Pleasant - as sent

22 Plow grass plot in garden - rain some

23 Sabbath - Entered children in Sch.  
Prayer meeting - Br Mitchell Pr at 2

Adj. were on. pray with each other - &c. - The bap-  
tizing by immersion - Called at Mr

Davis & Keeds - He spoke at Fernald St.

1st on Bapt & I nearly as much -

24 Rain, letters sent off



117 April 25-1843

25 Sunny afternoon

26 Sowed some lots - plow south end of garden - Mearns -

27 Raining Writing Prayer meeting

28 Fix up fence & logs near edge of Creek pond - got my feet with much chills

29 - Could hardly crawl about Am -

afraid to plow a piece in garden plant corn potatoes, peas.

30 <sup>Feb</sup> Cold rain - Preached on 1 Pet v 5-11

a comfortable time - Prayer m at Dr. Whitney's

Monday May 1. 1843 Dr. Whitney called He had bought of G. R. W. who had sold with out knowing the temperance principle. Am. Meeting of stockholders, the Monthly concert - at night

2 Sitting A. Matthews & letters -

3 Letters. Rode to Cleveland - wife came to Brooklyn. Called on Dr. P. H. Had a talk with Penfield Dr. Johnson sup. R. Sheldon, called R. Mead. Saw Henry Sheldon. Came over to City Dr. Sawyer's - this is sister's birthday &

May 4 Mild weather - Called Dr. B. & Dr. F. Tyler. He has been sick all winter. Had letter from Mr. G. Fitch. He is strong in faith.

Wishes me to pray about communion of 1835 &.

Called on business in Cleveland

Came out to Brooklyn & preached

on 1 Pet v 5-11. Staid at Dr. Merrill's

5 Rode in - did business. Night

attended Lodge. I. O. O. F. said the 2<sup>d</sup>

& 5 degree. My principal object

in attending is to interest them in

Lycium Villages Temperance Home

6 Got some pear trees. He & I rode

home & set out pear trees. 1 pear

1. Viburnum in yard & 1 in

in garden

7 Sabbath prayer meeting - Dr. M.

returned on Mission. Took a sabbath

8 Worked at Sawmill - make stem

for waste gate &c. - The mill repairs

have gone so slowly I saw no other

way than to take hold & be with the

hands -

9 Work at Sawmill - Letters

10 Plow some in garden - Sawmill

119 May 12-1843

Work at gut Sawmill - Prayer  
at night

12 Work at Sawmill

13 do. got it to running - it  
works well - tried

14 Sabbath - rainy - rode to Whit-  
talked with him a little & rode on Pr<sup>p</sup> at  
Brooklyn with much freedom on  
Judgement day - a precious season  
at Brighton a blessed time on  
the origin - character work & end of  
the Devil - many seemed cut to  
the heart. At night pr again  
on Ps xlii last -

15 Rode Cleveland Heard an oration  
at Celebration of I O O F. done  
for them by prayer - They invited  
me to dine but I dined at  
Dr Fanning's. Staid Bro Tyers

16 Did business bought some goods  
& rode home

17 Fixing letters & a draft & went to  
Cleveland with Dr. Moffatt - bought  
more goods & came home -

18 Mended goods & work in garden. plow

prayer meeting at night

19 Work in garden -

20 do do

21 Sabbath Rode to turnpike heard  
Rev. Mr. Greenway on obedience the  
teach of love - Preached with freedom  
at 2 on Acts xlii 31 - I dwelt with  
emphasis on the rule of life - 'righteous'  
stopped a while with false hood

22 Elijah Perkins commenced boarding  
work at Wata gate across creek

23 Drove post on east part of lot 384

24 Planted potatoes John Hunter came

25 Wrote letters. Mr. P. raised the race

Prayer meet at night

26 Work at fence. H. - rainy - wrote

27 Work at fence - Plant - pansies  
mudabazar, buds H. - pleasant

28 Sabbath rainy - Rode Albion off  
on James I 12 Old Bro Red a pious  
Meth. is about leaving on out of slavery  
in the M. E. S. - Rode to turnpike &  
preached with great liberty on Isa  
v 4 - few out - It was a good time  
I have been very busy for a few



121 May 28 1843

last week and sometimes sandy  
tempered

29 Work at fencing Hm

30 do do I wrote letters <sup>at night</sup>

31 Setting Br Baldwin frost last n.  
Janet 1843 - hard frost last n. grape  
vine - corn - & injured - snow

2 frost last n. windy - warm at n  
fence & sawed round

3 rain last night, Heard that Br  
Jacob Ward badly hurt by falling  
thru a trap door little over  
dam, sawmill Accts &c

4 Sabbath This morning my mind  
dwelt much on Mat VIII 1, 2 in  
reference to Br W. I tried to get a  
horse to go for him York.

I preached a little to a small cong  
from - Mark VIII 26 - What shall I say

In Pm Br Mitchell p.c. on Mat & the  
leave. A remarkable heavy  
rain. I do not remember a more  
violent one. It seemed heavier  
North. East of us accompanied by

much thunder & lightning  
5 Br M. J. M. called before I got out of  
bed "Bless! for the dam will be swept  
away in a little while" - I went to  
the saw mill & raised the gate  
and after various difficulties set it  
at work - Br M. & others got the water  
stopped from going round - Spent  
some time in getting flood wood  
out of pond & worked hard -

6 Rode into town with Mr Johnson  
Sor. Perkins returned to his Mother  
I learn great damage was done  
at East to Beaver & Ohio Canals -  
Bridges. Culvert & dams are swept away  
at Walworth River - In eve attended  
the lodge & staid at Mr Babbitts,

7 Did business brought goods at auction  
& rode home with L. Lovjoy -

8 Letters, business - T. B. Hudson called  
& showed him round - Prayer meeting  
dull at night.

9 Mr P was sawing & saddle pin broke  
this gave me trouble, I took time  
& got the mill started by two

June 9 1843

Went down to Mill. Toward my  
 a storm came on. A strong  
 of wind passed over my  
 it tore down the chimney  
 unroofed D. H. Hook's carriage  
 shop. Prof Hudson gave a  
 good lecture on Anti-Slavery  
 10 Found the water higher than  
 before for two years. It gives us  
 trouble but no serious damage  
 I had raised the gate right before  
 or I think it would have done  
 harm. We are - Hard rains  
 again.

11 Sabbath Found the water had risen  
 much - read Wesley Journal 14<sup>th</sup> vol

The clouds grew thin about 9  
 I sent Henry for a horse at 8.

and rode to Clunstead - the Cong met  
 to the S. H. where I preached on Deut

vs 11 2 And thou shalt remember all the  
 way 14 - I closed - Prayer meeting  
 at 4 - rode home

12 Letters & verses being

13 Got off flood wood from dam  
 14 Finishing up sword lines of  
 fence

15 Found 981 Planted garden

16 Rode Cleveland, buying

17 Shipped grindstone to Mr Wood  
 Home. Dr. Green from Va.

18 Sabbath Dr. Hunter preached on  
 "Peace in heart" Dr. Guiberson at 7 1/2  
 on water of life & at 6 at furnace

19 Drew sawlogs for fence to mill  
 Father & Mother Bradley came

20 Pleasant - I took a hard cold  
 last night the dew falling when  
 I was in a perspiration, without my  
 coat on - dampish

21 Sick - pain in bones all day Rhoda

22 Took physic last night & fasting.

We all met at my house - 4 gener-  
 ations - Eldest 70 younger 15 mo. Did  
 not go to prayer meet - took steam  
 bath - & sick -

23 Letters - Father & Mother left for  
 Mich. Men are building fence  
 around Lyceum Square -



125 June 24 1843

Rain a little in Morning

Bro. J. E. Hunter - left for 2 Meetg -

25 Sabbath Rode to Albion & per  
on rained - rode

home with Mr. Cook

26 Henry has worms - infirm  
John Cold has influenza with

27 Work on road 12 day also 18.5

28 Rode Cleveland with Mr. Moffat  
letter stop at Johnston -

29 Ship Stone to R. J. J. - Rode  
with Rickard at night to Second  
Ad. Camp Meeting - ground  
with but 3 tents -

30 Slept at Stiles last night - Per on  
at 8 - Per at 10 on P. S. C. VII 1 -

Levin left at 3 - B. K. P. at night  
very warm - Per at 10 - a  
good sermon - Rode to Olcott  
via Spoken village - Preached at night  
on Isa. Therefore the redeemed

2 Sabbath Drove back to Camp

Mr. Sawin was lecturing - Per  
a large Cong. on And find were  
wise & fine were foolish -

Br. Medham left at 3 & 7 or 8

126 Rode per at night

3 Rode with Mr. Carter to Cleveland  
Walked part way & rode to Brooklyn  
Rode home

4 Writing Ho -

5 Went to Ulyria to see Ed. H. Stail  
at Br. Sharps

6 Drove Laporte, Br. Bloods - Morris Falls  
(formerly called Plum Creek) & home  
Br. S. came with me He went on to  
Camp meeting

7 Mr. Finch from N. Y. came just as  
I was going to Camp met & I staid  
I went round with him

8 Mr. B. F. & self rode together On the  
way it was developed that Br. F. & H. d.  
brock had much prejudice against  
me supposing I was hostile to allow-  
ing him enough extra, to bal his  
deficiency in reporting collections -

9 Sabbath Br. Mitchell for funeral of  
Father Maloath - Br. Quigley at 11  
Per at 3. Staid at night self at  
Midnight with some freedom for  
2 hours on Mat + 42 -



July 10<sup>th</sup> 1843

10. I find my close sermon made a stir among the preachers

We don't early - have a long speaking meeting in which the

Substance was attachment to Methodist Episcopal Church. A stranger

would have pronounced the meeting big but he had formed - The

of the Elders who set the pattern was to neutralize the influence of

the "True Methodists" who were making denunciations - Roads very

dusty - The camp we have been large general good order

good preaching - little real faith & the fewest conversions I ever knew

at one - Camp home -

11 Fixing up papers &c for my journey  
Sitting with Mr. Jones

12 Sitting with E. S. Hamlin & got him the lease of S. Ford & took up our note

13 Writing - Mowed yard, &c  
Pry<sup>d</sup> meat in cow -

14 Helped fix gate across creek & accounts - Father & Mother came at night - very warm

15 Concluded to build an addition to barn for hay & wagon shed

Sat. Water & B. Sturtevant & day

16 Sabbath Rode Cleveland with & on 11<sup>th</sup> & 20 some freedom

led day - called Sumner & N & heard Dr. Aaron Pierce on Rev III

20 - Exposed - Dr. Mitchell fed at 4 night Examined yesterday

Therm. 94° in shade at noon lightning at night

17 Worked at barn & rode Cleveland (rain) & M - 100 ft & Staid Dr. Johnstone -

18 Did business & drove home

19 Work at barn shed -

20 Visited with Father & Mother B. filed papers &c

21 Father & M. left for home via Winham &c - Finished shed drew 2 loads hay - Frost last night!!

22 Got in hay fixed up things &c



July 23 1843  
 Sabbath Called at School  
 Read in prayer meet one  
 of Wesley's Sermon on (Love) thoughts  
 Prayer meet good in P.M.  
 24 Letters - & fixing up  
 25 Scruff fence near pond -  
 to dry  
 26 Fixing up for off - <sup>select</sup> ground town  
 27 do - Went to H. Fullers  
 28 do - located land for D. W.  
 29 Two day meeting comm.  
 Mr Mitchell at 2 - left at night  
 on Aug 14 12 -  
 30 Sabbath Lovefeast - few out as  
 rained in Morn - Bode pr  
 on A way & highway - I baptised  
 by immersion Cordelia Goff & others  
 (see record in Discipline)  
 Communion - Mr Guiberson pr  
 at night  
 31 Preparing for journey  
 August 17 1843 Packed up things  
 Lectured at night  
 2 Bade farewell to my family  
 my wife accompanied me to

Alanson Sheldon where we  
 then drove to Old City & Cleveland - We  
 stopped at Mr Lowmans - I had an  
 interview with Bros Mahan & Fitch  
 while they differ in sentiment  
 each seemed to have a sweet  
 Christian spirit -  
 3 Did business after calling  
 with wife at R. Sheldon M. Whiles  
 Mr Fitch & wards Old City & parting  
 with her - Took Steamboat "Robt  
 Fulton" - Weather pleasant - At  
 Erie asked the mate if they went into  
 Dunkirk. He said Yes. But in the  
 and they went by <sup>T. Buffers</sup> I remonstrated  
 with the Capt - but he said he was  
 not bound by his mate's agreement -  
 Wrote many letters - Found some  
 sweet spirits on board - dislik'd  
 track. Landed at H. O. & stayed  
 a few hours & safe with R. D. Brigham  
 On going down after my trunk  
 I saw a paper just as I came out  
 I hailed him & so it was one who was  
 awakened when I was here & after



130 August 4<sup>th</sup> 1843  
wards he exp. rel. He was glad to  
see me & charged nothing. This  
little incident affected me much  
staid at Mr W.  
5 Took Boat Chataaugue for  
Dunkirk in order to attend the  
Conf. at Fredonia. O Lee owner  
was on board & told the Capt to  
"Frank" me I had a pleas trip -  
a barouche took me to Conf.  
The election of delegates was pro-  
gnosing - settled with D W Don-  
lop - at preaching night  
6 Sabbath Am stopping at M Low  
Lovefeast at 9. George Felmore  
in at 10<sup>1</sup>2 a good sermon on Take heed  
to your Ministry He don't 18 ordained  
by Bishop Soule - Mr Bean in  
Pm & Elders ord but the house filled  
up long before the time & I was  
outside rain a little at night  
read some Vol V. Under Ch. Perfect  
Meeting for Bible Cause at night

132  
Rose at 3<sup>1</sup>2 took a sponge bath &  
wrote letters - Mrs S. took a buggy  
& drove me out to Seth S. Am.  
He is 67 born same age of my parents  
After taking list of his family &c  
returned. A pleasant time in Conf.  
Mr M Lefson. Heard bro Brodhead  
in a sensible discourse - Mr Hull  
took Mr Pritchard's buggy & drove me  
to Dunkirk where I took boat in  
half an hour for Buffalo.  
Rose at 3 & read & wrote after boat  
got in at dock - many letters  
Heard Mr J V Himes at 10. in grove  
Letters - Called on Sam F Pratt -  
Followed the whetstone of with Moore  
& Warner - agreed about freight  
Chard. Murch & Co. Heard Mr Fitch  
at 3 & night excellent discourses  
called but did but little Heard  
Mr Fitch at 3 - & Dr Cuyler at  
Dr Lord's Church at night What an  
infinite difference between two men  
one being spiritual & the other dry  
Took Cars for Attica. Called on



Aug 11 1843

David Scott wrote letter took horse & buggy at 5 & drove to Warsaw. On way drove to a farm & watered. Man was overseeing milking of 40 cows. I made a remark & he invited me to look at his cheese 140 from 50 to 60 lbs on my mentioning the place I lived he enquired for his bro. & I incidentally mentioned H. F. & he said his wife was 2<sup>nd</sup> cousin & this led to an explanation she was Sophronia Pettibone daughter of Chas. Sheldon.

12. Wrote on the list. Rode up the E. hill & had a charming view of Warsaw. Drove to Pettibones & drove above Attica. The cars having been late I just got on & came to Buffalo found 12 letters. Called at the great test. & stopped at Mr. Baighmans.

13 Sabbath Walked to Br. Keels road & gave a short exp. Br. Woody on Watch ye &c.

Mr. Grant & self dined with him. I spoke on the Bible cause at 22. Heard J. V. Thomas at the great tent at 4. His discourse which was on the little horn prevailing was eloquent & powerful. Preach at 8 James IV 7-10 - some feeling - Long have been small owing to the Tent meetings.

14 Took S. B. Waterton for Chippewa & Port Robinson on Welland Canal called to call Grindstone. Slept on board Sch. Schooner Capt. Hughes called at Allansburg. Br. Shulland Thorold P. Keefer P. M. & the Sch. lying up. I went on foot down to St. Cath. Called on Jno. Sheldon - rainy morn.

15. On applying to Stage office found it would start at 9 - my carpet bag not arriving I went up for it. The sch. was detained & having to go further than I expected the stage left. I took a later stage & came to Niagara. Took Transit for Toronto. Called at Book Room & met Mr. Wilkinson.



155 Aug 15 1843  
who invited me to preach. I then  
went with him to Church & put  
with some liberty on Oct 18 1-4-  
staid with Mr. U.  
16 Called on Morris for Br. Low  
Jas. Browne & read letters & took  
boat for Hamilton. Bro. M. R.  
erson was on board & we had  
plenty of good conversation.  
Called on Br. Green & dined at Har  
& then after sitting with Rufus  
rode with Br. R. in his waggon  
to Phillip. Shaffer & rain in night  
17 We drove to Brantford & ar  
rived at 9 Called at Rev Mr. Rose  
It has been a very pleasant &  
I trust profitable season in com  
pany with Br. Rayson. After  
taking orders from Br. Jas. H. Moore  
for grindstone Br. Rose took me to  
John Lovijoy & back called on Br.  
John Jackson of Seneca & came to  
Lovijoy - It being too late to go  
tho. I staid over night - wrote  
18 Mr. L. took me in a waggon to

Seneca Br. McKenzie died Dec 25-42  
There is great doubt respecting his wife  
His deception to his wife before marriage  
on the score of property. His representa  
tions to me. His using Little's funds in  
the States & mine to pay old debts in Cana  
da. But I had every confidence in  
his integrity & honesty. I was inclined  
to explain every thing away. I still  
hope he died in peace. I found no  
book or notes as I expected against  
the man who had had the stone.  
Mrs. McKenzie was in great trouble  
on acct of my claim which her brain  
law had estimated at 6000. I took  
the papers & gave her a suit in full  
I suppose my claim was honestly about  
5000. I had also a note for 94 & ten yrs  
interest for which she gave me  
his compass & chain. I gave her  
\$4.00 for some rules & a pair dividers.  
She wept tears of joy when I signed  
the suit in full and went over to her  
sister to tell her good fortune.  
Mr. Little kindly let me have his



137

Aug-18<sup>th</sup> 1843

horse & wagon I drove to F W Allen  
 near the mill - to collect a drafter for  
 Dr Johnstone - He then  
 sent his man with me to Bro  
 Bingham where I staid all night  
 Baptised (

John &  
 Milton Angelo } Ann Bingham

19 Mr John took me in a wagon  
 into Hamilton where I called on

Wm B. Sheldon I took the 7 O'clock  
 boat for Swiston - I called on  
 Mr Bennett P.M. The Custom  
 house officer wanted to know what  
 I had in my bag & I told him  
 my bread & chest ordinary  
 iron & quipps - "Have you any  
 Merchandise?" None; I bought one  
 penknife & that I have in my pocket  
 "You may take it along" - When I was  
 in the P.M. He came in & looked at  
 my bag again but as I was convers-  
 ing with the P.M. & a fellow passenger  
 of whom he enquired told him

138

I had nothing but a penknife - my  
 bag escaped a search, where the officer  
 would have found nothing contraband -  
 Took care for Lockport - when I arrived  
 enquired for packet boat office was told  
 there was none - "In the upper town" said  
 a land lord who lived there so I went  
 there & lost my passage on the packet  
 I found my trunk after an hour  
 search in Lockport House where  
 I first stopped - No line boat came  
 along & I called on Dan M. Ballou  
 & put up drawing upon the Divine  
 promise & government for resignation  
 I had sent an apt to Albion  
 20<sup>th</sup> Sabbath Called at Sabbath School & exhort-  
 ed for Dr. Brown North Church on  
 Rom VIII. 28. Some freedom. Preached for  
 Dr Filmore in S Church at 12 on Mat-  
 21 23 - Preach in Presbyterian Ch at 8  
 on Isa V 4 - tired - had a full hand  
 22 Took boat & came to Orangeport  
 Called on Wm F & Alanson Sheldon -  
 after I had took boat again & came to  
 Albion & I staid over the rest of the night



139 Aug 22 1843 -  
Called on Abner & Zelous S -  
the last of whom took me to find  
a pious interesting man  
23 Mr I took me to Boston & J.  
Stephen & Lydia Patrick. I to  
Albion - Staid at Church.  
24 Took packet after answering  
letters - I to Holly found a  
man by name of who took  
to Kent & within 11 m of Jason  
A.S.  
25 Nov - Mr O W Crawford &  
Minnow I called & spent the  
in conversation - I writing Pracht  
at night Feb 11 78 - in School House  
26 Mr Crawford took me in buggy  
Called on Rev. S. Shudon rode  
Clarendon Centre & Albion went to  
Q.M. just as I entered they were  
singing the last verse & the Elders  
Mohambulagne called on me to pre  
I did so with some freedom on  
Joshua III 5 - In 2 M Conf the  
was an appeal which took time

140  
Mr C preached at night a moderate  
sermon. Though good -  
27 Sabbath Lovefeast. pretty good  
Mr C. pr at 10<sup>h</sup> I then went in  
Carriage with sister Church's family  
to Leominster Alms House - A colored  
woman's child was dead. I pr  
with some freedom on the Great  
white throne, &c. returned &  
Preached at night Feb 11 78 -  
28 Letters Mr John Wait takes on Con  
two ton  
29 After various matters The pres  
for Conf. coming in fast, I rode  
with Mr Cochran to Hates or Lyn  
don. I preached the first Sermon  
to Conf on Feb 11. Some of the  
and  
30 Bishop Haugh presides assisted  
by Bp Hadding - business went on  
rapidly - Mr Arnold pr on whose  
sacrament ye consent to retain  
There was a blessed season of prayer  
after - Seldom a Conf has commenced  
with more of spiritual feeling



Aug 30<sup>th</sup> 1843

At night Bro Fuller lectured & H. C. May  
 preached a plain sensible discourse.  
 31 wrote I was in loaf. Am  
 In Pm. While going to get a  
 horse & buggy met Mr Smith  
 looking for some one to go & pre  
 at Medina. <sup>He is a good preacher</sup> I went & pre on  
 Gal VI 7.8. After I had done Bro H. C.  
 Parker came to see & said of Toon  
 him in Society in Elyria where  
 I first travelled there. Went home  
 & staid with him.

Sept 1 Took boat early & came to Alb  
 Called at P. D. & got letters. Abund  
 & rode on to Holley took order for  
 called at C. Church's & read Sep.  
 A Rode on to Brockport & took order  
 and to Rochester. I had interest  
 ing seasons of convs. with the  
 Hapreys most of whom were  
 professors. I gave them my  
 views on "Millions" Some  
 thought strange that I visd.  
 the men & yet did not

all their doctrines - we arrived in  
 Rochester about daylight. I walked  
<sup>2 September</sup>  
 over town and called on Mr Byfles  
 Kempshall. Called on Josiah Sheldon  
 Thos & Reuben - also Mr McAndrew  
 Spent evening at Josiah's. -  
 A very warm day.  
 3 Sabbath Called at L. S. & hearing that  
 my old school fellow room mate was  
 over at the Pres. Ch. I went over &  
 by request I exhorted the scholars  
 returned to the S. S. & exhorted it & went  
 to East Charge & preached with great lib  
 erty on Providence. A. G. Anderson & Josiah  
 Sheldon were present. The word went  
 with power. It was a blessed season.  
 Dined with Mr McLeaves & Pa. in Pm.  
 in the Great Church on Gal VI 7.8  
 I was not distinctly heard. I was close  
 & affectionate. Called at Mr West's. On  
 asking his wife she said he did not  
 enjoy - neglected private prayer  
 I plainly warned her. Called on Bro  
 Avery & preached at night on East



143

Sept 3<sup>rd</sup> 1843.

Church on the that counts to the Spirit shall of the S. resp. life's embarking. I had taken a heavy sweat twice before & I was feeble but solemn. One young man came to me after we disembarked & confessed his sins. Staid at Mr. H's.

4. Mr. Knowlton called & settled away, But he & Co. - Dined with Hiram Banker. Had a long conversation with sister West. She finally promising to serve the Lord. Took Boat. Left Piquette (a Free Will Baptist) left the Genesee Valley Canal.

5. We passed Scottville in night called at Piffardana - Guyerville & stopped at Mr. Morris. called on Rev. Sheldon & walked to Green Island sold stone to Col. Slafus - & took boat & came to Rochester. J. A. Sheldon, Atty. 6. Called at Mr. Kempschall's, & took line boat Swan - called at Pittsford

144

rains today & latter part of night.

7. Stopped at Palmyra. Dr. A. A. Allen took Packet on board which saw Dr. Dowd Hoe of Winchester - to Newark then after doing business took line boat & Buffalonian to Lyons called on Reuben Holmanus attended prayer meeting exhorted & slept with Dr. Eli Johnson.

8. Rose at 3 to go & packet had papers 10.00 - waited 2 1/2 hours & got on a scow & came to Clyde called. I took line boat Toronto. Troy & Elm & took a sleep called at Port Byron and Collins of D. B. Smith. The boat started soon. & I did not get my trunk off & I went on - feeling all would be for best and so it fell out. Called at Cornwall; at Windsor He married Lyman's daughter. He is either odd, miserly, or has no heart religion - or I am mistaken. walked to Lyman's L. 2 miles. My trunk was sent for & I called.



145

Sept 9-1843-

at David Enon Rufus, Jacob & Stoft at Elsie W. Sheddons who kindly furnished me with his horse & buggy & I drove to Auburn & got my letters & back-

10 Sabbath attended the Pres Church on being introduced to Rev. M. Sheldon at the door he invited me to a seat in the church to preach I did so on Providence I came in to Auburn & put on coat & shoes & short again at 5 o'clock called with Dr. S. Hoco at Dr. Pearson's on the latter part of the same subject. A heavenly time hearty responses & meeting & came home. Rode back to Capt. David Sheldon.

11 Wrote home in to Auburn called on Butler & saw Philo & Charles. While looking for a conveyance out to W. H. W. Sheldon I saw a wagon pass on opposite side of street. An impression came that "wagon will carry you" I replied in my mind Not likely its going the other way. It came again

well thought I will not cost much ask. So I stepped back & replied & said "Are you going South from this?" Yes As far as W. H. W. Yes - Right then" This is his wife. He brought him in & we are going back. So after calling at the prison I went out with them & they sent me to Esq. Elijah Sheldon's. At the Penit. I saw John S. aged 23 or 4 yrs. He says he believes he was stolen by the Indians as the first he remembers he found himself among them on St. Francis river Lower Canada. Never knew his father or mother. His home is to next spring. I found a very pleasant family. He has lately joined the M. M. His wife & one daughter are Baptist. I had liberty in conversation. 12 Dr. S. took me to Peter Laddelback's an old schoolmate who took me to Father Bradley. All well. 13 Wrote. Went up into woods with Dr. S. visited till after 3. He took me to Auburn where I got letters



1247

Sept 13-1843

and as the cars did not come in he concluded to go with me to Jordan. He came to Capt D. Barney & put up. Br. B had invited me after soon in Auburn & without expecting to be his way very soon I had promised a call.

14 We rose early & though it rained we started after breakfast & came to Jordan. I called on Franklin where father B. & I dined as it rained constantly. Then after taking an order from Dagget & Green I took boat for Syracuse. He towards home. It rained all day. Called on Columbus Bradley.

15 Called on Raynor & took order bought goods of Philips. Went to Salina & called on Mrs Quereau (Sheldon) - wrote Staid at Daniel Road.

16 Took packet intending to stop at Mantua or Pittenango - but getting in conversation on the sincerity of God's offers of mercy and upon getting off finding the stage gone I stopped at

again & soon our examination nearly assumed the form of debate it was interesting. Rev Mr Hume (Pres) & a lawyer (old Sec Pres) & an old fashioned anti Missionary So. Calvin. Baptist. & myself were the principal speakers. I was enabled to prep their doctrines soon but just after I left I saw I had omitted what I had always done before viz ask why the Holy Spirit shone with those whom he had unconditionally determined never to save.

Several bought lectures & one insisted on my dining at his expense another gave me a quittance. I finally kept on to Rome. Capt said my fare wd be 0 to Utica but a plain looking farmer who had been interested said he expected he had a team waiting for him & if I would go he would carry me to Remsen for which I had enquired. Called on Saml. H. Sheldon & went out with Br Jas Rogers. He called at Westernville. I stepped into the store & took an order



Sept 16 1843

for 1100 grindstone On my way  
case-pled I was going out of way  
of usefulness I reasoned but silent  
my doubts with faith which increased  
after calling - we rode 3m further  
when calling to enquire about apt  
a carriage drove up which had come  
for me - Mrs Brayton hearing, after  
I had left I was a Min. sent for me  
to go I went back after send on  
an apt & staid with Hervey M. Bray  
a lovely Christian family -

17 Sabbath Called on Lewis Mary & Harriet  
(Shedden) & then went & preached in Pres. Ch.  
on Providence 90m - rather a hard time -  
Mr Brayton took me in his carriage to the  
Meth M. Ch. where many were gathered  
& I preached with liberty on Gal 3:1 &  
at night at red St. with freedom & un-  
tion on the 8 vrs. each time 1 1/2 hrs - Two  
came forward Mary Olney & Fannie Potter  
The power of God was there - The friends  
voted to continue meetings every night the  
week - Staid with Br James Rogers  
18 Br R took me in a buggy to Br

C. S. Brooks Station & then on to Mendon  
called on Mrs Andrew Billings - She  
is a fine specimen - as is her sister Harriet  
of a genuine Sheddens - Spent the Pm  
writing and conversing with Mrs S. (her  
Mother) who is 82 yrs old - In eve we  
sung - Rain in Pm after great heat  
19 Mr Billings took me to Prospect  
Rusia & then we visited Mendon Falls  
I was agreeably surprised - delighted  
beyond measure - I intend to write  
out my notes for Mary - then came  
to Mendon where I waited at Mr Worden  
for stage & rode to S. Mendon & walked up  
hill & called at St Austins & staid  
20 Weather which was warm yet  
cool - Throughout the country I have  
hoped since Sat Pm no wheat is  
raised The dairy is their dependence  
water is good & scenery fine but the  
deep snow & drifts & long winters  
are a drawback - Mr A took me  
to Mendon where I called with Lige &  
House called on Arad. & visited  
Took a boat at 9 - Called on Elder  
R. H. Shedden Whitestown



Sept 21-1843

Called at New London Durham side  
 Canastota - then a Liberty Convention  
 was held. I stopped met Henry Brown  
 ly & Dr Geo. Sheldon, Heard a very  
 good speech from Gerrit Smith  
 another from Noble another from  
 Mr Goodell on the merits of Jay  
 Stewart & Chaplin - Took cars &  
 came to Syracuse Heavy show-  
 ers - Called with Hervey Sheldon &  
 22 Visited till 9 - after writing letters  
 I then I did but little all day  
 sold some whetstone - wrote to P  
 Took up packet at 5 & called  
 at Clay - Was much interested  
 in the salt works at Salina  
 23 landed at Fulton at 2 & seeing  
 no light called a mill & leaving  
 there was no temporary house  
 I wrote in the counting room  
 till morning, called on J. B. B. B.  
 Mr Gardner Baker to - Mr Boat  
 came till near 2 Mr B was very  
 importunate with me to stop & after

a long struggle of mind I cast  
 lot & it came to stay I did so  
 cheerfully - Met a Class in eve-  
 24 Sabbath Addressed the S. C.

Preached with liberty Be not deceived  
 at 1 1/2 P. M. with good liberty on Hebrews  
 Let us go on to perfection - a good time  
 dined with Br Kendall & sup with  
 Br Talley In eve exhorted at the  
 prayer meeting a good many out

25 Rainy - wrote - called on Quarters  
 Rust Mr Stuckey - Mr Baker  
 took me in his buggy called on  
 Mr Judd who married a Sheldon  
 on Milner who married a Sheldon  
 10 professors of religion Had a  
 pleasant season in prayer  
 came to Oswego when Mr B went  
 home I went out to Paul  
 Sheldons

26 wrote - called at sons of Paul S.  
 I warms all faithfully as I could  
 returned to Oswego & settled with  
 Brown & Crocker by mere accident  
 met John Myers who formerly



Sept 26 1843

worked my farm - Sup with them Took boat Onida for Sacketts Harbor & Kingston Wray was ahead On the way I had a fine opportunity to preach in disputing with a talkative young man - He left at Sacketts Harbor & I had another lesson to give afterwards which kept talking most all night -

27 Landed at Kingston. The our trunks were subject to a rigid search - Slept with Uncle Perry Orest - Was stay from want of sleep Called on Hooker & Henderson -

Wrote one - Was measured for a coat My old was in deeply worn & mended at Elbow and feet &c -

28 Wrote letters called at the Court room The affairs are going on Dined with Mr

Ryerson the St Pr - we went to Parliament House but Geo had gone in I felt mortified at the loss but waiting a short time the route came out - I afterwards went into the Library where I enjoyed a rich feast all the PM in searching and reading about the Sheldons of England the most conspicuous of whom was Gilbert D. Archbishop of Canterbury returned to Uncle for supper at 6 & preached at 7 for Pr R on Heb 12p -

29 Wrote & searched history in Library - very interesting document

30 Heard part of Morris speak in the Legislative Council but was attracted to the Library again In searching the acts of Privy Council I find Seltow's Siltow Sheltow 1194 1250 &c - I have not yet found the first Sheldow -

Oct 1<sup>st</sup> 1843 Sabbath Preached with Liberty & feeling on Isa 44

Oct 1<sup>st</sup> 1843

- Bro Ryerson took me out to Portsmouth where I preached short on And now little children abide in him - Br R being well I put for him at night on Galv. I had marked to very deep attention
- 2 Went up to Library again. It was again a rich feast to me - Visited in P.M. at J. Collins. Prayer meeting at the Church at night
- 3 Went to grave of my grand uncle. Took boat Brookville for Piton - Did not think till too late to invite uncle but sent a Cab for him but too late. The Capt charged only 40c for board & food. Called at Br Thos. H. Bentley's he remained Ulysses Quitt - She is a Methodist
- 4 Called at Br Jones. wrote and at 12 took boat again. Capt. Bontine on the way I got into a dispute about the lawfulness of smuggling. Most of the passengers maintained it was not sin, if there was no sale

hood told! - I gave my mind freely & was led to speak of expen. religion & had an interesting exp. Called at John Collins - Rose early to take boat none came on account of the recent blow on the Lake. Called on Br. Ryerson went to Parliament House, Examined various works on the History of the Sheldons - Took the "Ino Marshall" at 2 & came to Sackville Harbor. The boat rolled much & men & women were sea sick - which I never was more than to feel a little qualms. Called at the Meth Br Br Sarge. no one at home I went to Church found a few in a prayer meeting. After two prayers I prayed then told them I had an impression to preach & had most secret & heavenly time for 10 minutes. One had prayed for this to be the commencement of a revival. I responded in faith - In my sermon I alluded to it. Called at Br Spicer's but staid at



157 Oct 6<sup>th</sup> 1843

Mr Sawyer's

I recd 15 letters last night and this morn. Mr. L. is preparing me to spend the Sab. and offering to take me to Adamsville

I went with him to Adamsville called on Dea. Abram Sheldon, thearing of Jos. I called (4 m) on him & staid all night - I have been quite lively today at some times serious or inquisitive.

This family are not professors The Col is a prof Unit. His wife an interesting woman thought she ex. tril. many years ago but never united with a Church I laboured to show God required obedience to the 1<sup>st</sup> as well as the 2<sup>d</sup> table of his Comd

7 We drove to Lonsbury, Rhode, where married Nestee S. she was very low - I saw several of S & took a long list detained from James S. a very pious & intelligent man 7 day Bap.

Drove Belleville & White Br. Sawyer's

Called upon his bro. I went in rain to Amasa Sheldon where I also met a d of Anna S. - now M<sup>rs</sup> Donald -

We then drove to Sackett Harbor High wind - fast 7 at our backs 8 Rains all day - In morn to a fur with all my night on Prov. 90 m at 2 on Feb 11 4 - 1 m - at night on Feb 11 7 - 90 m. more out -

9 - wrote - Called on Judge Stow - Luff. M. & we drove Brown town & Watertown No ap<sup>t</sup> had been made and we staid at old bro Shalbury N Side of river -

10 Attended & exhorted at funeral of Dr. H. Filmore child - called at Library where prov. I began a g<sup>o</sup> m<sup>t</sup> Dr Curtis & Dr Darling who invited me to Dr D. lecture in eve He has a Manuscript & his lecture on Digestion was very interesting

Read in Bancrofts U.S. - 13, Welch's

11 Read & wrote in morn. Went into the cave on the N S river I suppose we

159 Oct 11 1843

Traveled near a half mile including windings & different routes - Dr Curtis lectured in eve on Eye & Ear

12 Rainy Called on Dr Craue -

Dr Mattison took me to the Famine Association - I accepted the invitation of Liz Watson the Pres<sup>ce</sup> to stay. The Ladies (some 35 or 40) were gathered on their consultations in AM & In Eve. Mr O.B. Pierce after an Eulogium on Association lectured on Grammar. One of the most interesting & instructive lectures I ever listened to. By request I spoke & gave a little advice -

13 Went over the Domain I wrote for North Ad - some a/c of it. Mr W. sent a buggy with me & I hired a horse & buggy to take me to Edmund Sheldon's -

14 He took me to Copenhagen & Carthage where I sold stone & called on Dr Chapin the St. Pr. Carthage is advantageously situated

on one of the numerous falls of Black river - Staid with Mr. Sheldon at Stone mill -

15 He took me to Copenhagen where I preached in Morning in Meth Ch on "Be not deceived" - I had rode 5 m up hill mostly - turn cold trans. began 20 m after the time - few in - others coming pulpit between two doors which opened with a stream of cold upon me. Choir could not sing my hymn "Come on my faithful for distress" I was plain, but affectionate - did not have good liberty from the difficulties some had been waiting an hour. In P.M. preached in Pres Ch on Providence Law. It had been arranged that both Cong were to come to Rev. House but the preacher would not consent to let the apt. go. altho the young man who <sup>to preach</sup> earnestly requested it. I had first called attention and a blessed time. At night for on Col III 1-4 gave my views on Miller's theory - Went home with Augustus Murray whose wife



Oct 15<sup>th</sup> 1843

was daughter of Betsey Sheldon  
 15. Sister M took me in Buggy to see her  
 Mother who is a 5 Cousin. After taking  
 a list of her relations went to Copenhagen  
 saying I learned that a great excitement  
 had been produced by my morning sermon.  
 The Mith were, money, backslidden &  
 it cut them up every way. Many  
 were offended. Feeling an impression  
 to stay & pr. I mentioned if I had  
 known the weather I would have given  
 out to. All urged me at once to  
 stay. I was balanced in mind I  
 proposed to cast lots. I think I had  
 not time to go & get an answer  
 to pray for the Carriage was waiting.  
 I at last went in to a spare room &  
 soon my soul was filled & duty to  
 stay was clear but a temptation appeared  
 me that it was my own spirit. I  
 pled with the Lord to give the lot  
 & cast it. It came to stay. It was  
 given out. Took a horse & buggy  
 & drove Timothy, Alex & Thaddeus  
 Woolworth - sons of Mercy Sheldon

Preached at night with good liberty  
 on Eph IV 30 - It was a good time  
 Lewis Van Slyke who had said my first  
 was "a rascally sermon", was much  
 moved, & came to his knees in token  
 of his promise to give the Mith no  
 more. I ought to record one fact to the  
 praise of the Good Lord. It had been  
 raining & I prayed if the Lord pleased to  
 let the people have time to come to  
 Meeting without rain. It was clear.  
 Staid at Mr. Gillette's.  
 17 Came to Nauslyke's & Mr E Sheldon took  
 me to his bro. Asa & Lowville <sup>snow</sup> storm  
 soon it was circulated for me to pr  
 at night by E. S. Called at Mr Armit-  
 age's - Preached on Prayers, cranks.  
 18 Mr E S took me to Martinsburgh Ira  
 Asa & Thos M. S. & back in rain  
 to his uncle Dr Arthur's - wrote to E.  
 19 E S took me via Lowville to Denmark  
 where I took order for H. then stopt at  
 Mr McCombs & Newell Woolworth took  
 me to friend Wright when I took  
 leave for Champion Callison <sup>S.</sup> Bates



183

Oct 19-

who took me after supper to Father Wilson Penlock's-

20 While writing a wagon passed. After packing up I went to the door to look for a wagon to take me a mile - one came in right I got in and on inquiring found it was going to with half mile of Antwerp. Called at Potters & told them -

When the Wagon. (Sister Cook of Chazy and her son) turned off another came along (J. R. Turner) I took me to Antwerp village where I dined with Henry Welch, sold 2 ton (Mr), and then Mr T took me & set me down at Joseph Sheldons - He is 70 yrs old. Went to Streets I enjoyed in buggy & got to take me to 400-

21 Raining with Thunder - Man did not come & I wrote all day - Raining towards night they sent out a company came in to whom I preached. Repudiated towards God & faith towards our Lord J. C. Emory & Sarah Ann came home

164

22 Sabbath We all started & rode to Governor's I. M. Lovejoy's was just beginning - Dry. P. E. St. Salisbury preached an excellent sermon on But the God of this world hath blinded minds that they cannot see the light of the Gospel. It was a fast. Sacrament formal. Methodistism is feeble & dull. Called by invitation with the Principal of the Wesleyan Academy A. W. Cummings. Preached without much spirituality in view to a small congregation on believe not the Holy Spirit - Felt very much mortified -

23. Took bro Penfield's carriage & rode with Jos. I to Timothy's - wrote returned & preached at night on Providence. 24 Took carriage & drove to Fowler to see J. Alex. White - gave them a talk on Meth economy & baptism. Came to Jos. I. learned bro P had not given out the apt at Somerville as was agreed in consequence of a singing school. Drove on & got there about midnight. Met the P. M. to whom I sold a ton then told them about



Oct 24 - 1843

my impression to come & preach  
I made an interest showed my letter  
& when singing school convened it  
was agreed I should preach first  
I did so with some liberty on Isa.

v 4 After taking some refreshment  
went into the S. School & announced with  
my flute - "I gave away Christ in  
the garden" Staid with bro Hall

25 Wrote & drove to Governor's  
Lectured to students & a few others  
at 3 on Heb x. 1. 4. Preached at night  
with liberty on Gal vi 8.

I have slept with Bro. Cummings  
the Principal.

26 Wrote an article for Nov. Ad-  
found a carriage going on & rode  
to a friend of drive Devere.  
via Richville where I called at  
a pri. meet? & exhorted with effect  
at DeKalb.  
Called on

27. Mr. came in a snow storm to Van  
County sent of St. L. Co. called on  
Amasa S. & stores took order 2 ton  
I called on Bro. Tenny St. Pr.

On his expressing a wish for help  
after I had heard of the plenty of  
Unionists I had had a long talk  
with one I told him if he would  
find me a horse & sleigh to Lisbon  
I would stay & preach on Sab. He  
immediately assented - & I drove  
to Morley & Lisbon Mr. Atkins &  
Nehemiah. Staid over night  
drove John S. S. I back to Morley  
ton to Hartwell & Canton - where  
preached at night on "She hath done  
what she could" to a few.

29 Sabbath. Called upon Mr. Wagoner  
who married a 4<sup>th</sup> Cousin of mine  
He invited me to preach in his  
pulpit in P.M. - Preached on  
prayer in Morning for bro J.  
dry the first part of my sermon  
but toward close the power of God  
came - I brought down my  
hands on the desk & said I will  
not leave this village till souls  
are awakened - Bro J wept aloud  
there was silence for some time.



167 Oct 29 1843 When Mr T  
saw the weeping - When Mr T  
attempted to pray he was stopped  
by his emotions - Took some refreshment  
at Mr. Munk's - Preached  
at the Universalist Church - They  
had most delightful singing -  
I took Rom VIII 28 - I had good  
liberty - there were several Meth  
there at my request - I was very  
much impressed with my responsibility - had access in prayer - some  
wept - I trust in God many impressions were made - The main  
points of my discourse were to  
show the government of God in  
every event and responsibility of  
man - I announced the objections  
drawn from forknowledge & creation  
At night in Meth Church The  
Pres. Mien & his cong - The Union  
his cong - & Mr T & his - present  
The 3<sup>rd</sup> were in the pulpit with  
me - I had some freedom thought  
not a greatunction on Gal 5:17,8

168  
House full cong - deeply attentive, at  
times some excited - There were  
some papager - deeply pining  
Spoke two hours - Bro Pettibone prayed  
Mr T pleading for me to stay over  
one day an apt was given out  
dismissed Cong - inviting all to  
stay who pleased - Commanded with  
members to get into the work - called  
for members to come & profess  
to find peace - There has been a  
gradual deepening of impressions  
for some weeks - I had faith  
in family prayer that the attrac  
tive choir will be broken up  
at U. Church -  
10 Abeto - Called on home in PM  
at Mr Waggoner's I looked over  
relation with his wife on my list  
In evening preached to a large  
congregation than was expected on  
Isa 44 I took up the subject at  
the foundation - & preached an hour  
an a half I spoke with some



~~power~~ feeling toward the close  
 but it was evident that there was  
 profound attention the power of  
 darkness prevailed. One came  
 forward - I had a struggle when  
 Mr T was praying it passed off all  
 was peace - I would not let him  
 give out an apt for me tomorrow  
 I thought duty required me to  
 go on - the Lord had nothing  
 further for me to do here I had  
 no instruction no subject impress-  
 ed. It seemed right to appoint  
 an inquiry meeting in noon  
 I said I will then determine  
 Sister F who is very much inter-  
 ested for her husband's success  
 seemed to feel bad that the  
 decision was to be made about  
 my going from the morning of  
 31 - In my morning devotions  
 duty to go or stay came first  
 I plead, I have no will of my  
 own - My family - ~~family~~ &

absence of all message said, go  
 The strong desire of Br T & several  
 precious friends - the fact that some  
 were cordently interested in my  
 manner or discourses said stay -  
 I resolved to leave it to the Lord  
 to decide by lot - I plead that  
 He controlled the minutest event  
 I prayed the Lord to decide correctly  
 I cast a piece of money up  
 I continued praying - it seemed to  
 me it had come up for me to  
 stay & a subject came to my mind  
 for the ~~preach~~ <sup>preach</sup> Let this Lord then  
 be the sign that thou wilt bless  
 if I stay - After finishing my  
 prayer I opened my eyes &  
 the lot was for me to stay  
 At the 10 O'clock meeting I stated my  
 exercises. read the 41 of Chron. (which  
 had been part of my private morning  
 lesson) and as I was directed we entered  
 into a solemn covenant to seek the  
 L. with all our heart, & - soul  
 While speaking afterward I passed a



Oct 31 - 1863

paper around with the Covenant  
 the the subjects of God's protecting  
 Providence & preserving grace do  
 solemnly covenant with God that we  
 will seek the Lord with all our heart  
 & all our soul. - I have signed -

We had a blessed season -

At two preached from Mt that covereth  
 his sins &c. a good time -

At night there was a temperance  
 meeting at the Pres. Church - attended  
 the speaker wished to be excused &  
 have me address which being carried  
 I did giving facts in my knowledge  
 & finally an appeal to ladies -

Nov 1 Enquiring meet at 10 - good -

Preached at 2 I thank thee O J.

L. of heaven &c. - hid from w & p &c  
 a blessed season

at night on just by faith a crowd  
 in house good liberty deep impress  
 I came forward among them

Lois Sheldon this was the subject  
 given me in private prayer  
 Tuesday morning Dream of death &c.

Nov 2 Enquiring meeting at 10 - 172

Mr S. Smith Agreed to start & go with  
 his wife - Preached at 2 1 Cor 1-30  
 dwelt on sanctification - good season  
 At night a close, solemn sermon  
 For what is the hope of the hypocrite &c -  
 It was a rainy night but more  
 than I expected as it was Lyceum  
 night too -

3 This day we apt for fasting & prayer  
 the work has been gradually - visibly  
 deepening at every meeting - ones  
 seasons to have been just appropriate  
 after the other - It is thought a  
 broad deep foundation is laid for  
 a revival - At 10 we had a blessed & pow-  
 erful season - 2 I pr with freedom  
 I warn them on And blessed is he who ever  
 shall not be offended in me - Mrs Miller  
 was justified - bright - At night pr  
 or How long halt ye between two opin-  
 ions? &c - a solemn good time -  
 full house - Good enquiring meet 10 o.  
 4 Wrote Rud my letters, Preached  
 at 2 One thing thou lackest &c -



173 Nov 4 1843  
At night large Cong. Text Resist  
the devil; & he will flee from you  
Origin Nature Character, Work &  
End of the devil. The house was too  
warm at first & I was cramped  
but better towards close & some  
said they felt it was a very prof-  
itable discourse. Several penitents  
5 Sabbath Lovefeast according to rule  
I explained. Mr Turney said he was  
never in a better Every minute was  
occupied. Preached Behold I bring  
him forth. I find no fault. Crouch  
when about one fourth in way down  
the Pres. in abody headed by their  
pastor Rev. Mr. Pettibone who has been  
very friendly. came in & filled the  
house in every part. Had good lib-  
Baptized (after making some con-  
clusive remarks in favor of our  
subjects.

Mary { Louise Meller and  
Sarah Hill a good looking woman

about 25 who has been considered  
a Universalist as she has been trying  
to be. She was powerfully affected  
last Friday eve. Her baptism made a  
great impression. I consecrated the  
elements Mr Pettibone assisted. But not  
being ordained. It was a lovely  
sight to see two orders thus joining  
We're all united heart & hand  
joined in one band. Completely  
Afterwards Mr. nearly all went over  
to the Pres. House. Mr I made opening  
prayer. Mr. Pettibone preached a  
good sermon Let us hear the conclu-  
sion of the whole matter Lean G. H.  
I closed by prayer. at night  
I preached according to announce-  
ment on the Judgement Act XIII 31  
I did not feel so much liberty of  
spirit. but some said it was the  
best sermon yet preached. Several  
forward & some converted.

House crowded.  
6 wrote on Diluted Proffers for N. A.  
16 letters



Nov 6.

Inquiring meeting at 10 as usual  
 some new cases. - Preached at 2  
 So run that ye may obtain - a warm  
 timer called on H. Black to sup-  
 good time in family prayer. It was  
 as if the altar would be full tonight  
 Preached at night with good liberty to  
 a full house on Heb. 11. 7. - Toward  
 close it was duply improved and  
 when I came to the altar the  
 power of God came down I  
 fell upon my knees & pleaded  
 with the people to give their  
 hearts to God. The altar was  
 filled & most all found peace.  
 Bless the Lord.

I Inquiring meet at 10 - good  
 preached at 2 (after visiting  
 the prisoners & exhorting & praying  
 with them in Co. jail) on Col. 111:1-6  
 pleasant season - At night on  
 "Inspiration" of Scap. not lively  
 some mourners & one or two bright  
 conversions, Read letters

8 Some of my letters were a great <sup>176</sup>  
 trial to me - one from G. B. R. who  
 has an expectation for 500\$ or more  
 properly lived on I sent him goods  
 & the shippers did not forward them  
 from which frt was to be paid &c  
 I carried all to the Lord - I plead I  
 was in the work when he assigned me  
 & rolled all my burden there -  
 wrote - had a good inquiring meet  
 Preached with comfort at 2 on  
 Thy grace are ye saved - a solemn  
 time - at night on Let us go on  
 to perfection. a solemn & improve  
 time - none came forward till after  
 dismissal & one found peace  
 I wrote I ought to have said that  
 yesterday morn I had a intimation  
 from the Lord that I must prepare to  
 wind up after Thurs night - I see yet  
 no particular way - Inquiring meet  
 at 10 - Speaking meeting at 2 & at  
 night I preached at the Pres. Ch. the  
 same term. I did at the Universalist  
 I have had inspirations for some time



177 Nov 9-1843  
that I should repeat it - The Cross  
was very great - I groaned out as I drew  
near the Ch. It was suggested to my  
mind My presence shall go with you  
I give thee rest. I had cleansed & when  
I had finished. I asked & was reminded of  
two sentences - which being supplied  
two more a Methodist & Universalist  
questioned it as the same sentence -  
I then exhorted some with great  
pathos & power. - I praised the Lord  
for his help after I got to home -  
Rev Mr Ford made the best sermon  
preacher I ever heard -

10 Meeting at 10 as usual - Preached  
at 2 - Be sure your sin will find  
you out. At reaching time.  
Preached at night Prov XXIX 1 freedom

11 Inquiring meeting good -  
Preached at 2 to Children & youth  
on Eccl xii 1-7 - good liberty & effort  
At night on 1 Pet IV 7

12 Sabbath Class meeting at 9 - I was down  
Preached on If a man die shall he live again  
good liberty - Baptized Delos Baxter &

Mary C. Nausum - Lolofer in Phi  
I find many dead professors - P. Cat  
night 1 John II 28 a house crowded full  
about Hallow - Six new ones young men  
& many young ladies came forward -  
good time -

13 Rode out with Mr Tunny & preached  
funeral of sister Lydia Conger who  
died yesterday in the 46<sup>th</sup> yr of her age  
I had good liberty on Rev XIV 13 - School H.  
crowded full. Sis C was in my cong in  
good health the Sabbath before yest. - Rev  
Mr Pettibone was present. Returned & held  
24<sup>th</sup> anniversary meeting - Preached at night  
two sermons for my farewell 1 Cor VI 9  
& Acts xx 25-27 - I had freedom - the  
Cong were deeply affected when I read  
over the 32 texts I had put from to them  
in 16 days past. house full above & below -  
after my first sermon I made <sup>them</sup> a covenant  
with the Lord to seek the Lord with all their  
heart & with all their soul -  
In the prayer meeting there were 10 or 8  
new ones - we broke up about 11<sup>1/2</sup> -  
Made out cards, having about 6 to 8



Nov 14<sup>th</sup> 1843

appropriate texts of scripture with  
them & my names for all the subscribers  
& many other persons - It took much  
time but I was much blessed in it  
there have been 63 who came to alt.  
included 4 or 5 who joined on former  
ex. names are over 3 of them are  
unconverted & of them I have little  
hope - In afternoon I went up  
and after bro T. exercises gave a  
talk on baptism in presence of Eld.  
Ford & baptized

Mary Barnes

Louisa Colbourn

In eve wrote. did not go to temp. meet.

15. Rose early & wrote I have recd from

1 pr socks 1 pr mittens 1 silk hdk

1 umbrella & 8.37 $\frac{1}{2}$  in cash. books

mended 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  also 8 cts. for 32 times

held 1 love feast 3 days & 13 inquiring

meetings - Charles A. Bailey took

bro T's horse & his father sleep &

took me round the village to bid

farewell - Sophia K would not agree

to serve the L. tho she acknowledged<sup>180</sup>  
had told her precisely her case - We  
drove to Potodan where the Exam of  
the Academy, was going on - The  
Chorus did well & in evening the  
declamations & dialogues were well  
delivered & acted - Some were quite  
amusing conveying forcibly a moral  
upon - I found a resolution concern-  
ing story of the Inst. - Staid at  
Bro Isaac Storns. Called at tavern  
where some young people from  
Canton were Sophia Kingsbury gave  
me a solemn promise that she would  
serve the Lord.

16 Wrote letters - Called & took orders for  
of stone - It snowed last night I was  
mild - We drove to Herman Sheddons old  
place & called at Ezra B. - then to Gains  
Sheddons Hopkinton, an apt was circulated  
& I put on Gal VI 7 & 8 -

17 Took cattle went to Riggs & Alfred & I  
sent an apt to Hopkinton - then to Hoff  
Called - Mrs. Bruck (formerly Abn Shedd  
wife) & Hiram D. Albert & C. Ransom



Nov 17-1843

Preached in S. H. on Hypocrisy.  
 Stopt with Clark S. Spittenden & Mr  
 a Cong. He married Julia A. Sheldon  
 He took a good deal of interest in my  
 Sheldon work.

18 The rain took the snow nearly all  
 away. I left slight yet at home  
 S. & took his waygon - we called at  
 Dea John S. & at Hendersons Drove  
 Ridgeville, Bangor, & Malond The St. Pe, Mr Black  
 man was sick & he considered my  
 call Providential. Raining in Pm  
 wrote obit v. 11 bayer.

19 Sabbath Wind changed & froze last a.  
 The people were late & coming in the  
 Congregation for some time kept turning  
 their heads & disturbed me till I got  
 this evil corrected & then I had a  
 comfortable time, only I had got in  
 a high & fast Key Isa v. 4. Called a  
 few minutes on Mr Greenough  
 attended class meeting Preached on  
 Job xxiii & Hypoc. Some freedom  
 Called on bro Lincoln to sup

Preached at night on Eph iv 30 a 18<sup>th</sup>  
 solemn time - After dismissing one  
 President came to the altar Delia Lowell  
 20 Called & took orders for g. s. & drove  
 to Fort Covington Called on Bro Austin  
 & returned to Westville & Chateaugay  
 Shat. o-kee] with Thaddeus Sheldon.  
 He & I resemble each other more than  
 I do any other of the Sheldon with which  
 I am acquainted - Had liberty in  
 exhorting them & in prayer  
 21 Drove to Corners - Ellenburg in  
 storm snow & rain I thought if  
 I was in a good Mether house & horse  
 in barn, would not venture out  
 thought of enquiring - I it was say  
 gested Can't you trust the Lord to  
 direct you where you may do good  
 Afterward an impression came as  
 a house was in sight & gate open  
 & a shed back of house which I did  
 not see when I turned in - the man  
 invited me in woman was a Mether  
 very hospitable - it storming they  
 invited us to stay - did so & wrote

183 Nov 22-1843  
My host Wm. Stephens on owns  
500 acres of land here (Chazy)  
has charged me 25¢ for hay & oats.  
Drove to Plattsburgh at Dr. C. P. Clarke  
Wrote -

23 - Wrote called with Dr. C. visited at  
Amos Sheldon's - Preached in eve  
near two hours on Providence - We  
had a good time at Clond -

24 Called & took orders for griststone  
Dr. C. took me towards his Dell  
Called at Dr. Solomon Ficks -  
Dr. C. gave me very interesting  
of experience trials.

25 Drove to Champlain called at  
Rev W. F. Hurd's Dr. Clarke Jr or  
Casting all your care on him -  
Preached with liberty at night on  
Act xiii 14 - a good time - altar filled  
with seekers of holiness some got to  
intoxication -

26 Sabbath Lovefeast I opened - very good  
several professed to have found full rest  
last night - some after they left the  
meeting - I have been strongly urged

to stay & help them a few days - I  
had agreed to stay over tonight.  
Dr. C. was going to see in morning -  
but a dizzying came over him &  
he set me up - I had more than  
usual liberty on Behold I bring him  
forth to you & on a weeping time  
Dr. C. adm. saw - Preached at night  
on Mark 1:15 - People were expecting  
much but did not pray & I had a  
calm time - 10 minutes some  
conversions - I think some good was  
done than I was aware of -

27 Wrote - Brother called - snow  
last night Preached at night on  
Gal vi 7, 8 - liberty Rev Mr Brinkerhoff  
present - some new members -

28 Wrote - Enquiring meet at 10 p.m. at  
Ps. 1 Cor 1:30 a sweet time - at night  
on Resist the devil - 8 penitents good  
time -

29 Wrote long letter Dr. Farnum - I went  
at inquiring meet 7 at 10 Called on Dr  
M. B. B. a second advent bro. He is allowed  
to be the holiest man in the church here



185 Nov. 29 1843.

Preached at 1<sup>1/2</sup> on Col III 1-4 & gave  
my views on Ch. 1 appearing - a good time  
Called at the examination of Cham-  
plain Academy under Superintendent  
Mr. Agassiz - 80 students.

Preached with freedom & power on  
the Judgement day altar filled &  
more with penitents - some from

peace -  
Thompson 19 below this morning  
30 Copied letters Inquiring mat 10-

Preached with much freedom at 11<sup>1/2</sup> on

He being dead yet speaketh -

The brethren gave me what they called -

6.75 - though Mr. Cur 6.37 - Br Dudley took  
me to Rouse's Point where I took order  
for 45¢ worth of stone - as the Lake was un-  
frozen so that I could not cross nor go

to Montreal I returned to Br Ansd  
then 10° below 0.

Dec 1<sup>st</sup> Roads rough - wrote - Preached  
with freedom on Justification by faith

at night on Job XIV 14 In spite of my  
earnest efforts I found myself, rising deep  
expressions instead of simple words There  
was a good time One of the converts  
stayed a long while -

2 Snow a little last night - After calling  
on Mr. Doolittle the Pm I took Br  
Dudley's wagon & drove to Chazy Falls  
Preached with much freedom on "She hath  
done what she could" - Conf.  
Preached with liberty & spirit on Holiness  
at night

3 Sabbath Lovefeast, middling only -  
Preached with tenderness on Hypocrisy  
a searching time - At night a  
comfortable time on Eph IV. 30.  
One penitent - It is a very hard place  
a great many dead weights in the  
Church - a few good souls, who are  
still -

4 Wrote to my wife sent 10¢ -  
I baptized yesterday Hiram Bateman  
& Delia Graves -

An interesting couple called from  
Rouse's point - Br Solomon Fisk  
took me in his buggy to Br Amos  
Sheedon - On the way he gave me  
some interesting facts in his experience  
After supper & I had got warm I began  
to give them some account of the  
organization of the Lyceum Village

187 - Dec Nov 4<sup>th</sup> 1843 -

While I was going on Mr Fisk's heart swelled with impusions as Mr. Moore was present whom he had prayed for at last camp meeting. He exhorted a little & we prayed twice each & went to bed. No great impulsion seemed made. He attended

5 I resumed my narrative this morn & finished it before prayer & I had great freedom in prayer.

Rode with Mr F to Mr. Blackie's. Called on Naomi - In P.M. Preached at night in basement with freedom on she hath done what she could. Mr Blackie made a most admirable feeling, penitential prayer - He said he was much convicted - Staid at Mr A Witherspoons -

6 Read Upham Mental Philos - in morn. Mr C took me to Penn. Clinton Co. Called at Mr. Hiram Chase - We went to hear a lecture upon Galvanism & Electricity. The lecturer was new. Apparatus good. Wm Morton & his wife called and as the company were unable

as by request I enumerated them <sup>190</sup> and the phenological organs being excited displayed a variety of interesting phenomena. Several were put in count & so accurate were his answers that Mr Chase thought he had been to Schokharie & Middlebury in particular - says he - "Here you lived there is it cut on the post?"

He was the 4<sup>th</sup> person I ever met & I had forgotten to equalize the fluid & his mind or ours was wavering. Many things were remarkable -

7 Read & wrote - At 11 a company assembled at Mr. Tilden's. I met Mr Morton again. He made ~~the most~~ striking remarks - when perfectly asleep and handkerchief & cotton baling over his eyes he imitated the motion of my lips, hands, feet & perfectly. Sister L took him to a village which she did not name & so perfect & accurate was his description that her husband, sister & daughter knew from his description. He was said by them to accurately describe the colour & form of the



Dec 7 1845

houses. The most interesting to me was his description of diseases. He stated previously as he had done the evening before that Mr Tilton had an affliction in his chest that there was a raw place - heart enlarging or a stricture of the case. He - Afterward Mr T told me he described his symptoms & pains exactly that he had concealed it from his wife - Mr C & wife & daughter were obliged to yield their belief - It being my anniversary of spiritual birth I renewedly dedicated myself in about at twilight I went with "Br. C. & preached 105 on on Ps & C. VII.

# 8 Read Upham on the will -

In P.M. proposed to Wm a shoemaker to settle in B. - Br C built his horse & buggy with me to Keeseville. Stopped with Rev Elias Sheldon - He joined our 20 yrs ago. Called upon Rev. Mr. Schip. & spent eve. on relations - There is only thing I note to call to mind the previous I prayed about duty having been solid

to assist a bro Min who is charged with imprudent conduct - The answer was "He that propheth by & muddled with stife & dog by ears" -

9 Wrote long letters & copied to J Bailey & J Tunny Canton - Bless the Lord my soul is in peace My faith strong tho. there is persecution raised there I need an impression to spend the Sab. here instead of going and I made it a matter of prayer answer was dear but limited I on casting the lot it confirmed my duty - Took, Keese & back to the 1 town -

10 Sabbath This is my wife's birth day She is now forty years old - How a swift time has fled - I have enjoyed much domestic felicity with her It is a great cross to be separated from her so long - I am surrounded by a wall of circumstances which seem unbreakable - I long for the time to come when I shall feel at liberty from debt to pursue the call of God -

Persons who came forward for prayers  
at the Altar Canton Oct 29 - 1843  
Those with a star joined on trial.  
+ Jane Smith was a Bapt + joined on form  
\* Sarah Hill \* full Hill experience  
\* Mary C. Vanman \* joined in 1  
+ Hannah Newton \* left  
+ Marshall Newton  
+ Laura Gaige  
\* Ellen Ames  
\* Mary Warr  
\* David Miller  
\* Delos Baxter  
\* Lucinda H. Bailey  
Emulous Post  
\* Sabrina S Post  
Amanda Bafett  
Malvina Miller  
\* Luc L Robison  
Ruth Cooper  
Louisa Weller  
Laura E Bailey  
\* Janny Bennett  
\* Harmon Bennett  
\* Gloria Ann Francis  
Marcia Smith  
\* Lois Sheldon  
Eunice M. Eldredge  
Caroline Bennett \* Boston  
\* H Knight  
Mary Elliott  
Andrew Tobey  
Mary McWhallen

Station Palmer  
Hannah Perry  
Wm J Newton  
Miss Meller  
Miss Bridge  
Mary Ann Hamilton M.  
\* Lucius Tuttle  
\* Mary Williams  
Elizabeth Pratt  
Hannah Baldwin  
Laura Bigsby  
\* Moses Tuttle  
\* Alfred Jackson  
\* Obed Hinkley  
Sydney Smith  
\* Darius D Clark  
Louisa Bullis  
Luman P Pittibone  
Wallace Pratt  
Hiram J Eldredge  
Ann Maria Stebbins  
Amarillius Williams  
Celia Smith  
Charles A. Bailey  
Emma Tuttle  
Mary Tuttle  
\* Miles Tuttle  
\* Anetta Allen



43 Sarah Page  
Elizabeth Carr  
Nancy L. Bennett  
Louisa Colbourn  
63 David A. Brockway  
Sophia Kingsbury

Champlain

Asahel <sup>overs</sup> Mearns  
Mr. Hascall  
Potter Rob.  
Benj. Moore, son of Dr.  
Miranda Halsinger  
Mrs. — Cooley

Exchanged cards with

194  
Selma J. Clark  
Ellis - Clark  
Nancy Kingsbury  
Martha A. Eldredge  
Abley J. Eldredge  
J. E. Clark  
Elizabeth Thompson  
Minerva Champlin  
Julia A. Gleason  
Cornelia M. Hutchinson  
Lucinda B. Hutchinson  
David Page the 1<sup>st</sup> Annot before I came  
Jeremiah Bailey Esq.  
Rev. L. J. Ford Bap.  
Pettibone Pres.  
Charles Boynton  
Warner Hotel  
Alex. Baxter

Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal December 10, 1843-August 31, 1845

FORMAT: Volume #40

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☒ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

error in pagination from  
130-137, but no information  
missing.



No. 38a. Sheldon Autographs.

The  
Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon  
From Dec. 10<sup>th</sup> 1843  
To Aug 31<sup>st</sup> AD 1845

No. XXXIX.

10

Dec 10<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1843. Keeseville, N.Y.  
Sabbath. Preached in Meth. Ch for bro.  
Wm Chipp with liberty on Holiness.  
It was a precious season. It had  
been arranged for me to go more  
+ night but without consulting he  
gave out for me. I went at 1 on  
Lev. vi. 7. & 8. but did not finish.  
At night preached again on the same  
text with more freedom & called  
for penitents <sup>and converts</sup> 5 came. This was  
the number I asked for in private prayer.  
I felt an impression I should stay  
I went Mond. & Tues. Eve. & it seemed  
to me I should have somebody take  
stock. It was given out for preaching.  
I wrote at bro Chipp's - Called  
me 3 took taken, but sold 1 to W.  
Mr Whitcomb gave me living for  
my bus. robe - Bro Chipp said he  
could not send me on so I had to stay.  
I felt little liberty till toward close my  
text was Prov xxiii 13 - Several were  
converted. A man & his wife (Nitchcock



Dec 11-1843

were powerfully converted. Bro. said he was deeply affected. It seems to me I must go on but an apt was made for enquiring meeting at Mr. we pray much. I agreed to leave it to the Lord.

12 Rose at 5 wrote. Had an intense conversation with Bro on inquisition after prayer I cast the lot it came to stay. Had a good meeting at 9. Head ached bad - took half a pill - the only medicine for a long while - a year or more.

I had great peace & tenderness yet & preached at 11 on 1 Cor 1-30 & first into time. Preached at night on Judges & melted in my own soul.

13 Enquiring meeting at 9. Pr at 11 on Prayer - freedom - at night on 1 Pet & 8.9 on Devil a good number of J. Driven an interesting young man of talents powerfully converted.

14 Thanksgiving - Good enquiring meeting. Rev Mr Sawyer of Baptist read a well composed sermon on "The truth

shall make you free" - Visited at Eliza Hays Jr who married Bro Sweden sang. Preached long on Providence. Resolved to preach shorter. We had however a first rate prayer meeting & several powerfully converted. The work is deepening & spreading. Read 15 letters with others enclosed 29.

They have been delayed by some means. Had I said then I should not have stopped here. There was another Prov. I directed them for to Essex from Albany but they came to Haverhill where I am. This is 20 yrs since I joined the Mother. Bless the Lord for his grace.

15 Wrote letters called on Mr McIn Tyne of Middletown Vt & inquiring meeting. Interest increasing. Preached at 11 on And now little children abide in him &c - a comfortable time. Dined with Mrs Storrs word of Bro. I a pious, useful man. At night in with freedom on John

4 Dec 15 1843  
John III 36 I have resolved to pre-  
shorten & closed in 61 min. Altar filled  
about a dozen conversions. all  
bright. Betsey Phillips was a  
deep, pure, sincere, she shouted  
very loud when converted. 10<sup>th</sup> of  
outings. It is a genuine work  
Vr. Schipp who has called on a  
visit to Peru has not returned  
& I am kept here.

16 Rom. as usual at 8 & 10 to  
looking 10 min before I had clear  
view of the form & price of the  
Shedden Mag. which I think  
of publishing. Good inquiring on  
at 9 Dr C. returned but being Sat  
had no meet at 1. Mrs. Poor. Pierson  
Harwood, Berea & Meekes ~~Debbins~~  
called. Preached at night on  
Rom V 1.

17 Sabbath Lovefeast. good. very good  
Preached 50 min on Mat 20. clear  
Pr 1<sup>st</sup> Th with great liberty & oil  
She hath done what she could. very  
deep feeling. After meeting Bt

6. requested the members to stop  
& afterwards learned it was to  
commemorate me. They gave 12.30  
besides naming other sums. It  
was more than I expected. I  
pre with unusual power at  
night on Isa L V h. 7. I do not  
recollect the time when my words  
seemed to pierce every heart  
as to night there was a perfect  
rush at the altar & about 12  
found peace.

18 My eldest daughter Rhoda  
is 26 yrs old. I had liberty in  
prayer for her today. I could  
not find my feelings to go to  
day. Inquiring meet 9 at 9.  
Preached the funeral of ~~Erastus~~  
Pond born at Hubbardston  
Mass 1755 was in Rev. War.  
died yest. He was a moral  
upright & inoffensive man  
Preached at night on How long  
halt ye to. Altar filled & several  
found peace. In P M I visited



6

Dec 18 1843

Mr Jno Whitcomb. His daughter in law Eliza after a talk promised to serve the Lord. Br Wm Morton stood in

19 I gave Br M a sec. & lent him 3.00 & 1.00 worth of lectures. Eng. sent Br Co says I must not go.

Betsy Blakely solemnly promised to repent & serve the L.

Eng. sent at 9 Preached at 1 1/2 So soon that ye may attend at night with great freedom & power on Mark 8:21 - I had been praying ever since I came for P.S. Whitcomb and I promised the Lord I would stop longer - He & wife came

20 Eng. sent 9 - Pr at 1 1/2 Col III 1-4 at night John III 3 Altar fide.

21 Called. At M. I covenanted to neither eat nor drink except bread & water until P.S. 10 obtained peace with God or grieved away the Spirit - He covenanted to obey every command - Preached in M. to Children a good time -

Preached at night on Eph IV 30 P.S. 10 at the altar & some say he was blessed -

22 Fast day Prayer meet at 9 - Preached to Young converts Phil I 27 - Preached at night long on Hypocrites several converted but I did not enjoy myself worst some but lacked Spirit.

23 Wrote & made out tickets More than 70 have been at the Altar near 60 have professed to find peace 34 have joined on trial.

I give to every Seeker & every one who has contributed to me a card with my name & 4 to 10 passages of Scripture such as to form Prov xiv 13 John 4 4-7 1 Thes v 23 - or to 1st Cor x 42 Eph VI 10-19 & a great variety.

P.S. Whitcomb called & took me in his sleigh to Eph. we called on Jos. Moore's Edmund & Aiken Sheldon. I related much of my experience I thought it had some effect on him

Dec 24 1843

8 when at dinner he saw I ate only bread & water when he knew I was fasting & praying for him. He wishes he had feeling is determined to serve the Lord but thinks he has no genuine call to serve the Lord. Called on Mr. G. Lyon of Troy Cong. - he has a pleasant wife. Mary & Hagan is an adopted daughter. The old man seems to be in the work. They circulated a list & I found to about 50 or thereabouts. What she comes 24 - Sabbath - I have great peace in my soul but I am longing for a greater fullness.

In reading the 6th of Rev 20 I am reminded of an incident after presenting to young converts last Friday Mr. & wife & self called at Mr. Braudo's. His wife told me a Baptist woman (Mrs. Grayton or Grayton) had been there & said I had stated false

the other evening when I hinted that Bro. & Pres. Churches believed in Election. She said they did not in Knoxville. I told her I was speaking of some who in relating their experiences said they were awakened under my sermon. when I spoke against Calvinism. ~~that I was~~ very happy said she had no objections to my saying it came from the pit. she believed it did. I told her I was very happy to hear the N. B. Ch. were not Calv. here & I would inform the Cong. so. tonight. She begged I would not. O yes said I cannot let it be spread around the country that I misrepresented. She begged -

Visited the S. S. & Lectured the Children. Paid at 10¢ for 1½ hr on Gal 4.7.8. & dismissed for half hour & paid again 1½ on the same text. It was a searching time. Mr. Lyon furnished me with horse & scotch & I drove via Mr. Palmer's Baggage



Dec 24 1843

to "Brookfield" Baptist M 16  
 Preached with some liberty to  
 a large Con on Col 1004/1-14  
 Staid with Mr Sheldon at did Mr  
 Chamberlain in in C.

25 Christmas. Called at George,  
 Isaac & Platt, Sheddons, Prd  
 in Westport to a full house  
 gathered from all quarters on  
 John x 14. Behold I bring him  
 forth to - I had called on  
 Mr Hatch (C.B.) but Dr Holton  
 of New York who rides here  
 took me away & I slept there  
 26 wrote called & took two orders  
 for g.s - Westport is pleasantly  
 situated on Lake Champlain  
 Drove Madams Falls & Ep,  
 via Wolf P Sheddons Had rather  
 a sweet talk on Baptism & Election  
 I am mistaken if some don't  
 come out giving the Mith.  
 Preached to a good cong on  
 Prov x xiii 13 Mr Clarke P E can  
 in while preaching

27 wrote some Called at Mr  
 Chamberlain's Bros B & Miss  
 Wright were there They are going  
 to take Miss M. who is a pious  
 member of Ch. to Mt.

There has been a strange circum-  
 which gave rise to a trial of her  
 by 7 ps. The very short of it is  
 Sir B. in a very high state of religion  
 enjoyment had a strong vivid  
 impression 'she was going to die  
 those her partier friend for her  
 suspension was imposed she should  
 conceive a child which came to pass  
 & then concluded its birth would  
 be her death. She fully believed  
 it. He believed it & was persuaded  
 by his wife to agree as is supposed  
 to many sister M. In mean  
 time Sister C anxious to secure  
 the fact encouraged Br B to take  
 Miss to two Q M to ride out together  
 They were formed by a student  
 she on his lap. They were alone  
 together & rumours spread

Dec 27

12 but sister C. had a son, got well - & roomers, grand tell a trial was nupany. They acquit him of crime but censured him for highly imprudent conduct.

Bro. C. took me to Hoffnager Edmund S. - Fairchild, & Little, Corp - where thought I was much depressed in spirit. I preached with much satisfaction on Prov XIV 32. House crowded. Charlotte Stowers came & gave me her hand to serve the Lord.

She is daug. of Judge S. We went home with Bro & Sis Fairchild - They are Cong.

28 wrote My honored Father died 22 yrs ago. May the mantle of his piety rest upon me - We called at Morris Sheldon's. He is an intemperate man was at midnight & talked while I was present. but now I talk to him & he was cut down wept much he & his wife agreed to serve the Lord both took hands

3

and committed. I prayed - drove Ann Hoffnager Susanna her daughter was convicted last eve & now agreed to serve the L. at Edmund Sheldon Hoffnager. Mary Ann Metherway also conv. to - drove Walter S. had but little liberty in prayer - Drove Asa Fisk took dinner (wine was bread & water as usual) - She is a woman of talent naturally - we then drove to Alford Harrison Higby then Mr. Warner - then Keenewell Bro. C. Jr. at night 91 Ps 14 15 -

The converts, <sup>& others</sup> seemed glad to see me. Meeting was dull -

29 There is great excitement about Bro. Clark's case. I went up to Dr. Whitecomb's - a good time in Fam. Pr. A long talk with P. S. he has left feeling them before he says I think it of no use to try to serve that. He has made so many resolutions & broke them -

Called at Ira Parker's & learned he had jo. In P.M. hindered by brethren coming



Dec 29<sup>th</sup>

in to talk about Mr. Reed  
 Br. Spague took me to Clintonville  
 The apt had not reached but word  
 was circulated and in an hour  
 a respectable cong. was convened  
 to whom I sp<sup>d</sup> with care on  
 Providence -

30 Called on Mr. Blanchard, a safe  
 Mr. Bailey superintendent of Iron  
 works - He gave some encourage-  
 ment of taking stock - in which  
 case I am to return & preach -

At Mr. Dummer's, as his wife has a  
 wen on her jaw she wished to be  
 mesmerized - that hereafter she may  
 have it cut out. I partially mes-  
 her & Mr. Morton who called in - He

said part of the coals of my stomach  
 were inactive & my food did not  
 digest - He told my feelings toward  
 PSW & CP for whom I have been  
 anxious - There were some moved

our developments - Called at Jas.  
 Mace - Alvin Hays & Eliza Hays

on my return to Keeseville & Pa<sup>@</sup>  
 at night on Report ye & accounted  
 for the Alban Mary Mason found  
 buried -

31 Sabbath Read Met Mr. Purns &  
 Mr. Clark's classes Br. Chipp sp<sup>d</sup> on  
 ought not Christ to have suffered He  
 a good sermon & impressive. I studied  
 the SS at noon - Prid with much  
 feeling on Nov 11 19 - Called at Br.  
 W. Mr. Clues - Mr. Capricached at 6<sup>1/2</sup>  
 on Nov 14. 7. Exhorted day - prayer  
 meet. I sp<sup>d</sup> very day on And they  
 that were ready went in with him  
 to 7 morning: I - door was that  
 several new members & very  
 one professed to find peace  
 Br. C. prayed after our silent pr m  
 at 12 - I followed - My faith  
 failed because he dismissed the  
 Cong. & many went - The very  
 characters I wanted to preach to  
 Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1844 Went home with Br. E.  
 Hays - I wanted to sp<sup>d</sup> at 12. but  
 Br. C. said we never have any exor

14 after 12<sup>th</sup> Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1844

I slept from 1 to 6<sup>1/2</sup> - My son  
has been drawn out again for  
P.S.W. It seemed that I could believe  
I enjoy a request and so the  
thousand - Wrote letters to Bro. C. &  
Mr. Granger in which to enclose  
50 each - The Lord will give it  
me but I know not where it is  
coming from - but it must & will  
come - Bro. S. Chipp came out  
& we had a social chat - returned  
Leaders Meeting at 2 - Called  
on Chas Phillips - Elis. Powers  
the latter was still impatient  
stubborn - She finally gave me a  
solemn promise she would give her  
heart to God. I seemed to repeat  
Rode to Port Kent where I preached  
to a few on the wicked is driven away  
- rithers hath to. After naming  
the text I knocked off one of the candles  
I broke the glass into many pieces  
Just so it will be with the sinners  
hope said - He will be driven away

away from probation & his hope destroyed  
And glass can never be mended & his  
once lost is lost forever - I was  
plain but not much engaged the  
Cong being small - Staid with  
Bro. Jon. Snyder -

2 Wrote letters Drove Keeseville  
Called Mr. T. C. Colburn, Elis. Powers  
she is impatient - I exhorted her don't  
Called at Mr. Fisk's - Rev. C. Sawyer (Bapt)  
at Dr. Shipps Mr. Dr. Dunn & wife  
Preached on Heb x 1 24 26 - some  
feeling - Cramped by their coming in  
late - after part good - Rode out  
with Bro. Sprague 3 am.

3. Bro. I took one share & 1/2 on 10.00  
rode in - Called on Mr. C. Philips & H. P.  
Mr. T. F. T. - Mr. Whitcomb - Rode  
to Clintonville with Mr. Pettibridge  
Preached to a few (for it is & was a  
snowy time) on the living dead  
yet speaketh -

4 Called - Mr. Bailey took 1 share  
drove to Keeseville for on  
sent my letters with the 50 each! Blessings



Jan 4 1844

Joan & U - a good time. Stated 13  
Whitecomb's -

5 called & got still for a "belly  
to Church. Rode to Birmingham  
paper mill - ordered & played  
m. Prayed at 1 on But if we  
walk in the light as he is in then?  
we have of with - & blood d. - 52  
In we see on Prov XXXI. Some  
came forward - It being a very  
stormy night, few out. Staid at  
Dr Whitecomb's - Mr Seales, Leake &  
Beaumont came in & at their request  
I men. Mr Morton. It surprised  
in some things all I had seen  
before seen - He described the pains  
in P.I. & the cause a wagon  
running over him 4 yrs ago -  
said his heart was enlarged & he  
would not live long - there there  
was a callous on the right side of the  
abdomen - size of a dollar, which he  
said was true - He accurately de-  
scribed Sister U's pains - I took  
him to a house on the SW corner - said

a blacksmith lived there who thought  
it hurt him to work at his trade  
that he was a fine man & would let  
the devil have his own way & go on  
& care nothing about it - On being  
taken to the next house he said A man  
that will let down soul & body to  
all eternity - Why is he a wicked man  
Yes as wicked as the devil would have  
him to be. What is his prevailing sin  
"Lies & untruths". I had before asked  
him about the blacksmith going  
after a hammer & he said the  
woman who handed it was put  
up in this country was 25 yrs old  
I now asked him if she lived with him  
Yes & she is not the only man she  
lives with - He said they were  
trying to get up a story to put the  
blacksmith & his wife - I asked him  
if there was any thing to work  
upon - "Only a trifles; they make  
mountains out of a grain" I took  
him to house on the other corner &  
he said the young man had

Jan 5 1844

an affection in his throat & the  
 which I think is so at the before  
 I had a different idea of it.  
 He said the young lady laid very  
 tight - described her dress exactly.  
 Said the boards for her coffin  
 were in the shop & turnings  
 in the store. & many other  
 things - I will let him be various  
 characters which he personated to  
 life - ~~Called - Dined -~~  
 6 P.M. I had a close talk with him for  
 an hour - He said he had prom-  
 ised himself he would live a  
 different life - but would not  
 promise me - heard Br Withers  
 speak for an excellent sermon in  
 P.M. - Drove to Clintonsville  
 Sat at night on Holiness - Staid  
 at the ~~House~~ House of Brian Deane - When  
 here before Morton had excited his  
 fears describing his green lungs  
 & he wished it corrected - He was  
 mes. & told the same story in  
 substance His disclosures to me

in confidence (he whispered) were  
 remarkable He accurately described  
 a man on probation whose wife  
 was the insane retreat - he said she was  
 sick had got better but would get  
 worse & die of a broken heart.  
 He said the woman living with  
 him pretended to be poor but was  
 rich - That her money was down  
 cellar under a stone in gold which  
 the man got at N.Y. last fall for her  
 that he used it now & she let him  
 I asked him how she got her money  
 & he whispered me & said she accom-  
 modated an old miser who lived  
 across the lake & he gave her &  
 mentioned several others and that  
 each gave her money that the last  
 would lead her down to hell where  
 she would meet all these other  
 fellows - He personated a Unit-  
 Mormon - Calvinist - Catholic - Puritan  
 & to perfection - His counting beads  
 & dropping him self was wonderfully  
 spirit & true - He was willing to be



Jan 6<sup>th</sup> 1844

Dr. Cornwell spoke of his "cal's pen"  
protestants -

7 Sabbath Preached Thron on Gal  
VI 7, 8 - Put a clap - for the hon  
on same text - Called at Friend  
Rogers a Quaker and the on same  
text altar filled with books  
of holiness - I had only a moderate  
time -

8 Wrote - Simon Wakburn came  
in - He has been strangely led - can  
to ask us to pray for him - Was awn  
himself last night being in a back  
stidden state from neglecting duty  
Called with Mr. Dums at Factor's  
at Mr. Bailup - At one conference  
of the most respectable citizens of the  
place came in to Mr. Dums &  
I Mrs. Mr. Morton - It was directly  
solemn affecting & astonishing  
He described my <sup>father's</sup> dying <sup>falling</sup> father  
& directions to be buried <sup>which</sup> I  
had forgotten until he called  
them to mind - His description  
of the deathbed scene of the wife

of Mr. Blanchard was very affecting  
All said they were entirely satisfied  
There were some mistakes but it  
was when by many being put in  
Comm. with him he lost the influ-  
ence took stock

I wrote called at Heller's at Wap-  
ter & Blanchard I heard the joyful  
tidings that Mr. Whitcomb was  
soundly converted. Made out  
certif of stock - I met the piece  
and Morton when Mrs. said I  
would stop. When I came in to  
Mr. Dums I found Morton there  
by him I asked him what news  
A good news, bless the Lord!

Any body converted? Yes, bless the Lord  
who? The man who rode with  
you in the sleigh, bless the Lord  
Is he soundly converted? Almost.  
Yes he is clear over but he is looking  
back today. He was then called a  
Meth Preacher and was searching the  
Scriptures. He read the first part  
with his eyes entirely shut.



Jan 9-1844.

Afterwards Mr D wished him to  
be a geologist & set him to ex-  
-amining for iron ore He saw  
there was a vein of fat ore  
40 rods west & white adobe  
put on his coat & my hat & we  
showed the spot. He said  
there was coal in the mountain  
east. Mr Mace coming  
along took us both via his  
house to Russell. I found B.  
truly converted though he had been  
doubting today. I preached  
Luke 41 32. Udd. P. S. & wife  
into Ch. as probationers.  
Baptized <sup>Angela</sup> Watch  
staid at Mr Whitcomb's. Norton  
was mes. by a young man but  
as he did not keep his influence  
over him. the experiments were  
not all satisfactory. He read with  
his eyes bandaged what I wrote  
& acted various characters to per-  
fection. He selected the cent. I.  
mes. among twenty others

I found what I did not know  
before there was attraction as  
he put his finger upon it  
& it lifted up by attraction  
10 Called Rodi to Port Kent  
County & he on 11 Jan 1844  
I returned to Mr. M.  
11 Wrote & prepared for night  
After I got into the pulpit  
Mr C. said it was the pastor's  
privilege to baptize - that he should  
insist on reading the service  
he would yield that I should  
perform the ceremony. This  
killed my feelings of faith  
I had a hard time in preaching  
& baptizing was left impression-  
ed. He Baptized  
Preston Singletary Whitcomb  
John Tristram Searles  
George Hoag  
Mr C. read the Lord's prayer &  
dismissed the cong. Many were  
designing to come forward for



prayer & I was cut to the heart  
 Mr. prayer for every body  
 else but me - I had not form  
 enough left to ask them to  
 stay for a prayer meeting  
 The people retired slowly, I with  
 feelings of deep mortification  
 I went to Mr. C. I thought the  
 Lord meant it for my good  
 12 I got the texts & some proofs,  
 printed on a half sheet - Mr. C.  
 gave me the pay 6.70 for them.  
 I gave P. & Eliza a Book; Ann  
 Hadso left one for the scholars who  
 would soonest learn them all  
 Chapter I versed & repeat them  
 without missing one word.  
 Mr. Colbeck calling & giving me 2¢  
 I called & gave them sheets.  
 J. T. Seader took bro Miranda sheep  
 horse & brought me to Wells box.  
 It was a high, south wind stinging  
 cold - & snow drifted badly

we turned over, & I was cold  
 preached short on Mat 10 7  
 rode with Mr. Chamberlain to  
 his house - I omitted to say I  
 sold Mr. John Whitcomb 24 S.S.  
 one of my shares stock -  
 13 wrote - rains this morning  
 wrote letters, read wind changed to N.  
 at 3 called at P. Q. wrote Keewille  
 14 Sabbath Preached duly on Providence  
 rode to Bogart with his mother  
 Preached with same feeling on  
 Luke 21 31 - Called for supper at  
 Mr. Palmers - Here Emily Palmer  
 agreed to serve the Lord but Mrs  
 P. said she enjoyed & enjoyed - Do you  
 love to pray? Not often - Three times  
 a day? No Twice? No - Once? No  
 Why do you say so? You know you  
 have none - How long since you  
 prayed? About six months - I expect  
 slowly, prayed & rode to Essex & pr  
 duly on Mat 11 18 - a full house  
 and very good attention



Jan 15 1844

After waiting letters & breakfast at  
 B.C. went Mr Lyons took his horse  
 & sleigh & proceeded toward Poultney  
 Missed my road & went on & getting  
 wrong directions went back, miss-  
 ing my way again. - Called at Woff  
 & Sheldon - Prayed & dined Westport  
 & Port Henry Calling at Platt & his  
 Sheldon. Prayed at Otis. Left at last  
 place list of my trip for at Keewau-  
 Called at Mr. Eda. McKewie sister  
 of P. Otis. She was from home but  
 coming back. I did not stay & pray  
 with her family as I ought. Called  
 at P. Q. & took order for her at Crown  
 Point drove to finding a night  
 who piloted me to Rodolphus Sheldon  
 It has been a very cold day  
 16 Snowed. drove to Oran. & to Fison.  
 & crossed to Oran. - Order for town  
 from Benson & town ordered by who  
 I found to be Mr. G. R. Walker.  
 Drove Poultney on the way missed  
 the road again. It snowed hailed &  
 rained all day. It was night.

Called on the Steward. Attended the  
 reading Compo. at the Church -  
 Mary Fletcher gave the history of  
 The Academy in Scripture style as  
 the 777 Chap. Chron. which was  
 very graphic & amusing -  
 Afterward interesting conversation with  
 Prof Cone. Dr. J. of Wallingford.  
 Mr Clarke P.E. being troubled in his  
 head I men. him partially -  
 17. B.C. said he kept better than for  
 a long time - Called on Mr Peck  
 Exam at Chap of Academy -  
 rainy day - Mr Peck very cordial  
 invited me to make his home my  
 home - Examination was thorough  
 & satisfactory. In eve the young  
 men spoke original pieces towards  
 the close the stage called & I rode  
 Castleton when I waited two hours  
 & rode to W. Rutland Dr. Loomis J.  
 at C. Q.  
 18 Read for a hour or more in N.Y.  
 Evangelist. wrote - In P.M. the Dr  
 sent his man with me. At W. Poultney



Jan 18 1844

I learned the young man I was to take back had left with the horse & sleigh - The disapt I called at Mr Peck's, & Mr Saffhampton - Stopped at Jos. S. He is just the age my father would have been - 19 wrote - J. S. took me to his son - Capt J. Jr. enjoyed the visit - His wife has a "hope" without joining Church - Capt took me to Mr Porters on way to Pawlet but being detained himself by important business a young Bernan went & drove - Called at Buckley's Lumbered Co. Stopped at Joel H. - 20 Bernan took me to Mr Julia and Calvin & Moses. He is 92 yrs old smart & active living with Aaron his son. I was designing to go to Mr Rupert but they detained me so long when Aaron took me to Mr Rupert corners all the sleighs had gone over & it was too late for him to get back & I learned a tract agent was to be there I yielded to force of circumstances

stopped at Julia's K - who has an interesting family

21 Sabbath Went to North Ch. where Mr Giddings was to pre. Rev Mr Gilbert sent a request for me to pre in his church - I went with the congregation over & pre on Providence In P.M. on Gal VI 7 - and called at Israel Sykes & Harvey S. Presented at E. R. but corners to a sick full on Gal VI 8 a feeble effort. Physically - returned to J. Sykes

22 How early I wrote head,

I Newton Sykes took me over to Dr Prescott's (P.C.) where I found a Mr Smith who was just going over to after taking an order for 1 ton I went over to Mr Rupert village called upon Dr Harry & David - Head ache, would send me up 3 mi to a meeting for the tract cause Hon Francis Willson (who had failed in business) a man of amiable Christian Spirit lectured - I was incog - spoke - came home with Joseph S. as Mr W. did &



Jan 23-'44

we lodged together.

- 23 Rose early - my head ached left me when I came into the open air. Last night I am pained have B.W. a particular view of our Inst. its history &c. It was a stormy morn. for I took me to Dr. Taylor, Enos & Isaac Sheldon, at Enos. Exhorted closely - I find many professors without any witness of their acceptance of Christ in the daily neglect of secret prayer. Preached at Central. She hath done what she could. The S.H. was healed to suffocation - doors open part time & sleeping in a bed that had gathered dampness I was by morning used up. eyes inflamed lungs affected - took half a pill. Called at Little S's & preached feebly at W. School on "Be not deceived". A gay flirt started to go out I stopped before her & solemnly warned her to repent as she might be dead & damned in four weeks.

- she quailed I went to her seat. Staid at Little as did Mr. Wilson. Having distributed all my tracts I collected 150 for some sold I bought 12 worth of the Agent. Called at Thomas. also for Hastings - Beebe's - I returned Stephen S's School yesterday. Saturated feebly, in voice, many friends on Education - hoarse eyes bad - I heard Dr. Henry attempted to see a little girl by her request & failed. 26 wrote letters for yest & said none as I expected - Sick - Medicine Staid Dr. very hoarse - eyes bad. 27 Called at Mrs. - vis - voice feeble. 28 Sabbath voice being better - heard Rev. Mr. Wilson on Rom 8:1 - His manner is dry enough - Preached with some spirit on Luke 11:31. But there being no wood & Mr. H. getting cold I became hoarse & spoke feebly on Eph 1:30 at night. Still some impression was made.



Jan 29-1846

Confined to a dark room took much  
Eyes bandaged carried to S.H. & put  
an hour on Col III 1-4. His said a  
full house silent as death. Trust  
some little good was done.

30 - Kept room but am better.  
Retained counts of life to the family.

31 - Better - wrote a few words to  
my wife - I preached at night  
on Eph II 8. By grace &c.

Feb 1 Eyes better used them too much  
and letters. I wrote Ps at night -  
on Prayer.

2 Wrote & rested at intervals -  
Preached at Hervey's S.H. at night  
on John III 3 - Full & I had liberty  
was hard on the backsliders salute  
union perseverance & rose for prayers  
who sobbed when we prayed.

3 Dr Ulin took me to Salem & back.  
I called on Eld. Sanderson of the Presb.  
He has a pleasant family - is favor-  
able to colonies for extending of the  
Red "Kingdom" - We had a sweet  
season of prayer.

Feb 4 Sabbath Preached in the New  
Church belonging to the "Disciples"  
or Campbellites on Gal V 16-25  
I had some freedom & pathos at the  
close. Mr James Bates had in-  
vited me to preach there, came up to me  
& slipped a dollar into my hands.

Preached at 1 to the children at Mr  
Wilson's (Cong) Church on Eccl XII 1-7.  
I then spoke <sup>from</sup>  $\frac{3}{4}$  on the subjects & mode  
of Baptism. I Baptized  
Henry Elliott & Stephen S. &  
Lenora H. Sheldon.

I made a few remarks to the parent  
(a copy of which is among my papers)  
and presented them for him with  
my pocket Bible. It was an affecting  
incident.

I preached at the Baptist Ch at night  
on John XIX 4 & 6. I was hoarse & did  
not enjoy myself. Five came to the  
anxious seat.

5 My eyes are much better but still  
a deep blur is over my left. Wrote



Feb 5 1844

Stephen S. & wife presented me a dollar requesting me to buy them with a Bible & write in it. Presented by S. S. H. W. Sheldon. ~~At the~~ funeral of Chas. Roberts - Preacher (Charles Smith. Prot Meth) took for text I know that my Redeemer liveth. He said dead had a good hope. I felt deeply impeded to say that up to dead was often cruelty to living. The next day I heard from good authority. He was a grasping covetous, passion man, but three days before he started away (he died suddenly on a journey) he said to my informant, Philo Smith, that he wished the Meth. Ps would keep away from his house. They would throw a whole half bushel of oats before their horses. He had 700 off at interest & refused to pay a cent for the support of the preached gospel, saying let the preacher scrub & work for his living as I do. Then the grave & preacher cover the

faults of men - I preached at night on The wicked is driven away in his w. but a better hope to 13 came to the anxious slips. 6 Called at S. S. S. gave him a dose talk. Called at Frank Austin's. James Bates <sup>called</sup> talked he seems wakened up. Mr Wilson also called & talked he politely & tenderly expressed his objections to calling persons to the anxious seat he feared that by so doing he should not get a class of men he wanted to aged 30-35 &c. I prayed about making an apt at Campbellite Church to which I am invited but answer was, not. I preached with freedom at night on Rom 8:1 - clear, full & impressive - said I had no more apt. to make there was evidently a greater impression than before but did not call for penitents. Staid at James Sheldon's. 7 Have an outline of our plan for Lyman Village - wrote - Bates & Ulin ~~called~~



Oct 7 '46

Called at James Sheldon's - Left  
 Sheldon. Several ladies were visiting  
 & I got into a talk about "falling from  
 grace" Stalled & talked at Rising.  
 I staid at Thomas Sheldon's.  
 8 wrote to my wife - Snow  
 Suffered an apt to be given and writing  
 most of the day I preached at night  
 in Brick Ch. He that corrects his  
 sins shall not prosper - Voice clear  
 again Jas T. Water made a very  
 humble confession -  
 9 wrote all day - Had letters yes &  
 today from home. Preached at night  
 Seek ye while he may be f & c  
 bonominus 3 of whom were backsliders  
 The work is going on & spreading  
 10 Wrote at James Sheldon's - Spent 2 hrs  
 foolishly is conversing on baptism  
 and other points with Abigail  
 11 Sabbath. Preached at Brick Ch on  
 Mat 20 - some freedom - In P.M.  
 Vow & pray unto the L your G.  
 at Night How long halt ye & c  
 It was a solemn day After the

1 Oct Some baptized

Philip & Ellen	} by sprinkling
Calista & Ellen	
Isaac Thompson	
Lucius Birby	

At first some seemed disposed to  
 trifle but before it ended all was  
 solemn as death -

12 Wrote all day & hurt my eyes  
 Preached at 12 So men that ye may  
 obtain - at night Isa 4 - some  
 freedom - have used 3,43 colt & the  
 Bates beside the debt. has given me  
 a silk hdkf, after the 12 Oct some  
 baptized

Maria Birby - she is one of the  
 converts - This is the hardest place I  
 was ever in but some young persons have  
 been truly converted -

13 While fixing for off a messenger came  
 for me to pre a funeral of Mary E  
 daughter of James Barber aged 3 yrs  
 I went & pre plain pointed & melting  
 Rev III 20 - Many old sinners  
 wept. I leaved afterwards they were



Feb 13<sup>th</sup> 1844

not professors (the old friends) nor the  
 parents - They had been at a Ball  
 Thursday before I had said they  
 would attend one the Thursday  
 after. Many took sick Sat. and Mond  
 They tried to get other preachers -  
 I bless the Lord he gave me liberty  
 Bro Allen took much trouble in  
 his sleight & came to Salem  
 I found not very serious as  
 I expected - We came on to  
 Caleb Sheldon & son Union Vill  
 He & wife & 5 ch are Baptists -  
 14 He took me back to Union V.  
 where I was expected to find  
 his bro Geo. wife - & I tarried  
 J.C. brot me to Benj. S. born abou  
 Troy - whom I accidentally found  
 It was of the Lord as he & family  
 were strongly inclined to be Unit  
 erialists & he drew me out I had  
 great clearness & freedom & also  
 power in prayer -  
 15 In morn had a good deal  
 of interesting religious talk

Caleb was delighted - Minerva<sup>41</sup>  
 promised to "give up the spirit"  
 Sally Ann wept much when I parted  
 The fruit of that visit will be seen  
 in Eternity - Caleb brot me to  
 Troy - Called on my father's Uncle,  
~~Mr. J. S. Dant~~ <sup>Mr. J. S. Dant</sup> & rev. at Dr. M. J. Lyman  
 16 wrote letters - Called Medad P.  
 tried to find Br. Pearson, & took  
 stage & came to Albany After pre  
 ducting my letters to Mr. Wapson  
 the P.M. called on Eg. Alexander<sup>S</sup>  
 with whom I staid over night  
 17 wrote called on Gayles & Smith  
 Sheldon at the latter saw the portrait  
 of Dr. Alex<sup>S</sup> who was speaker to the  
 Home in N.Y. City - a number of years  
 His head bears a closer resemblance  
 to mine than any I have seen  
 Got some sermons which were sent  
 me on Love of God stitched. Called  
 on Mrs. Sutter Tucker she is on her  
 death bed - little pain near her  
 end, calm, peaceful, resigned, happy  
 I was much affected - Returned to



Feb 17 1844

to Troy. Called on Mr. Gleason who  
 Dr. Skilton called & took me home  
 with Sat late which affected my  
 eyes.

18 Sabbath - Called at Mr. Sherman's  
 He is sick - Several persons were there  
 I preached with some liberty on  
 She hath done what she could. It was  
 cold I had on my old overcoat which  
 is coarse & much worn when I com-  
 menced I saw a very general dispo-  
 sition to be inattentive. They saw  
 preachers in fine broadcloth clothes  
 I understood their feelings. went  
 calmly on till rays of light &  
 shocks of power came. A good  
 impression was evidently made  
 Called at bro N. Maurin with  
 Mr. Smith of Mich. Conf. Agent for  
 Albion. Sent 7. Went at Mr. Maurin's  
 suggestion to hear a girl 18 yrs  
 old who is drawing great crowds to  
 Millville Her talk was exhorta-  
 tory. Called at Amos White there  
 Mr. Covell who had called on Mr.

Sherman came in & requested me  
 to go for the latter assigning as a  
 reason there was a young man  
 there they did not want to officiate -  
 Altho an apt had been made  
 for me at State St. at night on  
 his agreeing to apologize I reluc-  
 tantly (in my feelings) consented -  
 My three cousins went up with  
 me - They had sent for Mr. Stillman  
 of Albany who had commenced -  
 I thought best to return & go at  
 State St. Determined I went into the  
 pulpit - Mr. Smith of M. was in  
 at prayer - He inquired into the  
 circumstances I told him  
 He said he wished me to go but  
 bro C had the charge & spoke to him  
 who told him prescriptively to go on  
 He then apologized to me while  
 they were singing last hymn  
 I manifested a willingness to  
 go if he wished - said he did &  
 again called bro Covell who after  
 some words to Mr. S. returned to

me & said "I don't object to you preaching. just you & bro Smith agree" I then sat down & Bro S said "I would rather you would say 'Well I will then' Did Bro S say so?" "He said just as you & I find it" "The fact was" said Bro S "he has heard something against you I told me to tell you so, but I did not" I suspected it said I & this made me more anxious to pierce the singing cloud & I gave out Eph IV 30 & hid with great solemnity & some passion a deep impression was evidently made - They repaired to the lecture room & a Col Dr from Cambridgeport long - none came to altar - Bro C dismissed he called on me to pray & he also had I then said if there was a young man here who will come & give his hand & agree to serve God I write his name in my

Bible. my Journal & men<sup>45</sup> & every time I see it I'll pray for him till he is either converted or "gives" away the Spirit John Day Edward Gardner came. I prayed with them after they had solemnly affirmed me they would live for God all their lives. Several prayed in the Sp - I left at 10 - Staid at Dr Skilton's. I did feel to bless the L that he had dispensed my enemies & given me triumph - I saw the grateful feelings of the cong. Several came to me warmly - Your sermon touched my heart - H H - After I had got to bed Thy gratitude to my heavenly Father would not let me sleep Heaven was open - I called on my Father, grandfather. Mr Bigelow & my three children to praise the L for His goodness to their son, friend & poor father - and the angels that excel in strength to praise the



- 46<sup>th</sup> <sup>th</sup> for his goodness & his wonderful works to the children of men. I never before entered so fully into the feelings of the Psalmist.
- 19 Awake at four - eyes bad wrote after 5. P. Simmons called & we entered into a long explanation. He appeared satisfied. In evening at Cyrus DeSheldons. Read letters.
- 20 wrote. Head ached much relieved by a dose of Soda. Called in P.M. at Fry Coach factory. Mr Clapps in P.M. Head Mr McBlack at 8 Ch on Behold now is accepted time. Staid at Mr Clapps. Mr. Correll, Peabody & Co.
- 21 wrote - Called on several. Heard Bro Stratten at night at Ch. a moderate sermon.
- 22 Called on Mr Ballushell who informed of effort of Mr Corrells report. I showed him my letters & he said he should make an effort to open the way. Went Albany. Called on Mrs Chapin & Gaylord & Co.
- 23 wrote 10 letters & called on Mrs Davis John T. Norton Dea Hubbard & Co.

Mr Litchfield, Speaker & Dea H. <sup>17</sup> ~~Swiff~~ <sup>Swiff</sup> dined at Smith Sheldons. Took stage for Albany. Late walked fast & tired. I trusted in Lord & he gave me a smiling good time on H. H. H. H. ye have asked nothing in my name ask & ye shall receive that your joy may be full. One was converted & another Betsey Bennett came & was broke down. Staid with Mr. H. H. H. H.

24 Wednesday all day. Dr. Copeland came at night.

25 Sabbath. Dr. Chickadee coming it was arranged the pr a good sermon at 10. Phil 147. I exhorted the SS at 1. Dr. Copeland pr at 2 on Abrahams trial & faith. I pr at night on Gal 67. There seemed a solemn good impression - two came to altar.

26 wrote all day. list of letters. Preached with emphasis on Prov XIII 13. Dr. Agnes exhorted. He is an odd genius truly. good prayer - none came forward. Faith every



Feb 27-1844

Ran at 4 wrote - called on Mr Penrock. Mr F. Shippen I learned that J. F. Shippen had started another Colony - Preached at night on the Devil - tolerably clear but the ice is thick - two came over.

McCoy said her husband forbid her to come to meeting.

I closed at 9 - others staid.

28 Edward's birth day wrote to him & others - wrote Went Lansingburg took order for stove - called on Elkanah Watson - then Wyall Mr Bennett. few out at evening meeting. Preached at n. on holiness a comfortable time & at altar.

29 Called to sell stock & sold none. Called on Mrs J. Lovell Thompson. Preached at night on Hypocrisy Job xiv 8. The people kept coming in I was free.

March 1 1844 Brown, sleeping nearly gone in the main N H Streets. Called to sell stock sold none.

Pongee meeting at night for Bro Sherman.

2 Called about stock I will take if another does. Had my humility. Some time today - I found the stewards were willing I should preach one sermon & assist in administering the sacrament but they were not willing I should administer it nor preach twice - I found also that Walter Hall (who I found after all had been decided & finished while he pretended to be my friend was my greatest opponent) I told him that as I had been preaching here it was due to Methodism, it was due to a brother in good standing to give him a chance to wind up with some credit to himself & satisfaction to the congregation. As I had been breaking up fallow ground thus far I had no opportunity to sow the seed. Mr B who it seems wanted to so understand me conceived the idea from my saying I should



March 27 1844

be glad of the privilege of preaching and administering sacraments. that I would not go unless I had such a privilege. while he having showed me a letter in which Mr. Stillman would come at night that settled the question I was to go in the morning. I so informed some of my friends while Mr. Battershall pretended he would see the Stewards if they would consent I should go at night. The next I know he has gone to Albany & at night I called on him & found Mr. Cope had with him - when the devd. <sup>con</sup>spirents took place - I <sup>was</sup> <sup>kind</sup> a little but now as war peace within I felt a singularly peaceful state like a weaned child - committing all to God.

March 3 Sabbath I had a singular dream (which is not common for me) I dreamed, that I had been asleep when

in my sleep <sup>my</sup> voice said to me "Sheldon, Why do you withhold your great labours from the congregation?" That after awaking I told the person "An angel appeared to me & said 'Sheldon, why do you withhold your labours from the congregation?' that it appeared a great question whether it were a good or evil angel as it did not seem likely that a good angel would have flattered me by saying 'great' labours. but it seemed as if it was sent as a token that the Lord would open way way to preach - I omitted to note last night I rated at the State St. Ch. & Mr. C. wanted me to preach at night. The Lord keeps my soul quiet & peaceful - There is solid peace in lying still in hands of Gods. Called at Bible class - & attended for Mr. Shubelund for a good sermon on Behold the Lamb of God who takes He. I had liberty in prayer - Dined with Mr. Battershall - I cast lots to which Sacrament to go & went according to State St. Oh my sweet & good



March 31844

time - Met home with Mr. Corde  
 Prd at night on March 18 -  
 Wood took some effort to weeping  
 mourners - they cried much  
 I bless the Lord for the Comfort  
 he afforded my soul at last  
 on refusing my command  
 I left in the past 9 - then stayed  
 4 weeks - A hard snow storm & was  
 called some Starbuck, met Mr.  
 P.P. Stewart -  
 5 Called - Mr. S. took two & a young  
 man in. He I had a full hour  
 to whom I preached a Providence  
 I had not first rate liberty but  
 some comfort - It was gratify-  
 ing to have Mr. Starks come to me  
 I request him to preach prophecies  
 Friday night - I learned too that  
 under my soon the night  
 Met Ferrell was convicted for some  
 I neither ate nor drank till he  
 found it - three days.  
 Laid with Mr. Charles Cooper

6 This day my honored father  
 would have been 67 yrs old  
 he was little older than I am now  
 when death called his spirit away  
 Called on several without much  
 effect. Towards night the Pres Min  
 visited & his friends waited for me  
 & for I preached on Mark XIV 8  
 Profound attention. Trust good was  
 done - Hinting that I could  
 circulate tract to advantage  
 7 Several packages came in -  
 Mr. Bennett paid me 50¢ for  
 a share - No other success today  
 8 Called wrote - getting up a meeting  
 for Sat  
 9 Called on several - Meeting at night  
 to consider the important means  
 of Education in the Western Valley  
 D.O. Kellogg, in the Ch. L. Lyman  
 S. L. Dr. Skilton Dr. Ruman Ch.  
 L. H. Kellogg P. Stewart Deacon Self  
 spoke - I brought out by request the  
 plan for Lyman Villages - After some



54 March 9 '44

remarks Dr Beman remarked it had not struck him before but it was not only a plan but the plan it was the brightest thought that ever dawned upon the West.

I told them that although the meeting was not full as could be desired yet its spirit would reach thro' N. Eng. I recollect over the Western Valley until it was lost in the general darkness. Alleluia! for the Lord God Omnipotent reigneth.

10 Sabbath Heard Dr. B. on This is

my beloved Son hear him 45 am

Called & opened the Socy. 1<sup>st</sup> Wap. Ch.

Called & ad. Infant Sch. in State St. Mrs. Ch. Preached for Rev. F. Shepherd Colman.

A good feeding. Preached at night for Dr. Beman on Providence 90 am

The sun was cold after but did not harm but I unintentionally gave offense

11 Called - Was gratified to learn that Cong. last night were much interested. Dea. Montague took a share Called

to hear the debate at the Young Men's association upon the expediency of passing a law punishing seduction.

12 Called - Attended the funeral of Mrs. Charles Sherman aged 40. I do not recollect being at the funeral of any minister but her services I joined the Church. Bro. Copeland preached an eloquent & impressive sermon on We know that if this earthly house of our tabernacle were dissolved we have a building & a habitation that shall be eternal. The church was crowded & a vast multitude were outside.

Called on Mr. How Cash<sup>r</sup> Troy City BK

13 wrote letters having read from home yesterday - a rainy day did me good by calling.

14 Wrote - Took stage & came to West Troy called a moment on Mr. Mary Shedd. Albany stop at South Shedd's. Called P.D. Mr. Chapin. Instructed by Abner Davis, Bro. Scudder.

15 Wrote letters wife to Anniversary of marriage - I settled it last night to go on. Took RR for State line



56

March 15 1844

expecting to take Housatonic R.R.  
to near Down Dutch Co. but when  
I arrived I found the train went  
at another hour. I found I could  
not go on before next morning.  
I called at a house & hired a boy  
took a train & went back having  
lost a dollar fare. Called & left word  
at almost every house & store in  
Chatham & Corners. Exhorted the  
school gave each one a tract.  
Calling at home of Praxius Belton  
his wife asked me to stay & dine.  
I did & had a pleasant evening of con-  
verse & prayer. I felt great resig-  
nation & confidence all would be  
well. Took care at 5 I came.  
Hudson slept with Mrs. J. Crawford.  
16 Rainy all day. In morning I found  
a waggon the driver of which said he  
was going past a Shaker. When I wanted  
to see I he went & brot my trunk to  
a tavern but after waiting till 12 m.  
I found no prospect of his going.

I began to turn my attention to  
staying. At length a team came  
along that in a short time would re-  
turn & could take me to relatives.  
I was strongly impressed not to go.  
The final decision after prayer was  
to stay. So I sent a note out & slept  
at Dr. Crawford's again wrote  
17 Sabbath. Preached for Dr. C. on holding  
a solemn meeting good times.  
dined with Dr. John H. Stout. Dr. C. called  
& protested against my relating in  
public the stereotyped language of  
backsliders in class meeting.  
because many sincere weak Chris-  
tians use the same language. I knew  
it exposed us to the remarks of the world.  
I had stated that our discipline was  
formed for purposes of piety not love  
of the world, that the preachers had all  
by their ordination vows promised to  
keep our rules not mind there are rules  
of a pc was to "admit none into the  
church till they had left off superfluous  
ornaments". To bro C remark that it  
drive weak Christians to despair I



March 17 1844

implied that was the right way to gain  
 their dependence upon God & Christ  
 Went to S. S. & gave them a pleasant  
 talk - & left a large bundle of tracts  
 Went to hear Dr. Halsebury but the Ser.  
 It was a dry expounding of 4 Gal. &  
 In spite of my efforts I fell asleep.  
 Returned to Dr. South. On asking when  
 I the cost of her brown pin she said \$1.00  
 but I don't care anything about it.  
 Then give it to me for the Missionary  
 Society. She readily complied. & afterwards  
 said I have thought for some time it  
 was a useless ornament & wished for  
 an opportunity to give it to the Miss.  
 So I felt much relieved. - Preached  
 at night on ~~Ex~~ 30. A good time but  
 none came to the altar. I had felt  
 an impression when in morning prayer  
 devotion & I had it given out that I  
 would preach tomorrow - even 6 O'clock.

18 Wrote - Preached to a good Cong on  
 She hath done what she could.  
 I was much affected & for 90 min. A deep  
 impression seemed made -

The sexton Cornelius Kinyon offered  
 took his horse & wagon & brot me to Kells  
 & then Jacob M. Miller. He gave me a  
 very interesting account of his experience  
 was converted a year since - brot up in  
 N.Y. education neglected - enlisted in war  
 1812. was in several battles came off  
 unharmed - became a sot - then an infir-  
 del - sick - awakened - converted & now  
 Dr. Miller is a Lutheran & his Pastor stays  
 all night. Wife has never professed.  
 19 Martin took a buggy & brot me  
 via Elisha & Allen Sheddons to Henry  
 when I met Jos. & Whiting - wrote  
 Read from the 2d London Edit. The  
 "intemperate female" - a very remarkable  
 the account - or it would be but for  
 the late disclosures of mesmerism -  
 Called at the S.H. & repeated the scholars  
 Preached at night on She hath done what  
 she could. Comfortable time - a good con-  
 for the nation. Dined with Lewis M. Pease  
 20 Called on Leonard S. He is, I think  
 built on the smallest scale of any Sheddons  
 I have known



March 20-44

Mr. Wiant took Henry's team & took me to Mr. Allen's. She is mother as an all the children except Henry of N.Y.

21 Edward took me via his father's.

There was two fine looking young men smoking their pipes. One asked me to smoke, I declined he said it was a bad habit. I asked him if he invited his friends to form bad habits. When I prayed having some freedom I asked that they might have firmness I gave to show themselves men, above the controlling power of bad habits to be men. I learned by Edward of some the eldest agreed to leave off came to Henry & loss of wisdom.

They day of George I am a sticking even blamed. Henry took me to David North East. He is <sup>has been</sup> ill for 3 weeks.

22 Sitting in the cold parlor last in

I took cold - sore throat. Mr. took me to Rev. David Lee. Two of his daughters were much afflicted & promised to serve the Lord. His son took me to home.

Called at tavern. The steward of Seneca took me home, almost sick 23 Head ache & bad cold - became can hardly speak attended a conveyance to Dover 2.50. Called at Theodore Sheldon's. Called upon Hannah aged 93 She is the oldest upon the N.Y. line as Moses of Reput is upon the Mass line of Shetters. Her last husband was Reynolds - Staid with Luther & He was a wicked man but was converted 20 yrs ago.

24 Sabbath Preached at the "Union M.H."

It had been announced that Br. Bancroft would preach on a text not in the old or N. Test. yet between the lids of the Bible - and the converts wanted to hear a sermon on Baptism. My voice had come again so that I could speak loud a little. Br. B. set me at it & I took the title "The New Test of an L.P." showed it was. A system of doc to be believed duties performed promises - enjoyed

I dwelt 1 1/2 hr on Mode & Duties of Bapt. having spoke 2 hr 20 min. - They seemed interested. - One old Baptist (Robertson)



March 20<sup>th</sup> 1824

and said he liked the sermon  
 Preached at night on Be not deceived  
 Had taken some cold & did not speak as  
 easily as in the morning  
 25 Read wrote from H. Called at  
 Egbert's. head ached & was sick. harmon  
 & E. P. Wing called & gave them many par-  
 ticulars of my history - Wing took two shares  
 of stock - Called at H. Burdick's. & Bourdick's  
 & Abt Mary's. She gave me the original loan  
 of Thos Shedd's. her husband's father was put in  
 at 14 and he lived 94.8. 17d consequently. Life  
 lease continued 93 1/2 yrs. Preached at night  
 He that sorrows to the spirit shall reap  
 life everlasting. House & pain in stomach  
 thought it was no use for me to go when  
 sick. Staid Mr Kops - Soaked my feet  
 26 Rode to S. Preston's a long talk his wife  
 agreed to serve the Lord with whole heart from  
 this time forward. At Egbert's & talk - Adam  
 Liff & E. P. M. wife. Maria is fully determined  
 to serve the L. Called at James Maynes  
 Pawlings. Abt. Luthin. Preached to the  
 family & children's families Isa 10.6

27 Drove Shedd's. Heard that Ebenezer Shedd  
 was a singlader who was to be Monday by  
 the Baptists what a "dreadful" bad man for on  
 Sabbath. on Monday we to hear Mr. Kops  
 a rare treat of stuff - He got so convicted that  
 he could not sleep & at 12 sent for a young  
 Methodist to pray for him - John Kops says  
 he saw him this morning & he is an attendant  
 He said he was very anxious to have me  
 stay but I cannot. Mr. Thos took me to Gay-  
 lord's bridge My letter not having come I  
 called on Mr. Gilbert. & preached at a pray-  
 er meeting on Eph 10.30 a crank time Almost  
 every name was there prayed for. & a goodly  
 number came forward. Some said they  
 had a heavenly time. Sold 17 of my worms  
 28 A few talk about experience - at Mr  
 Gaylord's. Saw misty weather - My evening  
 of mind have been anxious to day - Mr Gilbert  
 had said yesterday before I concluded to  
 stay - will provide for you (I had told him  
 I wanted to get to Litchfield) that he had a  
 horse & buggy - Mr. Brown agreed to go &  
 drive. After some delay in getting a wagon  
 when ready to start, they informed me that

March 28<sup>th</sup> 1844

The brethren had proposed to throw in & sent me by way of Cornwall (rail road & stage) I took it for granted to Litchfield until they handed me a ticket (3/4) to Cornwall bridge where they said the stage went to Dr. "Mell". I said "is all for the best." Cars came rather late. Road a bridge got out. asked a man if stage would go out for Litchfield. He said yes - called <sup>man</sup> stage house & behold no stage left from here but for Cornwall. Cars had left. Hired a horse & wagon <sup>man with</sup> who took me here in 30 min. before the stage left but it was so full driver declined taking more. Enquired for Christians thinking I would get out an apt I properly the Lord had something for me to do here. Was informed that Mr Maynard a Cong had an apt 2 mile up. Called at Platts & walked up to meeting. Ministers at prayer. He came to me & asked me to take a part or whole. wished I would

Speak - I did on all things work to get them for good to them that love God people were attentive. I leave all to deity. I had peace in my own soul. Mr Johnson invited me home with. 29 I took his horse & put up my trunk. He took me to Geo. W. Wheatons who put me to Litchfield. A raw day. Stopt with Theron Beach. Called on Erastus Lord.

30 wrote. It was a cold raw & very windy day snowy. I could not proceed so I called on S. P. Beers, Mr Bacon Town Clerk New St Marks St. 31 Sabbath Clear & pleasant. Preached for Mr Marks 11 Pet 1. - Wherefore give diligence to make your calling & election sure. The text was occasioned by the following on Sat night a Gent overtook me. Q Are you travelling thro the state? A Yes Sir. Q How goes the Election. A I don't know I'm a Monarchist. Q A monarchist? Brs Yes Sir. I can



66 March 31 1844

trying to persuade every body to  
vote for a king

2 I guess they don't care it  
much

A. Many say, He will not have kin  
to reign over them, but I tell them  
if they will vote for my candidate  
I will turn them coats He will raise  
them to posts of honor & if they refuse they  
will be reformed out of office & put in  
prison in the baggies—

2. Are you a pedler?

A. I have some articles to recommend

2. What? A. Robes; of the best  
materials; on the best terms—

2. What are they for?

A. To wear at a Wedding Supper

2. Are the people getting married?

Ans. Some are being espoused

The subject is referred to Rev & 18 9—

2. How does it read? I repeated & said  
to him I was going to make an  
electioneering speech tomorrow at 10.  
He parted—

67  
In the afternoon I preached on Follow Holiness  
In eve the sermons, of whom there are  
many expected some spot & I had  
a very solemn season on And give  
not the Holy Spirit of God whereby  
we are sealed unto the day of redemption  
Silent as death—

Last night there was thunder & lightning  
and blowing—

2. Mr. Marks brot me to Mr Taylor  
whom I tried to bring me to Winchester  
Being detained by a bro leaving  
while I was waiting for him I staid  
over night Called at Mr Dawsons  
house of Phil & Sheldon to whose  
house I immediately went & staid.

2. Mr S took me to Mr O. Loomis to  
whom I gave a history. He took 10 sh  
& his wife 10— Preached for Cong. at this  
Conf. room. She hath done what she could  
3. Mr S took 9— Mr Lee 2 & Moses Camp  
a crew with whom I staid 2 shares  
I know not where my feelings of gratitude  
unto God have been more excited than  
on the opening my way here—



April 3 - 1844

Called at San. Camp & Mr. Crain  
took me to Hitchcockville Br  
Mr. Dixons. - Note -  
A Note letters - Dr. Peter Tatro had ag-  
to take me on at 8 but did not tell so  
I felt a temptation to impatience but  
overcome by the reflection God reigns  
called at Theo. Burdick & Mr.  
Hayless Here I met Mr. Bonworth  
who was at my father's when I was  
born, who pointed out the house & the  
corner of it in which I was born  
I rode up there the old house is  
untenantable but standing - I stood  
in the corner & thanked God for all his  
Providential dealings towards me  
I trust I felt some gratitude -  
It is a beautiful situation in the  
summer - Hartland is a rough  
country - I gave Dr. B. one of my  
sermons as I did to Mrs. Heydend  
Thos. Burdick - I saw the house over  
the State line in which my grandfather  
lived - I brot away a piece of the  
rock on which the SW corner of the house

This is a mistake Dr. Hayley was the standing by

in which I was born - Called  
at Rev Mr. Gates & went into the Church  
in which I was baptised & into the  
grave yard. Rev. Nath. Gaylord who bapt  
me sleep there - He was 90 when he  
died - Called at Centre of East Hartland  
& went to S. H. & for Br Tatro on  
Stand with a Presbyterian man  
5 Found a young man to take me  
to Mr. Curtis Goddard where I had a  
feast of soul - He took me 8 m.  
We did have a good time - He took  
two shaver stock - I left me at Capt  
Appollon Phelps who sent me to  
David Sheddons & I called at  
Temperance lecture by Prof. Burnett  
I gave a short talk - Stayed at  
Eng. Martin Sheddons He is 82 &  
6 <sup>stayed at Sheddons</sup> Called at P. Q. Old Suffid - wrote card  
to Sam Sheddons for dinner <sup>stayed 3 hours</sup>  
& came to Martin & Julius C.  
7 Sabbath Prd for Mr. Warner in the  
Meth Ch. on Mark xiv & in the  
large Baptist Ch. old Suff for Doves  
Mat xx 23 enter into joy of L.  
I sat alone in the pulpit while

Stood fast



7<sup>th</sup> the "immersed believers" commenced  
In evening a Concert of prayer  
stupid & sleepy - Staid Horace &  
8 wrote & staid at O.L. again  
gave him some acct of our  
institution

9 Came to David & Chauncy H  
Culling at Had., Francis, Julius  
Several families in at night -

10 David furnished me with a  
horse & carriage I drove to  
Westfield & called at Augustus  
Collins Esq - "Tea" at Mr Gen  
Thomson. In even David & I from  
Northampton came He has  
from the first been much interest  
ed in the Lyceum Village

11 We called on J. Sheldon & Mary  
Hedges where they had a sick  
daughter - They were not very  
strong but very feeling indica  
ted she would recover -

Returned to West Suffield & staid  
at night our "niece" not the H. S. pin

staid with John A. Sheldon who  
desires to sell & remove West.  
12 David brot me via Laffield  
to Oliver Pomeroy, who brot me  
to ~~Richard~~ Lot Allyn in  
old Windsor Called on Mrs. S.  
His sisters had a good season  
with them - Their father was  
a pious man a Meth.

I had quite a talk at O.L. on  
the way as I did at Julius -  
Old Mrs. S. would not get over that  
"dark spot" falling from grace  
& O.L. would see nothing but  
immersion in the Bible.

13. Called & exam. town records  
got a chance to ride to Richards  
where after a little vis. I walked  
into Hartford to Henry's friend  
Br Brown called upon me

14 Sabbath Called upon Charles Sheldon  
Paid for bro Brown on Holmup, Liberty  
Br B insisting I staid in P.M. on the  
sabbath done what she could - D.F. Robinson  
sent an invitation for me to be in Sat

- 12 Church - I had a comfortable evening by particular request I gave my views on the Second Advent. I had a very large audience & attention - at Henry Sheldon's.
- 15 Wrote - called on Stockholders & rel.
- 16 Called Bank & wrote - Sheldon Wood & others. The stockholders seem well pleased with the Society's concerns - Dr. Elliott.
- 17 Did not get away as I expected - Kellogg took three shares more - Calia upon Mrs. Seymour - S. Woodbridge.
- 18 Took boat for Springfield. Called on John Avery, Charles Sheldon Dr. White with whom I slept -
- 19 Took stage for Somers, Elias Sheldon, visited graveyard - Dr. Chas. Backus lies here - Timothy - returned to Elias & he came with me to S. Wilbraham - Called bro Harrison Morgan - Feeling an impulse it was given out & I felt she hath done what she could -
- 20 At request of Dr. M. M. M. Sister M. who is troubled with a spinal affection - she was not in good cheer - Dr. M. brot

- me to Judge Bliss - and RR depot. 30  
came Springfield called Francis B. Dana & came to Westfield. Looked over the papers of Rev. Sheldon. David S.D. had said he would pay my travel expenses to amt 100¢ for attending to that business.
- 21 Sabbath Preached for Dr. Haskell on Holiness - The house was cold, large voice echoed & I had a very uncomfortable time - but cut it off at an hour & Preached again with much freedom & satisfaction at 8h on the same subject. My soul was fed, mellowed, melted. Addressed the S at intermission Prd again at night on Eph IV. 30 - 90m. The Cong. solemn & attentive - at the close Elijah Porter Editor of New letter came to me & said he was converted in a sermon preached by me at Canton 14 yrs ago - that he had been brot up under Calvinistic preaching & never saw the plan of salvation till then - Dr H says he is a devoted & consistent Christian.
- 22 A pleasant morning N. England is pleasant & interesting Country



April 22 1864

Bro H. took me to Simon Sheldon & Rhodolphus who sent me to Horatio & James H. in Southampton - R. Mr. White took me to Silas nephew then to Silas the liberal - called at Abner - staid at J. H.

23 Went into Shelden Academy - the old Church - graveyard - called at D. Shelden Whipple - Took stage - via a East Hampton to Northampton - called with Theodore son to Isaac - called at J. Judds, W. A. Clapp's, where David S. boards.

24 Spent the day with S. Judd who has accumulated a mass of facts concerning the early settlers - staid at Clapp's

25 D. S. took some stock called Judge Lyman, Isaac Clark, Mr. Lucretia Clarke (85) Levi Strong &c - Preached in S. A. South Ston She hath done what she could - staid with Theodore - I have such a perfect abhorrence of the character of a miser I feel unpleasant

in the company of one.

Isaac is called one He is said to be worth 50 to 100,000 dollars - I do not know that he has ever been known to give any thing in charity or for benevolence - He looks & talks the most like a miser of any one I have met with of our name -

26 Swanton took me via graveyard where David Mainard lies to Deerfield. Called in the old Sheldon house The hawk of the Tomahawk in the door thro which a musket was pointed at John S. wife which killed her - The ball is in the wall. Several other balls are in - Called upon Gen Hoyt Dr Williams & David S. & staid at Orra Sheldons

27 Maj. Sheldon took me to Greenfield. called at bank - Bernards ton called at Mary (Sheldon) Brown - Town clerk's where I saw Simon S. - called at Platt's I returned to Greenfield. R. Mary's



28 Sabbath Preached with some satisfaction on Be not deceived  
 opened the S School Preached at 8<sup>th</sup> on  
 God is not mocked: for whatsoever a  
 man soweth that shall he also reap corruption  
 A comfortable time at 8<sup>th</sup> But he  
 that soweth to the Spirit shall reap  
 life everlasting - a deeply im-  
 pressive & affecting time - Attended  
 the Cong prayer meeting where being  
 requested to make some remarks  
 I spoke -

29 Wrote many letters Called  
 at Cutbury on Matthew Chapman  
 Read a sermon to a very large  
 audience on She hath done what  
 she could -

30 Took stage early & came to Filchley  
 Called on Mary J. Gale formerly  
 Read - dau of Jas. Sheldon. Mr  
 Gale sent me up to Saind & Josiah  
 Stopt a while at Easton & North &  
 Staid Josiah

May 1 - I was perfectly surprised at  
 the amount of Malice & trouble saw

out here for Boston - Mr Stock  
 me to Leominster Called on  
 Pelatiah - This whole family are  
 yet untraceable to the two bro -  
 the one was said to be born in  
 R.I. In this town lives a descendant  
 of the Martyr Jno Rogers  
 The day coming early I did  
 not call to see her - Came in  
 stage to Worcester - Stage franked  
 me - Called & staid at Elisha  
 Harkness -

2 Called on Elisha Burritt He is  
 Editor of the Christian Citizen  
 He encouraged me said he was poor  
 I called on Jno Milton Earle last  
 night - Took the forward Car  
 I saved half a dollar another student  
 will purchase the Citizen for our  
 school one year - Came to Boston  
 called at T. Hulbuts - His wife  
 died since I was here Called  
 W.D. Fitchner - He is at office for  
 Jno Pierpont & wrote -



May 3<sup>rd</sup> 1844

This is my beloved sister's birth day.  
 How swiftly has time fled since we  
 we little children playing in the mud  
 together. Called again at Rufus Pin-  
 pont's. His wife having returned of  
 He interested me very much. Took me  
 to Miss Cath Putnam's. Dr. Dr. J. J. J.  
 Dr has a very long line of ancestry  
 there are several intermarriages with  
 Sheldons. At Miss P. where I dined  
 I saw in her splendid collection of auto-  
 graphs a characteristic letter of Robt.  
 Burns dated 3<sup>rd</sup> A. M. saying he  
 was "devilish drunk". Ah when  
 will genius be commensurate to virtue  
 & vice retire to the regions of woe.  
 Went to the custom House & took  
 coach & rode to Dorchester. It was  
 a very warm fine day & I got into a  
 perspiration & in the omnibus took  
 cold & was troubled with ear ache &  
 deafness. I have for some time  
 been impressed that if I live 20 yrs  
 longer I shall be deaf. When Clapp  
 Dr. Called also at Dedmon & Co.

Called on Mrs. Lucks a teacher <sup>79</sup>

He took a warm interest in our plan  
 returned. Called at Pierpont's who was  
 writing a Cantata to be sung at  
 the erection Myron Holly's monument.  
 He gave me a long history of his  
 ownself's persecutions. Took me  
 to Dr. J. Buchanan - the discoverer  
 of atrophy. He is ardent in his  
 pursuits of knowledge. Called on  
 Dr. J. J. J. where I found his son  
 J. Russell J. J. J. Gave the Dr. at his  
 request some marked Proverbes.  
 He is deeply pious & intelligent.  
 Called on W. A. Sheldon & in eve-  
 ning Dr. E. D. Quaker. He seemed to have  
 ascended into the mountain regions  
 of reputation & looked frigidly upon  
 any plan. He is now D.D.  
 returned & staid at Thelbuts. At  
 the Herald Office I had an invitation  
 to call on John Love. I did not for  
 he had me say to Mr. Kane & J. at  
 a Baptist house. When I was last  
 here the preacher directed me to go



May 4<sup>th</sup> 1844

Methodist family who changed me  
for my board ~~at~~  
5 Sabbath. A shower bath is a luxury &  
the shower will come when it will be  
regarded as indispensable to health.  
Called on Br S. Remington who took  
me to S. which I addressed.  
Preached 3/4 hour on holiness & some  
freedom. I heard them whispering  
to one another as I came out "That's  
what I like" He went home with  
Mr. Clevathan on way to Chelsea  
where I addressed the S. School &  
preached a sacramental sermon on  
Nov. 11/19. There was a good deal of  
weeping & I wept but it seemed  
dry. This morn. I got the blessing. This  
Pm the people. Supp with F. Rand  
Came to Mr. J. Gove's. I went to Prayer  
meeting. The pr. had prayed & asked  
me if I would pr. I told him I was  
a Meth. Pr. I did what I was required  
to - I went at it with spirit & had  
a comfortable time on the bath done  
what she could. Mr. Gove's

- 6 Called Br Ellis, Rich. I went out  
to Lowell in 5 Oct Cars - Br Douglass  
Called on Br D. D. Merrill
- 7 Called on Ezra & Abiel Sheldon  
wrote & came to Asah. Sheldon  
Hilmington & came into Boston  
the forenoon
- 8 Called for Jinks, Br Ellis, Jacob  
Slupen who took a share & took  
cars & came to Providence Mr  
Daniel Fields. Called Capt Charles G
- 9 Called on Mr. Charles & John F  
Sheldon. Left my inkstand just before  
starting. Took records. I also called  
on Sheldon Fisk. Manchester  
& others of the Shield relatives.  
Took cars & came to New York
- 10 Sunday early I came Br. L. L. 1688  
Called at Gen. Cony. which houses the  
Society in Green St. Ch. - Heard Br  
M. Simpson preach in Madison Ch  
a sweet sermon on Daniel 123 last evening
- 11 wrote letters most of the day went out  
in the Pm
- 12 Sabbath. Distributed tracts before break



82

May 12 1844

- Went to Sand's St. - S.S. Dr Capers  
preached a missionary sermon  
It fell below my expectations -  
Mr E Robison Jr at Madison a good  
sermon on Holiness - Dined with  
Mr Parker - Called with Mr Eddy  
at San. Colcord's & heard Mr E. Thome-  
son at night at Mulberry St. a  
Missionary sermon, fine  
It was a noble sermon -  
13 Called at G. T. Freeman - James  
San. C. Geo R. Sheldon, Mr. Stone  
Woods stone yard. Missionary Meeting  
Mr Winans made the first speech - Mr  
Ames moved the second resolution a  
good speech - Mr. Feely fighting for  
made an eloquent speech -  
G. T. Pearce the closing speech which  
was warm - All were too long  
& meeting lasted past 10 - Went  
I staid with Mr Finch Christopher St  
14 Called Mrs Job Sheldon, Henry & C  
Mrs Perkins wrote an article  
on the action of Gen. Lee on slavery  
Called at Missionary Lovefeast

- 15 Wrote called up Lee Ann Frost so  
I dined (W. A. Hallory) Went to Hedd  
Clap for Mr. B. Webb. A good time  
16 Wrote 12 letters I went to P. Q. &  
called with Mr E. Thomson on Henry  
Mr. H. rained - took cold - deaf with  
left ear  
17 Went to Brooklyn called on Flannet  
Sheldon, Henry staid over night  
In evening conversation turned on Mrs  
mes - Mr. Freeman was very much  
animated  
18 Enjoyed the luxury of a bath -  
Henry has one of the finest situations  
in Brooklyn. My chamber looks  
out upon it & the Gover' H. Islands  
He has admirable conveniences  
for bathing - Called on Rev Dr  
Spencer Mrs Howland - came  
over to N.Y. Called Fred & Henry  
dined Mrs Eliza - James Stone  
cutter the first Sheldon I have found  
whose parents emigrated since  
1623 His father was born in Ireland



May 19-1844

19 Sabbath Heard Rev Prof. Alexander preach an admirable sermon. on It is a faithful saying worthy of all acceptation &c. It was lucid, warm & weighty. I dined with Henry W. Clough heard W. R. Cartwright a weighty & humble exhortation which forgot the text. He had not I presume usual liberty. It was a tirade against predestination universalism, instrumental music &c. I spoke with Alfred Throckmorton his wife said she was very much edified by my discourse on training up children when I was here before. In eve heard Dr J. P. Durbin on Eph 1-12, 13 versus. A good discourse without being his best.

20 Rainy <sup>at Springfield</sup> Called at Gen. Con. room. There was little interesting going on - conversed with Dr. Durbin to & from on Education in West. in reference to getting up a meeting - Dined with Mr. Holbrook & called on Dr. Barker.

at night went to John Aspers to attend a meeting for sanctification none came, but Sister H said my coming was a token to her for good. We had a most sweet & blessed evening of converse. 21 Took some cold yesterday - I am deaf every time I take cold. My attention was called to an article in an Extra Tribune of yesterday headed the "true issue" now pending before the General Conference &c. I was requested by some judicious friends to answer it - After making at Mad. St. I wrote an article I took me from 10 o'clock to nearly two next morning. See Extra Trib of 22<sup>d</sup>. 22 After breakfast I took it to the Tribune & had the same no struck of which the other party had - This occupied with proof reading &c all Am. Conf had an after noon session which I attended. 23 - I attended to stock & private business. I did not go near the Conf. Henry &



May 23

agreed to take some stock one or more shares in our Society — went to meeting  
 24 Attended the Genl Conf — The speaking was interest & gave Mr Longstreet made too long a yarn — J. T. Puck made a powerful & eloquent speech. Preached at night at the Madison St Church in the hall. done what they could — Small Cong.

25 Attended Conf of J. T. Puck finished his yesterday speech. L. Plamen spoke most of the session a long egotistic & tiresome speech. Called after dinner upon Mr. Massman Tromper whose wife influenced him to decline taking stock. She is an ignorant woman, may be good for ought I know. P. O. Tribune &c

26 Sabbath Distributed notices for our meeting & heard J. A. Collins at the Methodist Mariners Church on the Hope of the gospel. Heard Rev Mr Cook Sec of Am Board of Education

preach on the Free Trade Cause at Mr Hatfield's Church. The sermon was rich in facts & presented a striking contrast with empty declamations which I sometimes hear — Heard T. H. Hibbard at night at John Street — on faith — a sermon which I have not heard exceeded for a long time for evangelical sentiment. It was remarkably close & searching —

27 Was at Genl Conf — The discussion on the Slavery case continues. I have done but little on stock & have been exceedingly depressed in spirit & doubtful what to do —

28 Called was in a short time at Genl Conf — Called Mr. Graham's. In evening attended Temperance Meetg at the Tabernacle. Speakers Mr. Fredyngkuysew, E. M. Pichon, Rev Dr from England

29 Was at the Genl Conf long enough to hear W. P. Soule make a deep



May 29 - 1844  
 and dear speech against the  
 resolution requesting Bishop Doane  
 to desist from the exercise of the  
 Episcopal office until he had dis-  
 connected himself from slavery  
 Prepared for the Meeting at  
 night in the Madison St. Mch  
 Ch in behalf of Education in  
 the great western valley  
 Mr. Watson presided. Bro.  
 W. T. Mackail Secy. Bro. J. A.  
 Baughman from Mich. made  
 a first rate speech on the  
 importance of Education in  
 the Valley. I gave them the  
 plan for Lyceum Villages.  
 30 Called on Dr. Cox. Brooklyn  
 H. Sheldon Ho. rainy Pm.  
 Every change of the weather I  
 find a buzzing in my ears.  
 31. Lowry wet weather. Bro. E. C.  
 Thomson coming in. Told him  
 3 it was my will to leave all my  
 papers & books can be disposed  
 of as he might think best.

Called & Henry Sheldon & bought  
 some goods - was meant for a  
 suit of clothes - Called on Dr. M.  
 Hibbard - Evening at Mr. Jas. Hays  
 (Mayor now) -

June 1<sup>st</sup> Wrote letters - called at  
 the Conf room during which the  
 great question which has been  
 discussed for two weeks past was  
 taken and decided 110 to 68.

The South had used every art  
 entreaty & threat - all would not  
 do. Great moral principles were  
 involved. Some fear a schism.  
 I do not - I threw out a few hints  
 which I am told had some effect  
 in Extra Session May 22. Called  
 on Dr. Hibbard H. Sheldon & took  
 boat for Poughkeepsie wrote to wife  
 on the way -

June 2 Sabbath He quired a little after  
 12 & I was so sound asleep I knew nothing  
 until day light, I awoke & walked  
 up to Mr. Lindsey's distributed tracts on  
 the way.



90 June 2 1844

Addressed the Infant & S School  
in Bro Lindsey's Church - Preached  
in the Court house which Mr. Pease  
occupies with some feeling on  
John XIX 4 Administered the  
Sacrament - Preached in P.M.  
on Divine Providence  $\frac{3}{4}$  hour  
Mr. Sweet & I administered the  
Sac. In evening I finished my  
discourse on Div. Prov. It was  
raining & house not full

I had called on Rev Mr. Lusk  
& he very cordially invited me to  
occupy his house for a lecture  
3 Pleasant weather Called in  
reference to our Sun & Lecture at  
night at Pres. Church. A pretty  
good audience

4 Called several took shares -

5 Took boat & came to New York

6 Called on my business - at Gen

Con - a little went to Brooklyn

7 Preached in Ebenezer Ch on

1 Cor 130 a good warm time

7 Mr. Aldrich took 1 share

and brot me to Cath ferry<sup>91</sup>  
Called at Guilford a little A.M.  
in P.M. was extremely tired  
8 Called at Mrs Perkins & filled  
H. Wormal & Dr Fittle. Got a new  
hat. 4.00 -

9 Sabbath Heard W. McMahon in morn  
it was an ordinary sermon. Called on  
Dr Finch who went with me to 18 St  
called on Dr Cantine (Caroline King  
Dr F. Pierce was feeble at 3 -  
Called at Dr Greens & coming to  
Madison St rain overtook me  
& called at Broadway Tabernacle  
The men read sermon from And  
they glorified God in song" Came  
home in rain

10 Called & got notices printed & circu-  
larized was in Conf in P.M. Rev J. P. Dyer  
presented a most excellent report  
in reply to Dr. Banon's Protest -  
That report I should think will  
long live - Did not go out at  
night

11 Had a grateful sense of the

92 Diving goodnight in overruling  
all the Southern attempts to control  
or frighten the North - A cowardly  
attempt of Mr Adams to get on a  
platform just at the point of adj<sup>c</sup>  
was promptly met by refusal &  
leave given him to withdraw it  
I had a meeting of Stockholders at  
night - Officers were chosen  
12 Called to settle my taxon bill  
who made a miserable fit  
Called on friends & Ripley I owed  
them both last by being back  
They had sued me in Ohio & made  
costs I was unmanned in speaking  
of it - After exerting myself for  
nearly a year to earn something  
& doing all I could -  
13 I paid G. B. R. today & looked  
in jail - Made arrangement  
with J. B. if he takes the accept<sup>d</sup>  
I am clear of them - Bless  
the Lord - I treated myself  
to a dinner 2 cakes 10 cash.  
O, if the young, could take counsel

23  
- never go in debt, what an en-  
ormous benefit would result to the  
from the dear bought lessons of  
experience -

14 Called at S. Edent's. & G. G. G. in  
Brooklyn - Took boat at 4 for Newport  
Distributed tracts had a long talk on  
the possibility of falling from grace -  
ending in giving my views of hell to  
a sea Captain - Called on Rob<sup>d</sup> M.  
Hatfield -

15 Called at several places. Slept  
in M. ward to Fort Arlitt Long  
Sheldon has charge - a fine man  
two years - returned -  
16 Sabbath, Preached for M. Hatfield  
on Holiness - a dry time - Went  
over to Fort Adams & preached to  
a few soldiers & 8 women on Prov  
14 32 Some liberty - This fort cost  
over 2,000,000 \$ - Returned in time to  
assist at the baptism of 3 persons on the  
sea by rummisions by B. Hatfield  
Preached at night 75 m on Eph 14 3  
a very great solemnity - A bro faith



- 94 Vaultinble came to me & she  
said she was much obliged in morn-  
they gave me 37 cts.
- 17 Walked over new part of town & to  
sea shore east - ribbon wads -  
shells - surf - bathing houses & to  
Windmill. Antique antique -  
Circular wall on 8 round stone pillars  
ais - Wrote Gov. Dorr on Saturday  
He remembers distinctly my inter-  
view with him in 1841 -  
Newport is not a thriving place  
The curse of God seems to rest upon  
it - It was formerly a great place  
of depot in the slave trade. Some  
of the piers are still standing.  
The members of Mr. Hoag's Church  
will not allow a temperance notice  
to be read in the Church. They are  
unionists. Wrote grade of  
Dr. Saml Hopkins his church is  
now Unitarian - In PM crossed  
the ferries in to Kington where I found  
a waggon that took me to near S. Foster  
Sheddons - adjoining "Wakefield"
- 18 Called on Wm. S. I. & rode with ee

95  
grandson of S. Foster Sheddons to his  
daughter (Mary Champlin) She has had  
20 children 13 are now living - Finding  
it was so far to Westbury I went by  
conceal I came to Kingston Hill,  
Spent PM in examining town records  
at Thos B. Wells - with whom I took sup-  
per. The keeper of temperance house  
took a dollar for my ride to W. B. Sheddons  
5<sup>th</sup> m.

- 19 Walked to Mumfords mills where  
Mr. Ha lives. He is a young man of  
mind, pious & promise - He is getting  
unfettered from Calvinism & close Com -  
He took me to <sup>Rev.</sup> Nathan Moore's & back  
& W. B. took me to Roger & San Chen  
Exeter, I got some important infor-  
mation Roger who is 87. He says in  
my grandfather did the Tradition  
is that "two" brothers came over"
- 20 James took me via Town C of West  
C. to East Greenwich where I left my  
trunk & provided to Wickford slept with  
Elder Avery & preached at his prayer  
meeting. She hath done what she could

96 Went into the salt water bath  
Weather was warm today It has  
been very dry in R.I.

20 James came to Rail R. by car  
I came to Greenwich & at 12 took  
stage I came to Pawtucket Rode  
with the driver who owns the team  
& all on the route (John P Babcock  
called on <sup>Capt</sup> Pardon, called on <sup>Kingston</sup> Eli <sup>Arms</sup> who is 75 yrs old & tho personally ap-  
preciated I broke is the most intel-  
ligent <sup>saucy</sup> person man or woman I  
have met with upon historical facts  
She lives <sup>now lives</sup> in the house in which my  
g. grandfather died. He was preaching  
& was taken with palsy in the pulpit  
(now in another place)

22 A very seasonable & heavy rain  
all P.M. wrote. In P.M. called at  
grave of g. grandfather upon "Aunt Rhoda's"  
98 yrs old Mrs Aborn. Pley Rhodes  
& a 2<sup>nd</sup> Cousin & Fisher. As I was  
disapt in going to Cranston called at  
night on Pardon S. who I expected would  
take me to Prov. but being disapt

97  
I nudged in on foot birds enough  
Called at Mr Shedd on Esq -

23 Sabbath Some wild men were seen  
ing under my window in the street  
as they were starting off I slipped out  
a tract "A convenient season" - One  
said "I'd like to see the woman who  
threw that down" One read aloud - I  
saw in one & they drove off -  
Attended Meeting in the 1<sup>st</sup> Baptist Ch.  
a young man read a well written  
discourse (He had read Haines) on Covetous-  
ness - I kicked it all over in his snags  
describing our moral Character to God  
I called on Capt Chadler - Preached in  
Meth Ch Church at 11 on Isa V &  
similitude - to a good Cong - Supped at  
my old friend James Snow, with  
whom I have the supply for board  
Bro. H. Knight having died - In we  
preached with dryness first half &  
feeling last half of 1 1/2 hours on Today  
I heard on the way that two of 9 young  
men from Chestnut Hill where I stopt



were drawn - They were playing  
Cards - Slept with Mr. Hall

24 Called upon Shudon - relatives  
examined records He called upon  
Pres Wayland - Staid at Mr. Snows

25 Mr. Caleb Cooke called took me to  
Abraham's So then to his house where  
I took breakfast - told them about  
our Inst. & he took me to Grandpa  
Called at Town Clerk Edward H.  
Jen. S. & Wd. ~~W~~ Knight - I did not  
me to Dan S. Congdon -

26 Aunt Mary is 92 yrs old and  
sprightly & active - her right hand  
is pained so that it troubles her  
she reads without stop - A very  
interesting vis - She gave me many  
interesting facts about her father &  
great grandfather - Dand took me  
via Natick to Apponaug & Pawtuxet  
Called on John B. - R. Wickes, dined  
Elder Tobey - Capt Perdon & C -  
I walked from Colvilleau to  
Joseph's Books & paper & Caleb Cooke

27 Wrote - Mr. C. her bro & sister took  
stock - which detained me all the  
morning to Providence Examined Records  
Staid with Mr. Hall - and Clap  
for bro Fabian -

28 Called at Charles S. Tillinghast took  
me to Johnson & back - Records again  
I stay for Pentucket Called on Rev. D.  
Benedict he is writing his history  
Went up to Central Falls - Called  
on Shudon & c. Friend Jan Dennis  
to whom I explained our Lyceum  
time - but found him "unable"  
walked to Seekonk Called at Rev  
Jan. O'Warney's & sup & walked  
to Church yard It was a clear  
night - moon just full - sweet  
air - found monuments of my  
mother her father & grandfather  
Rev. S. & Thomas Loomis & c.  
Allen Cook's -

29 Called at Town Clerk & Pastor  
Baptist Ch. As he had treated me  
so coldly when here before I did  
not tell my name being too in  
haste -

June 29 1844.

There are several descendants from the female but none of the male branches of the Greenwood family living — Got a ride into Providence Called at the College Library & dined at Dr Lewis. Rode out to Pawtucket — Stopt Capt Pardon.

30 Sabbath I dropped the S. S. at 10 Pro

10:1 Chon xxx 15 such church of which my great grandfather was pastor in 1775. Several of the Sheddors were here from Providence but there was not that turn out I expected. Preached at 3 and again at 6 on Div Providence. Preached at Freeville B. Ch on Eph 14 30 Some freedom.

July 1 1844 Preached at 5 1/2 Am on So run that ye may obtain Canie to Caleb Cook with Mr Rhodes & had a talk with them about slave duties. A cold rain — came to Prov. Called & staid at Mr Shedd's.

2 Called on Stephen Arnold — explained Lyceum Village Called on Mr Jos. S.

Called on John Howland Pres Historical Socy. Took cars & came to Boston. Dr Isaac Rich 56 Atkinson Called a Little Help.

3. Find that Miss Pease left last m. Called on John Tappan — Dea Noyes Dea Grant, & took cars & came to Salem & Beverly got a ride Joshua Sheddor Jr. up late.

4 Independence Wakened early by firing etc. Joshua Jr who by the way is an original genius at sketching took me to top of Mount Hill where I had the most charming view I ever remember — The Sea, Salem, Marble Head Town & upper Beverly — The Plains S. Dawsons Monadnock Mountain & all conspired with a clear cool day to make it enchanting.

Called on Warren Sheddor Sat Salem Ex records City Clerk Land Recorder Called on Eliab & took cars for Ipswich Exam.



July 4<sup>th</sup> 1844

probate records till 7 - Called on  
 Mr Springer & took cars (which  
 were late) for Boston where I  
 saw the fireworks -  
 5 Cool weather. I get cold easily  
 my indigestion makes me glow  
 I am discouraged - I can do almost  
 nothing in stock for an hour  
 so important so good  
 Called on Dr Grant who said  
 he would see me at 9 at night.  
 important engagements - I return  
 & wrote on the letter of introduction  
 from Rev Dr Jenks, a word of ex-  
 planation stating that as Dr G had  
 said he would see me at any time after  
 7 I was mortified that it was now put  
 off to a period when the interview would  
 do me no good - I carried it back & found  
 there was a desire to have me remove  
 the daughter saying there was a mistake  
 I went in my feelings had risen to over-  
 flowing - the situation of my daughter  
 discouragement & all conspired to  
 render me almost incapable of speech

ing - Dr G. gave me names &  
 I called to no purpose at night -  
 called on him again -  
 & called at Mrs Emerson's who treated  
 me courteously manifested a strong  
 desire to become acquainted with  
 my plan promising to call at  
 1 o'clock but came not - I left at  
 3 in cars & came to Springfield

A fine shower before we arrived  
 I took the 2nd Class cars for the economy  
 Several well dressed gentlemen were in  
 but one took the liberty to show his body  
 by singing smelly verses - I called  
 attention before we left the car &  
 said in hearing of all. Let us all re-  
 member there are two classes of people  
 in this world & two places in the other  
 I found my way to Rev S Rust's  
 the first I picked up.

7 Sabbath Walker out I distributed tracts  
 Preached plain affectionate before on  
 Love it thou me - Faithful ones were  
 fed & one grumbled to the preacher I said

July 7 1844

that was preaching — In PM  
 I preached to the children and with  
 constant attention attended by  
 mult & spoke at 5 — In eve  
 I delivered a talk on temperance  
 they were in a very good mood  
 I they got 15 more signatures  
 than at any meeting for some  
 time a gent slipped a two dollar  
 note into my hand  
 8 Bro Rust took a horse & buggy  
 we called on Mr Sheldon at  
 Long Meadow — He is our gen  
 has not attended church for two yrs  
 lives with his mother — He is a  
 bookworm — Took cars with  
 Judge Blip of N. Wilbraten  
 rode Crescent & took boat  
 & came Troy Called all around  
 & sup with Dr. Stillson Cars to  
 Schenectady. Packed boat at 9  
 9 to Utica and changed boats to  
 Syracuse By request I preached  
 on II Sam xiv 14 Liberty of words  
 Mr. had a large company

Today Rev Mr Kellogg of Whitehall  
 he on "He that is not with me is  
 against me," An appropriate sermon  
 after a political canvass —  
 We arrived at Syracuse about 8 —  
 Called at C. Bradleys & breakfasted  
 & finding by a letter from my wife  
 she would not be at S. I took  
 cars at 11 & came to Auburn's  
 Called at Surrogates Office  
 Ferris — Hyde — Northern Advo  
 cate — Sup. bro. Robie — Sick  
 Stage for Geneva — at 9 — Lost my  
 cane by its dropping thro' a hole  
 in the Coach — It was a present  
 & highly prized — It was a rainy  
 night — We arrived at Northville  
 11 before 3 PM Walked to my father  
 in law — Wife was here & Mr. N.  
 whose health is improved —  
 Yesterday I suffered from drinking  
 hard water — Dr Tillotson called  
 & gave N. an emetic Did but little  
 12 Am better today wrote 16 letters  
 Several person called in PM



July 12 1844

Mrs. Chloe Bradley said my father remarked after he had been excommunicated that no general or extensive revival of Religion would ever be enjoyed while those ruling elders (she said one of them) lived.

13 Father B. took his horse & wagon & drove us with Mother Rhoda Clapp & Ruth to Mr. Cobb's. I had the dumb ague all the way - pain in my bones. Took a sweat & physic.

14 Sabbath Feeling much better I went down to meeting but sermon by Mr. Hamilton had progressed but a little way before my head ache obliged me to leave - I made out to get over at 4 & talked on Rev. XII. 13. For an hour took physic again.

15 Still unwell - I suppose it proceeded from a cold I took Wed night with a previous & billious state kept the house, read some Am. Wm. N. Quaker's eldest son came He is on the way to Ct. - He is a sterling young man -

16 Increased pain in urethra - voiding bloody matter. Sent for Dr. D. Stone. Ithaca, He gave me a lobelia cathartic which threw up a very large quantity of phlegm. He gave me a medicine which stopped the bloody discharges - & relieved the pain for a few days.

Wrote some today in a Bradley genealogy - eyes painful - eye sore.

17 Worse again. Recd some in Parker's Exploring tour which was procured for an inflamed eye - & painful wrote a few letters.

Day before yest I fin reading old Test in my more devoted.

18 Went to Ithaca & took a vapor bath - & swelled pain & rode to Sperry - rested & rode to Geneva better today.

19 Drove down to Dr. Tillman & round to Chloe Bradley & home to father took an emetic at 3 and another a thorough one at 9 to 12.

20 Feeling so much better I called at Adams Mr. & Mrs. Esther

July 20 1844

Took side track horse &amp; buggy

I drove to Corners & Lansingville  
but was not able to preach

I, swelled &amp; pain

21 Sabbath Crawled over to SS

I talked a little & opened  
preaching on Rom VIII 28Spoke near noon & then  
to give over expecting to be  
better at 1 - but pain in

abdomen increased &amp; found

instructed on calling a doctor

Dr D. A. Force just then came

along - He heard the history of  
the case said the better was

cure - took blood from

abdomen &amp; test - I gave him

so as to get some sleep & then  
watched with me22 Excepting pain in stomach & very  
highly inflamed eye I am

decidedly better Swelling abate

ted a little By 4 PM I was pre-  
paring to start for Corners when  
my wife came - We calledat Willis Alwalen I was very <sup>129</sup> tiredThis day is 16 yrs since the I recd  
to me there would be colonies found  
for ed. ed. like ours at B. - During  
past year Mr. Shipman has  
started a new one - There are  
still many things to discourage  
me but the Lord sustains my  
sinking spirits

23 Kept my bed all day - formations -

24 Did not drop today another of form.

25 Dried &amp; sat up an hour or two -

26 Took a very thorough emetic - Stomach  
sour & cold phlegm -27 Eye better - my whole system  
feels filled with disease - wrote  
some letters - Read a little in

Matthew's "Magnalia"

28 Sabbath Feeling so much better I went  
up to meeting Rev Mr. Smith who had  
earnestly invited me before to go forth  
saying I go on I have done what she  
could - tried - Lay down at 8 o'clock  
I rested till 5 & PM with some liberty  
on Gal VI 7-8 - A small cong. partly  
owing to the fact that Cuyler a  
son of B. Cuyler who is eloquent



July 28-46

learned my temperance at Lake Ridge - It gave me, suddenly feelings to think that almost all the old settlers gone - Our half-breed congregation were gone since I was married.

29 My swelling increased but was able to sit up most of the day. Wrote some letters.

30 Altho more feeble than yest. yet concluded to start - Took stage & rode to Auburn - very tired & great pain - John Remer has returned from business with a handsome little fortune & bought a beautiful place on the property of Garrison who had been an extensive distiller - but by whom the Bank of which he was Pres lost 30,000 - & he died of a broken heart - Susan was once a Mother - little of it left I think. Every earthly delight - but she has little health to enjoy it.

31 Heavy rain last night. Mr R sent us to Cars & Alca

came to Rochester - On the way I saw a rare no it is not rare an exquisite piece of family government in the poisoning & carrying of a boy 5 or 6 yrs old - He took packet & came to Holly calling on Church & Oak, &c - on way I suffered considerably - We took line boat Onondaga Capt Barns & came on passing Albion Aug 1 at 2 AM - Medina &c - We had thought of taking cars via Falls but not arriving in time - kept on - Last night we had some quarrelous women - I tried to hush them a long time without success at last a severe reply had the desired effect. Today I had a close & affectionate talk with papa - Hope good was done. Much pain in Arthra in Mo. - We reached 2 Buffalo last night & I crawled round some too much in pain & took <sup>stage</sup> passage in "Buffalo" - It was a very pleasant time otherwise my



Aug 2 88

3 Sufferings have been more - I grow worse & more landed at Cheltenham just as the sun rose. Slept at the temperance house - called at Mr Tabors & Insomann Co. - very work & chided. Mr A Dutter kindly sent our wife out to Brooklyn where after resting at Mr Brooks I came over with Mr Perkins to Brighton where I hired a horse & wagon to come home.

My inflammation was great powerful cathartics & purgations.

4 Sabbath kept bed all day - some suffering some gleams of love - I in all God has been good - several called in.

5. In bed all day much affliction little to what some have -

6 Some little better - wrote a letter inf. reduced some.

7 Some better Sat up two hours read & wrote some - too much talk restful.

8 Old father Sam Crane died last m. he was born in Hanover. Mon Co. N. J. 1747 - July - has been a Methodist 45 or 7 yrs - sat up some I wrote

inflamm reduced some a poultice of Mullin leaves has been most beneficial. Then 92 shade.

9 Am better to day - read in newspapers - wrote 2 letters or three - inf. more reduced. Yesterday John Wallace & son came from Ireland. The Providential manner in which they were directed here affords me I had had a good reason in my mind & it seemed as if they were a kind of first fruits of the Lord's interposition for us -

10 Wrote several letters today & have not patience to hold still to be cured - I gave a serious talk to W. Borden who had thrown up prayer.

11 Sabbath A lovely morn walked into the garden Read in Wesley's journal. Prayed for his spirit the Sp of Jesus - The Lord has been emptying me of self for sometimes - Of my



Aug 11 1844.

vile - unworthy - impure  
motives I have had a most effectual  
discouraging wind but I could  
died for me" I trust the Lord is  
preparing me for himself

By invitation the neighbors came  
in to whom I put "ditties" on  
Ps 11 The Lord trieth the righteous &c  
He said they had a glorious revival  
prayer meeting at night

12 Mr Wallace & his son James worked  
for me in clearing the garden  
I walked over to store -

13 Walked to Factory - tired - but I  
grow better - take physic every day  
& constant practice of amulien leaves

14 Last n' swelling abated much  
worried too much - wrote

15 Wrote - not as well in P.M.

16 Dr Jennings called wrote

17 Rode to John Wrights & Mr.  
Cousins to buy a yoke of oxen  
very warm -

18 Sabbath Last n' had a text in ps 134  
I went over expecting to see but

bro Buckmaster (who aft it was unknown  
to me) had come I was reading his hymn  
He put a good warning text. I am on  
For our light affliction then I enjoyed it  
I had a clasp In P.M. I rode to Farm  
38 & put sitting on the text given me  
last n' I say ye to the neighbors (it shall  
be well with them) He is thy witness  
I was tired & weak - My labor  
was too much & I was worse -

19 With return of business my cares  
roll upon me - I have had a heavy  
state of mind since I came home  
only gleams of light I can only  
fall into nothing & lie in bed  
of God with peace - write & give  
some directions

20 Concerning some work on dam  
write a little

21 Harry Cut his knee - about dam  
A.M.

22 About floom of sawmill  
& headgate valves some

23 Worked some head gate - dam

24 do Chapel worked on dam

- 25 Sabbath I took cold yesterday  
I was very stupid today but  
a subject coming I went over  
I find a little on Feb 21, 1, 2  
Prayer meeting at Br. Brown's  
at night. There is some of  
preparation of a revival
- 26 Worked at preparing for  
cutting across the South Hill
- 27 raining - taken cold again  
team worked today at getting  
log for cart axle & hill dam
- 28 Heavy rain last night - Co rose  
fast. very large trees came down  
I lodged on dam obstructed  
the water so that in spite of all  
our efforts it ran over the  
bankment & cut a hole through  
carrying off on bridge. Worked  
till 2 to save it & then worked  
getting off timber from dam
- 29 marked out side walk  
with the plow & plowed head land in  
out lot. Henry drew stone from  
heap on at my house night

- 30 Br B & self came to Cleveland  
bad roads - Benj Q goes home  
stayed with Br. Lowman wrote  
letters
- 31 There is to be a great Whiz meet  
today - I did not sleep latter part  
of night well - Did my business  
called at the Stand. Gov. Conner was  
speaking to purpose. Home
- 31 Sabbath Preached from Isa. 48:17  
13, 14 On the Sabbath - Pr m at night
- 2 Hired hands & commenced work on  
dam. Kellogg at 10 p.m.
- Porter at 10 p.m. he did a man's  
work - at night hired Jon. Fegus  
do -
- 3 Work on Dam - It is calculated  
that about 300 yds of dirt solidly  
packed was washed away
- 4 Worked at dam fine weather
- 5 do - all hands
- 6 do - do
- 7 do - do. Briden sick this P.m.
- Kellogg failed a day or two &  
I did not get the dam secure



118

Sept 8-1844

- Went over to Norris Falls & preached a funeral sermon for Mr Joseph O Loomis - He was born Sept 1808 at Ellensburg Ct. He lived near a year or so as Miller - He exp. rel. about Feb 1843 - was apt Clap leader about South (Wayne Co.) & died Sept 28 Text Prov XIV 32 Liberty in warning sinners - called at B. A. Returned & heard Mr Brock at Fennell - Prayer met at night 9 It rained last night - I was rather unpleasant working all week hard
- 10 Worked at dam
- 11 Went to Cleveland with Mary Fortson - J. B. Allen at my house -
- 12 Worked at dam Mr. E. Goodman came & preached for us The cong. were like myself sleepy
- 13 Went over the property with Mr G. worked in the
- 14 Worked hard very tired

119 Sabbath Birthday Sam

- 45 years old! Is it possible - At 3 I awoke & this passage was strongly applied to my mind "And rising up a great while before day, he went out & departed into a solitary place & there prayed" I however dozed but at 4 it came so strong I rose & dressed & went over the river to the height & enjoyed a refreshing season More tears than usual in my devotions flowed - I think I was truly enabled to call my all upon my Saviour to plead his promises though without any remarkable answer to prayer -
- I preached on Gen XVII 9 "For I will have the days of my years few" A member wept & from the clap meeting I judge good was done -
- In PM I was very sleepy & had some pains -

Sept 15 - 1844

Read some of my journals  
I have now read them this year  
I wrote - Did not go to prayer  
tonight - wrote to my Mother  
I read -

16 Worked on dam

17 So very fine weather tho.  
very warm - Potatoes are rotting  
in the ground & those dug are  
rotting in the cellar -

18 Work on dam - warm - hot

19 So - - - - - Very sick - fever

20 appearance of rain - pond rose last n.  
whether from rain above or dam  
not yet known

21 We have now dam safe from  
any flood it is thought - Q M  
commenced by Mr T preaching  
on Obedience to God Q M sang.  
Mr Johnson gave a good sermon at  
night - P. E. & others stayed with us

22 Sabbath Lovefeast at 3 - good  
Edward was sick last n.

Long divided Mr Thompson gave at

Boarding house kitchen on  
"saved us by washing of regeneration  
& renewing of Holy Ghost."

Mr Killips gave at school room -

Mr Brook gave at 22 for T ad Sac  
pretty good - Mr Johnson gave a good

sermon at night - on I will lead  
the blind by a way that they know not

Mr. Brownick & 3 children at the altar  
Exhorted - cold weather

23 Frost last night - work at dam

Mr C let the saw run flow &  
carry away a good deal

24 Work at dam - traced -

25 Raining work at dam  
wrote letters in eve

26 Rain all night & steady  
before breakfast - Clear  
up & pleasant - dam  
at saw & drew timber for  
log way - worked hard -

27 Discharged Kellogg for profanity,  
idleness & blackguarding, sawmills  
work went on well

28 Rain in P.M. - Dam the



127

Sept 29-1844

- 29 Sabbath Rain all night. Cold  
 ... clean off at 8. Rode Albion to  
 " 2nd. Mr J. p. For our light  
 affections etc. Sacra was  
 pretty good - Dined at Mr Sp. night  
 left an apt & came home  
 Prayer meeting at Mr Baldwins  
 some engaged ones  
 30 work at dam could log for Dr.  
 Oct 1-1844 work at sawmill repair  
 2 Work for Sun. 1/2 day & in garden  
 3 At dam & road  
 4 Marked out side walks &c  
 5 Side walks & roads &c  
 6 Sabbath Rode to Albion & preached  
 from 1 Cor 130 led clasp - Home  
 Heard bro Dewey for for bro Brock at  
 Fumana. Put at night on  
 7 Work at dam & lathe. Bridenham  
 8 Do - Election votes for Mr Bartley  
 for Gov. Liberty ticket  
 9 Bro. J. L. took me to Cleveland  
 Called at the Wesleyan Conf  
 Staid with bro Lowman. Attended  
 vent meeting. They are in great  
 expectation of Ch. com on 31

- 10 Sitting with P & Allen - called  
 at Prayer meeting Mr C & Ex had  
 stay at Mr Briggs, a shower at 8  
 11 Pleasant. Called on business -  
 Caleb being in returned home  
 12 Ploughed my garden. Mr In  
 Mr planning stone shop at bulkhead  
 to - hooped tubs  
 13 Sabbath Read Storer article on the  
 "tent day 7mo" Dreamed last night  
 1000 - 6625 - 62 / 100:1 - 8/  
 Preached on Feb 18 27 some freedom  
 Bro Killips p'd dryly on If any man  
 thirst let him come unto me Drink  
 Exhorted & led clasp -  
 14 Worked at the mill & wood & sawing  
 15 Sawd some & worked at mill  
 16 In the plough & scraped at Riverbank  
 In mill  
 17 Getting transfer for stone shop P. m.  
 18 Raining about mill & fence North  
 19 Chores, fixed kitchen stove &c -  
 20 Sabbath froze hard last night  
 Attended S. S. Bro J. L. preaching on  
 My meditation of him shall be sweet  
 Drove with wife to turnpike via



124

Oct 20 - 1844

- A Fowler & preached at 5 P.M. from  
Follow me. & let the dead bury their  
dead. Comfortable times. Then
- 21 Working at everything. Here  
for Savy Hands at dam
- 22 Work at Dam & Stone Shop
- 23 Dr. Pleasant. This day is  
to be remembered as a day  
being the 10 day of VII Jewish  
Month & the time expected by  
the Adventists for the coming  
of Christ
- 24 Settled with Dr. Ferguson  
I worked as usual at the dam  
& Stone Shop with hands <sup>Dr. Morgan</sup> came
- 25 Rained Stone Shop worked dam
- 26 Prospect of rain. Worked hard on  
dam. We have it pretty safe.
- 27 Sabbath Dr. Morgan pre on  
Christian duty - I was on  
goodness of God. An excellent  
discourse. Rainy night  
Have been more than usually  
troubled with worldly thoughts  
I had no appointment. This  
may have contributed to it

28

- A stormy snowy day. I  
worked in Mill. Am & arranged  
papers. P.M.
- 29 Cold snowy stormy - worked  
in Mill -
- 30 Worked in sawmill, fixing up  
attend funeral of Rhoda Infant
- 31 Do drawing Dr. Sharp. P.M.
- Nov 1 Called at the polls on my  
way to Cleveland. Voted the "liberty  
ticket". But some articles &  
rode home 10 Oc. High water
- 2 Worked at Apron of dam &c
- 3 Sabbath I have been trusting in  
the P.M. Ch to make apt &  
have none. Can't live so -
- Dr Johnson pre with zeal on  
Set us labour to enter into <sup>rest</sup> He  
Pre on at night - few out raining  
enjoyed my mind in reading  
Saints Rest
- 4
- 5 Took horse & drove to Cleveland  
Looked about, called at Court -  
staid at Dr Johnstones



126

Nov 6 - 1844

- 6 Wrote a petition to Court called at various places on business. Mr. Leander Hanson was at home.
- 7 Helped D.H. in A.M. fixing saw gunning machines. The Prager in at night.
- 8 Had a diar. from 4 to 12 M. worked on dam P.M. Mr. Whitcomb came. Spent eve at Mr. Dalton.
- 9 Worked at Apson on dam. Mr. G. spent eve here. He talked about Mesmerism.
- 10 Sabbath Br Morgan pre a good sermon at Sem. 4 Br Whitcomb better than usual at Turners S.H. on.
- In eve I had an apt at Turnpike. Mr. G. p. for me. Sack & y. shalpin. I exhorted on sack while he may be for.
- 11 Raining last m. rainy analysis papers.
- 12 Fixing up things & went to C. rainy.
- 13 Went Cleveland yest with Mr. G. I paid taxes. - today fixed Chimney in Sewmille.

127

- 14 Br G. staid here last night. I said all which was proper to induce him to take my Maumee land in exchange for wild land I am to pay him - He refused. I felt disheartened all day - went to mill & fixed sawgun machine.
- 15 After writing letters till 9 went to Cleveland - It is 20 yrs to day since I have drank a Cup of Tea or Coffee except the Spring of 1835 I think when prescribed as a med. Went over to C. City I staid at Br Tyler's. Had a very free conversation. Mr. Cooper the St. P. board there. Br T. are much deeper in religion than before.
- 16 Rose early I wrote. Went over to C. did business leisurely I walked at night to Mr. Dredate Clark.
- 17 Walked to Brooklyn & preached on Mark 2:15-16. A good time. Called at Mr. Merrill's. Raining. went to Brighton & preached on Prov 32: dry talk. a wet day. Br Smith's Social.

128 Nov 17-1844  
young men being there I gave them  
my views about origin of this  
world. First a map of free Britain  
(Hawaii) - placed in Spain a motion to  
Confine it - cooling at the crest  
reget - an one sense - two to  
creation of man from which time is  
reckoned "Hell from beneath" few  
believed hell was beneath. 16-  
18 Wrote at P.O. till stage came rode  
to Guideboard & walked home  
19 Arranging papers - sorting 16  
20 do -  
21 Work - Prayer met at night  
after which we had a meeting to  
appoint a sexton &c  
22 My pony left last night I tracked  
her to Halliday's - rode to Mt Big  
elow in Columbia & returned home  
in PM staking out for fence N  
23 Fixing up about house Rode  
at night to my apt. Royalton  
Stop - Met Wm. Gann formerly  
of Isle Man - She has a son in  
Hampshire. Conf. Very windy

24 Sabbath A very high wind all  
night - blowing down the lake  
Buffalo must suffer again -  
cold -  
Preached at St. N. Royalton or York St. on  
She hath done what she could, a comfortable  
time that day - Rode to Passant  
preached John 17 If any will do  
his will he shall know of the doctrine  
Rode to P. Bluff & preached to a few on  
the Beatitudes It was a bitter cold windy  
night - about 8 the wind went down  
& it snowed - I have a strange variety  
of feelings today - my iniquities  
and my sins stand out full -  
I am unable to hang upon the Redeemer  
or I trust it is not presumption  
25 Rode to Brighton left my horse  
to be shod & went in to Cleveland  
bought some school books & came  
home - John S. Watson a col. man  
was lecturing to procure petitions  
to Genl. A. to abrogate laws against  
the blacks  
26 Wrote Drew some heavy logs to mill  
27 Posting up for Sunday  
28 Fixing stabling for over the day



Nov 29 1844

Took a petition & spent most of forenoon with H. Garrison for ward to come to Concord - But Garrison  
 30 Helped Brown fix up a new gig wheel in place of the old building chimney to sawmill  
 rainy -

Dec 1st Sabbath Finished reading Rev. Hegan at Genesis again in private reading In the middle of my case my mind is too easily drawn off from my devotions but with Mr. Morgan to his apt at Albion - Put in at home at night - pleasant  
 2 Clear cold last night -

After starting business - Rode with Mary to Bliss St where she has engaged to work at 12/- per week I went to Cleveland paid the costs in suit of G. B. Ripley - I was bail for L. Sunderland - Rode home cold - found the pitman broke

3 Repairing sawmill -

4 At the same got the mill going

by 4 PM -

5 Benj is five years old today - writing fixing about mill & C. Dr. in at night -

6 In Teller drawing off a cog in helping him get it on. I jammed the nail off my 3rd finger & I blushed it was not the 2nd for then I could not have written

7 After starting business I took my horse & rode to Mr. Thomsen's house - SW wind high & turned cold It is 21 yrs since my conversion I tried to renew my covenant Mr. Cooper of Olney had a good sermon staid at Bro. Storrs.

8 Sabbath Lovefeast good - Mr. Thompson preached with zeal & effort - & bap. 2 infants Mr. Brooks & Storrs Mr. McKillips also saw - Rode to Cleveland stop at Mr. Miller's There is a protracted meeting here Mr. Rogers pre a good sermon - sermonial forward for prayers



Dec 8<sup>th</sup> 1846

On the whole I have had a good season in reviewing my country but I see much of the wild of my heart. The first part of my Christian pilgrimage I doubted because I had no trials. Now I have so many it seems I have almost no genuine love.

9 Called on R. Sheldon & printer. I am getting out prospectus for The Sheldon Magazine. Rode out to Ulanow. Staid over.

10 This is my wife's birthday. Called at Burburk. Did some business & rode to Brooklyn just as I was going away. Br. Brock came & insisted on my staying to preach. I did so & we had a good time. - John VIII 3

11 wrote circular or rather copied it & rode home. Spent evening with wife at Br. Baldwin's.

12 Writing some overleaving

Mending dawl. - H.

13 A little snow last night. writing

14 Writing. Went out to woods. time. 11

to overleaving logs.

15 Sabbath. Rode to Norris Falls. Cold.

Then went but too out at the time. I waited 20 min & a few came & I began. I had some freedom on. Said they that were ready went into the morning and the door was shut. Led Clapp & rode to Houdley's Mills. Dr. McKee.

Prin. in on Dec 21. A comfort all time. The "True Wesleyans" held a short prayer meeting & came over so that I had a full house.

16 Cold stormy morning. Rode via Norris Falls home. - wrote -

17 wrote AM. In store PM.

18 Rhoda is 21 today. I have some & yet little communion with God. I see my unworthiness - the wild of my heart. Writing some in woods 1/4 -

19 Thanksgiving was given out only Monday. I was disheartened but tried to go on. P. 1 -

Wife made a dinner for a few. I was stupid & dull.



142

Dec 19-44

My trials are great - I can do o  
but trust - I don't trust hard ever

Pouge meeting in eve -

20 Helping make a jumper &c

21 Neighbor Carmans cattle got in  
into the swamp field as they have  
done often - I shut them in my  
yard & sent him word - He sent  
for them & I went & he agreed to  
pay the pasturing at a shilling  
a week I was enabled to be  
calm & mild He is such a  
profane, miserly extortioner it  
was difficult doing any thing  
with him -

Helped draw saw logs -

22 Sabbath Mr. Tompkins not  
coming on account of the rain

I preached on the results of fidelity  
in our probationary state - Mat 4x

23 I had a sweet time - & a good  
day - Reading Saints Rest 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Utah's Reader - a new school  
book I never used before -  
rained all day & snowed at night

143

23 The days are very short - My room  
I write - write in day - Helped get  
logs from woods - overhauling business

24 Building a jumper - good sleighing

25 Christmas Name so kind snowed  
gone by night - With Henry went to  
Brooklyn Br Brooks had commenced  
and a dry talk it was, for him -  
staid at Br Brooks -

26 Went into Chelsea to see about  
printing prospectus of Mag - & make  
purchases - Came home sleepy

27 Froze up again last night

Spent the day in settling with  
A. & D. Holbrook - Trying to put them

28 Settling & sporting - I find jumper

29 Sabbath Wife & I went to Albion  
Preached on the God of all grace after  
that ye have suffered awhile, stilled  
&c - some satisfaction that day  
attended &c - Ch. Mr. Northrop  
read a Refr 20<sup>me</sup> for preaching  
"I have fought a good fight &c  
Came home -

30 Writing up & sporting

31 - Helped at Sawmill &c

Br Morgan put the first & second



144  
Dec 31-1844  
at the Watchnight - I for the last  
from 1 Pet IV 7 - liberty we had a  
breaking down time at close - on my  
kneet aloud - I prayed after the  
Silent ps at 12 -

Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1845 Mild pleasant weather  
roads nearly broke up - writing

2 Writing to - Prayer meeting at night

3 Writing - fasting - mild

4 Foye last night writing

5 Sabbath. Dr Johnson called & took  
me to Olmsted He preached on the text  
shall live by faith. Exhorted half an hour  
There was considerable feeling & good  
meeting - Dined at Philo Bradford's

We drove to Hadley Mills It was at  
the time the Wesleyans were holding  
a Quarterly Meeting - I preached on Gal VI  
1-8 of redemption - Clasp - Staid at  
Dr. Briggs -

Walked home across the woods -  
writing to -

7 Snow last night - Went Mrs. Fears  
for hay - After I had got a large  
load well loaded I as turned the horse  
& tipped it over - This took me nearly  
all day -

8 Dr coming in & saying he was going  
to have some stone of - I told him

plainly but mildly. I would not  
allow it - I had a contract for all  
the stone - to sell them is my business  
and if he interfered I should have  
no more deal with him or any  
other one who knew my contract &  
undressed me - I afterwards went to

bro Baldwin & after learning how many  
stone he would probably make I he  
said he should let me have all if I paid  
for them - I told him what Dr. Fears said  
If any one else is going to sell stone  
I'll give it up at once -

9 It is a pleasant day snow goes  
fast - Spent A.M. in looking over  
woods - P.M. in moving rails on my  
lot - H.T. had not got the axes ready for  
me

10 It is now 10 P.M. My cares are heavy  
my trials great - I see my own sin-  
fulness & meanness - unworthiness so  
great I am almost crazy - I see  
such a labyrinth of business - profusion  
of debts - interest increasing - Debts  
insolvent - property falling or unsalable  
I know not what to do my heart ab-



Jan 10-1845

most broke with care - my mind  
I have slight intervals of relief -  
I am as one bound with cords &  
fetters - I cannot throw away the  
fact that God governs the world &  
His Providence was directly concerned  
in calling me against my will  
to be agent Apr 23 1840 - Why  
am I thus defeated in every thing

11 Draw up an article for grindstone  
for Fuller & Wallace - Why take further  
time to consider but if they take the  
job it will lighten my cares -

12 Sabbath - Mr J. for a plain sermon  
on God is a spirit &c - Exhorted some  
feeling - Mr J. took me to Turnpike  
& I got some freedom on Just by faith  
my soul was blessed - snow all

13 Writing letters to porting &c

14 Settling Sunday after

15 Making Report Sunday

Trustees met at night - They fix  
my time at 10 of work on dam

16 Fixing sawmill to bore fence  
yokes. Prayer meeting at night

17 Fixed up boring machine  
raising high water -

18 Tried the machine - Spent some  
time with Stewart - Drawn

19 Sabbath Bro Johnson came in  
late last night - wanted me to go  
to Brooklyn - It being very hard  
hubby rode slow & only arrived at  
Freedmans at 102 a Cong was called  
& no pr I pr on Ells XII 17 - good  
time. Rode Brighton & pr Liberty

John III 18 - a good impression  
Called at Simon Chester's Old sister  
Chester is lame - 10 mo. has not been  
out to meeting - she is 82 -

Pr at night on Lake X 20 large  
Cong - was wearied & a rather dry  
time Br Gates

20 Went into Cleveland. Dined R. Sted.  
Bought paper for Circulars - Went  
out Herman A. Hurlbut -

21 Busy with printers - Rode to  
Br Gates.

22 Rode Home by 12 - Looked  
about & it was night - The Prs  
have evening meetings Br Morgan



Jan 23 1885

Preached

23 Consulting with brother about  
affairs here - At home with  
little boys - rest all at night,

24 In Am fixing boiler near  
In Pm consult with Mr. Ball  
Mr. Morgan pre a good sermon  
Ask and it shall be given

25 In Am started fence at S.W. cor of  
out lot & bridge - In Pm The Pros called  
on a visit. Bro. Johnson & Morgan

26 Sabbath Having sat late some late the  
before light - Called in at S School

Bro & Bro. pre on "Wisdom's" ways and pre  
Class - Reading Ad. & Morning Watch  
This last seems the best No of late -

The Adventists seem to have been forced  
to a separate organization - I see so  
much corruption in the world, so  
much in the Church, so much in  
my own heart. I exclaim, Are there  
few that be saved! The Adventists are  
now looking for Christ 2d coming -  
3 or 4 yrs some in one but none

fixing the time - In the mean time

My views are that Romanism will  
prosper for some 21 yrs & in the  
height of its prosperity be destroyed  
by fire - Whether local or the univer-  
sal I think future events will give  
a passage before the time - Here I  
wait to occupy till he comes - It now  
seems likely that the Conference school  
will supersede the Lyceum Village  
& not improbable that all my improving  
of duty in reference to it will turn  
out erroneous - Sometimes I think  
that my heart got lifted up & like  
Moses I shall not see what in future  
we will be enjoyed -

Preached at night on Gal 6:7, 8.

a good con. & apparently good impres-  
ion -

27 The winter is mild & favorable so far  
there is no snow - Did but little to  
purpose today - Choring - letters

28 In Am Austin had let the lathe run  
wt oil & injured it took me all Am to  
fix - Writing Cir. to Stockholm in Pm



Jan 29 1845

- 29 Settling with bro Baldwin & writing
- 30 Settling with bro Baldwin & writing  
 drew of places in last book & May 11
- 31 Writing
- 1 Rode to Freeman in eve
  - 2 Sabbath Telt impud to move on  
 Calling at Mr Brooks. He said he  
 was sick & I must go for him. I  
 some freedom on Providence. I  
 all the organ in the bottom of the cap  
 not having time to finish  
 Rode to C. City & heard bro Balch  
 Pre at night on Feb 10 7 Today he  
 I had prayed for 15 miles to be awakened  
 He came forward - I had a good time  
 Slept with Mr Cooper at Mr Tys  
 3 At Cleveland getting circulars  
 Mr Ford. He said Dr. Johnson  
 The Dr found the Methodists in Dec, but  
 seems gradually to be getting into the work  
 Came back to C. City & held my meet  
 at Mr Bradley's  
 4 Returns & got circulars; bought  
 a buggy & harness for 30¢ and  
 came home  
 5 Writing & getting out circulars Wed  
 6 It having snowed night before last

and last night - I took jumper  
 I went to Brunswick to buy logs of  
 Thule. Wife went with me to B. P. P.  
 I went to Thule lot for logs, which took  
 nearly all day  
 I sent boys to lot for logs. Distributing cir-  
 culars. I ought to record the good  
 exp. of Prov. in encouraging me along  
 in this work. I trust I understand it  
 for His glory - Took my horse went  
 after the boys at 2 found they had  
 much difficulty & I had which kept  
 me till night. Took buggy & drove  
 to Mr Storey Brooklyn  
 Sabbath Drove to C. City Mr Cooper  
 had been ill & was not able to preach  
 Exhorted Children in S.S. Preached  
 some liberty on He that believeth on Son  
 hath a life, & again in P.M. on And  
 he that believeth not the S shall not see  
 life but the wrath of God abideth on him  
 In eve was proceeding on How long  
 hath ye between two opinions  
 when an alarm of fire caused the  
 Charge Cong to disperse. The women  
 were going with a rush & I said



Sept 9<sup>th</sup> 1845

"All the women that are freed  
 since the rest please remain" This  
 settled them we sang two verses  
 & they very soon came back. The first  
 was in Cleveland, I had a hard  
 time. One (Edward Bunker) came  
 forward & found peace. He was  
 awakened last Sat night. (Saw two  
 on that Sept 8<sup>th</sup> Turner & Sarah A. T.)

the wife of first J<sup>d</sup> by letter also (Saw)  
 On the whole we had reason to bless  
 God. Mr Cooper was truly trustable  
 about. My visit was provided for.

10 Nov at 4 wrote & directed Circular  
 till 12 dined & went Cleveland  
 Drove home by 9 - Thaw today

11 Stupid - Helped teams, & saw milk  
 Ho - wrote letters - directed circulars  
 Mr Thompson & Norton called - We  
 had a few words of converse on Sun 7

12 Sunday lot of L Brown Mr  
 Preaching Mr. Preached peace of  
 of Squire Brown  
 age 18 me at Christ's Meeting house

13 Writing Mr Baldwin called  
 & conversed about land

prayer meeting at night  
 14 Mailed out deeds I Brown &  
 J. Gillette for Maumee Lands I  
 have determined to let him have  
 it if he gives me any thing  
 well if not, am not!

Wrote substance of a report for  
 Trustees of Sun 7 - who met in  
 eve -

15 Directing Circulars (118) saw  
 ting letters all day

16 Sabbath Mr Johnson called & insist  
 ed that I go with him to Brooklyn

The roads are bad came we at 6  
 Preached with freedom on the rem

aining part of my text two wks  
 ago - Rev Mr Lee pres. called upon

me & requested me to go I did so  
 at S H near Diocese Clark's on  
 She hath done what she could

good Cong. & attentive some feeling  
 Rode to Chisbity Mr Cooper being

sick I put at night with liberty  
 Resist the devil & he will flee from  
 you & solemn & softening time



154

Feb 17-1845

Went over to Cleveland to get a circular printed - which took me the night - directed Circulars to be sent - staid at Dr Glacks -

18 Returned home - called at A. F. H. His wife is feeble expects to die before long - yet, she is thinking she is prepared. because partly resigned, she seems to have little just sense of the qualification - she barely consented I should pray if I wished to - Had little liberty

19 Directing Circulars

20 do writing - Prayer meet at

21 Laying side walks & setting guards to - Meeting of Trustees at night -

22 Laying side walks -

23 Sabbath small SS. Br Brock gave a common place des covered about Eucharist - & baptised a d. Sue - Prayer M. at night - Ex

24 Writing -

25 Preparing Circulars - work around

155

26 Drove to Cleveland called at Dr Johnson's over night

27 Getting Cir. & printed Cir put Drove to J. R. Freeman's - windy

28 Drove home in Am. Writing & fixing up Pm.

Monday March 1845 Mild. writing Am Went down to Mill to see Bro Gilchrist. He did little about renting - He spent the evening with me we sat till 12 - had a pleasant conversation - Sabbath Br G. pred a dry sermon on I am the Lord of Gods - Toward nit

Dr Morgan came & visited me (as it rained & he could not go) to fill his apt - I rode to Wilep St but it rained so hard none came out - Br G. rode with me to turnpike

3 Rode to Cely dined with P. R. at Br Tyler's - went over to Cleveland & attended to printing

4 Staid at Dr Johnson last night directed Circulars - it raining staid again



March 5 1845

My circulars having been prepared  
I rode home. Dined at Mr. Sloane on

6 This day returns not but I think  
of my father who would have been  
69 today. Writing directing C. &  
letters 16. Prayer meeting at 7  
7 Writing settled off with H. H.  
his acct. amounted to 650¢ & I gave  
him 100 more.

8 Rode to 2 Ms. & at request of P. C.  
had some freedom of 3 p.m.  
on Ps 111 15 Rode to Cleveland  
& got proof sheet to 16 & returned  
to Hill p.m. "add to f. virtue &c"  
9 Sabbath. Lovefeast at 9 Mr.  
Hill p.m. on Sp. of bondage & 8 p.m.  
Mr. T. baptized Mr. Johnson child &  
one other. Sadie Sav. - I Prd at  
night on 1 Co. & 34 Awake to wit:  
I exhorted some.

10 Went to Eben Fisk & selected trees  
Rode home snow at night

11 Writing directing letters

12 Writing hindered by J. Dickard  
& Wm. Whitney

13 writing - find fence west of S  
14 Making goods in store -  
wrote letters at night

15 This is the joyful anniversary  
of our marriage - Making goods  
& clearing out store - Settled Mr.  
Berwick - This morn. Thermom  
20° - Cold raw wind today -

16 Sabbath Therm 20° - Bollat. ill -

Read to him L. Haynes life. -

Mr. Morgan for "Delight thyself  
in the Lord & he shall give thee the desires  
of thine heart" for him at Turner's M.  
Mar 1.40 - Bollat. quite sick

wrote cent of Divine Protection

17 An attack on me I had last summer  
much pains - writing -

18 Snow - kept house mostly

19 H. F. moved - gave instructions  
about boarding & then cleaning  
Howard's Office -

20 - Fixing up office - some better

21 Moved into office -

22 Took Helen & Edw. M. Dwy. & drove to  
Mary's school. Then I went to P. C.



March 22 1845

Expecting some team would come  
me I walked on till very  
fatigued I was at Dr. Cutler when going  
up just then a wagon came along  
upon which I rode for 1/2 m to  
Clare. It was so late I did not  
stop at Dr. Shumers - Compliment  
increased - it was exceedingly  
cold when exhausted.

22 Sabbath Heard Dr. Briggs in a  
good sermon on Salt losing its savor  
Cloud for him - Dined with  
family on Mat 23 Accord  
to advice of Dr. did not go out at night.  
24 Did business on street bought things  
I wrote wrote P O Dept.

25 Called at R. Shumers his wife is  
quite sick had a few minutes  
converse with her - He wishes to  
get well I think she will if not  
doctored too much - walked out  
to Brooklyn Bethuel Ficks - His  
father's warning home wrote  
26 Letters - took horse & went to Clare

McIntosh Nursery for fruit trees  
returned home

27 Sitting out trees

28 Plow garden &c

29 Gardening - sow rye

30 Sabbath Dr. Ficks paid a pastoral

31 Worked on hill, dam & road

April 1 1845 windy - fix floor Dr  
Wallace & family left for Canada

2 Fix bars - writing &c

3 Sent out mail - writing & regulating

4 Making fence at Side Square -

5 Fixing my buggy to travel -

D. H. Brook Dry Kiln burnt 2/3 globes  
blocks saved -

6 Sabbath Dr. Johnson paid 20 m on  
Sari door I expect as long -

In eve went with him to Lempster  
he paid work out of salvation &c. Exposed

7 Town meeting - snow most all day  
cold began to follow the Square in  
Morning - letters & writing Pm

8 Cold & raw day

9 Hunt my side in putting on a bucklog  
writing in Office all day



April 1878

- 10 Sitting with James Wallace mail -  
11 Plowing clearing off square cold day  
went to Albion & Weyssiler Front  
12 looked on square - I sent of 8.50  
13 Sabbath A young Mr Osborn who was a  
student here, preached "Men ought always  
to pray and not to faint" M M Adams &  
I led clap -  
14 Drove to Cleveland marked Dr. Long going  
did some business and drove home  
15 Plow garden & in PM attended funeral  
of Nancy (Fowler) Watkins - at his father's  
Mr. J. R. Johnson for the Score The re-  
bath tube in his death - I expected to look  
charge of the provision & purchased the for-  
burial service - Dr. E. A. Steel staid with  
16 The preachers of N.O. Conf met in con-  
vention to locate the "Kingswood School"  
A committee waited on me as I was sowing  
oats & requested my price for the 12 acres  
I gave as Mr. B. had intimated its worth  
1850 \$ - Towards night they repaired to  
the ground above Chapel & fixed a site  
conditionally & also on the Grange tract -  
At my house they assembled in eve-  
ning proposing a joint stock company to  
buy Grange  
17 I went with a Committee as survey-  
-or for them to lay off fine acres in winter

of which building was to be Their jealousy  
was very much roused at an intimation from  
me that I should let them have all up to their  
East line - Some were in favor at first of  
buying of a tier of lumber mine which I did  
not consent to - They found however that this  
would throw the building far back into the  
Mud & back of where the Convention fixed  
18 Went to Houdley's Mills to get workmen  
to put in a new lathe - Came back via  
Norm's Falls -  
19 After Mrs. some letters drove to Rev. Mr.  
Made some purchases - Fed J. Thibault 5 \$  
settled Mendenhall, and 33. & my note to  
Brad 84 - drove to Cephas Brainerd & put up  
20 Sabbath drove to Mr Cogswell - Mr. Lusk  
with the Cong. Min requested me to join I  
did so 1 1/2 hrs on Providence Nov VIII 28 -  
Some feeling & very good attention in  
Cong. - Drove to Trumpicki Mid 1 & 1/2  
Resist the devil & he will flee from you  
& came home tired & backache Did  
not go out to prayer meeting - Julia  
has become poor with her cough & our  
apprehensions are excited



- 162 April 21 17845  
 Logged up drift wood AM  
 mended & stone route to R  
 22 Frost last night -  
 De Rolbrook set fires last n. which  
 ran over the point & destroyed  
 a beautiful grove of thirpy  
 young evergreens. I worked  
 hard today.  
 23 Rain & in office  
 24 Plant 16 Rindon Pot - sent to  
 25 In office most of day -  
 26 Worked for Sun 1/2 - made fence  
 50 ft of my garden for cow pasture  
 27 Sabbath Drove to Royalton W. C. C.  
 for on Fear not little flock to led clasp  
 Drove Parma & had some freedom of spirit  
 Resist the devil &c. Drove to Hamis  
 he was confined with rheum at Blif S.  
 in on Isa V 11 4, 5, 6 & 21 -  
 28 Drove to P. Q. & then home - Garden  
 29 To Fitch work at lathe &c - Office  
 garden &c -  
 30 worked & got wet -  
 May 1 Thun. worked in garden & some at  
 prayer meet at night

- 2 Drove & took B. B. to Cleveland 163  
 from conversation I became satisfied  
 he would opposed the location of Conf.  
 Sem? any where but on his lands  
 Called at Dr. Johnson & turned to Ham  
 ilton, & City  
 3 This is my beloved sisters birthday  
 she is 43 yrs old, went over to Quaker  
 did some business & drove home  
 getting my horse shod  
 Sabbath Drove to Dr. Adams & ps at Olmsted  
 a desultory sermon on Providence Rom VIII 18  
 at Headleys mills had a good season on Prayer  
 Eph VI 18 - Drove home -  
 5 Plowing square  
 6 Hard frost last n. Then 28° at sunrise - Plowing  
 7  
 8 Wrote letters Pot meet at night - The then  
 stood at 28° at sunrise this morn. Frost  
 leaves & grass in some places killed. Planting  
 9 Worked at repair headgate & finish  
 apron to dam -  
 10 Fixing shed to weigh grindstone & fence  
 600 in a square - Very warm -  
 11 Sabbath Drove via Olmsted to Rockport

166 May 11 1845  
Distributed tracts on the way Called  
at Jos. Peake's (Col) & prayed with family  
Called at a S.H. where was a Cong. - A  
Baptist (Close Conn) Pr. fr. on Feb 20 1 -  
He called on me to make remarks, I had so  
liberty for 20 m. Called on Wd Jordan  
Bro. Brown Jr. died in prison Feb 1845 -  
She has a babe a few weeks old -  
the 16<sup>th</sup> child 13 are living, & at home  
Called at Morgan Jordans - The Ct  
Prs have taken up this apt the people  
acted so bad - A Free will B. having  
an apt at 32 I went, he invited me  
to pr - I had liberty on "The hope  
of the hypocrite shall perish"  
There was profound attention & tears  
at close - Drove Br. David Robinson  
I learned I had read them into so  
17 yrs ago - Sister R. feared prison in  
a scene of mind about 1<sup>st</sup> May 1828.  
Prd at S.H. to a full house on Feb 1 -  
Trust there was a good impression  
made - My soul has been blessed  
all day - warm & dry

167  
2 Pleasant - A great drouth is appe-  
hended - Returned home  
3 Garden fence S & E side  
4 making garden fence  
5 High wind In office - put out with  
6 Hard frost last night beans & corn cut  
off In office fix shelves  
7 wrote letters - In office all day  
8 Sabbath Drove Freeman's & prd on  
The carnal mind is enmity against  
God - Reproved two dippy girls for  
whispering - learnt <sup>offspring</sup> they had been Methu-  
Preached at night at Clock factory S.H.  
on 11. Fin 111 14 - Inspiration of scriptures  
staid with Br. A. M. Wilcox  
9 Dry cold The drouth is the general  
sub of conversation Drove Cleveland  
did business & returned home  
20 Fixing up around house  
21 Surveying road from I to Carmans  
22 Half day on road to Fort Mearns  
23 do do  
24 Road Am Loggin P.M.



May 25 1845

25 Sabbath Heard Br Morgan in a good sermon. In Pm found that my horse had escaped from pasture while tracing him to Carmans & it became late & I borrowed Mr. horse & rode to my apt & put with satisfaction on Ps & x

1. The Lord reigneth

26 Went Albion. Hoadley's mill, found Mr. for my horse - found her at night in a lot 2m from home

27 Work on road to E. Coleman by

28 Logging up pond - flood wood - high wind D.H. set fire which spread & burned my oats - found to be ashown at 4 1/2 P.M. Wind changed M

29 Pain in breast. In office. - hard from

30 In office & various matters - fruit

31 Rode to Brooklyn Br Thompson pre a good & spiritual sermon on the subject that doeth the will of God abideth for In Conf was sw. made some pointed remarks about Trustees & stewards neglecting their duty. Br Gregg

of Cleveland put at 4

I did not go out at night. Bridgman June 1 1845 Sabb - Good feast - good

Br. Norton at Acad where I explored & Br Thompson at M.H. Soc. at latter which I loved - Being invited by Dr Lee (Pres) drove to D. Clark's

Have had a good deal rheum today but a solemn season. Rd on Rom III Being justified freely by his grace & c.

Returned Centre Br Norton put at night.

2 Rode to Cleveland Dined Dr J. & rethorne

3 Appraisal Com met. On Br B denying our original agent about my having profit of selling & c. I simply told the fact. I told him I was not going to dispute with him for he was prosperous - building the M to be a sum I was poor. he was popular I disesteemed.

4 Gave a plan to Br J. Thompson to lay out 17 1/2 acres Br B is going to give south of his house.



June 14<sup>th</sup> 1845

Appraisal Com. met & resolved  
not expedient to appraise lots in  
Irish shape. Called Trustees together  
they resolved to have land laid  
out anew & new appraisal & then  
to offer for sale at Monday giving  
stockholders a chance to bid &c.  
I felt very agreeable when the  
Comm. occurred to my mind & I  
had presented it.

5 Office nearly  $\frac{3}{4}$  day - read &c.  
A thunder shower last night

6 Packing & preparing for my journey

7 Fixed up AM Ther 95° in shade  
Started I forgot my overcoat which  
was brot me - Drove P.O. O'Leary & R.  
Enoch Balch. His father in law W.R.  
in now is 95 yrs old

8 Sabbath Read Q. Evangelist sub  
is Evan. Experienced Drove Br Jay  
S H & per on Isa 44 75 me.

Came to Wd Jordans & after resting  
in at 5 on Eph II 8 - Here I  
within old log house 18 yrs ago

fruit remains to this day - I see<sup>161</sup>  
so much of the impurity of my heart  
so little faith, love & zeal - I am  
tempted to think I neither have nor  
enjoyed communion with God  
Yet I see the hand of God in my  
trials & can feel some thankful  
for dealing with me just as he does  
& Drove early to Co's found C.F. Webster  
had went off between two weeks. He and  
me 608<sup>th</sup> Drove Elvira Called at  
Mr. Clark's He married Mary & Parker  
dined, prayed with family Called at  
P.O. I drove Charleston where I was  
hindered by a Clerk refusing to settle  
a note - I drove to Dr. Gavitt's  
On the way a circumstance occurred  
which mortified & humbled me -  
I Drove Bacon's Mill - Judge Sumner  
dined - Drove Herson loving my way  
a fine shower settled with Wickham  
I took my pay in Calico - At P.O.  
met bot Dr. Sadness letters part III  
Tides, Light Major planets, Reflection  
which read thro' Interesting -



June 10<sup>th</sup> 1845

There being appearance of <sup>more</sup> rain  
 Stopped at brother D'Leal's Local  
 He was from South part of the State  
 and Southern Methodists. who are good  
 always make me feel at home  
 11 Wrote & mailed letters - got my bag  
 repaired which took till 5 PM & the  
 friends being urgent I made it a  
 matter of prayer & finally cast a lot  
 it came for me to stay & go. Called  
 with bro D'Leal on Capt Dana.

His wife too said is so badly covered  
 live with her & he took another dwelling  
 Francis of Richmond George M. with whom  
 he lived (they being privately married) he  
 years - She was an amiable & lovely girl  
 at 17 joined M.E.C. She died last Sat.  
 of dyspey - aged 24 leaving a son 7 months  
 Capt went delirious & attempted suicide  
 he cut the cord instead of cutting off  
 arm - blood some, was discolored door but  
 open - became rational - Today  
 his father & mother came - Their  
 sickness of course was great - tried  
 pray - with them all  
 Praise be on Providence - good atten-  
 tion -

A fine rain in morning - wrote  
 I mailed letters - Drove to Father  
 Guilley's - He is in his 89 - fails fast  
 quite deaf - Drove Milan & Monwalk  
 stop with Bro. Bairdell - we called  
 on Mr Thompson who said the Trustees  
 were willing if they could to do me jus-  
 tice now.

A delightful rain Copious showers  
 Made many calls - Trustees of M.H.  
 met at 4 - I am considered one tho  
 when I last met with them they  
 informed Mr Gorkhorn had demanded my  
 leave vacated & another was ap-  
 pointed but finding it illegal they have  
 expunged all those proceedings  
 The Trustees appointed a committee to con-  
 sider judgment in my favor at  
 court -

14 Wrote answer in Chan. for the  
 committee called on Mrs Worester  
 select school & drove to Peckins  
 2 M. Dr Shaffer sick not pres.  
 Dr Morrow was sick in whole armor  
 of God. Dr McClure held a Melan-



172 June 14 1845

Called at Mr. House's, stopped at  
Mr. Taylor. Put at night on Jan  
E-12 Blessed is the man that endures  
Hoy

15 Sabbath Pretty good Lovefeast -  
Tanner Garrison came for 1 1/2 hrs  
on Dec 22 I backed it  
with few words - I Baptized.

Mrs Emily Houseman

John Fletcher { John &  
Maria Brown

admin Sacramento. We had a  
solemn season  
dined I love Sandusky City & for  
for Dr McClure on Ice & a com  
fortable time

16 Called on C. R. Squire - D. Campbell  
 & Goodwin teachers High School  
 a shower coming up 5.15 P.M.  
 Drove in rain to Old Fought's - a  
 rain - Supped & drove via New  
 rosville to Newwalks -

17 Called on the Trustees of Bank of  
Norwalk. I learned that Penniman  
in settling up the claim took the

property for 60¢ less than the claim <sup>173</sup>  
leaving this amount against me -  
The jud<sup>t</sup> of Ad. of Kimball is now  
1016¢ - originally 1205 - the bank  
jud<sup>t</sup> is 545 - making 1461 - The  
jud<sup>t</sup> vs Trustees Meth M H Pore is  
1532 - But the difficulty is the church  
property is not good for it - I see  
nothing before me but a miracle  
or bankruptcy - the former I don't  
look for & the latter must come -

The bitterness of death is past - I had  
800 coming on the Howalk prop after  
paying The claim upon it - James  
dying & failing Penniman consider-  
ed himself at liberty to dispose of  
the surplus as he pleased - he took  
out this fee for collection &  
gave 625<sup>ff</sup> to Mr James & Mr Forsyth  
As there has been such a Providential  
case I submit - If I did not see  
so plainly the hand of the Lord - I should  
wonder - but I am enabled to feel as  
well as say The will of God be done



174

Jan 17-1845

Drove to Mr Gibbs & returned &  
 stopped with Mr Holden Dwight

18 Drove to Rufus Clapp's - He is  
 a great generalist & a descendant of  
 Clap. Drove to John Wilson's where  
 Hoskins first bought - desired change  
 my course & via Marshville to  
 Mr Jan. M. Intyre - Headache  
 Slept a little & better - Drove in a light  
 rain to Mother's -

19 Wrote - in P.M. started for Tiffin  
 I drove to Asa Gillson's -

20 Drove early to Republic Mr Anderson  
 don't who persuading me I left an  
 ap - I drove Tiffin sold Andrew  
 Deutz 5 ton & Rolla Johnson two  
 off the west side my lot - drove to  
 Republic & put on Isa & A. some  
 freedom a good cong. & good  
 time - tired -

21 wrote letters & drove to Auburn  
 gave them a lecture on 9 colleges  
 & seasons - drove New Haven & then  
 On my way, read 1 vol. Keith's  
 of the Times - A judicious work  
 These volumes were presented by

JR Fenn Esq of Norwalk  
 22 Sabbath Preached at New Haven  
 on Isa L.VII. 14 Cast ye up - Take up  
 stumbling blocks - In P.M. for a Chil-  
 dren & youth with liberty on Eccl xii. 1  
 7-

23 Wrote & drove to Colosse having  
 been hindered in N.H. by breaking  
 a shaft to my wagon & mending it  
 settled up with Harnish & drove  
 to Boardmans -

24 Mr. B. insisting I gave him his  
 note for <sup>5</sup> ~~may make 5~~ five dollars  
 for his note & saddle.  
 drove to Eg Ketchum's - Isaac & Wm Sheld-  
 on's - & R.S. & south to Isaac Drucker's  
 his wife was Eli's - Castleman - wrote  
 where there was a fine rain  
 drove Jacob Kohler it was 9 - & I was  
 tired -

25 He charged & gave his wife some  
 pins & a German Drove Mansfield  
 called at Mr Hedges - Several teeth  
 as came in & I explained use of  
 Aold 1st apparatus - Hedges & New-  
 man said they did not want to sacri-  
 fice property for them. I am agreed



June 25 1845

that I should go to selling & pay  
as I said it. Having left my  
overcoat this morning I drove  
back & to Saint Holmes & staid  
in my private reading this morn.  
Believe the Lord as shall ye be estab-  
lished: believe his prophets so shall ye  
prosper. The promise kept coming up  
as I rode along. I remembered the  
promises of Lord to my soul. My  
prayer had been that God would  
dispose H. A. to do what would be  
for his glory. I felt a sweet  
peace when we had concluded our  
conference & arrangements -  
after which I called on sister  
Bigelow.

26 Drove Olivesburg Mr. H. G. Debor  
& Ashland bro Mitchell settled with  
him - read W. C. A. & just sketched  
the fore part of E. Thomason on Big-  
in Ladies Repos. It seemed to  
one that conf. not having accepted  
my request to appoint another  
to finish it - I ought to before

conf. Drove Perryburg - Mr. Wm  
Spencer & bro Hazard - & Ch. Lewis  
stopt -

27 - It is 9 yrs since with J. G. we  
made a covenant at Berea - How  
strange & mysterious are the ways of  
the Lord - Drove Harrisville & Indian  
Mr. Wm Smith - Mr. Goodfellow came  
& urged me to stop & see as 'twas their  
fast day - I did so from Hos. IV  
1 Come & let us return unto the Lord  
& expounded Joel "I am unto I will  
whole heart. fasting" &c.

Drove home after calling on H. Root  
& taking a new note. found my  
family all well - Mr. Johnson's  
Child Francis Astbury had died on the  
- Thomas Aely had died -

on the

28 Wrote Sam. letters - Drove to Mr  
Sol. Lovejoy's He is nearly gone with  
Pulm. complaints. He seemed penitent  
& believing Has been a Meth. some time  
is 71 yrs old, Came home via Albion



178 June 29-1845

Sabbath We had a fine shower yet. but the country is suffering extremely from drought  
saw Mr H T Adams & his son  
1 John 11 2 Beloved now are we the sons of God and it doth not yet appear what we shall be a precious season

Baptized sister J O Loom with

Loomis

Many Orphans - orphan

Horae F. Adams

Sad chafed ride to Hoadley  
his on Watch - I am  
apt being given for me!

In Let us go on to perfection  
in this way and I hope to do so

30 Very busy send off circulars  
Started for Cleveland - Called  
I watched with bro Sol. Loomis

We thought he would not live the  
night thro' but he did till

July 1 1 o'clock PM

Drove Cleveland - when I came home he was dead - He was born in Windham Co

At Jan 1774 - Expt religion at 30 yrs of age joined the Presby in Cazenovia N.Y. moved Chelange Co NY & found the Meth. & soon learned they were his people - He had twice been disowned by the Church for walking disorderly He said the Church was not to blame. He did his duty, Bro Loomis made his will some days since I died in peace He said he suffered much but tried not to murmur -

2. A Rainy day - Attended with my wife funeral of Mr Loomis  
Psd on 11 Sam XIV 14. Some friends joined when I sat down & we sang Mrs Mellman eldest daughter to shout & fell to exhorting her brothers -

3 Writing made deed for Jas W H. Feltmuth & B. J. J. J. J.

180 July 14. 1845  
at night On road  
4 The children went to Brooklyn  
to St. C. celebration - wrote  
demonstrations - The jubilation  
discharge of an "anvil" were  
several at the turnpike. No loss  
lost.

5 Arrow - ploughed out garden  
On road & day - Drove to  
Panna & Royalton. W. Cairn  
6 Sabbath Read Timmy Sermon on  
Delight in God. 10 Evangelists

Hearing that their next neighbor  
a bachelor was a very wicked  
man I did not go to meeting I called  
interested him by talking about  
his home - for which he had a pro-  
cess - mother got to his heart  
in this way, he wept with me  
he knelt & wiped away the tears  
as he rose. May I devote myself  
to be a devoted Christian.  
at the next house (Mr. Fenn) his  
wife was a "disciple" - a talk  
invited them meeting

Preached with freedom on Prov. 14<sup>18</sup> 32  
led Clap & drove to Panna 48  
5 11 & 12 on the new see thro a  
glass darkly then face to face 1 Cor  
+ 11. Led Clap & drove home  
7 In office - writing art. 6 -  
8 writing. Mr. Morgan came  
in to office & said he was going to  
call a ~~John~~ to meeting. He did so  
& they had many questions to ask  
I was glad of opportunity to apply  
I counteracted the numerous slanders  
afloat -

9 Writing art. 6 - sitting F. 10  
10 Writing  
11 In office writing while pre-  
paring for Cleveland for Mary  
the came home  
12 Having an impression to spend  
the Sabbath in Cleveland I came  
in with Mr. Beaumont. called  
on Cobb & Bishop - Mr. Henderson  
who is a second cousin of mine  
stayed at Dr. Johnstones  
13 Sabbath Attended S. School &  
prayed at opening -



182

July 13 - 1845

Heard Br. Huggs in hisaledgety  
 at 8 M. morning meeting &  
 spoke only a little time 30 m.  
 Br. Sibley of Erie Conf. followed -  
 at 6 Br. Huggs called for me to  
 go with him to a funeral -  
 the notice of which came in  
 while I was speaking at M. P.  
 meeting. When we arrived  
 I learned that Saml H. Baster  
 aged 71 went into the Lake  
 at 8 O'clock with 3 or 4 others  
 & he remained behind & drowned.  
 He was 5 m. from Rochester.  
 I pr. on Eccl. ix 12. At the fisher  
 men taken in an evil net.

In eve. J. H. Green reformed  
 gambler lectured to a crowded  
 house at Baptist.

14 Called dis business & drove home

15 Meeting

16 Meeting & asp of B & B in Garden

17 A Penfield Dep. Co. Surveyor  
 came & we ran out S E Corner

Sat 17 - Caleb Henry Chairman

18 Surveying

19 Rain A.M. We got out at 11  
 I surveyed to 4 1/2 - when Mr P  
 went home - We have had some  
 talk about Second Advent. He  
 thinks end of time is this year  
 While I was looking at the  
 plan of Circuit & considering  
 how I could spend my time  
 most usefully. Mr Alexander  
 came in & urged me to come  
 to his neighborhood I agreed to  
 Sabbath In my reading came to  
 Job 1 & How wonderful are the  
 dealings of God - How full of  
 mercy - How great is the be-  
 nignity & dearfulness of the heart  
 Rode to Norris Falls N.H. Br  
 Johnson for 30 m on Jude. content  
 earnestly for the faith ones delivered  
 to the Saints. Exp. 10 or 12 m  
 when Br. Huff, made "a Confession"  
 of using threatening language

1844 July 20-45  
to a persecutor & stirring up his  
logheap to it was a crucifixion  
& constrained confession & orientation  
of others. I felt constrained  
to remark on the nature  
of genuine gospel repentance  
At Mr W Adams bro  
Mr Phillips said my remarks were  
just what was wanted  
Rode to St near Gray's former  
blackness & preached with  
liberty of spirit on 1 June 14  
Said Farnand a Methodist wife  
of old James Peck - of Farnham  
84 last Nov. was in Rev. War  
Rode home at 8 a heavy rain  
came on the night so some late  
August. It was warm all day  
88° then I refused  
21 very warm. Therm 95° in shade  
heavy thunder towards night & a  
showers went over south. Fixing  
22 writing. This is one of my un-  
I cannot understand the present

185  
dealings of Providence -  
23 Writing & garden Mr Penfield  
came in P.M. Sunday  
24 Surveying & Stuart here -  
25 Surveying - I wrote some  
26 Surveying etc. - Fixed up &  
drove to Mr Robert Davis & put up  
7 Sabb. Mr Davis is a deeply pious  
man & I was much blessed by his  
experience. Borrowed Thomas Jay  
copy "Hypocrite Tried & Cast" - four  
sermons 1767. Read it through  
on the road it is good. Mr R said  
he never reads it without condem-  
nation - Move. Allyn There was  
a funeral. Mr Margaret Dux-  
bury formerly Smith, widow of  
Rev Samuel Duxbury - They were  
born near Manchester Eng 14c  
preached 15 in Eng - They went  
to Africa with a colony 23 yrs ago  
staid (140 m. from Coast) 9 yrs  
& came to America & he died 12 yrs  
died Dec 17 '43. His wife is  
now buried by his side. They



186

July 27 1845

said to be very pious - Good  
 put on Corny's blessed of my  
 father to - I exhorted  
 There was an infant of Mr.

buried at the same time as  
 two weeks - which weighed when  
 born 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  & a few days since 2  
 Gave out my ap<sup>l</sup> & put at  
 3 on Gal 4: 7, 8: long - Drove  
 Robison & put to a house full  
 mostly young people on the  
 very pleasant - Have enjoyed  
 myself - but not so much in  
 preaching to day -

28 - Drove via Brighton to Cleveland  
 did business & drove home -

29 In office -

30 worked in garden

31 In office & garden

Aug 1 Fixed up fence on point & G

2 Chores -

3 Sabbath Put on 1 Thm 1-15

Went with Mr Bradfords to Twp  
 where he put 20 m & exhorted 3

187

In garden & about choring  
 Plowed corn some - Chores &  
 surveying 1/2 day -  
 In office -

20 & surveying -  
 Drove with Ruth to Brooklyn  
 where we dined during a shower  
 to Cleveland where I met Bro  
 an Lollerider & after hurrying thro'  
 business came to bro Storrs -  
 Drove home & got in oats before  
 rain -

Sabbath - Read the last pages of the  
 Wonders of Geology. A most remark-  
 able & wonderful book, giving  
 the most astonishing proofs of the  
 wisdom & power & deity of God  
 I copied the Periods & added  
 the Sabbath Period - which is  
 yet future - Dr Morgan put  
 me to him that strength with his Mother  
 exhorted some at prayer meet at 5  
 Sabbath. Did not get on her knees she  
 never does.

Aug 11-1845

11 A Rainy day - fine rains  
Preparing to start a journey

12 Packed up & started Ruth & I  
panies me. I take 10 boxes  
apparatus of Holbrook's toward  
what they owed me hoping to see  
them. - Drove to Redville stop  
at Mr Daniel Fisk's a pleasant  
day roads good -

13 Raining in morning - wrote up  
letters of Mr. Fisk who seems to be  
a monomaniac had to give me  
his views upon "the dispensations" & a  
personal devil &c. I gave him an  
outline of facts & arg. The rain  
ceasing at 10 started on called a  
moment at Ulysses - Lotney visit  
- Stopt at Mr Eldred & dined left  
them 3 sermons. one for Mrs W  
Cahoon. Drove onward to Ellis  
who has now gone to keeping a  
tavern hail one & said he had be-  
lieved the true gospel - Since the

ending of Daniels vision on 23  
I stopped by asking him if he had  
given up his idea of an "Eternal Devil"  
He replied good was eternal & Evil was  
its opposite - & evil existed as long as  
good - I drove on to Mr Drumhams  
where I fed & was supplied & drove to  
Newark at Mr Haskins -  
14 Called on Judge B & Mr Boalt  
& getting them & Mr. Fisk & J. Pen-  
newell together talked about the  
lien upon the Fisk property -  
I will do nothing. I was enabled  
to be calm & bear his taunts  
Afterward Fisk & B & B came to  
an understanding - Dined at  
Judge Bakers His is 91 born at  
Northampton Mass.  
Drove to Peru & went into the grave  
yard where two children were interred  
Called a few moments at Mr Law-  
rence's - He was a swearing, sabbath  
breaking scoffing Universalist - He  
died as he lived, - Called at P. Law



July 14<sup>th</sup> 1845

remounted my harness mended  
 left a German as I did at Seneca  
 arrived by Mr. Lawrence we called a  
 few minutes at my old farm  
 and also at Mr. McIntyre's  
 Arrived at Mothers about sundown  
 15. Started early Drove to Buey  
 I was directed to Mr. Hollum's as  
 one of the principal Methodists  
 I found they were P. M. but be-  
 cordially and I stopped & fed &  
 drove to Marion. when within  
 two miles my horse had an  
 attack of colic & fell down &  
 broke a shaft. A waggon came  
 along I got Ruth in it & had  
 the buggy drawn & the horse drawn  
 Mr. Howe with whom I stopped  
 put some splints suspended over  
 his sides back of his fore legs &  
 on his breast. This threw him  
 in great pain he pawed & rolled  
 & groaned - perhaps 20 or 30 m.  
 went to eating - I went to Ch.  
 & heard Mr. Sawyer in a good sermon

on a sure foundation -

Mr. Skiff & John Briggs are my  
 room mates. Mr. Dwire stops at Mr. Howe's  
 16. I found dry dusty roads yesterday  
 the late northern rains being light  
 here. Went on to Conference -  
 Bishop Hoagline in the chair. Mr. L.  
 Church Sat. Several interesting topics  
 came up - In reporting the com-  
 munication from Mr. Baldwin it was  
 said near Berea but Mr. Thompson  
 visited it from Kingswood. Some one  
 remarked there was no such place  
 Another suggested Middlebury which  
 was inserted. Some excitement  
 was got up in relation to the apt of  
 Agents for the Ohio Mrs. University  
 Bishop H. presides with apostolical dig-  
 nity & grace. Often intercessing their  
 business with "Let us weave all our  
 business with prayer" "What an  
 excellent opportunity to pray for  
 each bro. while he is sitting"  
 How much precious time might otherwise  
 be lost.



192.

Aug 16 '7845

The Conf. Education So was held at night Br Poe in the Chair Dr Elliott made an address & a collection was taken —

17 Sabbath Called at Judge Anderson

for Dr Gillett & was detained till the door was shut — after waiting until we saw no probability of opening below & Judge Anderson & others requesting I preached — I took

And they that were ready went in — and the door was shut — I had a good time Many may say most except at close —

Bishop Hamline pre a clove practical, evangelical sermon Who is sufficient for these things!

It was excellent — breathed old faith (Meth.). — In Pm the house filling up I went to Pres. Ch & heard father Bates — 1½ hr dry — Called with Br Shaffer Bishop & sister Hamline also — He introduced hotirup & we had a blessed season etc & I re

ted our conversions — I had freedom in prayer.

Br BK Maltby pre at night — He fell into the error of taking the same subject treated by the Bishop — I kept thinking I wanted bread, bread

18 Business proceeded rapidly — I drew up a memorial in relation to Memoirs of Br. Bigelow. There were some delicate cases that came up — but the holy Sabbath of the Conf. triumphed over the waiting tendency of the cases.

Miss. An. at night — Dr Bruce was the principal speaker — matters good manner neutralized it — I gave a fair spec & set of apparatus toward German Mission at Cleveland —

19 Business proceeded rapidly — There was considerable discussion about receiving Bro Baldwin, Seminary finally accepted. A commission apt to obtain a suitable Charter & open the school. My memorial or report was read & Conf resolved that reasons



194

Aug-19 '45

for delay were satisfactory - and  
advised me to abridge it to about  
2000 words. I have it prepared  
by next Conf. I had anticipated  
they would want Thomson or McCall  
to compile it & the unanimity  
of their vote touched a tender spot  
in my soul. They had an eve-  
ning session & reports were read at  
9-10 o'clock. It has been a  
session of great peace & good feeling  
& I look for a good work this year.

20 Drove to Delaware. Mr. Poe's. The  
Society were deeply afflicted with  
this aft. I was requested to stay  
& preach & I did so with some  
freedom. The Lord's spirit let the  
earth rejoice.

21 Sold a bit of apparatus to Mr. Thom-  
son & Sherman. Took a wagon with  
at the Spring. Wrote for the  
friends a memorial to Bishop Do-  
dson to the Camp ground north of  
Northampton - arrived at night  
& bro Armstrong put me up.

195  
preach - I was hoarse & preached  
with but little satisfaction or heat  
VI 7-8.

22 There were a few contributions last  
night but rather a dry time at the  
altar. Bro. Barnum a good sermon  
God forbid I should say save in the Conf.  
I said at 3 It is a faithful saying  
1 Tim 4-15. I left just after Bro  
H. Powers commenced at night  
& came to Mr. Whitcomb very warm.

23. Drove via New Albany where  
I fed & dined with Benedict  
& W. B. to Green, N.H. on way  
overlooked two girls & a young man  
going for a walk. gave a sermon to one  
for an apple - I urged them to come  
to meeting. Bro. Carpenter fed  
on today 16.

I pre at night John 11:36.

24 Sabbath Low. fast. dry. etc.

Punched in grove to a great multi-  
tude on Mat 7:28 41 Long. - A good  
impression seemed made while  
I explain who what where dwell

196

was I where I was - hell is -  
 Mr. captured I had Sacrament  
 The two young women mentioned  
 just had come to meeting & both  
 agreed to serve the Lord from this  
 time forward -

Bro Hamawalt a good man & L.P.

In Feb 11 3 - I expect one more

20 Dr 1 before breakfast entering of  
 Lord - a comfortable time

Bro John Stollard a very kind & atten-  
 tive host. We drove to New Albany  
 I stayed with Mr McCurdy dined & fed  
 & to Northington took a bath in Alam  
 Creek

26 Have taken some cold. Copied Cir-  
 lar & visited. Went up to town & set up  
 a set of Apparatus at Dr. Meath's & Sept  
 He did not purchase - Dr. Gillett Men-  
 me - considerable but not too large. I gave  
 him the deed I made out last Feb. of  
 my interest in Maunier. Ever since  
 I bought Bros. has been cursing my  
 property & I determined to give it up  
 I once offered it to him for the 1000\$

197

and him at Berea - then for any sum  
 he might name. Which he declined.  
 I proposed to day that he should divide  
 the contract. He has not answered  
 27 Rode with Dr. G. to Columbus. Left  
 advertisement & Circular for friend?  
 & returned. Preached at night  
 moderately on "She hath done what  
 she could"

28 Rode with Bro G. & Maniet rode with  
 Ruth to Columbus. Stopped at Dr. Wilcox's  
 Took the girls to see the Penitentiary &  
 found Dr. Bradford there Dep. Warden  
 who was very attentive. In eve filled  
 & directed Circulars.

29 Called at deaf & d. & Lunatic Asylums  
 my self - unwell last night & today -  
 started after dinner & drove toward  
 Urbana - rain coming on turned  
 in to Dr. Wm. Amisteads 3 mi S of Dublin  
 A heavy rain -

30 Ruth & self unwell last m. Drove  
 Dublin & Pleasant Valley very heavy  
 roads. Called on Dr. J. Bigelow. Drove to  
 Elphing Bigelow where it rained very



198  
had again I drove to Reg. M.B. Dr.  
win - & my horse being tired out  
put up -

31 Sabbath. Drove in to Urbana by  
in company with some colored people  
going to M. - The pres. having gone  
to Conf. I sat with some friends  
on Sat & 4 - & again at A. on  
Aids VIII 51 mind Cl. & do always visit  
the Holy Ghost. & having visited the  
S. School & exhorted & given out an  
ap. at night to the children & a  
full house on Sat & 11 1-7 -

Maria My bro wife's niece is quite  
sick

Go Sheedon

She died very happy Sept 9 - 1845

Names of Converts & seekers at 199  
Keseville N.Y. Jan 9-43 - joined

- \* Aaron Herriman
- \* Reuben P. Hilebrook
- \* Emily S. Hilebrook
- \* John J. Drown
- \* Margaret Braudo
- \* Maria Colby
- \* Lawrence P. LaFontaine a Catholic
- \* John Barton
- \* Gardiner Nichols
- \* Edie Dickinson
- \* Mary Ann Hammond
- \* Joseph Larsson
- \* Ambrose S. Beedleson
- \* Phibe Dickinson
- \* Moses Dow
- \* Wacey Philips
- \* John Vassort
- \* L. J. Turner
- \* Frances Metcalf
- Susanna Mills
- \* John T. Searles
- \* Orville Dickson
- \* Mary E. Austin
- \* Charles Phillips

Continued

- \* Laura Sprague
- Addison Seales
- Eliza Colbeck
- \* Harly Pine
- Lewis Fling
- Cather A Metcalf
- Ruth Ann Powers
- Chauncy Sherman
- Amos E Flint
- \* Bolivar Hays
- Mary E Olin
- \* Jacob Buckminster
- Emily L Bunge
- \* Marian McFarland
- \* Roxana Leake
- \* Almida Balch
- Mary Morehouse
- Eleuthera Warren d. sudden
- Mary Jane Clarke
- \* John A Sprague
- \* Peter Brande
- \* Preston Singletary Milcomb
- \* Eliza Whitecomb
- John Peabody

- Joseph Campbell
- Edgar Warren
- \* Mary Ann Vandusen
- Andrew J. Morehouse
- Mary J. Garrett d.
- Margaret Garrett
- South Pine
- Diana Blagden
- \* Mary Marwin
- \* Thomas Harris
- \* Mahala Carpenter
- \* George Hoag
- \* Lorenna Dickinson
- Elisabeth Powers
- \* Ira Parker
- Julia A Lyon
- Mary J Stewart
- And J. Morehouse
- Herman Sprague
- Olive Jackson
- Adison Morehouse
- Brenday Pierce
- Henry Morehouse
- \* Sarah Percy



8<sup>2</sup> Charlotte Storer  
 Morris Sheldon  
 Sheldon  
 Susanna Hoffnagle  
 Mrs Mary Ann Metherell  
 Edward Everett  
 Lucy Hounds

Abilotsboro

70

Emily Palmer Roquest  
 Evers Sheldon Rupert  
 Felt Sheldon  
 Mary S. Sheldon  
 30<sup>1</sup> Lucius Dixby  
 Joseph Barber  
 Cynthia Louisa Barber  
 13<sup>1</sup> Maria Dixby  
 30<sup>1</sup> Calista S. Allen  
 Mary Makely  
 Andrew McInroy  
 30<sup>1</sup> Lydia Green  
 30<sup>1</sup> Isaac Thompson  
 Alfred Sheldon  
 30<sup>1</sup> Philip E. Allen  
 Sumner Elwell  
 Joseph Hubbard  
 Minerva Sheldon  
 John Roy Troy  
 Edward Taylor  
 Edward Taylor

203  
 Joseph Clark 9<sup>5</sup> Sabbath  
 John Pierce  
 David Pitkin  
 Joseph Beach  
 Yancy Lee 13 North End Centre  
 Mary Lee 4 do  
 Elbert Sherman Drive  
 Mercy Hamlin  
 Emma Hamlin  
 Hannah Hamlin

Quintus Edward Child

Smith  
V. Smith & Co. Boston, Copy 1/2  
Gives July 27, 1843  
received from the  
Boston North B. Co. 100  
Saint Dunstons and Dec 17, 1843  
was the 15th Aug. 7. 1843 12  
See 3rd & 4th volume Vol. 12  
Jan 19-1844



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio, New York, Michigan

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal September 1, 1845-July 29, 1847

FORMAT: Volume #41

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☐ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots  
Blue Ink

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

page 156 and 157 repeated  
once

error in pagination 162  
and 163, but no informa-  
tion missing

Other

The  
Journal  
of  
Chas. Henry O. Sheldon  
From Sept 1<sup>st</sup> to 1845  
To July 29<sup>th</sup> 1847

No. XL.



September 17 1845

207

Monday Sept 17 1845 Urbana O. Called  
at several places & read near at hunting off  
Reached at night on Providence  
Rom VIII 28. Was unwell & had to  
go out during my discourse -  
2 Fixing up after giving the  
S. S. a lecture with the apparatus  
at 8 - I am to take care of my  
brother. got a pole to make  
raining -  
3 Ruth, birth day. saw M  
1 appearance of heavy rain but  
none here in P.M. Staid at  
Mr Pearson's  
4 Fixed off / started. Raining  
rain on house - called at J. B.  
Smith Woodstock - Called at  
Milford. & fed at Dr. Mann's  
Looked in to his salaratus factory  
Drove to Marysville Called on Rev  
Johnson L. P. Auditor  
An apt was given out & I pre  
a short sermon on Rom VIII 28 a  
number of Presby were there Staid with

Sept 4 1845

5 Drove to Delaware & called at  
B. P. & Stopt at H. & Pilehus  
decided I drove to Marion to find  
Anderson. If I may express  
testimony the storm of sp. to bro  
Pilehus has blown over.  
6 Drove via Upper Sandusky &  
the old Mission House to Leffin  
at the Miss. House found bro  
M. Anderson at whose father  
I had stopt & prayed in my  
early ministry. Went to M.  
& grave yard. Here lie Rev  
John Stewart 37. Between the log  
Mansions. Barnett  
Henryhook. As Bigtree  
& many whom I had known  
The scene was inspiring -  
Mr E. Young was with me  
I went to the Camp ground  
where 11 yrs before the storm  
raged - Stopt of Sunday

7 Sabbath Mr Wright called & as  
this was his first apt. He put on  
Mat XI 26 - He was "bricked".  
I put to children at 2 on Sat. X  
& at night on Providence - A  
set of vacant heads were going  
out & in near door & house  
badly lighted & a rather hard  
time.  
8 Very busy all day sold the  
cubits & all the inlets made  
5 deeds & M. S. wrote one  
platted ground to - gave M.  
20¢ in view of a lot - for his trouble  
& all the rents for taxes - gave  
him 1¢ for horsehus & his daughter  
One Buck in red morose  
I was ever called to see Thos. H. Du  
don who being at Lodge I went  
I had an op. by request to speak  
& gave them a close talk about  
caution in admitting & strictness  
of discipline - which was thanked  
& said to be appropriate



Sept 9 - 1845

During my visit to the grave of my father  
 I drove to Republic. I had a claim  
 on H. make the brother and me  
 put off & finally offered to pay  
 a part which I declined & he said  
 then let it stand as it is. I then  
 told him his neighbors said he  
 was just that kind of a man to  
 baffle & put off & perhaps pay  
 at the tail end of an execution.  
 This brow beat him to terror & he paid  
 one half, alleging Mr Patrick  
 should pay the other - when I  
 came to townwalk Mr P. he should  
 do no such thing. Drake had  
 no funds in his hands & besides  
 was indebted to him. I must  
 sue him &c. -

Drove to Mr Spangler & deems  
 It is refreshing to get into a Chris-  
 tian atmosphere. Drove to  
 townwalk - I immediately called  
 on Perrywell &c who had charge  
 of the business & arranged to my

satisfaction the release of the Perry  
 which I sent by mail to Jersey  
 Staid at Sister James - Housat-  
 Sharps Inn -

10 Called on bro Dwight & drove  
 Mr Burkhams & friend my  
 wagon - to Co Ellis & fed & had  
 some chat. He has embraced  
 a kind of Unitarian explanation  
 of every thing - to Sister Elys &  
 called a little while - bro Ficks  
 to tea & home. All well.

Prained be the name of the Lord  
 11. Arriving letters & called  
 at bro Baldwin. They have  
 all sort of stories about the  
 doings of Conference.

12 With wife drove to Cleveland  
 executed deeds of Tiffin property  
 wife called at Mrs Pells - I was a  
 few minutes at Starkweather  
 and drove home.

13 - Frost last night  
 Seeding crop in garden. Mr  
 Kain in Pm - Office several in  
 wrote some letters.

Sept 14<sup>th</sup> 1845

Sabbath cool. Cloudy. Luntard  
 expounded the parable of sower & where  
 (spoken with freedom from Math  
 a good impression seemed made  
 John Watson a self emancipated slave  
 lectured at 3 the evening much  
 nature wit, shrewdness & eloquence

15 I am forty six years old. Two  
 months older than was my father  
 when he died. Began to lay down  
 lead pipe to conduct water from  
 a newly dug well to my house  
 the water in my well at the house  
 being spoiled by Alum.

16 At the pipe laying — Mr. Gilbertson

17 The same — got it into cellar

18 Solder & fixing pipe for water

19 Worked hard — fixed the gas

20. Rose early for Henry to start  
 for Hudson with Dr. Gilbert

Drove to Bondleys Mill, I. M.

Dr. Thompson preaching on the  
 prayer of Paul — filled with the feel-  
 ings of God.

In I. M. insisted that Trustees  
 of W. M. C. should report Bro. J. P.  
 I supported a resolution to have the B.  
 planned. — At night feeling  
 I should go to sleep & disgrace this  
 cause I staid in house. It had  
 heated — I became colder & damps  
 & took cold unawares so that  
 21 Sabbath. This morning and went to  
 turn around in my chair. I  
 was taken with a shiver. is small  
 of my back in Louisa at spoke  
 of the consequences of omitting  
 making — Dr. Thompson Jr.  
 had due. I exhorted & loved the saw  
 Dr. Lecky put deeply on God head of  
 Ch. & prayer meeting

22 Pre at 10 Hos VI & Bloom & let us  
 dry — Drove home. On way learned  
 that <sup>who owned</sup> a man was going to move home  
 who ~~was~~ went back with papers &  
 my shiver was so bad could not  
 get to meet I till after dinner  
 staid at Dr. B. Bakers



Sept 23<sup>rd</sup> 1845

23 Drove to it - Elliott Smith then  
 Brought the wife & I came  
 I have agreed -

24 About Cleveland for Sen. I will stay

25 Li. R. Hadley not coming to see  
 me as he agreed I drove to Court  
 Miles - he being gone I went to  
 Court & by order took a capias  
 on Court telling him that if I  
 could get my debt secured I would  
 pay him & not have it secured -

No Premium coming the firm  
 requested me to go at M. T. C. - I gave  
 out paper & he came but insist-  
 ing on my fee I did so with  
 liberty on I act by faith -

After meet Calum who had  
 come in & during the Court in Ohio  
 had left came along & said  
 among many things he would  
 not pay me without he had a  
 mind to - I told him frankly  
 what I had done - He finally

said if I would go to his father's  
 he would secure it & while I called  
 at home to tell the people where  
 I had gone he came & went over  
 the line to another County -

The Court coming up said he would make  
 for his horse when upon he went & waited  
 I took my horse & rode for an attack  
 ment but before I got back at 1. he had  
 sent his bro for the horse & dispatched him  
 for Mich. & he thinking I had gone for  
 a capias in the other County came  
 back & surrendered himself to the Court

26 In morning he refusing to secure  
 we went to the Justice when he stood  
 for adj<sup>r</sup> I accepted his own oath &  
 finding himself foiled in every  
 turn he confessed just & I agreed to  
 turn out his property to secure the  
 debt - I took out an ex<sup>r</sup> however to  
 be sure & left it with the Court  
 who went down to his father's when  
 I left & came home

27 Firing out & various matters

Sept 28 1845

Sabbath Dr Gillette preached a good sermon I did not exhort but had great freedom in prayer. His text was "Come for all things are now ready"

There was an apt for a colt man <sup>to me</sup> coming Dr G went over & returned I had shun & kept the house -

29 Fixing up - went down to Mill Dr L. proposes if I would get him the half of Maume land which I sold Dr Baldwin - he would give me a deed of the sum of <sup>of him</sup> 7.250<sup>00</sup> - The land I got of him he cost of us for 1147<sup>00</sup> - I had hoped he would have felt some obligation with to refuse or to consider that I had lost all by following his advice - but I see he takes only a business view of it -

30 Wife & I went to Albion Dr G. married out a deed & left it with Esq. Northrup Dr Baldwin could not take time to go up to day - Drove over to Hazelton & home -

Oct 1 Made out mail returns -  
2 Writing Dr Livingston called

at night

3 Dr L. is a onute an Indian doctor - His saddle, bridle & mantingal was stolen from my barn last night. He could not find it & the Dr and me I gave him my bridle the other saddle

4 Drove Cleveland for map of Brea & to record it - Drove to Esq. Clarke from 8 to 1 1/2 miles before 2 - 4 miles - Dr Whitney was there He had sold a lot which was not paid for & the Trustees sued him - Sought for Nuttall - Drove home -

5 Sabbath Dr Parish pre a good sermon at night

6 Drove to Columbia to see C. R. Hoag He had put his property all out of his hands I was gone - Got my horse shod & returned

7 With Esq. Adams appraised lots  
8 Reiving - day apt to sell no purchase seen - Dr Baldwin spent some time  
9 Fixed boom for Humphreys & Stanton late but came back & it was want to



Oct 10. 1845

Started early & drove Seth R. Allott  
who spells his name wrong should be  
O. - to Mr. Scott's Elgin - Mr. J. V. Rob  
ison where I dined - Mr. Sumner  
where I supped & to Mr. Burnham  
where I staid - Gave a family lecture  
on the seasons - Astronomy <sup>geology</sup> &c -

11 Rhoda Walker is very low with spirit  
affection - After I prayed with the  
sacred very happy & taking my  
hand with much emotion she said  
"You were the means of my conversion"

It was 18 yrs since - Brown Nowalk  
The den 7 and two inside lots sold  
for 1516  $\frac{2}{3}$  dollars - bid off by Judge  
Baker - I love 400 off by its indebtedness  
The M T C / Pass. bid off by Bank  
at 800 - I love 730 by these  
if I do not raise the money I sell  
it - I am to have till 18 Dec to -  
Drove to Blacksfield - rained the  
last 8 or 10 mi. Stopped with Mr. Hill  
Scotty

12 Calhoun - Rained all night  
& raining - Lovefeast - good

a man and I said Forty years of  
his life were spent in sin - since  
which he had found the Savior - After  
examining & reading he had made up  
his mind that the Meth. were right  
I went on to give an evangelical talk  
That, the right kind of an experience  
said I to the P. who was beside me  
Yes said he - Who is he said I -  
His name is Clay near Birning  
ham - He looks some like a  
neighbor I had 20 yrs ago -

After lovefeast he came & shook  
hands - So it is possible said I - is  
this Col. Delany it is said he & we  
embraced & wept for joy - I had  
prayed for him much - Mr. J  
asked me "to preach for us" I did so  
with much liberty & deep feeling  
& Tim 1 - 15 - He exhorted & ad. - So  
Mr. Jon<sup>g</sup> Huestis also said  
Mr. J. in at night - dryly & I exhort  
into ditto -

13 Drove to Wellington - Mr. Bradley A  
bid - Huntington to see A. R. Clark



14 Oct 13-1865  
who had no money what  
I wanted - found he had shaved a  
servant of Sheldon, North -  
Drove Chatham & Littlefield Ben  
Clott -

14 After talking over our ancestry  
I called on W S Boon - collected  
divor. Wraper Liverpool called  
on Seth Thomas who in Clarice  
Wilton - converted when I traveled  
in Richfield & drove home via  
Election -

15 Digging potatoes

16 do Writing -

17 do - & fixing up things

18 do  
19 Sabbath Dr Ledy preached "Examine  
your selves" - Claps - I preached at night  
Neither is there salvation in any other -

20 Finished digging potatoes - Began to  
take up the well south of the house -

21 Various matters & went out to Columbus  
Hawley Sticks who owned my forty lb bag  
gone off -

22 Called in at Sister Morris she was  
supposed to be dying - I prayed with  
her she tried to bring her lips together

to say yes when I asked her if she was  
going to Jesus - Afterwards when her  
phlegm was removed by coughing  
she said glory glory glory - she stated  
Anise my soul arose to & sang a  
hymn when others joined in & sang  
their verses - She did not speak  
after this & died at sunset -

23 Drove to Cleveland did business &  
returned -

24 Fixing up - Dr McKillip for the fun

I reckon that the sufferings of this pres-  
ent time are not worthy - glory revealed  
in it He was much confined to his  
notes & dry - I prayed long & much  
weeping under it - Failing to  
get things fixed so as to be off -

25 rose at 3 & started at 5 Drove Cleveland  
Hanson Sheldon fed & W S Chapman  
& dined - I to Chardon I paid  
for a rivet to my buggy wheel by a  
Scrum in E Euclid - Had a talk with  
an infidel Sam Fene at dark & reached  
Chardon 8 1/2 Oc Mrs Hiland Campfield  
tired & sleepy with a cold -



- 14 16 Oct 26 78 45
- 26 Sabbath On on Providence - Heard Rev. Mr. Swift on wrestling Jacob Pr to 5 Sat 3 on Eccl 7 11 I introduced the path of Jacob. Simeon telling his name - ie confessing - he was a supplanter - Pr at night on 8th holding deed yet speaketh many teachers of the teachers institute were present.
- 27 Called on Dr. Lord & spent most of day at Teachers institute. At night attended a lecture on Galvanism.
- 28 Called at the store & read off two sets of penitents - Drove intending to go to Chesham but came out on Kitteridge road visited my home & found I was at Foxes gave a sermon - drove to East Cleveland A. Sheldon.
- 29 Drove home Elisabeth came with me - Went round Lake Abram to find Surveyor.
- 30 L. Williams chief Engineer called & we went to Lake Abram.

- They all came in & staid with me.
- 31 Went to Columbia got horse shod & returned Engineers crossed the height at Mr Brown 224 above L. Dr. Nov 1 Drove to E. Cleveland Mr Sheldon.
- 2 Sabbath called at Pr. Preached 10<sup>th</sup> on Providence liberty - Heard Rev. Mr. Reynolds Blesed are the people that hear the joyful sound Pr. at night Gal 6 7 8 - saying -
- 3 Raining - wrote -
- 4 Snow last night - Selected sheep drove to Cleveland Ship store to J. Bates Det. & home.
- 5 Fixed up things - } dam & c.
- 6 Sent for sheep
- 7 Drove to Cleveland & as Waleen stay at Temperance home Rev. at 12 noon I boat about to Kent she would call at port I not arrive in Det. till Sat. Morn & refused to go -
- 8 Great Wrester came in & went on board I just as we were leaving the night boat came back Head wind - Sea sick up -



Nov 8 1845  
18. Prognosis slow - few passengers -  
Hearing a man profanely swear  
I after the thing was apparently  
forgotten - inquired if there were  
any Universalists in his neighbor-  
hood. He made some eloquent pro  
asked him if he was one - said he  
believed the doc but did not live it  
Do you mean to inform us all  
you are a hypocrite? said I. "Why yes."  
There is an old book which speaks  
of the portion of "hypocrites, liars &c"  
I introduced the qu. about the ident-  
ity of hell fire - & gaining atten-  
tion - I discussed it at length -  
At last dropped an expression that  
we were not bound to believe  
what was not probable - I suppos-  
ed him a <sup>northern</sup> Bunker & his auditor a  
native of Loring's yard who had ever  
seen nor heard of us - I set him  
to describing water that grows  
hard & animals & men walked  
the incredulity of his hearers

19. I finally used Scotch say - He  
acknowledged it was new & the most  
"plausible" he had ever heard -  
Capt Walker seeing me at Solers  
where we woodied sent the Cabin  
boy to invite me to a state room &  
I accepted at 10 - The boat landed  
at 12 - but I did not wake till  
9 5 <sup>Sabbath</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> I slept then till morning as  
no one was permitted to go on shore  
all assembled in stowage cabin  
which in this boat is where Gent  
usually is & I proposed I had pray-  
er - Called at Mr Baughman's & spoke  
for him on the matter done what the  
cause - Resorted S.S. & called at  
infant school Pres. Ch & addressed  
them Re. Mr Rouse on Tract  
cause - Pr. at night on 1<sup>st</sup> Tim 1:15  
in 2<sup>nd</sup> Church  
10 Called B.L. Webb. Then to Sheldon <sup>dinner</sup>  
Dr Bagg - Dr Rice - Dr Pitches tea  
dinner at Mrs Baugh - Mr Bellamy then  
very pleasant -



20

Nov 11 1845

Called to sell apparatus & upon  
various friends - met Mr Robt  
Mr Baskin - the Mr. Seaman.  
12 Visited schools. Mr. Sarah Stan-  
said I do hope the board will  
purchase the apparatus for I  
must interest the children or  
whip them, and I am tired of that  
too Mrs. Emmons.

13 Called on Mrs. John Emmons &  
several teachers with apparatus.  
In eve the eclipse of moon was  
fine nearly total.

14 Waited for some gent then called  
Mrs. Emmons, Sister of Phineas, &  
a few other schools sold a set for  
trade - met showed apparatus at  
F. S. Mellers. This P. M. gave 1 illumination <sup>B. S. W.</sup>

15 Henson took me in buggy from Mr  
Baughmans to boat. J. Holcott for  
Morrow. On way read "Bagg on  
Equilibrium" - In the saloon they  
were playing cards until I rema-  
ked I had found a new idea, that  
hell fire was gas - which caused  
a remark from a Universalist a

man of thought & candor and all  
commenced I was enabled to in-  
terest the company & silence all  
objections - On getting at wharf  
I found they had not preached & I  
concluded to stay - though soon  
after Mr Taylor came - Stopped with  
Mr. J. Mayhew Sup of Pub. Instn  
for Nub - This is my tea & coffee  
anniversary - Now I said want  
some tracts today - Dr. T. others in  
16 Sabb - Mr Taylor in in Morning  
on Wednesday you receive not the  
game of God in vain - Called  
at S. S. - & Dr. with liberty Gal. 4:7, 8.  
at 22 - tea at Mr. Humphrey's  
bro T at night - These things  
follow after righteousness - Exhort-  
ed -

17 Rose at 4 had breakfast -  
Letter to Ed Q. Quinn offering  
to give my cloth on Hill free  
A boat came in today Staid at  
Mr's woods over night - talked on  
Mr Taylor & S. P. who has the gout  
18 Waited till 3 for a boat yesterday  
had an argument with Samuel



22 Nov 18 1845  
 on Infidelity - This morn I wrote  
 him a letter - at 3 took boat / have  
 been invited to dine by Benj F. Luce  
 & came to Toledo. Wind fresh ahead.  
 With Mr Berry & wife off Cleve -  
 Company - Stop with Mr Porter  
 Wilkes.  
 19 Called at P. W. & Toledo Blade  
 long & interesting visit with  
 J. W. Scott. - In eve with Mr. Shuman  
 Babcock.  
 20 Boat advertised to leave at 8  
 got from upper dock 10 & called  
 & walked at low water  
 town - Toledo must be a great  
 place - Saw paper mill. It being  
 Thanksgiving I after many ask-  
 ings took Cabin passage 3.00 inst.  
 of steerage 2.00. So that I could have  
 a chance to perhaps preach -  
 Mrs Berry was some sea sick. I had  
 a pleasant talk with Mrs. Lynch a  
 Catholic - we came into Sandusky  
 at dark. I called on Mr. Squire.  
 It was too dark to go out. Wind  
 rose & we staid all night.  
 21 Rorek - wrote an article on Hell  
 fire - we had a heavy sea but fair

wind to Cleveland at 12. Called on  
 Mr. Thibault & Court House & rode  
 home part way with Mr. Parich  
 who staid with us.  
 22 In office & chores.  
 23 Sabbath. Storing my apt. according  
 to the new plan for the next year  
 preached in the new Sem. building  
 which is now the Baldwin Institute  
 or He being dead yet speaking -  
 Prayers at night.  
 24 Killed hogs - 1 old & 4 pigs.  
 25 Chores & Killed beef cow.  
 26 Mr. Wilder helped me chores. Drained  
 killed two yr old beef, 58 lb. binder. Lat.  
 27 Snow, plowed garden & snow. Pl.  
 Killed beef ox - 865<sup>lb</sup> - prayers met.  
 28 Then at 10 Killed other ox & 4 sheep.  
 29 Drove wood & fixed up things.  
 Drove to Parma & Mr. Wilcox's.  
 30 Sabbath. Preached at Fremont 3 H. on  
 Tim I 15 chap. - Drove Brighton & pt.  
 Col. III 1-4 Liberty - a weeping time at close.  
 Drove Olney & hearing that Mr. Maltby  
 was sick went to Cleveland Pa at night.



Nov 30 45

on Suky & the Lord while he may  
be found liberty

Dec 1 1845 Called & drove home snow

2 Prepared & dried wood

3 do & writing fine sliding

4 do wood writing

5 do - Benj. birth day 6-

6 Drove Brooklyn & the the  
Mr Thompson & drove Cleveland-

7 Sabb It is 22 yrs since I ob-  
tained pardon this faith in  
Jesus. Twice only since has  
the 7 fallen on Sabbath-

Lovefeast. good - Mr McK  
held at Academy & I exhorted  
in faith See at MM.

Preached at night Mal III 18  
too loud - house full & hot

8 snow last night Drove home

Official of D. Fairchild 50

He was formerly a professor  
for 15 or 18 yrs an opposing  
cavilling drunkard - He came  
home drunk professed to find

religion was willing & anxious  
to die - Mr McKillips put on  
rich man & Lazarus said  
he left a good evidence - I doubt  
to & talked plainly & came home  
with a good conscience -

9 Writing & fixing up Drove

Cleveland & staid H. A. Hubbard

10 wife & birth day 42 Drove home

11 writing selling C. Patterson

12 Settled B. H. Holbrook

13 Drove Cleveland with brief  
bought Corn sent home &  
walked to Brooklyn & rode  
Dad Fish, live, where his father  
did

14 Sabb. 22 yrs since I joined

So. There has been a good work  
since I left. Had liberty on

Just by Faith. Had 2 claps

walked to Brighton Mr West

Orbom Exhorted on arings of God

Mr Chas Gates took me to Robin

St where I had an unusual



26

Dec 24 1845

Solemn times on Sat thine heart  
in order for thou shalt die &  
not live - The disturbances were  
awful & an awful stillness pre-  
vailed - Two more for prayers  
Came to Br Freeman's Mr  
Chas Watcock said he dates  
his Conversion from a dream  
I put on Hell fire at Miss  
Schoolhouse -

15 Rose took stage - Elder Bur-  
well of Dr Hopkins Church  
Buffalo. was in the house & heard  
me. Home writing letters  
D Holbrook in in the Talker  
over appearance matters -

16 Writing, posting, letters to Customers

17 writing letters all day in office

18 Rhoda's Birth day - Writing in off-  
ice had a pleasant season in our  
family at night All my children  
& two grandchildren were there  
Therm° 61° which is lowest at daylight

19 Therm at 2° below - clear - 21

writing all day in office very cold  
Therm better above all day

20 Therm at 6° below this morn 10° above  
this day writing letters making out  
bal. sheet Drove to D. M. at Colum-  
bia - cold - Dr Parish put on "Repent  
ye therefore" good. In morn. came  
to Dr Silas Clapp's found he was a  
disciple of Mary Sheldon's day of  
John (8 years old) in

21 Sabbath Lovefeast. Dr. Thompson  
put on "Thy night shall thy soul be  
requied of thee" - Saw.

Dr Whitlock put at night on "Shout  
unto God who giveth us the victory  
thru our Lord J.C." - A great text for  
a young man & one he fought too  
large & failed - My prayer met - I  
exhort a few prayers -

22 Drove Dr. Adams & Hoadley Mills  
Thorne -

23 In office with afe -

24 Writing & making out bal sheet



Dec 24 1845

Wachnight Br McKillips first  
Sermon prayer - Br Bradley

Had a good snow & cloud at 12

25 Christmas writing in office

Br Parish pr at night

26 Writing in office -

27 Wrote Mr. In the Drove

Bennetts corner & made a  
temperance speak at night

Liberty - I also explained the  
Sched apparatus & the company  
seemed much interested - Staid

Br John Brower

28 Sabbath Preach on Inspiration of  
Scriptures 1 Tim 16 limited myself  
to one hour - at 2 Pr on Heaven

In my fathers house are many mem-  
ories - Pr at night on Acts 2 1/4

Mat 24 41 - Staid Lewis Brown  
who on Sally Hyes she was a pious  
girl when I travelled here 18 yrs since

29 I gave a number of anecdotes to  
show the danger of guessing the

Spirit - Brower is a would be  
skeptic - Drove to Br Babcock's &  
Br Parishes - Bucks Corner to call  
of J Hepburn - dined at Dugan's  
She diverted me with her graphic  
description of her anger at me. she  
heard my sermon at Richfield Camp  
Me in 1827 when I came on this  
ct. she told a motto she would give  
me a good dressing - tell me what  
they thought of me - I called to  
review the proof & talked with  
them & exhorted them until the  
husband & wife took each others  
hands & solemnly promised to  
serve the Lord - After I was gone  
she was more worthy than ever  
Now she repented I promised to read  
him & he got round me & made a  
fool of us - But her temptations  
ended in sound convictions. They both  
experienced religion I read them  
into the church - Drove to  
Cornelius Sherman - he married



30 Dec 29-1845  
Samantha Flyer who exp. religion  
I was on b<sup>t</sup> she was very glad to  
see me. Called at Moses Squire's  
I had been urged to come back  
I had there was a prayer meeting  
they thought a deep impression was  
made. Prd at night on 1 Tim 1.15  
a comfortable time.

30 Drove home - getting home 5:00

In office - afternoon

31 Writing in office P.O. of Cur  
Drove  
Bennetts Corners again. I

had promised to try to send them  
a sermon for a watchnight  
there was not much expectation

of my coming & not many  
out - I preached on 1st that

convert his sins shall not prosper

16 - Br Thomas Lee formerly  
Clerk of the Court at Worcester

for several years a member  
of our Church prd on And they  
were all with one accord in  
one place - a good sermon

I prd the midnight sermon on How  
long halt ye believe two opinions  
16 - I had a bad cold but  
some thought I preached the best  
they ever heard me -

Jan 1-1846. Our meet closed at 20 m  
past 12 - Came to bro Browns  
in the next house a daughter  
was born to his son -

rained some Drove home - In office  
almost sick - rainy - Did not  
go to prayer meet - heard there  
were four besides bro B's folks

2 In office - fix'd up some for  
P.O. - High water the first -

3 Fixing up - went to wheel  
sitting up with Caleb R -

4 Sabbath. It being my apt on  
the plan I preached here on  
Luke 4:131 - It solemn & good  
times - Br McKellips exhorted

Pr Meet in eve

5 Mail & letters -

6 In office

7 Drove church & bank



32

Jan 8 1846

- 8 In Office - Co met at night
- 9 Settling H. Lawrence & Co. H. T. Briggs
- 10 In Office Am. Home Church

This Briggs

- 11 Sabbath On Liberty Luke xii 31

Some amounting apparent

Dined Allen Briggs & rode home  
unfaded way in crossing wood

I wondered why I was thus led out  
of the road - that it was to warn  
a dinner found Hagg & felt it

duty to say This year thou shalt  
die - I urged him to prepare -

Pre at Institute on Mar 4th -

And saying he said why doth  
this generation seek after a sign &  
liberty of feeling -

- 12 Mail letters Dittus Stephen B.

wrote 1<sup>st</sup> article on "Hell fire" for

the Ohio Universalist - I believe my  
impression to write was from God

and altho every thing I say may  
not be inspired I think the Lord

will direct me to say some truths

that will prevent some souls from

being taken by the snare - Red. Mr.  
White came in eve. I & he had a good  
chat - He staid with me -

- 13. Rhema seized me in back  
ships while in office - I took  
cold last night

- 14 Was not able to be in office  
Wed. lay on sofa & wrote  
for Ohio Universalist on Hell fire

- 15 Rhema worn could not write  
but read much -

- 16 wrote a little mostly on my  
knees - Sat up none took a swim

- 17 Did not put on my clothes  
at times cannot turn in bed with  
out taking hold of bed posts

I have thought much & sketched  
some

- 18 Sabbath day is the first Sat  
for a long time I have been  
debarred from worship - I was  
very bad last night - On trying  
to crawl to the stove to increase



Jan 18-1846

the fire. I fell in the floor & could not get up without help - Fever today - I can resist with satisfaction & Gov. of God &c. -  
Broth K called in Morn

19 Had a restless night & head ache - Am better in P.M. - Bro Hephburn called & talked a little about his Distal notions - He said the way to be prepared for futurity was to do all the good we could to our fellow Creatures - I showed a tract to, the fallen & sinful state of man -

20 Snow came to day & wrote till five - letter on Universalism D.H. came in room I got into bed & was in great pain for a long while

21 A hard night of it

Snowy day. Much pain D.H. walked

22 Snow came to day. Heavy is 17 yrs old - Dr. Williams came in - Dr. Wallam watched & wrote alphabet Phonography &c

23 read & wrote with pen & some a week to day since I sat up. Therm 70 below last n. 3 O'clock

24 wrote some -

25 Sabbath read considerable sat for D.H. & wife they came & she agreed to set out to serve the Lord - I held a class meet with them

26 Mail came in & I read much

27 wrote some gaining slowly

28 wrote some

29 read & wrote I wrote on my face lying near edge of bed & table near

30 Two wk to day since I have sat up any - I roll on to this



Jan 31 1846

to have my bed made  
31 got my clothes but walked a  
little.

Feb 1 Sat. Read Clarke's Love near

2 Rose early set up some

3 Walked out very much better

4 Rode with bro Dwight to  
Cleveland - very tired. Staid at  
bro Maltby's.

5 Interview with Houlbourn  
for J. R. H. The unkind course  
of F. H. unmanly and I write  
much - Came home late.

6 Helped fix water works at  
boarding house

7 Mailed 229 let. to - Over  
Maltby's making ice room in  
cellar

8 Sabbath Rose at 4 washed my  
self all over Drove to Mrs Fair  
& Hike brot them up by 5 1/2 and  
at 6 my wife gave birth to a  
son. I have had more foreboding  
this time than ever & she had less

She had so little labour I was so  
comfortable & died proper I  
was much affected with the Div  
ine goodness - It seemed he was  
too good to me so unworthy

Bro D being called away I went  
over to Lucy - at night I put with  
liberty Prose I 20-31. My mind  
was enlarged on the first part  
which I never took before.

9 Slept on lounge. Slept fine  
last night - I took up Mrs. of  
Bigelow's memoirs today I resolved  
to appropriate all the time I  
could to abridging it - Auk  
letters - worked some at in home

10 Slept better last n. wife very  
sore - work some at in home

11 - work all day - very sore at in  
wrote up journal from men on  
a slip made since 21 ult.

12 Mrs Fairchild who visited my wife on  
Sunday in her usual health died sudden-  
ly last night - She was riding to see a



Feb 12 1846

- a woman whom a mile from home called off the horse said she was not injured - but soon gasped & died. I preached funeral of Peter R. A. Fuller wife of Abram. It is a "penitence once to die, but afterwards the judgment." Plain - practical. I told them it was well known she had not been deeply pious - she was in former days the worst had her heart united two yrs since she joined society again.
- 13 Continues A.M. Funeral of Sister Fairchild at 1 P.M. for on Turn to the Strong hold & prisoners of hope - I said funeral service at the grave where is buried her husband.
- 14 Getting in ice in A.M. Hard & snow coming on. I took journey & drove to Briggs. Laid hands on ap. Snow fast. I omitted to note I believed Thurs. eve at Strongsville two waggon loads went from Berea - I sold one at.

- 15 Sabbath mild but snow a little all day. Preached on Holiness. Rev Mr Cochran (Cong) for on week a good discourse. I closed for him. Preached in eve 7 from the text <sup>every</sup> faith his sins shall not prosper. He some liberty. Staid with Alvan Briggs.
- 16 Snow last night. Drove home via Leroy & N. Adams. Mail to H.
- 17 Went to Cleveland. Dr Dwight & May
- 18 Tenants holding together office
- 19 Francis went to Cleveland.
- 20 Office.
- 21 Office writing - Drove Freeman
- 22 Sabbath Preached at S.H. Feb 18 27 dawn Brighton for Redeeming the tamed. Staid with Deane & Brainerd.
- 23 Drove Cleveland for D.H. Thorne
- 24 Office writing
- 25 Meeting of Trustees. I gave them some plain words about voting away the property of others. They agreed to take back lot of ls. R. Whitney & let Mr Cotton work for it on a sawmill.
- 26 Writing Contract for sawmill



Feb 27-1846

of road

27 Writing - Report to our Superior

28 A severe snow drove Brighton to Town  
conventions. Home -

March 1846 Sabbath drove Headley

heavy travelling snow is so deep

On the 1st of Feb 7-10 met class & drove  
home

2 Went to meet of Trustees of Town

called at D. Gardner's Bought his coll

Fox" for 50¢. Drove home & laid them  
to the post. Mr. E. N. W. hindered me

as long - thought I was impetuous here

visiting him (he had agreed to meet

me at 12. had delayed to noon 2

I then was not ready to do anything

the coll worked loose - the horse started

full jump word came in a flash

they were out of sight I said

there's 50¢ advantage down - but in

a moment thought The Lord

reigns & said till all night -

I word came they are caught

The had run as wide as a stump

broke the pole & rolled left the sleigh  
ran on 3/4 m. when Providentially they  
were caught by L. S. Joy who with  
Mr. happened to be coming along  
a narrow spot - picked up a new  
roller & drove them before the sleigh  
they were not frightened nor hurt!

3 Drove Mill - Albion & Co.

4 Drove Oleander for Hedden to see  
Hamlin - then fast

5 Drove wagon to Cleland - Ruth  
got a tooth set. & home

6 Fixing cellar & things - My F.  
would have been 70 today - Cold

7 In office & put up shelves - Have a  
bad cold could not go to Dr.

8 Sabbath could not preach - Prayers  
Mr. Did not go out at night

9 Various matters - at night went on  
to Dr. H. F. Adams - His daughter Hannah

has had her affections stolen for a widower  
G. A. & he being a Universalist Sabbath break

they sent for me - I took part against  
the father at first & the daughter gave me  
full particulars - Finally she proposed



Mar 9-46

to have him come & close it off -  
I sent for him but it was hard work  
to give him up but they withdrew  
promises to each other & gave it up  
I retired to bed at 2 -

10 H. seemed gloomy still - Can-  
home - in office - Joseph Mason  
formerly a slave in Van lectures

11 Drove Cleveland with D & H. Settled  
with Pullman for J. W. Hibbard - home  
late

12 Office - J. M. lectures again at  
night - very interesting

13 a cold new day - look cold  
The last lecture at night -

14 Office & saw mill & H.

15 Sabbath Anniversary of our Mar 3

Dr. Douglass in evening I saw 111 16

I put at H a close den on Mat XI 20-24

We all have colds - In eve wrote to  
Mother & sister -

16 In office & work - C. Adams miller

17 - called  
18

19 Putting up a house for a shoemaker

20 Mr. Adams (mill wright called)

21 Drove Cleveland & Shaker village to  
see their over shot water wheel & home  
late at night, Mr. Wills work for me

22 Sabbath Preached for Bro. Parrish who is  
for one at Churston. Several sermons  
with lighted candles - men - men who say  
in hearts the Lord will not do good - a evil;  
In Pm. Lecture on Non-Resistance, Resist not evil

23 Done little to purpose -

24 Hard rain at night little sleeping  
I put D & H in mill. Water raised fast -

25 by morning - Choring

26 Work some - Sick at night

27 D. Holbrooks hands had a fly about - It

seems some of them went to a ball some  
time since & he told them the next time  
she should discharge them He discharged  
the girls & some of the men sided with them  
for a while & would not work but they  
girls confessed & promised to attend no  
more (all but one & she then became  
discharged) I gave them all a plain  
talk I have my fears for '87 & 8



28. <sup>King Allen 28-1846</sup> <sup>Tom Bates</sup> Hollbrook blacksmith <sup>former</sup> went to  
 Albion & got so drunk last night they  
 were unable to work this Am.  
 Finner hosted a waggon box to  
 29 Sabbath Read at meeting "Bury of evil  
 Speaking" Unfortunately I requested  
 choir to sing "Bridgewater" set to the  
 hymn I gave out - & the choir were  
 offended. It has well nigh broke  
 up the Methodist now - an infidel  
 leader has entertained the young people  
 In Pm. read Wesley on Divine Power  
 30 Mail accounts  
 31 do.

April 1<sup>st</sup> 1846 Drove to Cleveland with bro  
Holbrook & con. V. T. Thorne - millwright

2 Mr Obadiah Adams began mill work  
went down Cable & Furnace H.

3 Office Garden

4. Worked hard-garden &c.

5 Sabb. Road Parma Heard Rev A Mc  
Reynolds pr Discourses on Baptism  
Dined at Denisons. Preached in eve  
on just by faith.

6 Called at P.C. & came home

Town election office is about mill  
timber - The election was held in my  
store room.

7 Have had in the Mary Shook at  
Chester Dr. Davidson's out wife

8 Commencing business of various kinds  
residing at back houses at Institute  
I hung the bell yesterday. As there  
had been so many illiberal remarks  
made about me in reference to the bus.  
I took liberty to put up my bell &  
rescued ~~from~~ <sup>the</sup> ~~light~~ <sup>light</sup> to remove it on three  
days notice. I burnt the back houses

on the principles that when they  
want better I will take these away  
I determined to set an example of  
taste as well as economy & therefore  
built of rough boards but <sup>left</sup> the  
the plate outside forming with  
Short returns a Cornice —

9 Finished rooms at dusk except Shingle

10. Preached the funeral of Allen Sumner  
Infant child of D. H. Holbrook on Sat

Nov 10 He died of inflammation of lungs &  
was probably never well -



26 April 21. 1846.

Emilia fixing up

12 Sabbath Preached on Ezek. 11. 14. Run,

Speak to this young man

Speak to youth of I. Brevity of life II. Punctuality of age - III. Wants of world & Church.

14 Gathering influence of mind & action Run! for youth is flitting away

1. Having a fondness  
2. Death may be near  
3. He may be on the road to ruin  
4. Gravity is depending

In application I referred to this being the first sermon after the opening under Conf. - upon its probable & probable influence looked along down the line of time

We organized a S. Society

Prayer meeting in eve

13 Office & general oversight

14 Garden, beam, every thing

15 Drove to Cleveland

16 Office - H. & I. find when out late at night I am worth little next day

17 Office most of day warm

18 Writing, righting up papers, & putting other things to rights

19 Sabbath Br. Parish staid with us

last night The Editor of the N. Y. Herald has come out with an editorial showing off my pen on "Hale fire"

Br. Parish for a practical sermon on Cast not away your confidence - He took sub for C. S. & Miss. Advocates & led

Class or rather Class was led by br. W. H. H. himself - Br. Hager dined with us

20 In office & 6 Barb. Eng. began work

21 Office & - I. D. is digging wheel pit

22 Warm & pleasant but very dry

23 Writing letters - I have a multitude

of business - fixing up for my journey

early day brings its cares & I can hardly

find an end - Prayer meet at night

24 rain in Morn a most delightful

refreshing time - Henry started for

Levy Falls Fixing bathing room

25 - rain last night - Prof Hudson here

He & self agreed to give him his choice

600 tex. or at 45 per ct. or he adv 1000 & take at

50 per ct.

26 Sabbath Henry came home about 12

saying Jim was sick He had left his

load - The sup horse had disturbed



April 26 1846

I lay awake nearly an hour - It seemed that my way was to be hedged up - When I slept dreamed of house on fire - Hating it coolly saying well the Lord gave & he hath taken away / He was hindered by doctoring horse until after text taken - Moses Chaired by bro. Dewey, good clap nut my  
 27. Henry went for engine Office  
 28 rainy - Showers

29 D.H. started for M.. Henry Clue

30 Mr. Breckenridge came Mr. Bills  
 30 very busy -

May 1 Rode with bro. Baldwin to Cleveland - business - Staid for  
 2 Stockings - business & home  
 3 Sat. Drove Hoadly's mill wife with me - was 12 mi too late for rail had begun & I requested him to go on - Ex horse - called at Mr. Ford's he wife and rats in Vaughan's & home.  
 4 Stockholders meet - busy  
 5 Trustees met last an. late and to night - D.H.'s business -

6 Oversee Holbrook's business

7 Office - rainy -

8 Showers - Office

9 Helped fix lathe at head gate water up - Continued start for rain

10 Sat. Mr. McK. on Steam engine wrote on Hall fire -

11 Attending to general matters preparatory to start - Packed some

12 Packing apparatus for Peine & Foster called.

13 Bade Farewell to my family after dinner & drove to Cleveland on my way after starting with Brady - Jim being sick I bought Town of bro. Johnson 45. & stop at Bro. Lowman & walked to C. City & staid at E. Wilson's where Lemina Sheldon is visiting -

14 Did business in C. - Called on Granger - gave C. T. Murphy a draft for 100 on Wood & Brady from New York - Holbrook could not get no more credit at Morgan's



May 14<sup>th</sup> 1846

I became responsible for him  
 there I had many sue giving  
 I saw no profitable way to avoid it  
 He agreed to make over half of his  
 assets to secure one. It being  
 late I staid at Mr. Lounnan  
 sold him a det. \$67. 67 given him  
 15 Drove on called at A. Sheldon's  
 W. S. Chapman he paid me off toward  
 his debt - drove thoroughly safe  
 with brook & saw him drive Casinade  
 Dr. Rufus Parker - west road,  
 16 sold to P. a teller in the side  
 Drove on called Mr. Sheldon. Say  
 brook - drove Ashtabuta called at  
 bro. Jas. Philips but he not having  
 hay drove on. On passing Judson  
 Sagydon remembered him & called  
 & being pressed to stay did - Had  
 good most of way.  
 17 Sabbath called at S. S. Preached  
 with freedom & hear. As of fine  
 were wise - five of them. ~~But~~ 8:10  
 Cully - Parby. with them I had

51  
 baptized their children - They in  
 vited me to join it Pres. - called at  
 Mr. Clarks who also invited & I pre  
 plainly on Mat III. 18. They had  
 dismissed their pastor Rev. Mr. Waldo  
 I afterwards learned because he was  
 too pious & plain spoken for them  
 It is said the Lord directed the arrows  
 At close one of deacons proposed  
 a collection for Missiunary cause  
 & that half be given to speaker. I  
 objected & it was taken for the Miss  
 Cause - I afterwards gave them the  
 privilege to bring me some truths  
 at the night meeting - Preached  
 at night, on Eph IV 30 a very still  
 & solemn assembly - They brot me  
 some 1500 paper tokens.

18 Drove across Harmon & fed to Exeter  
 Sheldon, Kenpsville rain called at Dead  
 Grades from he bought teller in  
 Cully bl. & one gl stand - Drove Consequent  
 Spent much time in finding Mr.  
 Savage Prison. He bought out H. Jones  
 Tacon -



May 19 46

People often hurt me. What are  
you thinking? I made one man  
pay me for. I was graciously answer-  
ed & he advised his boy to  
buy a globe. The boy ran to ask  
his mother & she & all the progeny  
flocked to the school house which  
was close by into which I had entered  
& put up a letter in. —  
Called at P. Q. & O. D. Spafford &  
changed for black books 7.12<sup>25</sup>  
Called on brother James & drove  
Westburyville. Pleasant day - frost but  
20. Called Mrs. C. F. Webster he has  
gone to Ill. called Dr. W. T. Bradley  
drove on called Quincy Dr. Collins  
Mrs. Pelton's school. Public meeting  
all spent. Mail fine - put up with  
my old schoolmate Judge Smith  
very clear & windy - good fire  
21 Exhibited apparatus till 1.30. sold  
three act. to E. Parsons. Drove Delanti  
& Sinclairville. I gave Phonograph to  
Austin Smith. After I put out my

horses Mr Putnam came showed him  
the apparatus till bedtime. He is  
much pleased with it says it is  
every way far superior to the N.Y.  
apparatus. Staid at Jon<sup>a</sup> Hedges -  
22 Arranged my business with Mr. P.  
sniped a box which I must have left  
at Westford or it was taken from a wagon  
later on drove Fredonia settled with  
D. W. L. called Seth Sheaton & drove  
via Forestville to W. Rock a private  
home & obtained keeping the young  
woman was a girl. Fred W. on  
prove the th. by exploding all  
23 Drove Perryburg & called on the  
town superintendent. Lodi called  
on one of trustees & the teachers & on  
the St. Pr Soc. Witted who insists to  
on my remaining. Taking him  
to Buffalo Monday. Sold a lot  
to Sup. in Otto. Lodi to W. W. L.  
24 Sabbath. Having been up late  
slept late. Pr or Gal V 17. I  
slept awhile at noon. Awaiting



May 24 1846

by a Pres. man coming for me to  
 for them - I went in an hour  
 She hath done what she could - comfort  
 time - Rnd. at 5 on remaining  
 part of Morning left. South to the  
 Spirit. Two impressions were made.  
 25 Drove toward Buffalo. Called on  
 the Asher Wright He m. day. Sd  
 Sheldon who died at his house they  
 have an excellent portrait of him  
 sold 1 set - Called at the Friends  
 school sold 1 set - Buff. Tent  
 house

26 The boys Ap were not landed  
 was hindered - Called J. H. Roots &  
 Allen Storking - Staid at Roots -

27 Called on Com. Adv. They agreed  
 to print a paper. Loren Danforth & Co  
 staid at Storking -

Very fine weather this week  
 rather dry

28 Agreed to visit to Danforth or Com  
 1/2 the first & 1/2 after that. Drove to  
 Rev Israel Ely father of C. Sup

The old people as the son was gone  
 in welcome to stop. I found him  
 very pious & his conversation very  
 instructive. With an income of 150  
 yrs he gave 60 to Tract Cause  
 29 Drove Lancaster again had  
 a very interesting season of. In p.m. bro  
 sold 1 set to Sup Dr C. Potter -  
 Drove to m & the Landlord knew  
 me He was Wm Curtis son of  
 Wm Isaac & Brownell - They prepared  
 me & I staid for dinner Drove to  
 Akron & staid with Sup Dr Isaac  
 Paisley He took 10¢ - time -  
 30 After putting up on my drive  
 on - I omitted to mention yet that  
 I found Sup Ely at a log sk in  
 the woods & lectured the children  
 an hour - Today I drove via  
 "Royalton Centre to Alva & Lockport  
 don. I called a P.M. & M. Spakey  
 a P.M. I pushed on to Lockport  
 did business quickly appointed



56

May 30 1846

O. B. Wright Agent Collected 5<sup>th</sup>  
 of Mark & Hagley - wrote to brother  
 & returned to John Alva Sheldon  
 31 Sabbath Drove to Mr Lovejoy's  
 goods. I was a stranger but the  
 Pr. Ch. came to me & invited me  
 to the pulpit & the P. Ch. Thos.  
 Carlton remembered me & set me  
 to pre. I had liberty on Prov.  
 Sacramento - A P. Ch. had an  
 apt at Centre & pre again  
 at 5 on Prov XXXIII 13 Method  
 covenant his sons - plain & poor  
 stayed with Mr Ezra Annis -  
 at noon I had a visit with Mr  
 McCarty - The brethren  
 seem to think I was sent here  
 Jan 1 1846 Drove to Joseph Sheldon's &  
 left my coaching - Centre. Ch. E. P. Davis  
 son took ten dollars worth & became  
 Agent for town I had some interest  
 my conversation with E. M. Clark  
 I had desired it from a skeptic &

remark he then out when I was here  
 sat - Showed ap. to best school  
 drove Elijah & back to Mr. & stop - I find  
 it many after a hard Sabbath day's hard  
 work -

2 Drove Middleport & Lyndon called  
 at Ridgeway, driving a shower - drove  
 team under shed & stop in store  
 wrote an article for Q. Univ. 21<sup>st</sup> Happening  
 to ask what church that was Universalist  
 It happened the Universalist was in I did  
 not know it until after he had left  
 number were in - I inquired of an old  
 man what their sentiments were, Restor-  
 or no hell E. was referred to Mr Smith &  
 he could not tell - & he soon left, I was  
 then told he was the pr. & I related two  
 anecdotes others brought a man who said  
 he was not a Univ. I told him I had no  
 doubt he was hard to become one  
 since I was informed he was considered  
 the stiffest man - I had a long talk  
 answered all his objections & the com-  
 pany said he was completely won up



June 27 1846

I enjoyed the op. & believing it of the Lord. The Landlord of the shed, who had taken down his sign since the anti licence decision, came & demanded 6 for shed room.

I found the Co. Sup. at Lynden & had it not been for being detained by the disception I should have missed him! So does Pross work for me — & but how often I doubt. Staid Mr. Lankton, he took some articles —

3 Drove Medina, out of J.W. Oll.

10.92 drove Albion called on Dea Jona Shealer failing but walk, about. At Albion agreed with Nicholson & Payne to sell 1/8 corn — As the Landlord was crabbed backed 4/ for hay I drove on & at 9 seeing a light called — Doty

4 Paid bill 3/- & drove back to Albion & collected of Jno. Wait 48.72 wrote Olive & sent 50¢ to drive Race Center & Stephen ~~Smith~~

The weather has been very fine Monday there was a slight shower Tuesday today it rained hard & so it hindered me at S.D. I drove to McIntyre it being inconvenient drove Co. Sup. Isaac & Aaron. Told tried —

5 Found my host (who was absent) is a Meth. rainy morning wrote Rained all Am wrote Fred — Slacked out at 2 1/2 Drove to Watavia On the way broke the forward spring got it mended & extra spring 2.00 Called at Sears Bookstore & returned —

6 Drove Brookport via Bergen Staid at Shealer's

7 Sabbath Attended at the funeral of a young man & afterwards preached his funeral sermon on Job xiv 14 Pre for Presbyterians on Isa V 4 I pre at 5 on Vechys the Lord while he may be found at 5 PM — tried — 8 Called Bookstore & drove on Green & Spenceport & back to home



June 8 1846

- Shedden -  
 9 Called Dr Bradley sold a set of  
 trousers - brown Rochester. Pr.  
 Called at the Missionary meeting  
 where was a converted Chinese  
 10 Called and sat with Josiah Shedden  
 He happened to have on hand enough  
 to in part make me good for  
 stone sold with having paid for  
 Courtland Avery - wrote letter  
 11 Called at Bookstore & Ophelia  
 I gave Chili Eliza Shedden  
 12 Called on Bro Shedden & Baldwin  
 broke spring - Mendon at Patten's  
 drove Scottville & Chuck stopped with  
 Bro. Mandeville  
 13 Drove Mendon & Lima. Here  
 while showing ap' to a Bookstore  
 a pres. Min took an interest in it  
 to whom I showed a poem which  
 mentioned my name. He enquired  
 it was Paul S. Gaylord. I had not  
 seen him for some 22 yrs.  
 drove via ~~St Albans~~ St Albans to  
 Canandaigua. At St Albans  
 being strongly importuned to  
 to pray if was duty to stop but

the contrary was manifest - I slept with  
 Br. W. W. Babcock.

14 Sabbath Pr on Col 1-4 -

also at 2 on Give us the Holy Spirit  
 Rode out to Hopewell Br Br pr on  
 Heaven & I exhorted on it & well

15 Called on sister Waker sold a set  
 Amos and Whittier sold a set. - called  
 on Johnson & the stp - drove toward  
 Palmyra misfiring my way twice  
 & finally staid a few Shedden's  
 exp'd to the Friends there -

16 Drove to David Arnolds & Mr. saw  
 Co. Sup. sold two sets - I drove  
 Palmyra. my letter had not come  
 & I sent to Rochester staid about  
 Wells -

17 Wrote home to the Sup. of New York  
 coming here to Celebrations I staid.  
 A. was Pr of Gen Con. (Br Wright)  
 knowing me requested me to assist  
 & make one prayer. I finally con-  
 sented. I. M. Maffet. Wright

18 Robie self constituted the Clergy



62 June 17-46

Dr Moffit, oration was good but  
spun too fine. The appearance  
for intelligence & dignity of about  
1000 members was better than  
any previous I have seen in  
New York or elsewhere. I left  
immediately on leaving all the  
Church. I drove to Newark & to  
a lot drove to Lyons & sold a lot  
The members coming on & passing  
me spent my way & I did more  
business than if I had not stood  
stop at Dr Townsend.

18 Called at Remond & Polhemus &  
drove on to Clyde. Montezuma &  
staid at Dryden a Pres. term from  
Byron. when

19 Drove in morning took order  
for grindstone but being so near  
Auburn I could do nothing  
with apparatus.

On way a most violent storm of  
wind hail & rain came on &  
hardly got under shelter when

it drove under the shingle so<sup>3</sup>  
that a good roof leaked like a sieve  
wrote name of man was Cooley -  
Baptist gave sermon & came to  
Auburn Calverton Bookstore  
& drove to Fleming sup with  
W W W & staid Elijah Sheldon  
20 Drove Genoa via Sherwood  
Corners where I was hindered  
by rain & took order for grind  
stone - learned when I got to  
Talent Co. that Father & mother  
Achsah & Rhoda & Elaph had come  
to my house - wrote home  
21 Sabbath Drove up to Talent Co.  
2 Mr. Loufcast comfortable  
Dr D Holmes Jr on "Suffering of Christ  
& glory that should follow"  
Sacramento - Drove to Pres. M H  
& heard a Rev Mr Hatchkison  
in a dry sermon full of infinitals  
uncom. Rev. on "I am the way, & life"  
called at Dea Moses Lyons & supped &  
drove back & preached "If they hear  
not Moses & the prophets, neither"



64

June 24 '46

will they be persuaded though one  
rose from the dead. Plain Holant  
In eve had a fine disk of discorn  
with Dea Lyon & family —  
the dividing line between Caloni-  
ist Administration was given & old  
times talked about.

22 It has been raining since

Thursday. rained most all day  
yest & is now raining soft weather  
this morning called Dea Bradley  
and with him on the Mr Smiths. Wd  
Evening — Mr Cloe & Co.

23 Dea Lyon's son Marcus came with  
me & I drove via Sherwood  
to Auburn Dined at W H W. S. gave  
a hymn. Left at  
Ulysses & took cars for Rochester

24 Came to Buffalo by 7 1/2 to 8 —  
called on I Danforth. Took Steam  
Packet "Globe" which delayed until  
11 1/2. A pleasant trip joined Capt  
Ludlow who descended from the ship  
in role.

25 Landed at Cleveland after

preaching on 11 Sam XIV 14

65

Mr Keels sent me to Dr Clark's  
and I got carried to Humphrey's  
& Englewood on found a horse &  
Mr Wilcox a buggy & I drove home  
family in bed — all well

26 Looked about — While I was  
away a hole was made in the dirt  
front of the stone work. My son  
& I wanted to put in shavings to hold  
the dirt. Mr Finch was here from N.Y.  
& opposed it & the water leaked out  
& damaged me \$5 to \$100.

27 It is ten years since bro G & I came  
here — What changes — At the late  
Campmeeting here the Lord was  
pleased to bless the people & a deep  
good work — Henry & Julia have been  
much blessed.

Spent today with bro Finch showing  
ground of Sem. — Showed

28 Sabbath Bro Selby preached & bro  
Parish baptized adults & Mr Chapman  
children. And we dedicated our little



June 28 1846

Joseph Lemi. to the Lord in baptism  
I went with bro Parish & put for him  
on the turnpike with liberty on  
Lake #11 last - Bro McKenney  
got fired up and exhorting very  
well - home - showers -

29 - arriving in mail H.

30 Went Cleveland with bro Whipple  
business with many & home  
late

July 1 Exam of Baldwin Inst.

Speaking in eve

2 Writing letters & Thos. B. Dean

3 Thos. Counseling Called at the  
raising sister James house.

4 Came to Cleveland. All creation  
in motion. The sister of Saratoga

said she would go at 2 & put my  
things aboard. She did not start  
until 6 1/2. Had a fine time for  
reflection upon Character.

Just before leaving wharf heard of a  
bad accident in running away  
of a string of horses 4 women 3 children  
some hurt very badly. The firing  
of Oriskany very dangerous

25 Sunday

We met a severe blow just out of har-  
bor but had a pleasant trip. I took  
a state room so as to be well rested  
for Sabbath. Slept well  
on Sabbath and did not land until  
sunrise. Called at Dr. N. R. Richards  
asked for him on Providence  
Preferred bro. Harrison at Bethel  
Church at 3 on 11 June 13. But  
evil men & women shall wax  
worse & worse. &c.

Spent at night again for bro R.  
on Weymouth harbor.

C. Called on Thos. B. Sheldon  
At Weymouth. Love feast  
at night. &c.

Spent at Dr. R. last m. Called at Mr. H.  
H. and office. Looked up box  
sent 3 m. At Weymouth 3. At Weymouth  
part of lot of which I have key with  
Raggs. Did not get off SD bro R. R.

Took Wolcott to Monroe. Called  
on Dr. Graham and his note for



July 8 1846

#20 which I left with Son Mayhem  
gave 100 to him for adventuring  
Took stage for Toledo - arranged  
staid at Mr. Morkus - agreed to give  
them waggon & 3 mules ap for  
an old sister I lost 185\$ by  
advertising -

9 Took boat from to Cleveland  
very still arrived at 8 - fine work  
in eve staid at Mr. Maltby -

10 Called on business & home  
Ruth & Benj having come in  
for me -

10 Mr. French & his atty L. B. Squier  
spent day in looking up Berea  
Lenny affairs - There 100 in shade

11 Writing answer to complaints  
to P. M. H. There 98 - shown

12 Sabbath Good prayer meeting at 8 1/2  
Dr. Parikh pul a good sermon. I exhort  
with liberty - claps - Sabbath school  
& bible claps - Heavy showers last night

13 Pleasant fine air - Office

14 Went Cleveland & Eng Cogswells  
home & Trustee meet

15 Writing & posting Dr. Whitely  
made a poor face & I gave him \$10.

16 Posting - Prayer meet at night

17 Writing posting etc

18 do - in office - went home  
with bro White

19 Sabbath we came to Red Mt

I pul on Mark XIV & came to  
Town house & pul on Mark XII last  
I came home

20 Did not sleep from 1 to 4  
last Friday I had a paralytic  
affer in my left hand - which  
grows bitter every day - but  
not yet with - Various matters

21 Took my children all out young  
to Albion to see the travelling Menage  
rie - Two large elephants etc

22 Came to Cleveland to see about  
purchase of goods - Stand J. G. S.

23 Negotiating - Prayer on at Matt  
at night

24 Returned home having made ar  
with L & J L Wick Am. Preacher. see

25 At home Office etc



20 July 26 1886  
 Sabbath Dr. Leely in his "farewell"  
 Bible Class subject - Election  
 27 Went Cleveland - stand Dr. Johnson  
 28 Negotiating for goods & then home  
 29 Office & home  
 30 Drove Cleveland negotiating - at Mr. S.  
 31 Selecting goods, having agreed of 1000 ft  
 with or more  
 August 1 - selecting good wife came in  
 Came to Woodbury meet - Pr. at  
 night on. With the ye have asked  
 nothing in my name. Ask to  
 2 Sabbath Lovefeast I had been tempted  
 to think I was doing no good by  
 preaching but the first man  
 spoke of me & blessing last night  
 & I was encouraged - Pr.  
 Mr. J. & I. & school & ad. Sarsam  
 Drove to my apt on turnpike from  
 a few at 10 & came home  
 3 Home Accomplished but little.  
 4 Drove with Mary to Cleveland  
 & examined goods & then drove  
 out to Alanson Skelton's Amwell  
 I had taken a dose from Dr. J. to check  
 a diar, which produced unfavorable  
 result -

5 Dreamed last n of having a calm  
 & very satisfactory conversation with my  
 father - It seemed to me that I was  
 conscious he had been dead. Quite  
 unwell in morning - Came to Cleve-  
 land & drove home -  
 6 Fixing up my office for goods  
 by making additional shelves -  
 Amwell - Came home from pay-  
 or meeting -  
 7 Better fixing up office -  
 8 Putting up goods - & fixing more  
 shelves - Very warm hot weather  
 Br & Sister Barkdole stand with us  
 last night -  
 9 Sabbath Slept well last night - Pr. De-  
 pr a good practical sermon on Rom xii,  
 Bible Class - sub. election  
 10 In office - slight rain  
 11 Drove Cleveland did a good  
 deal of business & home  
 12 Breakfast of C. M. F. W. H. & I  
 drove off to Cleveland where I married  
 F. S. Washburn to Harriet Stafford  
 & we came home -



72

Aug 13 1846

The weather warm no horse fit  
business pressing all prevented  
my attending the Annual Conf  
which is in session at Ashland.  
In Office &c

15 About various matters  
have done but little to per-  
hose during the excessive hot  
weather

16 Sat. My apt on plan at Berea  
Is on if any man will do his  
will he shall know of the doctrine

17 In office

18 Writing some

19 Did but little

20 Drove Cleveland & back to  
Brooklyn Cn. attended for rent  
& slept with David Fish Rainy

21 Drove home early While we  
have had general showers at  
Berea it has been a very dry  
Season around. Mr Boardman  
was at my house

22 Fixing up various things

23 Sabbath Rain last night &  
today Am far out at meeting

Mr Dwyer spent 1/2 hour on Sat 14<sup>th</sup>

The Conf have divided this Circuit  
I sent Mr Wm C. Pierce here it is  
called Berea St. This place will  
be noted hereafter

Uncle A. Elliott came from N. Y.

Benj has a slight chill - Several  
in this region are slightly affected  
The present has been a very sickly  
Season in the Lake Country

24 Uncle Elliott went with Henry  
to Elyria Stage road

In & about office - Set job to  
Davis digging oars

25 About office, Sawmill Ho-

26 do Lecture of Kendall on  
Geography by Pelton's maps

27 Drove to Cleveland - Heavy rain  
at Cn. little at Berea - Staid  
Dr. Clarke Had a bad headache  
to day -

28 Returned to town did business  
Mother & Uncle came in on  
Boat - He went on I brot her  
home -



74 Aug 29 1886

About office

30 Sabbath. Br. W. C. Kimer preached his first sermon on this new Ch. (Berca). on "My presence shall go with you & give you rest."

Club meeting - Lied prayer meeting in eve

31 Very warm weather.

Sept 1 Therm 90° in shade

2 Drove to Camp Ground near S Robinson & to Cleveland - heavy rain - Drove back to Camp m.

3 Drove home. They had a good spirit at the meeting

4 About various things at home

5 Office just as I was going W. D. L. word came that a man was killed on the railroad track which the engineers are locating. Went down. He had revived after being apparently dead half an hour - his thigh was badly broken. He was put on a little table

then to town - returned home R 6 Sabbath. Went to Headly's Mills to D. M. B. Dwight for a good Ser on John 11 - He came home to attend our meeting. Preached on Acts 13:35 "He preached unto them Jesus"

7 About office R Road to - Therm 90° in shade from 11 to 5 - Pm

8 Rain at 4 AM. Rainy AM. Attended the trial. J. P. Pickard and Trustees Agreed with consent of Trustees to enter an. Suit for Tuesday next

9 Tilden began at 12 to work on sawmill - Whitaker also -

10 Burnett also work - About office H

11 Drove Cleveland & Euclid Mr. Cady's - very hard rain at Cleveland

2 to 4 -

12 Home at 4 & drove to R. Ruple's to see iron for a sawmill which he has for sale - Came back to Cady's - & Cleveland & home



76 Sept 13<sup>th</sup> 1846

Sabbath. Therm ranged yet & looks  
89° in shade which with a scorch-  
ing sun - renders the weather  
uncomfortable. Br P pre

40 on Unprofitableness of sin  
quoted Ovid & Milton & mentioned  
incidentally the name of Christ  
once - - Clap - "visited sick  
I & John Wallace both sick &  
prayer met at night

In July there was 102 & fish in  
river died & floating down  
lodged among drift wood on  
factory pond. Slush is yet but  
every family has had some sick  
Edward was taken <sup>with</sup> again today

14 Weather hot yet Therm 89-90-

15 Birth day. Was enabled to renew  
my covenant but my soul is  
stupid & I did not write my usual  
annual review - rain but a  
weather cooler & windy -

16 Took Mother to Cleveland she went  
on board Chesapeake - weather fine  
drove to Euclid to see Ruple about me  
Thome & Fildes with me -

17 About sawmill office to  
J Holbrook sick

18 About mail to Bazam with J.R.R.  
for income

19 Drove Cleveland with Edward  
I gave 3333 lbs gunstone 185¢ for  
a man harness & wagon & drove  
home

20 Sabbath Br P preached a pretty  
portrait of a good man from Ps 111  
name of Christ not in his sermon which  
was 32 min long - I prayed with too  
little humility - Clap -  
Prayer meeting in eve -

21 About mill &c -

22 Office & sawmill settling &c

23 Drove to Cleveland Ruple came  
late with shaft - Home

24 Fletcher went to town for shaft &c  
Mile to office &c - did but little  
to purpose -

25 Hired John Wallace for 6 mo at 9¢  
hands casting dist from Quarry to  
dam - rain in P.M.

26 In office sawmill &c - fixing  
pump house &c - John Mitchell



- 78 Sept 26-46  
 came willing to be employed as  
 agent south
- 27 Sabbath I felt in morning I must  
 be doing something to build up the  
 Redeemer's Kingdom & resolved to  
 go to north part of town & find or  
 make a meeting. Took all the  
 tracts I could find & drove to A  
 Fuller's left two - talk with  
 Alfred & Levi Adams - Farland  
 Mr Farland is a Rev Soldier 87 yrs old  
 there was Mr Key who spread word  
 that I would preach - called at  
 Mr Peck's or as he is called Old Jimmy  
 He is 73 - went over to old Mr Kellogg  
 There I met Rayall Millard who is  
 behind the times in intelligence  
 I put on Rom 11-23 - to a few &  
 returned home refreshed -
- 28 About new saw mill - the sick & in  
 office - Agreed to apt J Mitchell
- 29 Sabbath
- 30 Letter - Omitted to mention the  
 meeting of citizens to enquire into  
 the cause of the sickness - I moved for  
 a committee to report next winter  
 It was lost I renewed the motion

for a com. without time It was  
 amended so as to fix it Friday next

Oct 1 1846 - Overseeing work on Miller  
 wheel pit, clearing of quarry &c

2 At a meeting met - Committee  
 A. Holbrook, Chaswell N. M. Chapman  
 H Dwight & Gardner - The latter  
 was not notified & did not meet -  
 Report passed by all other causes &  
 fixed up two - The food wood in River  
 pond and the stagnant water in Cook  
 pond - Report was accepted & on a  
 motion to adopt it arose - I gave  
 way for a motion to adjourn to 9  
 - we met - I recounted the various  
 claims the false & slanderous statements  
 made the past Committee - The refusal  
 of the Chairman to inform me when  
 they would meet - Ought to notify  
 Mr Gardner - The influence that  
 was brought to bear upon the case by  
 appealing to the passions & prejudice of  
 the citizens who clamored against  
 the aged citizen S. Gardner -  
 I referred to the bitter hostility of the  
 Chairman to me - that I was the only  
 person interested condemned by the  
 report which while it acknowledged  
 the sickness caused much by other things



Oct 2 - 1846

declared it was unnecessary to abandon the Creek pond or take it down. I then showed the sufficiency of the report which passed by the great heat of the season the existence of low lands in vicinity - affected in an unusual degree. Also the fact that the waters of the ponds above had been let out after being poisoned with large quantities of drift wood. I showed to its falsity of fact in stating that this Creek had its origin in a marsh. Prof Dwight replied - to whom I rejoined while I was replying. Mr Pierce moved the previous question - I seconded it. Prof Dwight wished to discuss & Pierce withdrew I kept the floor. The students called for the question I maintained my ground. Jas Wallace withdrew - a statement I made was denied - Mr E C Watson was called on who verified it. The meeting adjourned in a tumultuous manner to let him speak.

I finished my remark & Dr D & moved a vote upon first the facts & the opinions of the report. Ayes & noes were called for & including Students a majority vote for each. I dwelt upon the necessity of calumny I urged delay. Prof Dwight then stated that the committee considered but did not recommend that P. Bole wen should give assurances that he would clear out the river pond & Fries of N. Seney ~~make~~ ~~down~~ the Cr. ~~down~~ or open it so as to let the water run summer & winter. But seeing a visible diff in Carrying I did not make any motion I must adj - at 10 1/2 O'clock Pm Our babe has a cold & we were up late.

3 P O accounts He - Chilling day  
 4 Sabbath. Rheum in back. Did not go out to meeting -  
 5 Some better Fixing up for journey  
 Meeting of Sin Forces at night



Oct 5 1846

- We adopted some resolutions to amount to clear out the old wood & then either draw off or keep at a given height
- 6 In office -
- 7 Had my horse brought up to street but one & another thing hindering I did not get away
- 8 Drove with Henry to Cleveland very dusty Did business & weather changed at sundown & a low stop in at <sup>Pavilion</sup> ~~Brookline~~
- 10 Took boat Nipon early Head wind - Most of passengers sick - progressed slow - read but could not write
- 9 Business in town Fletcher & Holbrook came wrote out state at brookline
- 11 Sabbath The boat did not land at Erie so rough she sent off a passenger in small boat I concluded to remain on board Landed at 8 went to Mr Wright - Pa for him

- Swanduyck Church on Sea V 4 with freedom of feeling 87
- Preached for Mr Thomas in old stone Church at 2 1/2 on Royster St X XI
- What profit to - I had had a close talk with some of the passengers & some were present - Mr Wright in eve a flowing sermon. I was unwell & got but little good, staid E. T. Bond 23 Elliott St formerly Miss Sarah Keeler of Toledo.
- 12 Left 8 o'clock with L Danforth's shop wrote letters - got five replies & packed & agreed for some stores - I took Packet Boat Eagle for East It started at 1 - & at Lockport I lost my umbrella saw O. C. Wright wrote letters today
- 13 Collected at Albion 8.75 - left 8 o'clock & 11 o'clock 62.13 - Took packet & came to Brookport & wrote letter home & took Eagle again - It has been a steady constant & hard rain all day (46 in) I had a good time talked this morning on some points
- 14 Came to Rochester last night found stores all shut & came on Called a Palmyra, Newark, and Lock Berlin Clyde rec'd B of J Miller - Lyons rec'd 37. + of



84

Oct 95

Remond Polhemus came to  
 Montzama. I slept on my  
 15 - wove & gave the Landlord  
 a shilling for my trouble  
 Left a set with the Trustees took  
 packet and came to Cayuga. By  
 took steam B to Kiddle's ferry  
 Melancholy sensations as I passed  
 Aurora. Capt Brownell, the  
 Old St when I taught  
 Found a team which took  
 me up to Northville  
 walked to Father's  
 16 Went up to Corners & dined  
 at Kingsleys - Lulu at  
 night on apparatus  
 17 - It stormed & I gave up  
 starting after I had my team  
 harnessed  
 18 - Sabbath, went to hear Mr Smith  
 but he insisted on my preaching

and I finally counted contrary to  
 my fixed purpose - He began &  
 I took test & found I took 112  
 I had a first rate time. was close  
 tender & short  
 Called at Lewis Synnour & Mr  
 Brown took us to Tim Goodyear  
 I put a little on  
 My head asked - Came home &  
 went to Hall and showed with  
 liberty the two systems. Hopkinsonian  
 and Arminianism from those  
 popes which speak of God, giving  
 them eyes that they should not see  
 He - It appeared to be well used  
 19 Bade farewell to friends & drove  
 Ludlowville. Dr Furlin agreed to be  
 agent - I drove to Athens Staid  
 at Theron Synnours - Saw Mr Peterson Sup  
 20 Left a set with D & A Spence  
 drove Sister Cobbs, breakfasted  
 to Slaterville & Rockford where I met  
 Dr Powell sup from Cuyaga - Stopt with  
 Mr Holcomb.  
 21 Drove Middlebury in Lulu & home



86

Oct 26 1846

I had broken two springs. Got them mended & staid at Br Simons Horse at tavern

22 Drove to Daves Shop & got a clasp made the old one having broken. I drove Oxford called at Academy & Chapman & Thorne. Mr Haguer rode with me to his fathers. It rained & I put up for the night.

23. Sold 3 sets to Mr. Haguer. Oxford. Drove toward Norwich seeing a man watering his horse which trotted fast. I asked him his price & finally he took my offer of Ten 20¢ & a ton of lime stone in the spring for his Charley bys son. at Norwich I called on Wood & Sanford & Ray & Maydole & drove to Mt Upton where I got a new tire having broken one back 20 miles - drove Gilberts ville & put up.

24 sold two sets one to Trustees town to Town Sup. Drove via to Geo Ford bro of Lyfonsburg drove Davenport called at Mrs. School Millers he invited me to

stay with him. The preacher in charge was there. I introduced myself only as a member & showed my love feast ticket.

25 Sabbath - Bro Lee either suspected or by some means saw I was attached to my name & invited me into the pulpit & then set me to talking - I was

1 John III 2 - with some freedom at One heard a sermon very bare of ideas from Mr Sumner a Pres. who is about relinquishing his for law drove back & put on Providence

26 Drove via Charlottesville & Rockwell to Jefferson Academy. Tene House 27. Drove via Culberson & got my horse shod to Durham. Bannan agent for 3 towns to Cairo when they were closing a Teachers Institute. Attended & C.

28 Drove Catkill. drove over Lang Maria & C Ashley & Myra Ann Shepherd Teachers rode with me in - The ferry boat had gone over & I drove up this side to Athens - the ferry boat had just gone & I had to wait two or three a long time - I got over & come back.



88

Oct 28 46

the man I wished to. Called at  
Mr Miller, & put my horses at  
Martin's —

29. Harnessed in haste & drove to  
front of Bessie's store & he called  
me away from door & horses  
started & on turning in broke  
the fore wheel — got it mended  
drove to Con Sup. & Jacob M. Muller  
& back — put my carpet bag on  
board Harnison & sent my horse  
to Miller & the boat had shoved  
off 1/2 a minute — in one noon  
the Albany boat came along

30. I got on board, landed at 3 1/2 at  
5 walked out & at 9 got my  
carpet bag & board at 9 1/2 John  
St. Richwood called at Brook  
Horn & Collins He — Finch's

31 Rainy, called M. D. Wood He  
Preacher's meeting He —

Nov 1 Sabb. Walked to 2<sup>nd</sup> Street Ch  
& preached, a swelling out Nov 11 28  
Our shouted most wift  
Dinner with my old friend Adan

Miller — Bro J. G. on there — went  
with bro Miller to Bro Hedstrom Swedish  
Missionary Bro M. J. in German & I  
in English on And he — caught the  
people out of the ship — not very  
free — Adm. Sci for bro — It was a  
rainy day —

This ship was purchased by M. M. P.  
for 2000 — & fitted up & has a gallery  
walked to Brooklyn, the for bro Hol  
Leary on 1 John M 2 — rainy &  
he out one bro thanked me for my  
sermon another gave me 25 c to  
buy treats — I laid with bro Leary

2 Rainy morning Went to 130 Myrtle  
av. to see Mr A. D. Wright thence I went  
all over East part of Brooklyn to see  
if I could find some Anthrophylites. Called  
at the Lyceum at Staggard — upon bro  
Hill & came to N.Y.

3 Rainy again Election — Made but  
little progress in business —

4 Rainy home — called on bro Finch

5 Met 9 at night of Stockholders — I was  
out — Spent am notifying it  
J. J. Brown

Nov 6 1816

Rose early & called on Br. Trunk  
took one. I went & ferry them  
As Wright - agreed to let him  
have R.A. called on bro Lemay &  
back to Collins - Delivered some  
goods at H. Shewens - Dull Ho  
these letters from home.

This has been a blessed day of enjoy-  
ment in my soul - Lovefeast at  
night. Supper at Br. Dukes  
wrote home to day & Mack & Robinson  
Finding I should be late I gave up going  
to night & went to John St. Lovefeast  
which was pretty good -

I called on Mrs. Perkins - at Preakness  
meeting when they discussed the pro-  
priety of inviting J. N. M. to their pulpit  
called on W. P. Fayre & Co. bought  
a carpet bag - Left in boat at 5 -  
in Santa Claus - ~~The~~ Am. Fruit &  
granted me 10,000 & the Book  
concern 3,000 p. Distributed on  
boat - & at Mainwain house when  
I stopped at 3 o'clock - called on  
Br. bridge at day light

I learned that they had been talking  
of me wishing I would come along  
altho not one of those converts knew  
or suspected I was within 600 miles  
It then felt & the P. E. was absent - my  
request to officiate - Didro Lovefeast  
said to be the best for years - P. E.  
with liberty on Gal 3:7-8 -  
Gave a talk to S. S. at 2 1/2 - did clap on  
3 1/2. Did again at night John III 36  
solemn but I had taken some cold  
& my manner was a little stiff  
large Cong - sup with bro E. H. Clott  
9 Rainy day - Dined Al. Sand & B. Lake  
Looked around - did but little waiting for  
rain to cease. Staid Br. Clott  
10 My horses came in at 10 Drove to  
Claverack & 1/2 m to J. M. Miller - paid  
my horse keeping all the exp. was 5.73 -  
Drove to near <sup>with 3<sup>rd</sup></sup> Hudonhook - felt an im-  
pression to call at a house by roadside  
but drove on enquired for a tavern none  
short of K B m. then ~~my~~ for Meth. none  
only bank turned & came back ~~with~~



Nov 11 1846

Peter Stephilbeen, Drove to Newenhook  
on way met Mr Vanturen - he was  
in a grey box coat - His hair whitened  
since I saw him - went to Norbury  
called on bro Ellis - Drove to East Green  
bush & called at a private house  
Eben H Crandall - I fully believe the  
Lord directed my steps there - The woman  
was step daughter to Seth Mattisons 2<sup>d</sup> wife  
promised to serve the Lord fully from this  
time forward till death - She asked my  
prayers before I obtained this promise  
Her heart seemed in it. Mr C. was trying  
to be a Universalist - was quite skeptical  
of strain - Drove in again to Albany  
I put my horses to Crookers livery  
stable & called on Smith Skelton  
Did but little set up a set at E H  
Pease, was in normal school  
sup Mrs Abner Davis -  
wrote letters home & to Rochester to  
forward to Maria

13 I saw one set E H Pease. Called

on Dr Jas Hall who is engaged  
in the Dept of Topols - He presented me  
one of his geological maps -  
Drove to Troy Left horse west Troy  
& called on P P Stewart - Called  
on Skilton, Dr Clapp's - at Uncle's  
He had died Feb 1845 - in a good  
old age - Went to Dr North Church  
Dr Harrison for bring the letters  
into the storehouse - a good  
prayer meeting followed  
14 Robert Gray who is preparing  
for the ministry takes the ferry  
for Albany Co - Drove to Schenectady  
tada - Dr Gray came with me  
Home at Improvement Home - Stopt  
with Dr Wm H Beall -

15 Sabbath It is 22 yrs since I  
was tea & coffee - Attended  
prayer meeting - Pr for bro  
Jas Newson on 1st Nov 11 2 -  
a sweet conference close time  
Dr Hunning I met at 2 on Prov  
Dined with Dr. North & wife in



94 Nov 15 1846

finished my sermon like a judge  
home at night. It rained but I  
had a good house.

16 Rain most of night - Called  
at Dr. A. & breakfast - He had  
sent his coach man for me  
yet Mr. A. dined - Appointed  
W. L. Aiken agent for Schenck & Mount  
Co. Drove to Amsterdam and heavy  
roads - Slept with bro Ezra Sprague  
He has a most wonderful faculty of  
men. & neurology - I got some val-  
uable ideas from him.

17 Drove with me to Fonda & I drove  
on to Fort Plain calling at Canastota.  
Slept Temperance House - Called on  
Moyer & Smith.

18 Drove Little Falls Dined at  
Guinies to sell ginseng. Drove to  
Albany.

19 Drove early & having an impression  
called at a small house - a poor widow  
lame welcomed my treats & I got  
some bread & milk & gave her a  
dinner & invited her to help her cause at  
Whitesboro'. She has land not enough.  
Drove Frankfort. Called in train.

took order for stone & gave order  
for matches - Called in train again  
finally drove in Altus. Slept -  
Wrote Asa Sheddons.

20 A rainy windy night - rain  
I snow - hills white - No letters  
wrote did little - called

21 Milder - called. Letters came  
met some of scholars - at night

22 Sabb At bro Shepard's rain last  
night. Preached for Bro S on 1 John  
III 2 - much feeling - I heard him  
Pr at 2 Be ye holy for I am holy  
The air was bad in morn & my  
head aches - The Cong were dull  
in Pm - Rain hard & fell out  
at night when I'm on Providence  
with liberty of thought - Bro S is  
a pious man and in the work

23 Bro gave me a most admin-  
istrable work this morn. Young  
on the Conversion of the world -  
Went up to get my boxes & found them not  
Spent most of the morn looking for them &  
finally wrote by Telegraph & read word they  
were not sent - order by R.R. -

24 My boxes have not come. Have done  
little - Have had plenty occasion to pray



96

Nov 24 1846

the what I purchased on Sat eve. viz Resig-  
 nation - Being baffled at every point  
 I left after giving de orter 43. - & the  
 old people a Buck's Amudots 10p -  
 Drove to Whitestown & Briskany  
 Team at temperance & called at Mr  
 Dieffendorf's Res Co -  
 25 Found my brown horse very lame  
 drove in snow to Home - Settled with  
 Cornstock & Johnson - I got their  
 note but it is worth nothing  
 Drove in storm to Rathbunville & called  
 at old Friend Acers R. It was a  
 stormy tedious night - Pleasant com-  
 26. My host who is a "Hickety" & thinks  
 Elisha Bates was the means of divid-  
 ding their society - Drove to N. Lond.  
 It was a snowy windy time Called  
 at Mr Aden Swann's who invited me  
 to put up my team with him - I could  
 not get a boat to take my horse & wagon  
 word was given yet & I fed at night  
 an hour & a half to a few in Mr's dining  
 room a Phantasmagoria scene on The  
 Lord reigneth & the earth rejoices  
 27. On going out to the stable at lake

with a creek in my side - Took <sup>an</sup>  
 pill confirmed till after noon Had  
 my horse harnessed - the Canal being  
 closed & drove on the road very bad  
 indeed & having to let down fence & drive  
 the felled & over drift - called at  
 Station Locelyn's an old Meth. He  
 said they could not keep me - I said  
 I was a "stranger" & "sick" - Feeling so  
 sick & disappointed I burst into tears &  
 stopped my horse after I had moved on  
 a little to see if they would change their  
 mind - Drove on & could get no keeping  
 till Verona, Not wishing to go sick as  
 I was into a bar room among swear-  
 ing smokers called at house of  
 preacher Mr Fox and asked him if  
 he would receive me & let my horse  
 go to tavern His wife was "out of health"  
 and he declined & referred me to  
 "Mr" Shaw. who I had been informed was  
 one of the principal Methodists - I called  
 on him (Ellery Shaw) & he answered me warm-  
 ly, I told him I was a stranger & sick  
 & hardly able to hold my head up. He said  
 the tavern was the place for travellers



98

It was dusk - As he was an Exhorter I would not tell him I was a Meth. I felt grieved & weeping said, when you next time please take for your text  
 Gal XIII 2 & close by quoting "Inasmuch as ye <sup>have done</sup> did it to one of the least of these ye <sup>have done</sup> did it unto me"  
 Called at the next house the man was not at home & with difficulty came on - I groaned aloud at every joint for a mile back - The next place called was Wade welcome at Nathaniel Smith's He was at Utica  
 The kind man took care of my horses & the woman gave me some liniment & a warm cloth for my side & bathed my temples often in salt & water as my head ached bad & was very hot. I grew easier & slept tolerably well. Mrs. came home in night -

28 I forgot to note that meeting a man this side of Jollygers I sent back a sermon Love of God to him -

I gave a globe to Bro Swan - <sup>99</sup> feel my own <sup>in part</sup>  
 This morning was very much better took half pill & after its effect was able to walk out - ~~At the Sabbath~~  
 proposed me to stay & spend the Sab & pr I went & prayed about it & it seemed ~~good~~  
 Prov. I was afraid to trust my feelings & on casting lots the lot was to stay  
 It snowed except an hour during which I called at Mr. Fox & on bro Fox  
 He showed him my credentials & he invited me to pr for him I promised to do so - rain at noon

It was mentioned to me after dinner that Bro Fox & Shaw last night thought me intoxicated - Had an interesting time explaining the absurdities of Calvinism to Mrs. Smith -

29 Sabbath Pr for bro Robert Fox

upon "Behot dewed" (a) Conscience  
 Had liberty of word & a weeping time at close - Pr again at 1 on the act of passage He that soult to spirit of a solemn & weeping time a deep



Nov 29-46

impulsion seemed made I felt good - Bless the Lord, but perhaps the people got but little tho' the first sermon by a sup. Pr. west much I told about my invitation stay & Pr. Took supper with Mr. Fox.

Head ache helped by bathing in vinegar - The roads were so bad it was that none would come out, so Mr. Fox did not go to his apt & came to hear me on Mal III 18 at the S N near Mr. Smith's - Tho' not a weeping yet a very solemn time -

30 While at breakfast two men came in who wished to buy my horses & at my price 150 fr from which I would not move they went off - came back I took them (Emory Bradley) I drove to RR depot & left my wagon & harness to be sent to Syracuse care D Bradley for. Hired a horse & rode to Denhamville collected & back took car I came to Syracuse no letter called at Jos. J. Bradley after taken tea at CC Pr. for had a child the age of mine a son corpse - Staid at Mr. Saml. Lapps Took over for guided tour. Wheaton

called on Richard Cooper gave out for advertising & arranged with Myers & Llyn Hook to supply the county - Attended the funeral of Jos. J., Chas. Byron where the Prot Epus min. gave a dry talk on We all do fade as a leaf - Sup at David B's & took car I came to Auburn at 9 - Stopped at RR Hotel & 2 Arranged the part I left & took gloves away took car I came Rochester collected some of Saml. Richardson & called on Mr. Brewster who agreed to sell - Spelled in at a provision store & got 30 crackers & cheese & 1/2 bush apples & in whole - I got into converse on religion with the man who professed to believe we did like brutes - I think an impulsion was made - Slept at RR Hotel a good hour 3 Was awaked at 2 The car did not arrive till 5 - While waiting three men engaged in relating their vile practices - I sought an op. 7 and asked the principal man if there was a Univ. assait in the city? & then if he <sup>attended</sup> ~~was a member~~ He said he was a Baptist - I gave him a long talk - He finally said he did not believe the Bible - I had a good time - He tried once to brow



Dec 3-1846

beat me, but the Lord put a hook in his jaw. He tamed down. Came to Prof. by 10. It rained till 10 & then blew a stiff gale. I could hardly keep myself upright in street. Called on Sears & Griffith. I Danforth & Dr. Wright where I spent the P.M. - B. Church came in. Prayer meeting in eve. good. Came to Dr. E. J. Bond's 23 Elliot St. Called at Dudley's & took orders for quinine tonic. It was still windy went to Saratoga which advertised to sail tomorrow - found it would not till Monday. Sister W. had said The Lord will detain you again over the Sabbath. Had about Young's Discoveries for the conversion of the world a most admirable book & one which ought to be in hands of every friend & every Christian. Had a most excellent piece in Nov 11 of Advocate & Journal on "Shades of Slavery" - Sister Bond gave me the following account.

Ellen Fursman aged 18 died last Saturday night of quick consumption lived about 88 North Division Street. Her mother was a good Methodist. Her father

Sandy is an infidel. When about 15 she was awakened (at the time I was here preaching) in 1842 & 3. She came forward to be prayed for. Her father <sup>the house in which</sup> came to Dr. Dodsworth, now live in S. Div. is con. St. & drove her home from the prayer meeting. Some say he whipped her & threatened to horsewhip her & break her legs if she went any more. He drove her to the theatre & the next night forced her to go to a ball. She took cold by going to a ball was sick three months. Her father strictly forbade any conversation of a religious nature at the last allusion to her probable disease. About half an hour before she died she saw them weeping & was told she was dying. "O" said she "I can't die, I am too young to die." I am not prepared to die!! She upbraided her friends for not telling her she was dangerous. [Miss Charlotte Stetson, Margaret Taylor and others were present when she died.] Rowell Gosham bro of Mr. Bay. died in May last. He was a moralist of the strictest kind. His life put many professors to the blush - and when sinners were urged to repent, they pointed to Rowell Gosham. He was urged by the Spirit



Dec 5 1848

to repentance - but refused to yield  
 His conversion was noticed by many  
 Sister Delia Root remarked - Mr G is  
 in the way - & I think he will either  
 be converted or taken out of the way  
 In the spring he was at work & and  
 when broke out his lungs - He was  
 sick two weeks - He said but little  
 when taken but after three days  
 he manifested his feelings - He  
 said he began to pray soon as  
 the illness broke - He drank very  
 deeply the bitter cup of repentance  
 Mrs Goshen<sup>his wife</sup> & the whole church  
 were mightily engaged in prayer  
 for him - at last he found peace  
 He then talked incessantly till he  
 died - He manifested the deepest ab-  
 horrence of his past life - sent forth his  
 moralist friends & warned them not  
 to trust in morality - that it was a land  
 in the house of death,

Called on for Thomas. Pr in C -

6 Sabbath <sup>being</sup> requested by the official  
 board to be to S. S. Children address them  
 that with some feeling -

Heard Dr E Thomas for an admirable  
 discourse on What now being delivered

from sin, ye have ye fruit He  
 Pr for bro Taylor at Bethel on She had done  
 what she could - In eve went to hear bro  
 Thomas, but after he had read that hymn he sent  
 for me up & requested a missionary sermon  
 I told him I thought one but of plain for  
 that Cong - but took if they hear not honest  
 prophets &c - said a few words on Missions  
 but had but little satisfaction in preaching -  
 no prayer meeting

7 - It is 23 days since with my whole soul  
 I cov. to serve God - How feeble have been  
 my efforts to follow after God - in prep-  
 ing after inward holiness - Bought  
 some things for store - I took the Great  
 Western at 4 - The brethren had said to  
 me I could not get up by water this  
 winter - I said When the Lord is ready  
 for me to go he'll open a way -  
 Distributed tracts & improved swearing  
 I took stage passage to save 250 to  
 send for Young's suggestions for the  
 conversion of the world

8 It blew hard last night but I had  
 slept sound on my Bup robe till 2 AM  
 I had an arg with a young sailor  
 which I think improved the passengers



Dec 8 1846

Was a little sickish from dead swells  
 We had a pleasant time & I landed at  
 3 - I found a waggon to carry me  
 to Brighton where I hired a horse &  
 buggy & drove home. All well  
 on my way heard the death of Dr  
 Holden Dwight, who died in great  
 peace on the 24 ult. He had worked  
 beyond his strength & then travelled  
 as agent for the Inst. took cold &  
 it finally settled in a pleurisy  
 which was fatal in 8 days.

He is very much lamented. His  
 loss to the Institution is very severe.

9 Looked round & called on neighbors  
 at Mr. Baldwin's.

10 Birthday of my wife - wrote her  
 letter - I came to Brighton I walked  
 to Brooklyn Centre where I heard  
 meetings were being held. While  
 eating a little supper the spirit of  
 the Lord seemed to come on me &  
 the text which of you intending to  
 build a tower & settle not down first  
 & count the cost. I went to meeting

it was time to begin. Three preachers  
 Dr Parish, Seely & McKilip, were in the  
 pulpit & two in altar - As I came in  
 Dr Parish came & taking my hand  
 very affectionately said "Will you ever  
 come to preach here?" "If you wish"

I took my text given me Luke XIV 28  
 I had some freedom for 1 1/2 hours & the  
 altar was nearly filled with penitents  
 Just good was done - Staid at Dr. B.  
 ul Fish's.

11 It snowed a little last night & ground is  
 white. So far the season has been like  
 the Spring season. Autumn of 1819 -  
 an open winter followed. Went in to  
 Church - did business & stop. Lat. Sun  
 House -

12 Froze last night - We loaded up soon  
 as we could & drove home along  
 slow drive.

13 Sabbath It is 24th, Lord's feast  
 Dr. Warner pd on Haverhill where  
 Dr. Thompson & Dr. Sae. Lat. at  
 night. One penitent at altar.

14 It is 23 yrs today since I pd Church



Dec 7th 1888

- attending business about house
15. Mild weather thus far
- 16 Drove to Brooklyn Standard & Silk
- 17 Drove City business & stayed at  
Br Lowmans after prayer meeting
- 18 Drove home
- 19 Snowy all day
- 20 Sabbath Drove with Edward to Brooklyn  
I had excellent liberty in on 10th 11th  
at Brighton I had a ~~very~~ The pling  
of words on Make heart of this  
people fat to - at Robinsons St  
where I put last 53 who ago on sitting  
down in order - since which there  
had been some sudden deaths I  
had a good time on Because sen-  
tence against an evil work is not  
executed speedily to
- 21 Drove Cleveland for Bank business  
and home
- 22 Looking over general matters
- 23 Counseling to
- 24 Drove Cleveland to settle with Mr Dry  
home late 100 AM of
- 25 Christmas sleeping all day  
from want of rest
- 26 In office saw mill, letters to

- 1889
- 27 Sabbath Br Redshaw a young  
SD lately from England employed  
by P.C. on this St. Paul - He has a  
good gift in prayer & pleasant voice  
& is fair for usefulness His sermon  
was rather too much monotonous.  
Called on Jas Wallace who is still  
sick & sister Johnson - very pleas. 6<sup>20</sup>
- 28 Looking at business, I omitted to  
say Br Chambers delivered a lecture  
on the Bible & took sub for Am. Soc.  
23<sup>rd</sup> last night -
- 29 About office, saw mill &c -
- 30 Rode on pony to Cleveland, got  
boxes for new saw mill - called at  
bank - "J.C." at Br. Sacketts - Br. Low-  
mans -
- 31 The City Bank lent me 300 - with  
that I put for belt leather bro Sacketts.  
Wrote to E Morgan - I have had at times  
anxiety but I still trusted fully to  
time, in the Lord I have more to pay  
next week, The Lord gave me just  
enough for this, and He will provide  
for me if it be best - on my way



Jan 1-1847

in Yesterday I thought of writing  
to Bro L. Bevan & P. P. Stebbins  
returned home - Bro Redshaw fir  
Thou crowned the year with thy  
goodness - prayer - Bro Earl an Exhort.  
for on "Rev X 11 17" Finally at 11  
Bro R gave me charge - I called  
the ps to stand - had the house lighted  
fire increased - I put on "The end of  
all things is at hand be ye sober to  
silent pray' or not & speaking till  
one & dismissed -

Jan 4 1847. It rained hard last eve  
the water which flowed over in  
waste water which was running  
70 ft over wall at 1 - One of our  
men called at 7 - The pond was  
up & running over dirt all along  
bank - I knelt & pr & went  
found imminent danger  
we soon stopped the weakest places  
& water fell - I suppose dams  
above gave way - It rained most  
all day - I never saw the Cr or riv  
higher - wrote letters - in office  
& saw mill - Bro T. left much as  
ready by 20' but would be ready to run

Ther at 40°

- 2 Ron at 5 wrote letter to Bro L. Bevan  
asking him for a loan of 2000 or  
less - I wept at the conclusion & feel  
all will be well either way -  
sprited in loosening floodwood in  
Creek pond at upper end of dam  
done about \$5 to 10 -
- 3 Sabbath Pr at 8:30 on Prov VIII 11 -  
a comfortable time led bro Clapps  
Claps prayer meet in ev -  
Read "Annals for the Family" which  
warmed my heart & brought to tears
- 4 Weather mild fixing things
- 5 It is about all I can do to oversee  
work & plan - I do but little
- 6 Door in Pm road being very  
bad weather want to D Clark -
- 7 Julia is 14 yrs old - snow storm  
drove to Chas. having broken the  
hole to wagon Paid P. O draft 213  
in specie for 200\$ at Canal bk, fed  
H & E Gaylord 200\$ for Holbrook's tax  
224 & 49\$ for his Baldwin to do all  
borrowed 275 & doing for 14 days for  
75\$ & have been looking forward to



Jan 7 1847

this day, I trust in the Lord & he brot me thro' Last night I had 20ff come in mail It was a very stormy day, Drove home but the mud & snow being deep it was slow & tedious travelling facing a SW storm I was very cold - Had a whole chapter of accidents - got to bed before 12 I have often thought that at my age I ought to be enabled to take things a little more easily but the Lord knows what is best for me 8 Did but little hands did not work it was so stormy Th<sup>in m</sup> 8 - 9 It took me all day yesterday & toose saw mill today I saw stone boat timber out for sale He - Then 7+ at Sunday 10 Sabbath 13 Pence /ud on 14 happy at the O Israel name of the Lord It was to me a state piece of soft soap to professors. Gen Claps - I gave out

113  
 11 at night at Gosh 8 14 on 113  
 Prodigal son - Outing called & distributed tracts. Then 11+ at 9 pm  
 11 Business has gone very crooked to-day - Wonder if the devil has as much hand as he had in Job's calamities - Done but little  
 12 Overseeing business & help hall log for head block  
 13. Oversee business - Note in dan Snow melted today - Pleasant  
 14 Thaw fast overseeing business Sawmill going - Instead of attending prayer meeting I felt it my duty to attend a debating society who had the 2 Is man a free moral agent The mg had introduced with some tart the skeptical arg of the age founded up foreknowledge, destiny, motives & phrenology - I asked & obtained privilege to speak abt for 3/4 hour unravelled the sophistry & exposed the fallacies of the infidel arg<sup>s</sup> - One remarked he "thought there was a special Providence in my being



114 Jan 14-47

There, that it was the best, deepest clearest  
speech he had ever heard from man

15 It took me all day to attend to  
out door business -

16 Raising bridge on dam to repair it

At 3 PM School meeting to raise a tax  
for building a school house Br Baldwin  
has set his face to defeat one if possible  
he has succeeded so far This PM Defenses  
were warm & animated

22 against 15 for it - Afterwards a  
prop. was made to raise a sub deep  
some 70 feet was sub. It was  
unanimously agreed to set it if built  
on the brow of hill due East of my house

17 Sabbath Br McK Jr. moderately  
on The Virgins Learning - Exhorted  
with some energy - two classes slept  
Br Clapp sent & then called on Bro Brown  
& he upon Br McK & he upon me & I  
led & stated my views about a class  
meeting - Prayer meet. in eve.

18 Looking at things Can't get time  
to write - Br L. Baldwin at my house.

19 Drove toward Cleveland Slept Br  
Storrs - road very rough indeed

Cleveland -  
20 I had my faith severely tried  
today I had given checks paya-  
ble tomorrow - It came to me after  
I had been tried Why don't you  
ask the Lord? I did & he cleared  
all difficulties - Drove to Br Wilcox  
toward home -

21 I find I cannot stand expense  
& fatigue as formerly Drove home  
over the business some

22 Mill goes on steadily - but it  
requires much time Company  
& business leave little for self -  
Settled with Northrops

23 - Have very much tried today  
at prospect of being cramped for  
funds - Holbrook manages so  
indirectly it made me heart  
sick -

24 Sabbath Br Pease being away  
he left word for me to preach for  
him - Had very hard time in  
keeping out business thought this  
morning while at pray a text



116 Jan 24 - 1847

I wrote a sketch & preached with good liberty & some feeling

Feb 16 - Met class - At 3  
but Bible Class - Touch of Scripture  
- Interesting -

Have a cold & head ache

25 Tried in vain to get time to write  
before we go - off

26 It rained & there was a hole in  
dam & I worked hard with boys

27 The old sawmill broke down  
& I spent most of the day there  
It seems as if every thing was as  
contrary as in Job's case only  
I have not Job's patience

28 Drove to Cleveland over against  
a waggon & broke the wheel, Feb 12/4  
A few words of sweet Christian  
discourse with Cash of Canal Bank  
He awarded me with 125 - with  
which I was enabled to get along  
The Providence of God in providing  
in my extremities is very manifest  
this year - Returned late at home

29 Worked in New Sawmill all day

30 Starting new mill - we began to  
saw about 3 PM The ice below

had made 3 or 4 ft back water <sup>184</sup>  
stop the mill went of well, The hands  
sawed 4 logs - D H returned from  
town & brot 125 from Tiffin & news  
from Watson who has had good success  
selling apparatus - I felt when  
the mill went, much Gratitude  
that no serious accident had happened  
the workmen & the Lord had enabled  
me to build it providing needed  
funds - My thankfulness incre-  
ased when the other good news  
came -

31 Sabbath Had a struggle to keep off  
business thoughts this morn The  
Lord cheered & I had great peace  
B. McK preached, Preached at San-  
Tarran on Inspiration of Scripture  
Feb 1 - There are still many things to  
be done to complete the mill it  
is now rising & I should be present  
The Trustees met & adjourned for all  
were excited by the martyr's manner  
the mill men



Feb 2 1847

- Worked in mill & giving directions  
 3 In mill rain in morning & the wind  
 changed & a terrific storm raged  
 all the night. Fire waste were  
 4 We put saw dust & shavings  
 round the wheel house & started  
 toward night & ran it to 11 PM  
 5 Worked in mill & on tracks & the  
 men run it all night  
 6 Last night the log was sawed by  
 a roller getting out. A great  
 many visitors call. It is regard-  
 ed as a curiosity. It runs thru  
 a 13 in poplar log 14 ft long &  
 62 seconds. We have the  
 track run out so that lumber  
 is removed without difficulty  
 7 Sabbath Br Pierce preached  
 Watsons ideas on Rom 8:16,  
 & admitted some to full mem-  
 bership. My wife & I marked on  
 our way home. They slept in  
 rather more easily than when you  
 admit to full membership

- I put at night at Furnace S. H. last  
 Sat & tonight I resumed my visit to  
 St Douglass, & related to him many  
 answers to prayer. <sup>10</sup> Old  
 8 Busy about new mill. Jos. Linn 1 yr  
 9 Trustees adj. then meeting to meet  
 Monday. About mill  
 10 Mail came & brot letters. <sup>10</sup> My mind is stayed on land. Have  
 thought much upon the expression  
 David strengthen himself in God  
 11 About mill. S. Dot met. Note  
 to build a S. H. by tax lot 20 & 16  
 Wife self only knows at prayer  
 meet. It is a dismal stupid time  
 12 A little snow fell last night. Agreed  
 for a small piece of land adjoining  
 mine 12 acres, at 15¢ per acre.  
 Ben Merchant.  
 13 About the Sawmill It is so far com-  
 pleted that it not be necessary for me  
 to spend as much time hereafter  
 14 Sabbath Pr on Providence. Hairs all  
 mentioned. Pleasant & thorough.



120

Feb 14 1867

In eve pul on John 5-18 He that believes  
a comfortable time

15 Teachers started with near 200 subs of  
I became too warm in a controversy  
with A H - afterwards intercourse between  
him & Cotton where I should not

16 Made an apology to A H about  
sawmill.

17 Mail & letters meet 9.

18 Mill H - hindered from prayer  
moved stable

19 About mill - Meeting of Citizens

MR introduced a res advising to  
draw off from he finally amended  
it so as to leave the privilege to dig  
a new race - I did not vote &

there was a maj of 2 for drawing  
down I had no great chance as  
there were for the 8 side were  
very bitter & furious & unless there  
was a large majority the other way  
I preferred to let them have it their  
own way Dr. Gillett was chair  
man.

20 Drove to Cleveland & back to Br

Cracks -

21 Sabbath Q M. Lovefeast at Brighton

121

ton - Br W. Rungels had a good sermon  
I ad sac - I pul at night on Luke

21 X But those mine enemies which  
would not have me to reign over them  
bring I say to - a pretty good time  
2 mourning

22 Snow some drove home Mary &  
her Mr Dumps too were along -

13 Staid at my house

23 About fixing judgements for stone  
shop -

24 About mill

25 do - Slides heat badly

26 Oversee workmen at stone shop -

27 Snow train

28 Sabbath Went 2 1/2 at Hoadeys Mills  
Br Thompson pul after lovefeast which  
was dull on Thanks be unto God for  
the unspeakable gift. Sac.

Went to Olmsted Falls & pul on  
Justification by faith - It was Br  
Pierce's day tho Mr Water apt  
There is some revival here  
Staid bro Loomis. Snowy M

March 1 - Snow last n - Came home  
after breakfast at Dr Hubbard's



Maud 1<sup>st</sup> 1847

- About mill - logs come in freely  
 Mr. sawd dog -
- 2 About mill & framing stone shop  
 Millbrook at house at night on  
 Elb. ap. - Thaw today
- 3 Thaw today - writing mill apt &  
 4 Cold night - washdays -
- 5 Drove Cleveland Thawfast heard  
 Geo Bradburn & Rev. Mr. Clapp on Stearns
- 6 Came to Brooklyn to Corbans
- 7 Sabbath Rode with freedom on Nov 11  
 at Brighton Dryly on Love to our neigh-  
 bor - Staid at Charles Gate -
- 8 Rose early walked to stone lavan  
 rode in Hay a little & came over  
 the L. & T. Bailey's house  
 Pinion & mill broke -
- 9 Lowing - office & mill race  
 10 About mill
- 11 Mill starts at night
- 12 Work at mill
- 13 do - Cabb Patterson sick
- 14 Sabbath Rode to Olmsted Falls  
 Mr. Pinner put on in the presence  
 feeling of joy & it had pleasure to  
 He offered happiness as a distinct

by of permit - was given - 1123  
 called with Rev. Mr. Calkran  
 spent at night in the not decided &  
 came home

- 15 Arrive of our Marriage 2<sup>nd</sup> day  
 Exhibition at Baddam Inst. towards  
 "Pool" &c. - The Cong was large but  
 disorderly. There was an offensive  
 article and tending to move &  
 increase the party spirit in the  
 neighborhood - framed grapevine
- 16 About the mill. Thaw some
- 17 Went with Elb to Cleveland  
 & returned - bank Wk extended  
 I have been much troubled of late  
 at the foreseen results of dangerous  
 delay - Staid at Cabels who is
- 18 About mill - ~~Thaw~~ after &  
 game up & then went down  
 Caleb grow more easy - I think  
 he hurt himself lifting in getting  
 his sled into shelter - warm
- 19 Caleb grows better -
- 20 Finished raising stone shop  
 very warm



124 Mar 21 1847

Sabbath Dr Pierce pd a good  
straight dis on Trac not little  
+ few out, as it a stormy  
Spent most of day reading  
relig-periodicals - Bay Stom  
high wind + slept at night

22 About mill

23 Work about mill

24 snowy mail + office

25

26 rainy

27 stormy

28 Sabbath Pr on Nov VIII 28 Br

McK said at close he never  
knew that doctrine from a Man  
before - I asked "what?" + after a  
while he referred to God's appoint-  
'ment' He. My doctrine was that  
The actions of men were contrary

to God's order but that doing or apt.  
but the "event" i.e. what any  
person or nation suffers was said  
in scripture to be God's doings  
+ appointment

I had, I suppose, prepared him to  
smell heresy by saying "Some  
men hold the doctrine of Prov  
in such a loose way as leaves  
God little to do in the gov. of  
the world, only to look on  
Prayer meeting in the evening

29 About sawmill + stoneshop

30 A young Wesleyan of United  
Breth pd at my school room

31 About stoneshop A.B. refused to  
work if Eldr did - he finally  
gave in + took hold

April 1 1847 - About stoneshop

2 Finished stoneshop

3 Made frame for the Wright



126 April 4<sup>th</sup> 1847

Sabbath. Dr P. J. with considerable vigor taking the brazen serpent as a motto. Throwing God & suited means to end. He called for it to Ed. do - got 3.90 cents & I sent 6.09 to make the 10<sup>th</sup> he was pledged to Conf for - then he had today 5 overseeing business - work had 6 Making 100 wrights fence 7 do - some helped in Justice 8 Work on dam several hundred 9 Write from Clark 1 lot - 10 Eldon & moved crank shaft 11 Sabbath having no apt. I rode to Albion to Aaron Pearce for or who may abide the day of his coming. Heard at Baptist ch. Mr. Deble on Luke 12. 1. while he may be found. Exhorted - Stopped Thos Adams - Pr at 4 with some freedom. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper. Home

12 Work on dam laying stones <sup>129</sup>

13 do

14 Various things, fix up 10

15 Rode Cleveland with a team and 100<sup>th</sup> last night & 50<sup>th</sup> this morning by mail - with this I find pay City Bk. bod money gave orrises to several & went out to "bro Cable's" - He did not invite me to stay all night but bro Stetter over taking me before got there said if any thing happens come to my house where you will be welcome - I do so late & stand -

16 Returned & delivered mes. at Cable's & went out to Brooklyn bro Fish & I wrote -

17 Delivered mes. to bro. to O. G. 10 I came out to Stetter to look at a horse Dr. Merrill coming I find agree to preach - so returned to Clay

18 Sat. pr for a caution. Dr. who then is willing to consecrate his service unto the L. Dr. Anthony took me to Cleveland where by request I



128 April 18-1847

on Providence 1  $\frac{3}{4}$  hours in the  
Wesleyan Church & a good con-  
ference with bro. Sweetser & fr.  
of N. from If they hear not Moses  
& prophets He - comfortable time  
the time -

14 It has been raining two days  
past & up some more will  
linger about Cleveland till  
Dr. Street comes in who took  
me home. I stand all night

20 Raining in morn bought Bm  
S. man "Kate" told him "Brady"

About mill to fire plowed for 2000

21. Br White came out - I stand over

22 Writing book and so on

22 Writing book as usual  
23 Sitting with Holbrook R. B. & H. F. L. has

24 do — writing Br Finch has.

come on from NY. It is rumored  
that he intends to get a board of Trustees  
to his mind & to remove me from  
the Agency - He has not called yet.

25 Sabbath This would have been my  
turn in course but Mr. East who

is an Exhorter was appointed  
by Bro in Charge. He preached very  
good. He did not spare. Invited Bro  
McK home with me & we discussed  
the subject of Pro. or rather I drew  
him out & found that he did not  
believe that what a man suffers by  
the sins of men is God's will or ap-  
pointment. He quote "The devil shall  
cast some of you into prison"  
I had them deary before & yest  
my wife had a bad cold deary before  
yest & chilly to deary  
26 Writing &c. called at Bro Baldwin's  
27 Spent sometime in selling stock &  
advising with my friends in relation  
the proper course towards Bro Finch  
28 Went to L. to borrow some money  
29 Rode hardw. & Brooklyn went into  
prayer meeting. Staid at Bro Storer's  
& Bro S. endowed for me 50¢. I had a good  
time in fam prayer. The way had aff-  
very dark before me. Heavy payment  
for & prospect cut off. I was enabled to



April 30 1847

feel & say The Lord doeth all things well  
I beheld a better cup before me  
I had prayed. If it be possible let the  
Cup pass from me. I plead the  
detraction that would arise to the  
Cause of God but I prayed for  
submission and I was enabled to  
feel Thy will be done.

Felt a sweet peace. I in this state  
went into Cleveland I found  
Creditors disposed to accommodate  
I expect to get \$500 by borrowing  
I have. While talking with  
Cash-Car at Bk he said he had a  
friend who he thought would like  
to go into such a concern & Ch  
I told him if Providence should  
be open my way it would be just  
like the landing that had followed  
me & he agreed to come to my  
house next Thurs. Ev.

I was much encouraged by this  
I then queried whether the Lord would  
indeed take for me only suffer me  
to hope & more bitterly disappointed

called at Lll. as I came back. He  
concluded not to let his money for the  
present. I was in that state of mind  
that I hardly choose which, feeling  
the result would be right either way  
& the Lord knew best. Came home  
wife, who was unwell when I left  
was better.

May 1<sup>st</sup> 1847. Dr Finch called at Office  
he has been here now ten days & this  
is the first time I spoke with him  
Consulted with Holbrook & his hands  
some cold rain. Henry has  
slight bilious attack.

2 Sabbath Sat up fore part of last m  
wife. I had rheum & drowsiness today  
Dr Hubbard called. He talked upon Provi-  
dence & Calvinism. - I had been read-  
ing Sherlock & A. W. W. & W. L. A.  
I wrote a little note to Ed on Dr P. last  
Wednesday. - I see so much of God in  
the affairs of men, that I am determined  
to submit yet I find I cannot without  
His grace. I am full of hope. yet this



May 2 '47

moment I seem to remember a  
dream of the state I am passing  
the trials I hope I then blasted hope  
The Lord reigns - this is my consolation  
I shall be my song  
He has brot me thro six troubles  
and if I sink under the sword  
it is right

Went over to South Norwalk. Had  
been did not come & Mr. K  
put short on the God of this world  
bleeding the mind & I  
gave a talk upon God's ruling  
nations &c. was close & pretty  
Mr. S. B. Evans called. My  
wife is better. Henry from  
3 Writing Am. J. W. Finch & D. H. H.  
man called & took 78 shares stock  
They thought I intended to control the  
election of Trustees. I left my name  
off the ticket. D. H. H. came in  
& took 100 shares & our ticket at the  
election succeeded. I had planned a  
noon. 6 who were in favor of leaving

the pond down & six against it. They  
were elected by a small majority. They dia  
apt to I this friends was severe & more  
so because they fell in their own net  
They called only one hour before the elec.  
& after engaging stock retired to consult  
how many shares when D. H. H. happening  
to come in took his & paid in appara-  
tus. - I gave my op. every facility &  
advantage they would claim & defeated  
them - Trustees met at night  
I tendered my resignation as Sec  
if they wished another Finch motioned  
but no second could be got - I also  
tendered resig. as Agent but no second  
to Finch motion. A com. was ap<sup>d</sup> on pond  
4 Broke Cleveland. I failed to get the  
500 - but found there my note was  
not due till 8 inst. returned home  
5 I have enjoyed my soul in peace  
amidst all my trials & they are  
sharp, & so comforted & sustained  
6 Mr. K brot me the 500 \$ to day for which  
I praised the Lord - I had a long talk



May 6 1867

with J.B. in presence of D.H. I do  
praise the Lord he enables me to  
feel nothing but love amidst all the  
abuse heaped upon me - I said to  
the Pres. Ch. "I have observed the act  
being invited to pray or close meeting  
for some time I wish to know if it  
was by accident or design - He did  
not reply - but had provided for my  
turn next Sab.

7 Went with committee around the  
ponds - in 100 feet met the  
com. room just what I had feared  
always been favorable to viz  
draw pond to 2 ft below apron & keep  
it within one foot of that -

& B. Bevan who has labored as a  
peace maker some days argued  
my terms I gave them. Pay me my  
land claim & stock & secure stockholders  
& I'll throw in 1000 ft - I finally withdrew  
the guaranty to stockholders - I feared  
most of all if Baldwin & Co take my interest  
they will sacrifice the prop & make stock

holders claims of little value -  
Altho they reported the prop worth 25,000 last  
fall -

9 Sabbath. Drove to Albion (Henry with me)  
I had been invited last Tues. Pr on Fra  
XLV 6.7. & finding my sub expanded I  
pre again in PM on same Calid  
Millar & took some refreshment. He said  
he was a pres. I think a Univer. -  
I had more hearers in PM - but not  
enough for the large house - Home  
Henry has chills & fever - wife has  
recovered

10 Drove (with wife) to Cleveland, called  
on Johnson tea having dinner at  
we drove out to Brochert's. I lost  
my labor for the gent frame  
to see had gone to N.Y.

11 Drove home via Beegly road  
B. Bevan is trying to get them  
to buy ind. out - my soul is  
often weary of my life

12 I worked hard fixing mill race  
He no logs - saved 518 logs they



136

May 13<sup>th</sup> 1847

Beautiful weather —

Spent much time in conversing

14. I have made a prop. — That the Prin of Inst should retract his assertion that our pond was death of Mr Dwight — that Baldwin restore piece of ground stone to school & I agreed it should be & I was using my influence to draw off from

15 Drove with Mary to Cleveland Mr Lowman.

16 Sabbath Pr for Br Jones the on the Government of God & at 3 pm

again with more liberty — Mr L who likes feeling saw it was the best sermon since I pd 9 yrs ago — Attended prayer meeting at night

17 Called at Banks, Hights, Wicks Morgans & dined Mrs L's drove home — Found many in the street who gathered around me & said a mob was tearing down the dam

137

I told them I would go free — I went — Many went with me I found some at work — some looking on — I pushed thru the crowd & getting close to Mr Dodge who had an iron bar I picked up a mattock which happened to lay at my feet holding the handle in my right hand the head resting on the ground I had resolved to be very calm & deliberate I asked them what they were doing — & replied taking down the dam — the pond is a nuisance I will do not take the law in your own hands, prove it a nuisance before you take it down" We know the law — Do you propose to act by law — I will see I will stop! & not strike another blow at your peril! They all stopt — I attempted to reason the case some of the students were very saucy — kept my temper



138.

May 17-47-

DA taunted them saying how  
whereas your courage! I told you  
you must not strike a blow if  
Mr Shelden was here & you said  
you'd throw him in the pond  
Why don't you go to work! -

I requested him not to widen  
the breach - Told them what the  
Trustees had directed & that if  
they would just fill up their  
ditch I would not prosecute  
but if they did not if my life  
was spared I should - I left  
a guard & came home wrote  
a letter to the Primitival Cong  
of Baldion Inst.

18 Copied the letter & sent it early  
notified a meeting of Trustees  
met at 10 - gave a history of the mob  
Trustees recommended to protect the  
property from lawless violence.  
Omitted to notice last night that some  
thing being said about my having  
a snailshot in my hand I saw  
that a false story might be made

out of it I said I have one request  
to make when you report the proceed-  
ings tonight tell that in holding  
the snailshot I did not raise it  
a foot from the ground -  
I regretted having taken it up how  
ever innocently as it is liable to  
perussion - I reasoned the case  
with several in the PM about 2 O'cl  
G. M. Whitney seemed informed with  
my father I undertook mediation  
I had told S. Hoadley & others at the  
mob not one of them had ever spoken  
a word to me on a Christian spirit  
on the subject nor given me any  
notice or sent a line -  
Whitney laboured with A. Holbrook  
the principal (who is in AA house)  
and brought propositions & carried  
them to him - I made it a  
first condition in all that the damage  
should be restored by those who  
injured it finally I proposed that  
it should be left to the householders  
in the town plots - excluding the  
Trustees on both sides - whether it  
should be kept up or drawn off -  
AN said that was fair I agreed to it  
we drew up the writing - it was  
not signed at the meeting



May 19 47

Early in the morning Bro Whitney came & I signed our agreement & Bro Whitney took it to Atk who was to sign it & it was to be kept by Whitney - Holbrook backed out and declined 1<sup>st</sup> that the court not ask the students to restore what he had asked them to turn down 2 that he was to give was not large enough - So the prospect of peace which cheered all was broken up - I called at Bro Baldwin & told them that as the trustees insisted that I should test the principle I thought of taking The Teacher and one or two students Rosanna among them - Called on Elder Thompson & gave him a fair hearing - referred to the neglect with which I had been treated in the Chapel & he said Bro Pease ought to have been consulted with me that they were determined to bring a Church trial & it would be difficult to find a tribunal that would do justice in the Church - He went with me to the dam & saw mill On our way, Bro Dodge (the most violent of the mobocrats) overtook us & we sat down & heard his complaint about my raising the mattock over his

head - I decided his charge & told him I had conversed with those who stood by me, & they said it was not raised a foot that I held it only as a walking staff leaning on it and braining it perpendicularly and letting drop on the stone upon which I stood - I offered to leave the whole subject to Bro J. Dodge insisted on excluding witnesses out of the Church & went off - I afterwards met a party at the dye house - told Bro Baldwin that I thought of taking Rosanna as she was daughter of one who could have stopped all this if he had a mind to - A long talk ensued during which Bro Pease came - The Elder decided I had a right to enter complaint & have the gr. decided at law vs. Whitney came I made various propositions to leave the house & land holders in village or vicinity or those persons out of the County



142

May 18 47

All was vain — After I got ready to start heard a snoring had been secretly invited to come 9 Oct. I directed a note to AA to enquire the answer was evasively. I wrote a note requesting lawyers citizens to protect property — request the factory bell to be rung if the mob assembled on the lawn I got in to Mary Buggy with Henry. Stop I talked along while with Mrs. Brown & J. W. F. who wanted to make peace & they said my proposition was fair — Drove to Brooklyn & consulted Esq. Sawtell (he is a member) I put the case as if I were the party who took down the dam peacefully. He said I had no right to do so & we were religious — in the act he said we had no right to be religious in doing wrong — Drove Pavilion Cleveland

20 — Called at stores —

Judge Wood — Barker & White [Pro] say men have a right to abate a nuisance — being responsible for damage if not proved a nuisance & for over damage if more is done than is necessary. White said A. Holbrook & Finch came in shaking with the agent from

a partial & partly statement. Suspecting it to be the entire wish of the Community he (White) said "Why the devil don't you leave it down" Drove home 21 This morning I wrote out several propositions substance of which was:

- 1 They claim to be repaired by or at expense of those injuring it. This not to imply confession of guilt nor touch the question of right.
  - 2 Then leave to house & land holders within 1 mile — or house & land h. exceeding trustees on both parts of village or three physicians — or three others out of County to say which of two ways ponds should be kept.
- Also at 11 I submitted further that Chas. ap. a commission to come & examine & decide respecting both ponds — Finally proposed for the Leases or Trustees of B. Inst. or J. W. F. for them to make propositions to which I would reply. Some were made & no reply to day. Esq. Hepburn laboured all day with J. W. F. who is ap. all the bottom of the whole.
- 22 AA came & said their side had by common consent ap. McPierce, O'Brien & himself on Com. of Health & request



144

May 22 1847

I apd one at his request altho I  
one on our side was not present -  
He had a long sickness & seision in  
which I lost what little confidence  
I had left in the candor of W.C. Pi  
was Ch. & A.H. Sec. & at Chapin  
was a "Northern man with Southern  
principles" I was alone -

He finally agreed to ask counsel  
of Dr Keston & Cushing of Cleve  
nominated by me Dr Hubbard  
now by A.H. & live in Elyria  
I moved to have them now by  
Ely & Meth. left off - so where we  
were to leave the question of health  
I proposed to go back to I may  
They refused I told them I feared  
we should be left as we were  
I wanted to bury the hatchet so  
deep it would never be raised -  
He ad at 2 - & A.H. came to my room  
to prepare letters I asked him if  
Dr H. Hubbard had given his opinion  
He said not particularly - I was satis  
fied he had learned it & this was the  
reason he stuck so hard for him

so much for the candor of A.H. & W.C.  
In our meeting Dr Piene gave some  
personal remark & I told him frank  
ly that bro I had said he (P) ought  
to be candid & frank - He then  
said he thought that the best way  
to let the matter slide - I told him  
he as my pastor ought to have  
told me any fault real or supposed that  
were of sufficient importance to  
call the attention of my family &  
the world to my being under a ban  
After writing letters I felt gloomy  
that men of A.H. & W.C. standing  
were so devoid of candor & fair dealing  
It pains me - The most bitter spirit  
& determined hostility to every thing  
on this side -  
We went to Dr Hubbard to carry  
letters to Dr K. & Cushing  
3 Sabbath drove Albion & find with  
much feeling on 1 Cor X 51-2 & 3 on  
It was a good time to my soul  
a large no. from here went up  
Went on to hear Eldr Bible - He



146

May 23 27

drilled away on the surface of the  
way of transference is hard life de-  
clivity. A dry moral - Drove home  
read - I omitted to notice Friday  
that wife Harry & Jos. went in  
buggy towards Wellington -

Read Fisk & Sherlock H -

24 Got some hands & got out drift and  
from Pond -

25 Sent a letter to Mr Elliott. with Spf  
Rome & a pledge of 20¢ for Chem  
when duty came up in belief said  
you'll not have the money - I said  
I'll trust the Lord for it -  
Drove Cleveland & Mr Mann & saw  
the arrangement talked of would be  
effected in a few weeks -  
Drove Mr Merrill's & ran con-  
on I staid over night

26 Drove home - The Council of Phy-  
came & hastily examining papers  
I agreed that it was best to keep  
our pond as it is - to have the other  
cleared out - so my evening

147

are disappointed -

27 After fixing up fence at the  
watering place on pond Drove  
with D.H. to Cleveland. Casually  
meeting H.A. Herbert while  
waiting for Mr White & an ex-  
position of ideas bringing up the  
case I ~~have~~ <sup>stealthily</sup> learned that  
Ell. had ~~been~~ <sup>stealthily</sup> taken into  
D.H. Holbrook - went out to stay with  
Mr White, but the impression was  
so strong on my mind returned  
down town. found D.H. & went to  
his atty & there I learned another  
item in the villany of Ell.  
for a letter had been sent D.H. by  
him & he withheld it. An affidavit  
was made out & late I went to  
Mr White's -

28 I always get my mind enlight-  
ened or my faith strengthened  
by conversation with him -  
Gave a new note to L. & Minny also  
to E. Morgan for D.H. & drove home



May 29 1867

This morning Elc. when asked by D.H. about the letter said he thought he had given it or he'd lost. He sent it to L.H. by Jas. Frole. It contained a sub. for me & Holbrook. I moved it on you to go forthwith to court. I spoke with P.W. Rice who said he wanted I should be at Q.M. Conf. as was to be the last. intimating my enemies might object to my character. I requested him to propose laying it over till Monday if any difficulty should occur. Drove to town to tell the court of my cause. I went to next Nov. It was a very clear case of fraud on part of Elc. Drove home in rain.

30 Sabbath O what a day has this been. How has the cause of Christ & the hearts of his people been today. On walking with P.E. to lovefeast he told me Q.M. Conf. yet refused to pay

my character and therefore I was suspended from ministerial duty. said it was not for any immorality but for unacceptability as a preacher. I think I felt no bitterness toward any. accepted it as appointed by God for the trial of my faith, maturity of my graces or punishment for my sins. In lovefeast I asked prayer that I might bear all with a proper spirit. referred briefly to the past 22 yrs. - 10 has. in. by me 3 of whom are now P.E. I soon turned fly that Q.M. had said he must see Christ no more. At close of lovefeast Elder gave us a severe dressing for the lack of our support to the presb. I told him some <sup>had said</sup> thoughts we had a lean preacher. I saw at once the impropriety of my saying any thing degraded as I was by the action although unjust and unlawful as it was of Q.M. Conf. - I went immediately and apologized or rather confessed



150 May 30 1847

Elder preached an excellent sermon on Not every one that saith ~~he~~ <sup>he</sup> to but he that doeth the will of my father in Heaven — Sabbath.

Br Parish baptised below the bridge two by river & one by pond. Had a few minutes converse with Mr. He agreed to write to a Bishop.

I got a decision in my case. Wife was at meeting today. Just was her child day.

I resolved today to not prosecute my enemies <sup>for damages</sup> lest it should be said 'twas out of revenge — but go & build it up myself —

Attended prayer meeting in eve — There was some fervor but rather a dry time I prayed with some freedom.

31 Met the Elder this morning & he declined to write the Bishop said there was a resolution but when I called I found none — I slept ~~down~~ after 3. & having sat

late with Br Parish — sleepy —

Br P said my fears were very fair & I now made another to leave every item of difficulty to three persons in whom we had mutual confidence. Attended Conference meeting at 2. At close of which I stated the ~~impression~~ <sup>impression</sup> of propriety of the remark as coming from me at close of conference requested the Christian watchcare of the church — stated that probably owing to the want of this I had insensibly declined from a close walk in humility with God. Elder preached in eve with liberty. Swen came forward June 1 1847 — Geo. C. Hubbard one of the students who had the most to say at the dam came to me this morn & asked my forgiveness. He said I had never given him any cause of hard feelings — Br Clapp & I had a long talk. I asked him to tell me frankly the points wherein I had given any cause of objection to me.



June 1<sup>st</sup> 1847

He ~~presented~~ mentioned the severity of my remarks to workmen instances my remarks to Pr in charge [I was in great haste with 5 men putting in sides to rail - & he came standing round as often before I asked me questions about one thing another - I answered several & finally said Excuse me brother I shall be glad to see you any time at my house as a pastor - or when I have time, as a citizen, but I am so busy I have no time to answer questions. Dr. Clapp said there was a taint in it - and many similar cases - Now these things put the subject in a new light. I had been conscious of an wrong time I had forgotten all the circumstances till mentioned - I called for the minutes of conference & they were shown me - not yet signed. Are there any complaints? None. The Character of H. C. Sheldon was

examined but objections being <sup>183</sup> presented his Character was not passed. The Elder said the minutes must be altered they did not express the facts in the <sup>salt</sup> Case. The truth is The PE told me that there was no complaint touching moral Character - & they now see it was unlawful to suspend me without something laid as a Complaint - I now they have to take the ground that it is right to suspend a ~~member's~~ <sup>Elder's</sup> character without notice of complaint. Mr Parish wd well in eve I said students came forward for prayer. 2 B. Johnson was in & said he had an intimation a good while ago that I was to come down at this time. Elder wd at night. Mr Brown came to today - He said he was ashamed of what he had said, wanted to heal all difficulties & live in peace - said at close of our interview "I feel 50% better"



154 June 3 1847

A rainy day. The Lord gives us  
to feel no illwill towards those who  
have injured one or injured the  
Church thro' me - Br Wymen told  
he heard the remark if it was to be  
done again it would result differ-  
ently - Br Pierce had short at night  
If you want religion come to the altar  
I am sick of leaving Christ out  
in our pulpit or altar instructions  
After meeting till about 9 1/2 dis-  
cussing the young people got together &  
sang & pray till 12 they got excited  
& convulsions are overcome - all  
might be done if they had the  
right kind of instruction. Had rain  
4 Rain on all night - It cleared  
away mid. Am at 11 started for  
Chilmark - Br S. Stone said Br Bad-  
win brot the news there next day  
They profess to feel afflicted - Br Jones  
as I drove past said When are  
you coming to preach to us? I  
cant - They won't let me? He

"It's a hard case" said he - It is hard <sup>185</sup> after  
vindicating the govt. of M E against  
Reformers - Radicals & True Methodists  
to for 22 yrs to be shut up with a trial  
or even notice of complaints - or privilege  
of appearing & answering for myself  
but it is all right that I should suffer  
The Lord measures that - Br S. Stone  
invited me to his house - I got Br  
Jones' opinion - by a supposed case  
before he had any suspicion.  
He says Discipline is against such  
proceedings. Showed me much friendship  
& urged me to visit -  
5 I have sweet seasons & access in devo-  
tion - Soon after I was informed I  
was enabled to look directly to God &  
my Savior I thought I see more & more  
of my sinfulness & unworthiness  
yet I <sup>am</sup> greatly comforted & satisfied -  
I sometimes fear my trial is not  
severe enough - Had a sweet talk with  
Rev D. C. White - Did business & he  
drove home - On way Mr Cousins  
rode with me I told him <sup>over two leaves</sup> as he



June 28/47

Sabbath ~~Attended~~ S. Mrs Holbrook who is Sup. asked my son to pray & he requests her to ask me, so she choked it out. I afterwards said if you have any class vacant I will be glad to teach one. She said there was no tea absent but I might instruct 3 yng men in a Bible class - I did so. Mr Warner from Elyria pre a good sermon on 1 Tim 1-16 & home. We called for a prayer meet & then speaking. It was a comfortable time. I briefly related my grat. to God for afflictions - that before I had in some been drawn by cares of world, deceitfulness of business & lust of other things into a hurry of mind - that though I did not then perceive it I now saw by the soft sweet spirit I have towards my opposers, I had inhibited hardness against them - that I would now to stumble over my impressions & the supposed improprieties

of those who thought differently with me - Religion is true let its professors act as they may - quoted "Judge nothing before the time for the Lord" - changing the last expression to rewarded according to his works. I ~~thought~~ if my affliction had been less severe it might not have led me to so deep self examination & humiliation - Asked bro W home - After I came home read in Boston's Crock in the lot it was very encouraging. I was glad I had not read it until I had been enabled by grace to get down in my feelings - accepting my humiliation from the Lord & thanking him for it.

Mr Warner pre dryly on Labour not for the meat which perisheth &c - several S & children came forward but there was evidently little feeling & Pleasant. Dr Finch with a lamp came in P.M. & we commenced ex of Anna Sewall's memoirs - 8 He pronounced the ap. A.P.M. & stuck to them closely -



156 June 5<sup>th</sup> 1847

he had always been my friend, & felt anxious to urge him not to let my humiliation be a means of prejudicing his mind against me. I felt a good spirit & had a good talk. I am sorry to find he thinks his brother in law (Goodell) not a Chris. Spirit. as he says he rejoices at my humil. & keeps hardness against him.

6 Sabbath. see back one leaf

Wed 9 June We went at 4<sup>th</sup> from 8 to 12 Am when J. H. Munn came & Rev. McChittenden came who is up P.M. - And some letters - wife had a hard chill today. Uncle Sam's West came here Monday & visited - Very warm with today

10 rainy - unwell today did little

11 Canoe Cleveland with D. & H. roads muddy, waters up - logs all sawed out. - Visited with Mr. D. & W. He said a man was in from Peru of whom he asked about my case

157  
The opinion was that I was "worldly" "full of business" "could n't preach" & "was no Christian" - This afforded me an opportunity to examine my heart still more closely - I feel no enmity towards such - It is a very little thing to be judged by man's judgement - yet. If I had not given occasion all this would not have been said. Another thing said was that my word could not be depended upon - that I made promises & forgot them" - Now the Lord knows my heart. It is true that in my anxiety to pay off my debts & get out of business - I have been closely engaged - & I'd live that in the involvement of temptations & the disappointment of my illusions I have been entangled & my faith has been tried - my meeting has not been perfect - I see it now I shall be brought thro if the Lord



158 June 11<sup>th</sup> 1847

delighted in me - I am enabled to thank him for chastisements - Stopped at Pavilion

12 It took a good deal of time to settle the terms of agt. with Mr Mann. Mary came in & went out. I rode out to Brooklyn & stopped Mr Storer. Attended class comfortable time -

13 Sabbath. Luthers the S. a servant came. Mr. Earl pre. a good sermon on Phil. 4:6 is not meat for him to - He felt awkward called Bro. Merrill into the pulpit - I sat in Cong. - Mr. M. read hymn & cald on me to pray -

Mr. M. gave out at request of J. Storer for me to see at 5 - I told him I did not authorize it - Led class & explained my embarrassments - He had a good reason - At 5 - I conducted a prayer meeting - but without giving out my text after two hymns by Bro. M. & Fish I explained on Blest is the man that endureth temptation - He had a heavenly time. It seemed as if a great impression was made

Called at Betts - He is a backslider & is content with complaining of Ch members & I asked him if I had given him any cause of hardness - He said not more than others - Think I left him softer - Called at Mr. Fish. Mr. Fish seemed delighted with the sermon - Called at Bethuel Fish. Charlotte Hunt. (sister in law) was once a mother & has backslidden & has been trying to be a Minister. Had a plain talk with her -

14 Called at Gate - visited thus. King a young man having consumption at B. San tell's - called & had a talk with Charlotte again - - raining, sun, windy. Went over to Buxton read Advocates & came home with Ar. Fuller

15 Wife quite ill - We conversed freely about our separation - Arranged business with Holbrook

16 Made out deeds & other papers. Called to see how the minutes stood. Mr. Wallan Ree Steward said - he understood the vote only as saying I was "inassessable" only in this place

17 Drove Chelmsford - late went prayer

15

140

June 17<sup>th</sup> 1847

meeting enjoyed just part  
 Br Jones visiting I stopped at Mr. Brown  
 18 Called at Cassell's and after waiting  
 a long while went to O. Cutler's  
 missed a purchase of shoes but  
 at Bank found my paper was  
 not made right. Started home  
 met Eng H & returned & went J. Kelly  
 stopped during a heavy shower & ran  
 home - at Kelly met Prof Capen  
 19 As it was 12 before I came home  
 I was felt sleepy & unwell today  
 took mild.

20 Sat - Dr. Earl per. pretty well on  
 Sick yet just the K of G. Throat & Co.  
 Dr. McK led class - Read Chalmers  
 seems to favorably called to talk to  
 Mr. & Mrs. Benwick -

21 Drove Cleveland Bargaining  
 with S. H. Mann till even night  
 he wanted a little point different  
 from what I had it - Drove Br  
 Scoville & W. Sawtelle - called on Ch.  
 Hunt & State St.

22 Wrote two articles for S. M. & drove  
 to town - Cold raw weather  
 Mr. H. said he was in waste & I was  
 & he proposed to dis. the 10000 note

and finish our negotiation - Sailed in  
 goods at Kelly's. & Morgan's & drove  
 home -

23 Fixing off - Dr. P. left a note which  
 affected me as I thought he might  
 have given me a letter on Monday  
 or if there any complaints bring them  
 forward - My health is poor &  
 the apparatus did not get ready  
 Wife & I left at 4 & drove to Brookly.  
 Dr. Merrill's - Mary was this PM  
 must hunt at Br R.

24 Drove Cleveland was 12k late  
 for Chicago boat - Lying about all  
 day - Henry & Edward were in & left  
 ate at Dr. White's & lodged at Amer.  
 Seamy -

25 No boat for Detroit - Wife feels impa-  
 tient & homesick - Every thing has been  
 fore worked for my good - why should  
 I doubt - We called at Mr. Hawks  
 room & wife & afterwards myself  
 sat for our portraits. We left  
 in Hendrik Hudson with a crowd  
 on board at Second down - Lake still  
 & beautiful evening -



1844 June 26 1847

Adorning party was made up  
last evening in the Girls Cabin  
I had some profitable reflections  
on the different characters & con-  
ditions here & hereafter of men

We landed at Detroit about 6-  
Stopped at Station - Called at

Mr Farnam: left 4 full sets &  
12 sets at RR station - J. Shedd

Took cars at 8 found Mr Grant &  
Dr Cornell in cars - Later was

enquiring for me changed a set  
with him - Mr Kellogg of Troy &

Dr Backus (wife's 2nd son) stopped  
Ann Arbor - We stop at Ann

Albion Mr. Grants - Called at Mr  
Allen Staples & prayed with him. He

has been sick a year - was saying blood

27 Sabbath Dr S. sent for me to pray with  
him - I prayed that the Lord would  
in answer to prayer that the people might  
know that our extremity was Gods opportunity

& felt a thrill - called at S.S. & related  
Pr on Mat & 48 - was plain but

145  
did not have liberty - the wife that  
I perceived - Delivered to the Cong the  
message sent by bro Staples requesting  
the Meth. to kneel in prayer & saying  
he was sorry that he had not been more  
plain - Pr again on 5 on James 1-12  
liberty but wife that I perceived in  
morning we had a prayer meeting -

Mrs Harriet Monroe requested prayer  
& Mary Danford or Danforth a backslider  
came forward I talked plain to  
them - we had a comfortable time

28 Called at Mr Staples - He began to  
mend yesterday morning & fully believes he  
shall get well in answer to prayer -

I mentioned this to Mr Grant & they were  
entirely incredulous - Mr Wade called  
from Jackson - wished to make an  
arrangement to manufacture -

Prof Stockwell called to get an agency  
called and prayed with sister Felt  
late priestess - We called at Dr

Backard's but the cars came soon &  
we came to Kalamazoo - which is the  
handsomest village of the area I ever



166 June 28<sup>th</sup> 1847  
saw the native trees being left & the  
buildings built with bark on a  
beautiful birch bark plan —  
saw Theo. & Alex J. Sheldon —  
we took stage & rode all night  
in forepart of evening we started  
convent on Hill known to & kept  
it up till after 12. Mr Brigham &  
Mr an intelligent Pres. kept it  
it was interesting. I was in my de-  
ment — We discussed many in-  
29 trest my questions in morning  
arrived at St Joseph a delightful  
nd village on the beautiful  
St. Joseph Lake at 8 — Breakfast &  
took boat & came to Mich City  
I paid our passage thro to Chicago  
thru the agreement I might lie  
by at Mich City & visit my  
sister but the Clerk refused to allow  
it — Mr came in an open wagon  
to La Porte. Dr Bradley & family  
will

167  
30 — Pleasant weather La Porte is  
beautifully situated on La Porte (the  
river) prairie — exhibited set up to  
Mr Austin & Dr. John H. Simey called  
wrote home — P. C. at night to  
a large audience on Providence  
having of equal reference to infidel  
arguments  
July 1<sup>st</sup> 1847 We drove out yesterday to  
Kingsbury & on the Corners in fine  
wheat, however, winter killed,  
Lacked at 2. I sold a set with a  
more for 6.75 & left with Dr. Bradley  
P. C. at night with some clearing on  
Isa & 4. Considerable feeling towards  
slaves  
2. Called on Mr Cummings who had agreed  
to be agent — Drove to Mich City — Took  
Boat. The Clerk gave me tickets —  
we had a pleasant trip across the end of the  
Lake — Called City Hotel & finally  
stopped at Dr. Hoback's — P. in C. —  
3. P. C. at S. S. celebration at Canal St.  
The tables being filled with every  
kind of sweet cake & confectonary  
I took for my text Labour not for the  
meat which perisheth but for life —



July 3 1887

Dr A. H. called at a sick woman's  
apartment.

At Sabbath P<sup>m</sup> in the large fashionable  
Church to a full house on 1 John 1.2  
plain & close - Immediately after S.S.  
met under the great tent or pavil-  
ion - Dr Hopkins, Esq, Day & self were  
to address - the stress talked so long  
I dismissed the assembly - Dr Hobbs  
pre on Isa 1.2. It was a good sermon  
showing the analogy of our & Jew-  
ish states & showing that prosper-  
ity attends a nation just in propor-  
tion to their piety or recognition of  
God -

Heard Rev. Mr Walker of Memphis  
pre at dedication of his new  
3<sup>rd</sup> Pres. Ch. a good sermon  
Came to Dr. Diller & pre for him  
on "Trials" - I came to Dr. Hobbs  
5 All in bustle & activity Called  
at Sherman's house & met O. H.  
delighting -

Meeting at Pavilion or great  
tent Organized Com. of C.

The prayer of Dr. Allen was appro-  
priate - He had written it - Most of  
speeches & will be reported

6 Set up School apparatus & attended  
Conventions - some interesting speeches  
to day -

7 Convention met at 9 - Valedictory  
of Ed. Bates Pres. was for piety of  
thought - comprehensiveness of subject  
beauty of illustration & encourage-  
ment to western enterprise the  
finest speech I ever heard.

We left in the Empire at 2 Pm  
She was to have sailed at 9 -

A multitude was on board -  
Southport Marine are pleasant  
places The lake was calm  
the ride delightful passed Mil-  
waukee in the night

8 We had sumptuous fare and  
a great deal of ceremony at  
Meals - Had speeches on board  
I have given up business & trading



July 8 1847

- to wait on my wife & we enjoy the trip. This is a beautiful lake called at the Manitow Island.
- 9 Arrived at the romantic Manitowishian at day light. Went on shore & heard some. This is celebrated as the finest fishing ground in the west.
- I preached on Being dead yet speaking at 10. A deep impression made at the close.
- 10 We arrived at Fort Gratiot just before light. Had a beautiful view of St Clair Detroit rivers. Yesterday we were out of sight of land in the mighty Huron. As the Boat called 2 hours did burn up & kept on down Lakes at Cleveland 8. Staid Pavilion.
- Temp H.
- 11 Sabbath Called at S. S. Ohio Cong. & opened it. Called in at Pres

S. S. & exhorted the children with liberty. Heard Br Malby in a funeral for a child. It is a pity to see men over to die. I went to grave & read service a long walk staid. Came over to Cleveland & heard Br Jones' farewell. Attended prayer meeting we & exhorted. Omitted to mention. Called on Dr Johnson who is very sick with ship fever. Then saw some better.

12 Called at Br White's. Met Br Parish who had rec'd a line from Bishop James who decided Q. L. C. have no right to refuse to pass my character. This seems to give great satisfaction to my friends. Found a letter in Mr Mann & came home. Mr Mann said it was inconvenient to enter into our arrangement at present. There was a certain contingency which would be determined in 4 to 6 weeks.



172 July 12<sup>th</sup> 78  
I have been praying the  
L to prevent any thing which  
will not be for his glory & my  
good & I feel quite

113 Newell from diar. today  
read & wrote but little

114 In morning consulted with  
Br Clapp & Malaga & in PM  
went to Alameda - I have two  
plans in my head - to close  
up business or to get the brt  
friends to identify themselves  
with me & carry it on with  
vigor -

115 Money came in last m.  
I have had so many occasions  
to remark the special prov.  
idence of God in providing  
just as wanted. Trustees  
met & held date -

116 Rode early with D. H. to town  
Called at Mr Allen's & he not  
being in I went to Dr Johnson's  
he was dying - The Sec had been

administered him - Rev Br Malby  
Mr Windrow rector of Trinity  
& several friends & the family  
were surrounding his bed -  
Mr W wished to read the prayer  
for departing souls which he did  
Mr Ransom called on me to pray  
I did - It is said he recognized  
my voice & responded - I doubt  
if he was fully conscious -  
His struggles & pain ceased & he  
gradually & calmly sank &  
died with great ease so that  
we thought he would breathe  
again but he did not - I  
was standing by his head - wet  
his lips the last & finally closed  
his eyes - The Past. Epis. were my  
officiars & proceeded to make  
arrangements for his funeral  
I to have a funeral soon in  
Trinity - I inserted notices in  
Plain Dealer & Herald at close  
of which said he was a member  
of A. E. S.



174 July 16<sup>th</sup> 1847

This opened some eyes to impo-  
briety of his being buried by  
another person. & Mrs J. finally  
signified her wish in writing  
to have me read burial service  
of Mr. E. B. at house & grave  
assisted by such others as  
might be present. I was at  
McClure's Sab morning 18<sup>th</sup>

17 I caused notice of Lebron  
inserted in True Democrat  
& called on Mr. Windsor. We  
finally arranged it according  
but he would not come & said he  
should withdraw. I or he must  
bury him. I told him I had  
nothing to say it was Mrs  
J. - He afterwards called on  
her with the 4 visitors & Mr. Har-  
derson & she finally gave up  
& consented to have him carried  
to Trinity - by my making the  
first prayer at house.

175  
Mr W. sent me a note to this  
effect which was <sup>not</sup> delivered until  
thirteen o'clock.

At 4 I commenced by an exhorta-  
tion - the people were much affected  
& then prayed. Mr W. gave out  
that having been the ad of Holy Sep-  
he was requested to bury it. - He was  
dressed in his canonicals. - When  
we came out of the house to  
enter the procession the conduc-  
tor said a buggy had been pro-  
vided for us. I saw this gave  
Mr W. uneasiness & he whispered  
to this & that one until he came  
& said the family will want a  
friend or succourer & proposed  
that I should take the carriage  
next the mourners to be ready to  
give them aid. My wife said  
I. Observing the buggy I said  
to conductor tell Mr W. Will there  
be any objections to my riding



July 18 1867

in my own private carriage  
 Not the least, was the reply. I waited  
 till noon to start & then took  
 the reins & stepped on to the buggy  
 brot out for the Clergy - Mr W  
 who had arranged to have one of  
 his very drive for him looked  
 confounded. The conductor  
 came & said "this was provided  
 for Mr W." I understood I could  
 ride in my private carriage  
 Is this yours? It is but Mr W  
 can ride with me, there is room  
 & so the regular succession was  
 seen with an "unordained" - We  
 took the lead to the Church  
 & thence to grave - I did not  
 appear to notice his confusion.  
 18 Sabbath called at Mrs J.  
 Learned that the persuasion of  
 the sister she had concluded not  
 to go out this morning she was  
 so unwell - I told her the plan  
 laid to disgrace Methodism

not a Meth beaver - but personal  
 enemies of the Dr. I refused to  
 go if she did not attend  
 she directed all the family to go  
 I had been weakened by summer  
 complaint for 5 days & was not  
 able to go but trusting to the Lord  
 I began on "If a man die  
 shall he live again" - Some land  
 armen was brot what relieved  
 my pain I was enabled to be  
 clear & impressive upon the  
 two points most at heart

- 1 That a change of spirit & affec-  
 tions was necessary to happiness
- 2 That a sound of duties alone  
 would not contrbut produce  
 that change - Mrs J said the  
 sermon was very alarming & very  
 consoling - The consciousness of its  
 imperfections I was thankful  
 to the Lord for bringing me  
 thro' it - The house was crowded  
 and deep impressions rested on



178 July 18 1847  
 many - Slept a little at  
 Mr. L. & came to Brooklyn  
 to prayer meet - where I  
 exposted with affection -  
 19 Drove home - Still unwell  
 20 Quite unwell did but little  
 Warm & rain -  
 Then Sat & Sat 100 in shape  
 Mond 99 - wrote  
 21 Much better wrote At  
 night Mr. Pierce brot a  
 Citation on complaint of  
 "falsifying my word" in  
 not taking down pond  
 in misrepresenting views  
 of Mrs. James - about pond  
 Mr. McKillips about my trial  
 & saying I had no bill  
 to a man who wanted change  
 when I had in my possession  
 some <sup>100 yds</sup> of another man's -  
 22 For having & disp. false  
 doctrine in saying all events

179  
 are of Divine appointment  
 including murder -  
 I am glad these Charges  
 altho without any real founda-  
 tion are brought They  
 will give me an opportunity  
 to tell my neighbors  
 a few things - So perfectly  
 conscious am I of my weakness  
 & my ability to prove it  
 I feel a perfect unconcern  
 about the result.  
 22 Drove Cleveland - Called on  
 Mr. M. did some business  
 Sat 2 hrs in pain for my  
 portrait Drove home  
 23 Wrote much feel pretty  
 well -  
 24 Unwell again -  
 Called at Sister Doughty's to look  
 at some Standard authors while  
 there Mr. Pierce & Dodge called  
 & he presented a written Specifica-  
 tion. saying to Mr. Brook I had



180

July 24 1847

entered a good argument in favor of  
Lane, Book agent - in New York  
He had searched & found none.  
Dr. Brooks' mistake was in saying  
the word entered for "afriqne" &  
"afriqne" such a judgement as the  
Trustees of Cornwall & Seneca  
A! what a scrap of difficulty  
would be prevented by a little  
old fashioned religion - that would  
tell a bro of his faults before  
spreading them to the world.  
Dr. P. called & we went to  
take Mr. Beavers' statement as  
he wished to be absent - Dr. P. bro  
A.H. along to write the testimony  
I requested him to let us live in  
peace if we could - You know  
bitterness towards me - He insisted  
on having him - We proceeded  
A.H. was captious - dictated to the  
witnesses terms to use - The 1st person  
he refused to let the statement  
be taken as made & instructed  
with tears to have a fair share

181  
claimed the privilege of the vessel  
criminal while I was speaking  
to the P. Ch. on the question  
At the word most insulting & abusive  
language I turned to him &  
said 'If I were not a religious  
man I'd knock you down for  
that - No man should once have  
called me a "puppy" without your  
consent' - I arose from the table  
& told the P. I am perfectly calm  
I will not submit to go on with  
his dictation if he were a com-  
plainant I would not object -  
He says he is not - You ought  
not to have brot him here to  
breed contention - I had determined  
to have nothing to do with him  
further than necessary - I  
went up to Esq. Ch. & got a  
blank subpoena intending to  
serve it on Beavers - when I  
came back B urged me to  
go on - I refused - Dr. P. then



182

July 24 1847

set it one side & proceeded  
himself to write. Mr. Spoke  
& I refused to proceed. The P  
in C then required Mr. W. to  
still & he went on till after  
dark -

25 Sabbath Mr. Paine put on  
Queen of Sheba shall rise  
in judgment - To me  
a dry moral - I handed  
him an invitation to the Cong  
to come to Ex of Charges or  
H.O.S. - He declined reading  
saying He had not decided whether  
to have it open or private. I then  
read it - He said he had told  
me he did not know whether  
it would be open or not - I  
calmly replied If it be not  
open I shall not be here  
Did not go to prayer meeting  
Read a good deal today

26

183  
Writing all day - most of  
my answer to the charges -  
wrote & cried & prayed - I am  
most grieved at the want of  
a Christian spirit in the neigh-  
borhood - wrote to Mr. Holbrook  
a severe letter I would not make  
it otherwise - I fear my  
answer will be too severe -  
I have tried to soften & mollify  
but there is so much that is  
vulnerable in my opponents  
and so great culpability for shew-  
ing them up, I fear to trust  
myself -

27 James Wallen called & con-  
firmed that I threatened to  
knock a man down on Saturday  
Who told you? "Alfred Holbrook"  
Go with me to Mr. Bevan's.  
We went. Mr. Bevan related  
the case & said Mr. Skelton  
was excited but not more than  
any man would have been  
for he called Mr. S. a knave in



184

July 27 - 1847

the roughest kind of a way" -  
At nine I went to Institute  
Building No one there -  
I wrote

At half past nine took the Bible &  
opened to the 138th Psalm read  
three Psalms. Was much struck that  
these Ps were the same upon which  
I opened & which were my lison in  
my 'usual reading on the next morn'  
after I rec'd notice of the complaints  
& how accurately my feelings were  
described. "I cried unto the L with my  
voice" "Thou knowest my path" "In  
the way thy have piously laid a stone  
for me" "I looked on my right hand  
& no <sup>that</sup> man would know me refuse  
failed one no man care for my soul  
"Deliver me from my persecutors  
for they are stronger than, Bring my  
soul out of prison that I may  
praise thy name & the righteous  
shall compass me about: for thou  
shalt deal bountifully with me"  
Some verses in the preceding &  
following Ps were sweetly applic

185  
cable to my feelings - "Enter not into  
judg<sup>t</sup> for in thy sight shall no man  
living be justified" I remember the  
days of old "my former standing & priv-  
ileges" "Teach me to do thy will for  
thou art my God" I learned my  
duty the first time I read it i.e.  
on the morning of 22<sup>nd</sup> inst. Set a watch  
O Lord, before my mouth keep the  
door of my lips: Incline not my heart  
to any evil thing. Had a sweet  
season in meditating on the power  
& goodness of God. But for the timely  
summons of grace I should have sunk  
again & again it seems to me  
as if the experience of the Psalmist  
expressed is such that language could not  
more accurately describe my own  
O what a wonderful Book is the  
Holy Bible - I see my sinfulness,  
my improprieties but the Lord  
knoweth my heart. This is my com-  
fort and joy - I had just written  
the last word when the Pr & committee  
came in it was precisely 10 O'clock  
I was seated at the left hand  
by a desk Mr. Pierce read a hymn



186

July 27-47

John Baldwin, Erasmus Norton & Dr  
M. Hitchcock & Dr were examined  
WB prayed.

Thursday 29 - The Ex is over - I am not  
home in any form since the com-  
mence in but made memoranda  
in my pocket folio from which  
I now copy -

27 After the prayer the Dr in la. said  
they had determined to sit with  
closed doors - I requested others to  
withdraw adding members  
could tarry - I protested &  
requested as these things were  
public that the trial might be  
open & I said I have  
said if it was not open I  
should not be here & I see no  
reason for changing my  
mind - but think I am  
religiously bound to keep my  
word & withdrew - I came  
round to the other room intending  
to sit in next room but Mr  
Lester was the secret promoter  
had just fastened that door so  
I passed thro' the Chapel to the

back room where I sat & wrote  
Dr Wallace test first but he made  
some great mistakes and so  
did Mr Hays. I only knew just  
so as properly to question them  
Mr Adams, Chapman & Johnson  
came to me & said things were  
so tortured I had better come  
forward & ex. witness - I addressed  
a note to Loren that expecting  
trial would be open & that witnesses  
would be present I had notified  
none - that if they would adjourn  
to give further time to get witnesses  
one hour I would appear -  
Mr Pine brot me a note saying  
I had had notice I would not adjourn  
I then moved my writing ap-  
to my old seat - My first effort  
was to procure an impartial  
Secretary - Objected to Mr McK as  
being highly prejudiced & a com-  
plainant & the only witness in  
one case - My obj was overruled -  
I saw we had a deeply prejudiced com-



July 27-1847

one especially - His look & when I came near him his strong smooth breath told me what I might expect as shall embody the strong points in my appeal against the maladministration of Pin Ch. I omitted here - I rejoined at this Ex. and had not the least anxiety for the result but when Pin Ch refused my testimony showing cause, documents which he himself had requested me to procure - when Mrs James & her daughter - were brot together & the refusal to let them testify alone when McKillips & one of Corn took part in examining witnesses when the most indecent haste was observed toward me My grief became great. my spirit was over whelmed - did not till

11½ O'clock - I adj<sup>d</sup> -

28 I went to God & poured out my soul to Him - Had the fullest

confidence - Lord thou knowest I am not guilty - They woud say words - they have privily laid a trap for me - I was impudant to throw myself upon my character - that I told Mallum that I should do so - No one but Mrs J & MCK professed to believe me guilty - I was never so overwheled in spirit I wept as I walked the street - When I commenced my defence I stated the govern I should take & it was promptly rejected - I was not suffered to go into my character nothing but the fact of the case - The prosecution (Dr Brook) had fully asked Mrs J & Fuller their opinion of any wilfully intentional - but I was not permitted to ask one such opinion - I made some strong & emphatic appeals to the Candor of Pin Ch. all was unavailing I told them that such proceedings woud make every one believe me innocent



July 28 1847.

Was very severe at times upon  
the Pa & Com. for their injustice  
When Mrs Jones was introduced  
I tried in vain to get her daughter  
test. & has separately taken -

When Br Mc Killips came forward  
to testify he said he told me  
that Qill Leary had a right to  
refuse to pass any character  
but there was something else  
that he should compel if was  
his case then to prefer charges  
I crop ex. & he said

It would be unconstitutional to  
suspend ministerial functions  
without charges - but not to  
refuse to pass character without  
charges -  
Supposed I do not pass the char.  
of unlocal Elders can the pr in ch give  
him a certif to another Dist. No

Without such certif could he be used as  
a pr? "I think not".

Would it be proper to exercise his  
min. functions at home if his  
Character was not proved? "I think  
not."

Then if Qill Leary make it improper  
for a L E to exercise his min. func-  
tions for the time being do they  
not suspend those functions for the  
time being? "Not the same as  
a suspension by Qill Leary!"  
To which I replied - You say we did  
agree - My opinion is known it  
has always been the same.

I did say you thought it uncon-  
stitutional to refuse to pass the  
char of a L Elder without charges  
and after all the denying it & chargin-  
g me with willful misrep. I  
shall still be of the same opinion  
It was evident to all he had fell  
into the pit he had set for me  
Br Brock summed up with a



192 July 28<sup>th</sup> 1847

condensed view prepared by  
At Holbrook. I ought him to  
record that I charged there was  
a conspiracy to injure my char-  
acter. I would have shown it  
but was not permitted to cross  
examine a witness if a mem-  
ber of the Church! There was  
a prospect that witness would  
criminate himself -

I spoke an hour was heard with  
much attention by all but  
A H & J W one of Committee  
I closed by reading the two Psalms  
opened upon - I think I had no  
more concern I felt perfectly  
resigned any way - The letter  
came from Newalk disproof  
but Brooks charge & I heard it  
in - They witness Ch of false doc-  
uments 1 & 2 & not true 3, 4 & 5

J. F. Sheldon

29 Wrote memorial to Am. Cong<sup>193</sup>

Joe Waller came in, Dr. Somers present,  
said Bro Baldwin told me you were something  
about Principal to the Prudential Com.  
not true I asked him if he had spoke  
you about he said he had but you  
gave him no satisfaction. "He is a  
liar" said I, and I will not lie under  
it. I'll go with you to see him He knows  
better He then told how ~~was~~ introduced by  
saying he did not think I was wilfully  
guilty. "What do you think of this" said  
Dr. I said if I believed him wilfully  
guilty I'd have no more to do with him  
What you found him in factory with  
Wm. Love called him down to office  
then told him in bro W. presence the  
words W had said to me & my reply  
He said "When I first mentioned it to  
bro. he denied it & then equivocated  
and I got no satisfaction Steve Barthol-  
omew gave me more afterward. "There  
was that said I, 'In my South room'"  
Dr. I said I you are mistaken!!  
It was at the <sup>184</sup> corner of the Dy house  
there were 2 or 3 present. You took the  
letter out of your pocket as I came up  
& saw him say something said



194

July 27 1847

not to be true. It is here said, you found the Principal at the door. "He" said I "it was dark & I was informed that night that Holbrook was there & some I have learned I was misinformed. He had left just before I arrived. Now just let me add a line to that letter of this date that I was informed. You folded it up & said it was my letter. I may want to use it. I put it in your pocket. I felt hurt at the time that you showed not to me and the Rev. I have no more to say. He said he - Well you'll hear from me again. I said I left the office, went out of factory & the house found Sam B. Headley asked him if he was present when Br B & I had the talk at the desk. "I was" I look him where he could see the spot & asked him if present when B look a paper to "I was." Come into the office then. He came in brot the then - I then relate what passed out & then asked B to relate what took place at the S E corner of the dye house. He did just exactly as I had related it to Br W. only he said when I asked if it refused to let me add a P.S.

seemed to think it was not necessary. Have you any questions to ask him. I said I to Br B - "Not any. I had forgotten the circumstances." Br B said with emphasis "You ought not to have forgotten it - I offend to correct the mis information before the letter went before the Trustees. You refuse to do it." I left & walked with me - Going up the hill said "There's one lie nailed to the Counter." If all the stones were cleared up quick as that we'd soon have peace. Chapman says "It would take him all the time I risk having any thing to do after two weeks - Went over to pray meeting & a pi meet at my room tomorrow -

A. J. Shedd



Center for Archival Collections

Manuscript Records  
Pre-Microfilm Inventory

LOCATION: Ohio

OFFICE:

TITLE OF SERIES: Henry O. Sheldon Journal March 4, 1850-March 25, 1851

FORMAT: Volume #42

TARGETS: The following criteria were evident throughout the volume or loose paper:

Damaged Paper

☒ Dirt  
☒ Foxing  
☐ Insect  
☐ Mold  
☐ Tape  
☐ Water  
☐ Other

Inks

☒ Ink shows through  
☒ Dark Ink  
☒ Light Ink  
☒ Pencil  
☒ Other Ink Blots

Paper

☐ Blue  
☒ Discolored  
☐ Other

Blank Pages

Missing Pages

Pagination Errors

Other

2

The  
Journal  
of  
Henry O. Sheldon

From March 4<sup>th</sup> 1850  
To March 25<sup>th</sup> 1851

No. XLIII.

1851 A.D. at New York

No. XLIII.



2  
March 14<sup>th</sup> 1850. Started  
I rode - Frost hard last n.  
Sun rose clear after I was  
the way - How changed - Yesterday  
what a stormy morn. <sup>then</sup> strong  
now, not a breeze - then cloudy &  
snow now not a cloud - Called at  
Patterson. Talked over the death of  
Lch. Smith - I home - Settled  
with Tho. Night I went to town  
home & settled with Trues. as Super-  
visor - Home sleepy & read bit off  
5 Clear - cold last n. - Sitting  
Milhapin - Edward filing  
papers - At dusk went over to Judge  
Packard's - Harriet is very low -  
They said she was past consciousness -  
I went to her & succeeded in rousing  
her - She said she had been a naughty  
girl - would try to love Jesus, asking  
her if she was going to Heaven  
she said "I'm not a professor."  
Prayed with freedom - Judge was all  
melted down - He seemed to take

3100 Mar 5 1830  
great satisfaction in the thought  
that she had commended herself to  
Jesus. Sat and conversed with him  
in the kitchen - Returning to the  
bed side H. whispering told who it  
was - "O is it well he is one of the disci-  
ples. Let me kiss you." I drew my face  
down & kissed her - When I bade  
her farewell she said "Let me kiss  
you that when I am gone"  
I could not but hope the sting was  
withdrawn - - Thought I would  
write for the paper - wrote A short  
sermon on Prov XXIX 1 -

6 This would have been my father's  
birth day. writing & reading news  
Jett's & Ignard - Attending Dr M<sup>r</sup>'s  
lectures on digestion

7 Writing - Called at Judge P.  
Harris funeral -  
Examination of Dist Sch with Mr  
called at Judge P. Harris dead  
told - They wish me to write  
Obit notice -

8. Writing obit & showing boys

3  
how to file & bind papers -  
H. is to be taken to Thib. to be buried  
writing at 11 PM went over to Judge  
but waited till 1 before the tea  
came - when I took a chop & c.  
& prayed - & came home

9 Writing, in office all day  
At night hearing Sister Davenport  
was worse went up found her  
very near gone she was sensible  
& talked some. said she had had  
much anxiety about her children  
but could now give them to God  
She desired her funeral preached  
from Thine be ye also ready -  
Prayed with her wife staid -

10 Sabbath Sister Hannah (Peters) Davenport  
was born Cattaraugus Co NY  
Sept 1806 - Her two eldest children  
one died in infancy - Six are living  
- Mr Dav<sup>r</sup> died 12 yrs since - 8 yrs  
ago she experienced religion & united  
with the M.E.S has been a consistent  
pious, hard working woman  
Went & engaged a coffin & went



4. March 10 1850  
up the Children declined to make  
any arrangements until he sis-  
ter came from Columbia where  
they expect to take her to be buried  
I suggested to get bro Mo. to go &  
wait for him - He is at Rockport  
Bro Harris sp<sup>oke</sup> on Mat XIII of  
a good discourse or dissertation  
At prayer meeting at 3 - &  
Bro Richards sp<sup>oke</sup> a few minutes  
on Temp. unclean are Eternal  
Head ached & I slept -

11 Writing in office Directors settled <sup>even</sup>

12 Writing - Copied Hints for Letter  
writers & wrote bro McChesney  
Capt Proctor moved in to Board 3 hours  
Cleared out road near mill Pm

13 Writing In eve ans to J. W. Wallis  
letter - This the day trying to  
settle with K & C. I omitted  
to draw writings & now they  
want to back off or extend the  
time.

14 Writing. Holb. Doug & M<sup>r</sup> C. M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>r</sup>s

3.  
com. tried hard to make me decide  
from my prop. for a discussion.

Went to Gardners, & Treas. for Mary.  
Called at Sister Rude's in Pm at  
at Caleb's at night Caleb is sick,  
again from lifting. His mind is  
at peace.

15 This is the anniversary of our  
marriage 30 yrs of domestic  
happiness - We have great reason  
to bless God - Called at Caleb's  
No change - Mary & self took the  
cars & came to Glendale - Called  
around when the locomotive  
came up from the Lake a boy  
about 12 yrs old rode up on the ten-  
der having jumped on - when  
the Loco. stop<sup>d</sup> to attach the <sup>cars</sup>  
the boy jumped off & when it started  
to back beyond the switch he attempt-  
ed to jump on again the whole  
coming towards him when he fell  
on the track unseen by any conduct-  
or until 6 wheels had passed over

6 March 15-50  
over hills - I was near, saw  
him taken up he gasped a few  
times & was dead in a minute  
His name was afterwards ascertained  
to be Char. Williams went out  
to Brooklyn & slept B. Fish's  
Talk with Charlotte & Mont.  
Pleads her sin. & professes to  
try to love & serve God

16. A long & close talk again  
Came to Cleveland - Convention  
to nominate delegates - Called on  
J. Andrews who gave strong ex-  
pression of Free Soil opinions - In  
convention I stated the facts &  
A. H. & he were won

Rode to Rockport & called at Harris  
Giddings - to G. & slept bro T aylor  
Bro. J. Gilmore there

17 Sabbath Called at bro Clarks

Found the girls not half earnest - called  
Berry's - Mr. Pease & J. Bannan talked  
along with him & bro G. Jr. - Since then  
most precious - then last been - honorable  
I exhorted again union & perseverance

7  
Prel at 2 1/2 on Resist the Devil There  
was great feeling in the Cong at one  
time - A very stormy day -  
Prel at night on Let us go on to per-  
fection - H. J. Jordan & John  
J. Willard joined - Mr. W. Jordan  
18 Called at 13 Spencer to tell them  
they ought not to live in the same  
house unmarried & they thought so  
It was settled that there should be family  
prayer - Coming to Mr. J. he said  
they had diff to settle & but the boys  
left all to me - & this took all day  
I got H & J to feel right first they kept  
each other & cried & made up

Prel at Dr. on Whosoever shall confess me  
before men I will confess him before my Father  
in heaven - Blessed are they - called to the  
Marriage Supper of the Lamb - some freedom  
Married at the home Bro J. Spencer & Mrs.  
Diana Jordan - I came Mr. Jordan  
19 Finished settling up by noon &  
I think all were satisfied - Rode  
home called at Caber. Had further  
freedom in prayer

20. Caleb is better - writing H. Benton here  
saw of a - told Mr. B. who is a local pre-  
about apparatus & some things about origin  
of Conf.



8 March 21 1850

Selling with bro B. in Am. walked to  
Christed & heard Mr. Kindall read a  
School boy eulogy on John Barnum  
Dr. Hubbard spoke. All was highly  
colored I was called out & spoke  
of my acquaintance formed 23  
yrs ago. his conversion after prayer  
all night B. was awakened under a  
sermon I led at the Camp meeting west  
of Elyria on Hypocritism his working for  
me I particularly insisted that all  
my hearers might accept of me  
as he did - He came to Br Adams  
to hear J. S. Danahy - Preached on  
Gal vi 7, 8. Rough & plain - House full  
Br B spoke a few words. Called for  
persons determined to serve God all  
their days & Dr. Morris Louisa came  
& then Morgan Gay, whom I stop  
& questioned. Are you sincere? I am  
Will you serve God all the days of  
your life? He - Liberty in prayer  
opened the door for members on  
trial M. Louisa, & son George

9

Maria Gay - Morgan Gay Frank Holl  
Nichols gave me their hand -  
Rode home

22 Mr James sent for me to counsel  
about a sick man (bro Adams) - He  
has bilious pneumonia - Dr. P. prescrip-  
tions were good -

In Pm Surveyed lots for last west of  
river Snow train

23 Made plat in Pm wrote letters

24 Sabbath. Snow last night. Prid for  
bro. Morrow Chapel on Will ye also  
be his disciples. Received into full mem-  
bership Mary C. Fildes Mary Baker  
Lucy Baker M. A. Amisbury Mary Reiden  
Ann McAnill Reiden Jos. Balding

Led bro. Cranes Class.

Went on foot to Danahy, Br Morrow  
led & exhorted. weapons - not carnal but  
spiritual - In ev. Sp. Co. First by faith  
3 new ones came forward H. Olmsted  
Adams & his sister Hannah, Mrs. Hark  
Lucy & Mary Sherwin &  
walked home a full 11 - Snow -

March 25 40

D. Holbrook called at my office & wanted to know on what terms I would let Alfred have apparatus I told him as I had sat. I should have a n. dealing with A. tell him and my letter of Aug 29-48. In eve. A.H. called to see the girls & wife & I called at Capt. Porters. He two young children must improve -

W. Writing duplicate for School & B.B. & Walker called on grind stone but as D.S. & L. Curtis were not here adj. is 1-10 morning - writing.

27 Writing letter for A. Bingle to correct A.W.M. statement. In the Grindstone proprietors met. He discussed a random. It came out that bro. Curtis had sold at 124 & Jan. Walker. I told them either dissolve the contract or pay the forfeit - It keep it. The case has been that when it was the interest of a person to keep it was kept - honor pledged did not prevent its breach when interest interfered.

28 Letter -

29 -

30 making fence opening road &amp;c

31 Sabbath. North Bay - drove S. (Plumbe). Preached with some freedom. Be not deceived. In class. Several staid in awake - some backsliders. Drove home - W. Boardman for on

I exhorted a little -

April 1 - Town Meeting - I in garden. Some were saying Banks paid no tax. I took up the subject & spoke on the subject -

2. Work in garden -

3. Writing &amp; work in garden &amp; Dist.

4. Settling for S.H. Went Clive on Car. Staid bro. Jos. Hill. - He says one bid for Charter paper

5. Called - paid N. Elia 3.00 - Geo W for nails 4.50 -

Got garden seeds & came out at 3 - wrote in fine

6. Writing - Settling S.H. ap. I Tiffany called & dined - He was a Pres. there. Infidel 10 yrs now a Bap. D.H. & he



Apr 6 1850

thus of the Committee called & asked if I was willing to have Mr. Tiffany for Moderator & we agreed - In eve called at P.O. & G.W.W. began to question about grounds. I objected to a public discussion of private matters - but he persisting I told the whole story -

7 Sabbath My soul was much impressed at a view of the state of society Mr. R. wanted me to go I did so Nov VI 1-3 - with freedom & trust good was done - Class good called to talk with Maria H. at night Mr. Richards - on without for in the world I expected -

8 Mr. J. Walker & myself met at the Sem. for a discussion of the fundamental principles of the gospel. I questioned him & gave my views at night he coming in affirmative of the Miraculous conception being an invention of the priesthood. I followed some & gave part of the last half hour of my time to Mr. Tiffany who met him on the historical questions -

9 He proceeded with the question & took up "total depravity" I affirmed the total deprivation of good from man by the fall. He contended that every man's nature was holy as an angel when born -

10 He proceeded to the divinity of Chr. I put forward the multitude of passages quoted by Wm. H. Heddington & others on the point & admitted he was man - He had a full house to night - It was the general opinion both among friends & foes that truth of his Div. gained to night -

11 He concluded to take up the Sab. question at night Mr. Tiffany lectured at Sem. & I but one Mite was out besides my wife - He had a pleasant time -

12 He & we took up the Bible question He took the ground that every book in the Bible bore distinct marks of human origin - that all truth was inspired Esop's Fables - as well as every





April 14 1850

Prayer meet<sup>g</sup> at 8. Mr Alderson a  
 L.P. from Ill. in Oct xii. 1. at 5.  
 15. I went to bro Baldwin early  
 & requested him to stand a cand  
 date for Mayor. He assented.  
 He held a caucus at my office  
 at which after we had from non  
 Holbrook's party voted in & carried  
 three nominations. We struck the  
 off & after a close contest we  
 gained our ticket (except myself  
 Recorder the op cand being a  
 Miller on the other side of the Cr.  
 I had declined to be on but to  
 add to the strength of the ticket  
 did.

16 I never saw a defeated party  
 feel so bad before as they do.  
 They had engaged a sapsucker had  
 offered to bet any amount & boasted  
 much. Holbrook had called on  
 me & offered to run a Union ticket  
 if they would leave his name

now they have gone & countermand their  
 supper & \$5. writing some surveys  
 17. Making Map of all Berea very  
 cold - unusually cold & dry  
 18. Clearing off north of, out lot 10 100  
 for fence. Survey lots for J. Langman  
 in Pm

19 In Office - Bro Baldwin called  
 I offered to let me build the side  
 track - I told him - that last fall  
 I would have taken it but I saw  
 that he did not wish me to, as neither  
 he nor Curtis would make out a  
 subscription so that the stock could  
 be taken. I saw he intended to  
 control it. I told him I would  
 have taken it last fall but that  
 not best now. - In eve L.R. Thompson  
 called to tender me 26.50 bal on lot  
 I refused to accept it without I  
 either gave a deed reserving the  
 right of pre-empt to the house or else  
 that judy & age inst it was paid.

Apr 20 1850

Writing letters. Henry came home  
His expenses have covered his  
corn. for selling - the cost of the ap  
& some debts collected for me! -  
Fixed trellis for grape vines -  
Started for Lodi and into the Tiffan  
Cars passed before we reached the  
came back got bro Johnson's horse  
& drove in - Called S. Smith &  
stopt bro Lowman -

21 Sabbath Mr. Stubb is very pop-  
ular here & I. desired to hear him  
but calling he said he has been  
hindered the week past & urged  
me to go. I was very much  
cramped on Mon & 3, 4 - Led  
a class - I went with bro Tilton  
to African M. E. Church & sp.  
with freedom of words on Mat  
Mt 18 - Drove to Stony Cr I had  
sent an ap. The pr forgot to give  
it out so I drove home -

22. I am now in a great study  
what to do - whether to sell off  
my property at a sacrifice & also  
drop off D. Holbrook or to let him

go on & try sell ap & thus wind up  
I know the Lord will work all things  
for good - but my way is extending  
by dark before <sup>me</sup> again - letters  
23 Letters - called Dr. Atkins called when  
I showed around -  
24 Pleasant but cold Loyall Tilton  
& Mrs. Remick called title after one  
Mrs. Judg Wood - Thus the day was  
used up -

25 writing Went in to Cleve at night  
staid Bro Pocs

26 State Fast - Rev Mr Thorne pul a  
good sermon in which he took into  
consideration the Providence of God  
Went to Cleve & staid At B Harris  
27 Came home & went round to  
see how many divines would be  
given about 400 engaged - went in  
to C. at night

28 - Circulated the notices to the pulpits  
for our Ann Trump Meet & heard Mr  
Harris on Come up hither - In the  
P.M. pul in Wesleyan Ch for Mrs McEld



20 -

April 28-50

owney - whom I had seen at Pitts-  
from Bledsoe is the man that endured  
temptation &c - at night heard  
bro Stutts -

29 Came home in noon. Attended a va-  
rious matters & things

30 The County term came - about  
300. dined - I distributed them -  
Mr. Swins, Dr. Aikin spoke well  
The Maines Top Chorus sang  
beautifully - Every thing passed  
off well & the Bureau took a  
ride on the Cars - windy

May 1 Frost last night cold  
about five - Thorpe trying  
to get me to give a deed  
without recognizing my claim  
on house - missed the car

2 Rose at 4 + drove (cold morn) to  
Chloe's old barn + home -

3 more mild some peach trees in  
bloom - Took back lot of W. St.  
sold it at the one adg. with Kuehn  
Went D.C. - D.H. wants me to accept  
a trade with Amud - Me had a

21

col meeting last night & agreed  
to adopt the new school law -  
Wife's Henry started for Delaware  
last night day - 118.

A fine rain last night  
rain to day - Merchant  
on Bridge St. 1 pd 50c  
wrote letters - & in office

Sabbath Rode Columbia River &  
for some liberty Mat & Nothing  
covered - revealed nor hid - Known  
Returned heard bro Richards

Went Cleveland with a stranger  
paid Gaylord 300 Kelly 30 - Kendall  
60 - handed notes of D.H. to Martin who  
said he would change for three to enter -

Returned  
Getting oak logs on the way windy  
Rain in morning Surveyed for L.B.  
& Warren - & office

Letters - Mr. Freese High School came  
out on a picnic party - went to  
Chloe's old Pavilion - Minutemen

10 Came home - work -

2. Meeting on Parish no a good  
sermon on our birth 2nd lesson -  
nothing special - Settling with D. Frank  
I have endorsed away his notes the

22

May 21-50

to turn me out of my stone to see  
me. In eve rec'd letters & conference  
home - urgent demands for money  
12 Sabbath My soul is much bowed  
before the Lord - a deep sense of  
sinfulness - It seems to me that  
my heart was once purified by  
grace so that no drop of iniquity  
and would stick - but neglecting  
to wipe off the fine sprinkling  
of pride & vanity my heart is  
rusty so that it does not reflect the  
image of Christ who was much  
lowly & quiet - I resolved this  
morning I would watch hereafter  
& not speak of myself when it can  
be avoided - and especially not to  
mention those things which will di-  
rect attention to things that may  
be supposed to be praiseworthy -

Wills the Lord help me to devote my  
self entirely to his glory - & keep ever  
blameless - Love feast - Br Lister  
preached a fine sermon. Sai.

Br. Poe pre at H. an old sermon

Br. Morrow at night

Slept down thick but not having  
in by prayer

3 - Writing some - School meeting<sup>3</sup>  
at H - I in eve met old directors

14 In office - Thos's house sold  
for 60 - L. Allen bid for me -

15 Have been much depressed in  
view of Holbrook's liabilities & vari-  
ous things - I went over to T. Frank's  
Monday night & talked till 11 & stayed  
with them He <sup>was to</sup> start for California  
Yest. & he has left me poor security  
for 200 I must pay for him -

Holbrook says if drove out of business he  
shall make all the fuss he can - and  
make the ap here worthless as he can

16 Drove to Cleveland. A <sup>partially</sup> mass meeting  
was called. Presided - At the com-  
mencement of the PM Session A res. was  
introduced for prayer by the Pres. Had  
liberty - Mr. King being requested it  
written out & expressed great satisfaction  
My address at the close was well  
received - Home

17 Office &c

18 Thinking about grinding stone

19 Another Picnic - Mr. Oviatt  
School crowned a queen of May  
Mrs. S. S. Sheldon called wife



24

May 19-50

self came to Eliza D. M.  
Dr Hubbard's - Lis - sick - Pr a  
night on - Without ye have asked  
nothing in my name ask to

24 Sabbath Lovefeast good Dr H.  
came out square against choir  
singing - Br Poe for B. H. &  
stand at the door & knock

Ord at 2 - 1 Cor 11 & 5 Sunday nothing  
before the time some freedom

Br P for again at night pretty good

24 Broke home - Did but little done

24 Holbrook proposes to give him 10000 &  
take the concern It makes me  
heart sick. In settling with Mrs Watson  
I thought I saw the elements of a knave  
in him but I shall wait its develop-  
ment.

24 getting ground stone to R R & C  
went in an car - Staid bro Tyler

23 Close talk with Sister Jimmison she  
wears rings - She said some people  
would do well to mind their own busi-  
ness - @ this is my trade said I  
uphold sin & exhort to keeping to the  
Bible & discipline -

Sis J wept much when I talked  
with her she is discouraged -

25

Ship ground stone & sailed to  
see about apponatio - I attended  
prayer meeting & Staid bro & Jones

24 Took care & house -  
Did but little - I am dispirited

5 A witness at Court. Parties  
agreed to leave out & I was the  
witness - Carman & Holbrook  
Collins & Carman - The children

went to Willington on a ride  
24 Sabbath Wife & I took for I went

to Hinkley D. M. Lovefeast good  
Dr Poe for good Not by work of right  
26 I ad. sac. Br Poe for a kiss  
Lent at 4 - Br Drake was under  
stood me in giving a gold dollar to  
be sold for the benefit of the so. - I  
in at night The redemption of their  
soul is precious but can't be for ever  
come - the Babcock -

27 Pleas & woman came home  
Holbrook says give my widow her  
down & take the concern - I could get  
no definition of it from him

28 I proposed to dis 2000 the sum  
or 2 take the first side act or 3

26

May 28 50

late & raised my claim

29 Can get nothing done. Watson gave me some notes but refused to allow <sup>but</sup> \$500 for collecting the <sup>the</sup> promised 10 - I believe he collected the worst cases - Went Cleveland & studied Mr. Packer

30 Consulted on business - I was we met the Chapin was edo to M. S. degree - Very interesting for a time. Came home with two sinners -

31 Yesterday I found H had sent 4 sets clandestinely intended for City Council - I at night I happened to drop in & saw a large or very at Smith. I told them they must act to me - Came home on car wrote letters -

Sat. June 1<sup>st</sup> 1850 <sup>First last night</sup> wrote Dr. Morrow having decided that the ~~note~~ note of the James justified a process at last I left it for collection. I wrote to Norwood for the fact - In Pm went to

27

Hepburns case. Le. S. Fisher who brought Thorpe's house or I R. F. - Dr. Thompson defended the suit - Jury brought in guilty as charged in the complaint. H. Wenthol - wishing me to make an apt I did so for tomorrow -

2 Sabbath was a sketch at 102 Pm it on 1 Cor IV 5 - about an hour. Met dea. Roden Town house & p. on This man received sinners with liberty - <sup>the</sup> Quaker

3 Br Hinman called & thought there was two illustrations in my sermon yet rather low - thought I would have done better if I had not had a sketch but been 14 Cor. swearing out - Going to the other part of the village Dr. McTavish met me & said if he could be so logical a term he would do nothing else - I told him others found fault with it - He said it was every word right & logical from the premises - I had some assistance but not great freedom -

Hillbrook wants to take up to Canada & object unless security is given



28

June 3-50

Mr. Hinman understood me  
 dictation - but when we come  
 to an article of agreement  
 Holbrook refused on account  
 of a clause which he sup-  
 posed would prevent him  
 from having a catch or quib-  
 ble at law should he fail  
 to make peace - The Sec.  
 enabled me to have peace  
 now - thus ending the fiery  
 trial hat is before me.

It would not draw some  
 logs & settle in outlot at  
 head of long course of  
 the first H. N. Road of City -  
 It is astounding.

Came to Cleveland - Lodge  
 at night - One trial. City  
 5 Did business & look cars out  
 work - fixed up some things.  
 John took down falling wall  
 to office.

6 Ship on cars some <sup>gravel</sup>  
 & came in late to leave

At the Chapter - Past Master  
 7 Doing business - Chapter at  
 night - Two, S. C. Adams & Geo.

Stanley marked -

8 Home in cars - School in  
 at night - The new Board of  
 Ed came with their fingers  
 in their mouths so to speak  
 I proposed they should bring  
 forward their plans - He had  
 plain talk -

9 Sabbath Took bro Gillett &  
 drove Rockport - on the way  
 called where Charles Smith was  
 killed & found I had stated  
 the distance <sup>of the tree corner</sup>  
 meaning with my whip  
 B. Gillett for continued for, with  
 one delivery <sup>as before</sup> of Warrum

I put on Judge nothing before  
 the time freedom - Home

June 9-50

Heavy shower rain the first  
for 4 or more weeks growth down

10 Talk with bro G. most of  
day - He was much hurt  
at an expression in one of  
my letters - & I was hurt  
that he was not willing to  
grant me a favor which  
would benefit him

11 Took horse & drove to Newwalk  
Called at Oberlin Mary - at  
Pittsfield A. Webb - Townsend bro  
Pettins - & slept Benj Roberts -

12 Drove in & looked up records &c  
I find that when bro. James agreed  
with me for the 1/2 acre he had intended  
in his name - & also his wife  
mortgaged it to Penniman & it was  
sold (his title) to C. S. Latimer -

Took deposition of Auditor & cert  
from Recorder - denied at Judge Suttors  
Close talk with him for neglecting  
to join - drove Amasa Webb -

13 Drove early to Oberlin & took Mary &  
Came to Rockport & slept at Homer  
Clark's for dinner & came to City  
bro Pace - Went over to Blue Lake  
Chapter - br M. L. H. there. S. E. Adams  
took Part degree -

14 Drove home - my case fills  
James came on - McReynolds  
denied every thing & contested the  
ground inch by inch -  
Eng Hepburn sat as Counsel to Eng Coan

15 Writing out the points of the case  
yet for next Tues. -

16 Sabbath Yesterday & the night  
before there were fine rains  
It rained - Last night too & today  
Attended S. S. 18. & 14 in Inf Class  
Br Harris pr - The unrighteous  
shall not inherit the K of G.  
Br Smith was pres. & invited  
pr. He very abruptly ans No. That's  
enough said bro H. - bro Jewett pres.  
ent - Few in Class - We have  
good preaching but no other



June 16 50

effort is made for the salvation of  
multitudes around.

17 Most of the day in Council with  
Silent. E. Collier had said me  
for road work which I had offered.  
He withdrew the suit. I told  
him I would not pay one cent  
of cost but I would then in the  
use of scraper. The justice errone-  
ously charged 27 costs to me for Court who  
said he would charge nothing.

18 He made the pleadings in the  
James case. I stated briefly the  
whole matter. McReynolds was  
confused & mistook pieces of land  
referred to. He insisted that she was  
not accountable in her individual  
capacity. I finally brought out the  
old contract. During the recess  
I had seen that I ran home & got a  
file of papers which contained James  
Contract to relieve the liens. I found  
also her recit for the deed. He was  
very injudicious as an atty for

he opened points without evidence  
which allowed me to follow & explain the  
whole matter & the \$800 I was wronged  
out of. She got but 300 of it however.  
McReynolds J. stood to hear me. She  
rose after his gassy speech, where he  
had charged me with fraud in selling  
land not my own & said she had known  
my wicked conduct for 7 yrs but  
had patiently borne all & had taken  
the sac. at my hands. I had liberty  
& clearance in my reply & the justice  
in a few minutes gave jud in my  
favor note, int & costs.  
Exam of Institute - attended when  
I could.

19 About office in Morn Exam of Inst.  
at Chapel. Missed the Car by B.  
taking the buggy to Sun. Y.  
20 Suit on Kitterburg & jud in my favor.  
Bro. Poc & Morrow went to sister James  
taking my offer to let her choose three  
arbitrators & leave it to them rather than  
go to County Court to which she

June 20 1850

had appeared - I heard she abused them, particularly bro Poe who she said had given his opinion before The Cause: when he first came on the dist I was at her house with him I showed the papers - after this late decision. Sister Poe told my wife that bro I said it was his opinion years ago - that she ought to say it - This I told - but it turns out bro. P told no one but his wife - & Sister Ann Took care to want Cleveland Chapter. Geo. E. Stanley Past Master Bro Poes -

21 - Consulted with H. Toot. J. H. K. & Fred. Printer - A long talk with latter I had never spoken with him before - gave him the whole history of Holbrook's case & being inspired after I got thru I offered him some advice about religion - told him his case as well as I could in a short time - I was but feel there was at least a

temporary impression - Thousands perish - nobody comes right to their hearts with the plain clear gospel plan - He thanked me and if I discover any signs of true honesty in religious feeling - intend next time to present the gospel plan - I hardly know we got to talking about M.R. - from step to step I finally gave Mr James Case the gave a clear exhibit of reasons why I was right & the only two important quest. he said there is no doubt of - 1. She is individ. liable - 2. The covenant to referred 15% if incumbrances were not removed was cancelled by Mr James agreeing to take me off from Lane He said I could plead my own case and if I needed any assistance he would grant it cheerfully - Called on Tiffany - a young man prob. a student present - I said "There are no articles of partnership between us I have suggested several times to let



June 21<sup>st</sup> 38

Mr R w alter they sign at the door  
- So far from giving an opinion in  
the case of Mrs J - I have no recollection  
of its being mentioned in detail  
There is no doubt she is individ-  
ually lifable - at 5 Root the  
Shff said his dep Beebe had gone  
to my house with an expense  
He said he would see me at Cars  
at 8 next morn - Mr Tyles

22<sup>nd</sup> Gave bro W. C. Knight's note for  
91.90 to bro T. towards my note  
of 137 - tint took cars to home  
Beebe took my horse & buggy &  
looked up Holbrooks Factory. Left a  
man to guard it - Letters

This morning at prayers before 8:45  
Pm - It was well I did not know of Shff out

23 Sabbath A good sun in Oberlin W.  
on the true doctrine of Christ

Mr. Richards pre on How shall I  
give thee up. I closed the chapel &  
went down to bro Curtis chapel. he had  
just begun

In Pm expecting to hear bro Harris  
I went but found no one - on the  
even of the occasion I pre with some  
liberty on Act IV 12. Rather is there  
salvation in any other to -

Have had a sweet state of feeling  
all day - Mrs. James & bid Bakers  
daughter left meeting - Hudson  
Baldwin behaved rudely - Oh how  
we need a genuine revival -

24. Briggs & Rees ~~complained~~ I had taken  
highway tax unlawfully. I went to  
Sig Hebburn who decided every point  
in my favor - While there the Shff &  
F. J. Prentiss called & I came home  
I had taken jud' on 14000 notes collect-  
ed. one levied on all Holbrooks prop-  
erty. I came to Cleveland & talked  
with P. until 11 & stopt with him

25 Wrote a new mortgage the former  
being considered defective - In the  
cars yet Mrs James & I sat in the same  
seat conversing with Mr Parsons this lady  
She mentioned her case to P. he advised to

June 25 1850

Little - Yesterday gave deed to Dr  
Kneeland for \$400 - he paid wife's v.  
83 & some 16's debt - I & Kelly with man  
& buggy & drove home - for Apportion  
Br Poe's essay on the duty of Frequent  
Comm<sup>th</sup> good Br's brow civilized  
too warmly & I defended it doc  
26 Apportionment till 12 -

Shy had Holbrooks real estate ap  
He was mad & cursed & swore I  
said little & refused to answer to  
such language - Spoke to add  
to my words & tried to fix a stain  
on me - Br Bevan was appealed  
to & he said he did not remember  
27 - Drove in to Cleveland called  
at W Van Tyne & he paid me  
1.00 worth matches - Consulted  
with Prescott on Holbrooks case  
& Willey on School law - This is  
the act of my coming to Berea &  
of having the Cholera - Tea  
at Br Poe's - He went to C. with  
me - Most Ex Master's degree in

S. E. Adams & self. Pleasant & solemn  
Gave Br Poe. degree of Knight of Hon<sup>ty</sup>  
& Saint Monitor -

28 Rainy - ready & finally drove  
over to Cleveland & Home -

Towler has taken a job - Rain

29 wrote letters - looked about - Helped  
fix fence kill lot - & C - Talked along  
while in Am. with Mr. Brewster & N  
Douglass - about Holbrooks affairs -

I told D of H. would deliver wife her prop  
erty without <sup>further</sup> cost I would pay all the  
hands - Had a short talk with Bro  
Baldwin but he interrupted me as  
I proceeded to give my view second  
time I declined to have any further  
conversation - Offered at the action  
of Trustees of B. Institute he is prepar  
ing to build a house 40 by 80 for a  
School House & meeting house -

30 Sabbath Read Am. Messenger  
African Repor. - & B. Harris  
had a good sermon on Mustard  
as water thou shalt not exceed



June 30, 50

I was particularly affected by his description of the strength & constancy which a Christian acquires by a firm belief in the overruling Providence. Did not stay at Clap - to go to Danabols to which with E & B. I drove & at his request I put for bro Richards from. Therefore judge nothing before the time & headache - Home -

July 1<sup>st</sup> 1850 Worked on road in Am. T Day Called went round & after dinner took him to R.R. Dr. Usher came. I went to Thorpe's to see if Mrs T who I understood had been to R.R. lately was at home - She was. I asked them if they had made any arrangement, or want to rent the house. She said we've paid enough for it & will not pay one cent rent. I said Mr U. wishes to know what to do. He had a letter from his family & he is wanted at

home. "Well, I shall never leave the house till I am carried out." Mr Usher does not wish to dispossess you when you are sick or in the rain - I am not sick, I am better since the ulcer broke than for four months, I am ready to go whenever I am carried but he that undertakes it will find me an ugly customer. I called on my man who refused to execute the writ. Went to Hepburn's Garden. My man & I thought A.H.S. would do.

2 Took A.H.S. & went to Cousins, but I finally thought I came to the same conclusion he was not the man. So with the opinion of Esq. Caswell I took McCannan & went to Town Clerk & he was apt. When I prepared chairs & table to move the bedding when it should have been cleared after dinner. The Const. Usher & I went to Thorpe's to mildly ask for assistance - Thorpe met Const



July 2 1830

at his gate & held it & for bed his  
 coming in - Court drew out the  
 fasting said he was a proper officer  
 showed the writ & then read it  
 while reading it Mrs Thorp went  
 into her bedroom raised the window  
 & talked to which I paid no attention  
 until she said "If any one comes  
 in (or lays hands on me I can't say  
 now which) I'll be the death of them  
 I then advised the Court to withdraw  
 draw. Before this however Mr Bar  
 Thomas & Pettent my counsel  
 & said to Thorp Don't you let them  
 in - knock them down!! with  
 much swearing & abuse at which  
 Thorp took hold of Court & pushed  
 him back - Court went & I with  
 to Winsby, where he excused Clapp  
 & Whitney - Harris & Co - Whitney  
 ridiculed him as did several others  
 he had seen Mr Carrant Douglass  
 & thought it best to have sufficient  
 help - I advised to get the Mayor

but he thought it unnecessary.  
 Dr Kneeland, Lewis Curtis, Geo  
 Moore for Crane were adverse  
 to the Court. He went to the store  
 & called on Canwell. He supposed  
 summoned Holbrook (very in con-  
 siderately. I went over. He found  
 a large Company gathered after  
 giving directions to the learned  
 where to leave the table & chairs  
 with which to move the house I  
 went back to the Court & Holbrook  
 were violently exciting them about  
 "Old Skedon who had been winding  
 cord after cord around his neck  
 till he had raised his neck & now  
 he went & brought a gun & to get a  
 poor sick woman out of bed &  
 drag her off - I heard him patiently  
 & attempted to reply he broke in  
 & gave me no chance to speak  
 I told him he was an infamous  
 scoundrel & a villain I was  
 kept in calmness of mind - Dr



July 2

McNide said a few words to allay the excitement. I said I had bot the jod "at Thorpe's request. By Carroll's call I commanded the peace and ordered the crowd to disperse. Holbrook fell to abusing him. Esq. Calmly said to Holbrook I don't wish to be abused in the performance of my duty. I went up to the gate. The Const. apparently hesitating whether to enter. The City was sick with consumption. <sup>London</sup> W. Kellogg advised me to withdraw or if not to get a coat of tar & feathers. I calmly replied I am under orders from the Const. I shall do what he directs. Mrs. Douglass came to the door & said the woman has a fever. I advised the Const. then to adjourn which he did. I was soon after told that Mr. Kellogg had bot a bark on which to ride me - also that Proctor had

threatened death to any one who went in. The facts were that the personal enemies of mine with Holbrook at their head had misrepresented & distorted the fact & strongly excited prejudice against me - & Holbrook who raved like a maniac was the principal author of the riot. I had a talk with Capt. Proctor & Dr. K. I was much surprised to see Dr. K. take the stand he did. I learned afterwards he had become her physician. Heavy rain last night - writing & sitting. I made a proposition to Watson for him to withdraw the case in which we differed & if change then I giving him my written statement of the case. He has to be. He agreed to, soon as he could get time. Let R.B. C. have 20¢ & he agree to return it if Morn did not. Considerable preparation for Independence. Many go on R.R. others to Columbia & others to have a picnic here. Took Edward & B. & rode to



46 July 4-1850

Cleveland. I went to 2 P.M. 6h  
Mr Parsons in a squealing fine  
voice was declared. J. T. J. began  
a heavy speech & after 3/4 hour P.M.  
put a watch before him & he aptly  
said I feared my socks would  
get full & I should have to turn  
out too far & I must feel them  
my trousers expired —

Mr Thorne stated the reasons for  
the declaration of the Cause enun-  
ciation the evils which he called sins  
of Washingtonians. Sins — Hotels &c  
while pledge was being circula-  
ted I said one evil was not men  
Temperance men patronizing gin  
palaces. ~~but~~ When we come to  
Cleveland we have to go to a Hotel  
& we find no Temperance H except  
the United States H. under the  
Hill — I suggested the propriety  
of altering the pledge to include  
abstaining from patronizing gin  
palaces or do reverse the vulgar

47  
axiom that actions speak louder  
than words — The Benediction I  
pronounced upon "all consistent  
advocates of Tem. here and elsewhere  
now & ever". The Rev B. Rouse in-  
vited me to see Mr. Hanks to dine  
which we did — Looked into the  
Meth Ch. which has been painted  
improved & called at Prentiss room  
While there B. Rouse came up who is  
one of the grand jury — Holbrook  
& his atty. Buckner came up & pro-  
posed a compromise — I took notes  
Holbrook said it would require inside  
of 500\$ to finish the up. and when fin-  
ished ~~at~~ the price I was to have it at  
with the real estate as appraised be  
worth between 2 + 3000 over and above  
all his debts to HOS. On being asked  
by Prentiss he said the whole would  
be worth 12,000 —

Holbrook offers to give up every-  
thing only reserving enough to pay  
his other debts — He afterwards proposed  
to get certificates of his neighbors



July 4<sup>th</sup>

The Mayor (a Church member among the rest) that his character for truth & veracity & honor was good & proposed to take the apparatus & finish & sell it & apply every dollar to paying the debt. He made a great many false statements uttered many abusive epithets. When I attempted to reply he interrupted again & again. He most grossly misrepresented my tale saying there was but one injury & that in consideration of my family I stated the matter that there was an unanimous agreement of all the specifications of the charge except what was withdrawn I denied & I told him he was an infamous calumniator & slanderer & a scoundrel if he would about the opposite of what were matters of record. It could easily be proved if my assertions were false. He also misrepresented grossly the case of Thorpe & loss of Watson

I speak too - I showed Backus & P. my statement in writing - He had a good deal of conversation about the \$4000 notes on which judg. was taken. He said they were made to get money on in N.Y. "all of them" said Prentiss "Yes" said Holbrook "all of them - the same judg. is taken on" Backus said No & after a long while Backus got Holbrook to see it might be wrong to admit that & he finally said the two first 1000 notes were carried to N.Y. without the knowledge or consent of the endorsers as they were called. Prentiss questioned Holbrook said they were made to get money of Mann or his friend that the endorsers did not care where the money was got so it was not got of a sharper who who would slap on to them - I put a question I he admitted that (waiving all discussion about them at the time they were made) after the two first were

July 4<sup>th</sup> 50

that the endorsers having knowledge of them being with H & S & Co made one other note to H & S & Co. of 2000 to be used instead of the two last which had been contemplated. Buckner said to Starkweather who came I said to S & H all this trouble come for their not voting for old Zerk. I said I Mr Starkweather will say in truth Mr Sheldon went in for Anderson a while & his influence tilted him turning the scale & since that all these difficulties have come - for I added I have had more earnest opposition than a little for that thing.

He agreed to meet Buckner

tomorrow & I went to Bro Poles

5 Rose early & wrote up my journal - came over to Eliza & waited a coming from 7 to 10 for F & P & went to Court house & found him - wife called at American

instead of Dr Ryderson where I had appointed so she & I waited -

Had a long confab. with J & H & P. He wants return of wife down to Mortgage - which we made out & signed - It was late called at bro Stone. It seems Buckner & H. have been trying to induce Geo. D. & S. to file a bill that they did not know when the two first notes were carried - N.Y. -

S. said he told them he did not recollect - that were very cunning - very warm Home late -

6 Writing some - Talked with Mayor He will not interfere - nor use his influence to promote peace - Collins has dug out the ditch again before my house - applied for a writ or ne D. Stearns - put off settlement - He wants to baffle along until Holbrook just ripens - very warm day. I am going up next bro Morrow coming to have me go to Rockport Had a talk with bro Baker, I had heard he said some hard words about



52 July 6 1850

me. He said two things reported to have been said by me were untrue - I explained He promised he would never speak against me again till he had told me of any thing he might hear. He said he had nothing himself ever against me but not endorsing the stories of John I had never heard him on this before. I felt much gratified at my visit. Calling at Bro Morris I said him to read Wesley on Evil Speaking.

7 Sabbath Drove with John to Rockport - dia bro McKellips are ax broke & I borrowed his wagon & went. Preached in Alstead VI. 8.

In Pm on the hath done what she could & took 1.54 collection for Col So. Came home - Yesterday was the first time I ever thought of moving away from this place - wife was speaking of it this evening. She remarked There would never be peace here until we did or the character of the - was more fully developed.

I have my own unworthiness to bear but the Lord kindly sustains me - If God were Malevolent he could find abundant reasons for casting me off for ever - Being just - he has - but being good & Christ having died I have hope -

8 Cool Morning. about office & lot - new letter from Prentiss

9 Took car to West Clare - consulting about Holbrook. In eve in S. at L. Bro Pao's son Jay is sick.

10 News by telegraph. Genl I died last night at 35 in past 10 - Holbrook & Backus met in Prentiss office - The principal point discussed was whether the some 8000 - after I did not 2000 to H. be applied all to Kent. or to City Bk & Ford & H.S.

we agreed to meet at 2 - but neither H nor B coming for half an hour I came home with Judge W Johnson whom I had known in Union - who is Candidate for Gov. I sent out word & he talked to the people very well - Claims to be "free soil" is mistaken in supposing all Fes were or are whigs. Mr Harris Ed. also came to

- 5th both whom I shaved the quains to  
11 It went Hudson & I rode in  
with E. Johnson. We had a further  
talk not to any effect with H. about  
my dis. road. I insist that he  
shall pay all costs my lawyer  
June 1 June - Staid for Pa's  
12 Came home in Cars - Bro. Goddard  
from nearby now Simsbury Ct.  
Swife came up - Collins suit  
is put off to Thurs next. Hot & sultry  
13 Settling with Holbrook He owes  
me 9632.38c besides 227 + to  
Whitaker - & come on apparatus  
taken - & did out unaged appa-  
ratus. Heavy slow hard showers -  
Spicer & House opened the ditch  
so as to drive the water down  
before my door. I went & threw in  
some dirt to turn it down west  
where it ran before Coltrin dug  
his ditch - Just at night Spicer  
came & went to cutting away  
my embankment & filling up

the sluiceway across the road &  
I told John to go & throw the dirt in  
I set him to work & went to the store  
& Mr Kelvey got a shovel & went &  
attacked John - I did not see the  
first but am told Mr Keane &  
John told him to not interfere  
he had worked out his tax & let  
Coltrin & Hudson law it out -  
Mr K struck him & John <sup>feared off</sup> ~~shook~~  
back I came & John was standing  
on his embankment till digging the  
dirt out from under his feet -  
I took up the shovel & went to throw  
in the ditch & Spicer & Mr K throw  
out - Spicer got a shovel full of  
mud & threw it purposely on me  
I drew my shovel to spank him  
before I shot - but with held - I  
damned me off calling very hard  
& offensive names I asked him  
not to say any thing in my  
praise - he shook his fist. Knowing  
it to be against my principles to



July 13-50

fight - he followed me up when I went one end he kept close to me when I got dirt on my shovel he would knock it off standing right where I attempted to put down the shovel I several times put it down on his toes I several times pushed him away from me - Finally the Marshall came & requested us to desist - I asked him what he advised me to do he said omit any thing further to another day - until the law should decide

I had several times remarked that it was a question of law - I was amenable to it - Collier came along & said he forbid me filling that ditch - I thought that I was enabled to keep calm & used no hard words - simply persisted in my rights - till

Myman Marshall came & all dispersed -

Sabbath 14 - Heavy rains last night Cellar 1 ft deep water since 6 o'clock high -  
 Bro Morrow gave an appropriate sermon 11:30 full of sounding adjectives, on Rev. came up this great tribulation & washed them robes etc - Bro & I rode to Albion - we were mistaken in the apt & after a season of converse & prayer with bro Spayth we came home I read

15 Rose at 3 & Bro Sis G. & self went into Cleve by 8 but his trunk not having come & stage not going direct he lay over & I showed him from top of Meddell house & c - I left him in care of Bro Straker who happened to come along - Went down to New England N. & the trunk had just arrived - Took it & followed on & reached there just before a shower - They were extremely rejoiced to find their trunk -

58

July 15 1850

Came back & found Johnson's horse  
being to go I took them & Ed H. &  
D H took my horse buggy & drove  
home via Hepburns -

Hamlin & I talked freely of old  
times. He blames himself still  
for not keeping the contract -  
I talked some about the Road  
affairs - Took the horses to D. Handman's  
on the way explained to E & F B. When  
Pres. Goo & the Court - At Ladies  
meeting - Society & church & friends -  
Class meetings - at Close bro. H. H. H.  
asked me about that affair. Sat in

Told him the whole & had a good time  
in vindicating law & order -

I told him Collier & the Council were  
all wrong - that Spurr was a con-  
fident coward for following up a  
man who is conscientiously opposed to  
all violence.

16 Some members of the Council  
met I accidentally found them  
at K. C. Store & asking one if I  
had any thing to say to them -  
I simply asked that the damage done

59

one might be repaired - This led them  
to view the ground they seemed anxious  
for a compromise - I told them  
as I was not the aggressor - & Council  
was shown to begin there with those who  
As I was in no mode I feared bees  
only & a few things - I told them &  
Rev. Mr. Breckinridge came -

My disease developed dysentery -  
toward night -

17 Took the mail & drove having for  
with me to P. Q. & Denison on the Ride  
C. L. H. had not come - Set up the appa-  
ratus - sorted - & a shower driving  
to Brighton & slept at P. Q. during the  
rain - which it & E was very hard - home

18 Still feeble & ailing - wrote out the  
Case of El. Collier & just before time  
for trial learned he had withdrawn the  
Suit - Called at bro. Morrow's & called to  
See Collier he said the town council gave  
him his instructions in the first instance  
and now advised to withdraw - He refused  
to make any reparation for the injury  
done - Drove Hepburn's & home do but



60

July 18 1830

little - weak - Had a short talk with  
H.R.W. read some -

19 Some little better - Employed  
Penner to fix up some -  
Hearing that an effort was  
being made by H.C. Wood  
to get Collier ap<sup>e</sup> Supervisor  
I seeing Capt Provost going  
north I drove down & asked  
him to ride & talked plain  
I laid open the whole case  
he had been previously informed  
in regard to Thorpe's case  
Capt. P. presented the ap<sup>e</sup>  
of Collier but Cousins told  
him he thought best to  
have a more disinterested  
person ap<sup>e</sup> -

Fixing up Hancock better

20 Pleasant - As Caleb had spoken to  
me to carry the mail I called at  
7 (mail house) & asked if the mail  
~~could be carried~~ and said to  
Pear The North Star does not

arrive till after 10 & if you prefer  
I will wait till 12 o'clk before I go with  
the mail - He said it would go at  
7 or not at all - I said it is 7 now - He  
said it is only  $\frac{1}{2}$  past 6 - Will it be  
ready in half an hour? He said it  
would before that time. I told him  
I would go and wait till it was 7 -  
then - I returned to see to the work  
when  $\frac{1}{2}$  before 8 I drove down &  
asked <sup>my 2<sup>d</sup> J. J. the mail ready?</sup> for the mail. He said it  
was ready some time ago. Have  
you an order from Cabb Peterman?  
I replied He told you he'd let me  
have the mail. That won't do for today  
'Will I want the mail?' 'You can't  
have it without an order from Cabb  
P. I left without reply as I have  
determined to have few words as  
possible with him I drove imme-  
diately to the Quarry where Caleb  
was at work. He had fallen into  
the water & had gone home to change  
his clothes - I drove directly back  
& sent Perry to his house for him.

July 20

By the time he reached the P.Q. Spicer had employed A.H. Smith & he had gone. It was now 1/2 past 8 - by this time. After a brief conference with Caleb I drove to the P.Q. I had just arrived. I told the circumstances & showed the P.M. my apt & grief. He said he had adopted the rule to send it back by the one who brought it. Told me to say to Caleb that he could demand & receive pay for W & Sabin even tho' Spicer should employ. Drove home via Hesperus & worked at the hen house till night.

21 Sabbath Just at night bro. J. J. came to get my horse to go to Olinsted. I had a plain talk with him as I had heard he said. I was trying to trick Spicer. He acknowledged he had heard so much he had become prejudiced. I insisted that as a Christian - having been my

confidential clerk & friend - to whom I had unburdened my secret thoughts - he was bound before he joined my adversaries to state the supposed facts to me & hear my reply before condemning me.

He instanced several which clearly showed he had them from Holbrook. They had enough of truth to make them plausible & enough of falsehood to be highly slanderous of me - Wife gave him a lesson too - Early this morning he came & brot back a dollar bill which he found among some currants. Said he supposed it accidental - I returned it - & told him the currants would preserve better with such paper in them.

As I had a bad head ache & bearing down (I suppose I have had for 5 days blind piles) I did not go to meeting. Read Ch A & J. of 11. A good notice of Jacob Vreber - Only there was



July 21 1830

a strange & I think unpardonable  
silence respecting his anti-slavery  
sentiments

My reading & praying today made  
me resolve more firmly to cultivate  
much more of which I have far too little.

I have questioned in my own mind  
in what way I could do the most  
good to the cause of Christ by pro-  
secuting Coltrine for damage or  
letting it pass by.

Went prayer meeting at 3. Br. Brown  
asked me to lead - I had a sweet  
refreshing season and nearly all  
seemed to have one spirit. It  
was I think the best prayer meetg  
for a long time. There were  
very few out.

I thought of having a private  
prayer meeting at my house to-mor-  
night & invite only personal friends.  
Br. Glegen. Reader for on Peace &  
undivided religion at 5. It contain-  
ed much evangelical feeling.

I resolved to be more watchful  
over that "little member"  
Reading Saints Rest. - I was much  
amused at the trifling conversation  
of a young sister that fell out  
at home here, this Pm. -

22. Repaired fix house. In evening  
we had a select family prayer meetg.  
It was very sweet & spiritual.

22ys since I preached & prayed here.

23. So but little work & bowels uneasy.

24. Work some. Caleb got mail.

25. Took car to ride. Cleveland called  
Prenup & Kelly. In eve. Chapter  
Geo. & Stanley visited. M. & M. Staid  
Trench's.

26. No bee. Consulted lawyers about  
H. Brooks. In eve. Chapter  
Self. S. & Adams. H. & Stanley ex-  
tended. What made it more particu-  
larly interesting to me was  
the prayer or Chapter being those  
presented to me in my trials  
of which I gave an account.

July 26-50

is the members when we refer  
to the ante-room at close. They  
had some plain refreshments  
for the first time here. They  
all seemed to enjoy the meeting  
first rate. It is a magnificent  
degree. I had sent home for  
my buggy none came & I  
staid at friends.

27. Called on Kelly & came home on  
car. Holbrook proposed to be ready  
to make security & he and I settle  
a rather finished for we wrote it  
out once yesterday. Informed out  
to get & state yet. Backus has  
lawyer to get me to leave of  
something. I put them all in  
out of adjusks of 9948.44

there is under some other liabilities  
for him. I agreed to des<sup>c</sup> 2000 pro-  
vided it secured the rest & paid the  
cost to my lawyer. I felt well  
when I got the matter along so  
far. Drove Hepburns & home

28 Sabbath Wife & boys went <sup>67</sup>  
to Hoadleys mill. Two days met.  
Lovefest 80 80. Dr Harris pr  
in the grove good on such  
man & Leizars. There was  
point in it. At Sun. Called  
at sis Ransom Adams. I pray  
met. by Monnow pr John  
III 16. an elaborate compos.  
by all polished of. He read  
it all. Home.

29. With Julia drove to City dis-  
her at bro Poes & went over to  
C. N. & his friends say they have  
the security ready. I called on  
Leah C. B. & we came to an under-  
standing. being diff terms from  
original he wanted to see the direc-  
tors. Called with Prentiss at Backus  
office. Backus said they were ready.  
I told him I was. "well release  
the jrd" now said he. I replied  
there were certain things for him  
to do first. & taking out the con-



July 29-80

tract - I began at "Thompson"  
 "Ay" said B. I thought that word  
 meant something I was going  
 to speak of it - "That's a Sheridan"  
 said Holbrook - "To be sure it  
 means something" said I. "Wasn't  
 you to release them just" said B.  
 "Yes" said I "when you fulfil on  
 your part" I was going on to  
 say I did not think it my duty  
 to release until he had secured  
 on his part - when B. interrupted  
 with "Don't prate to me damn you"  
 "The old Cup" said H. - I said  
 "This is your office Mr Backus."  
 you have a right to damn me  
 as you please but I shall not  
 stay & look my hat & went out  
 Prentiss called me to stay & asked  
 for the contract - When I had got  
 out of the door, I said if you  
 want it come & get - He did so  
 & when I said it means something  
 Backus said If you wish to fly

the contract do so. No sir said I  
 I am ready to fulfil it - today I  
 you do - I ain't going to be fooled  
 said B. I have been trying & looking  
 to get this secured - I draw a bill  
 that will string you Mr H.C. to the  
 quick. "Proceed" said I -  
 There is only one day to the sale said B.  
 said we have already agreed to  
 postpone the sale said P. If this  
 arrangement is not made said  
 P.

After I left Backus office - I went down  
 to P. & finally met P. on the St.  
 & he said B. had apologized - Let him  
 to me then said I. Had he been  
 in my office I would have showed  
 him the door But as I was in  
 his - I considered the height of ill  
 manners to abuse me & not  
 allow me to explain myself  
 came over to City read paper  
 A very sultry day - with showers -



70

July 30 1880

Cloudy & cooler - Came Cleveland  
 & waited & waited for Holbrook to do  
 something at last he showed me  
 a conditional release from Whitaker  
 I procured his release from Towle  
 depositing Am & Toyer notes -  
 Did little & lounged about -  
 Spent with bro Geo Felton & eve  
 with J. H. Kelly Staid bro T -  
 31 Irish Sheet (I should say damp)  
 gave me a cold. Cated on Kelly  
 H. told me Backus had commenced  
 drawing a bill reciting that I  
 had used the car notes at NY  
 without the consent of endorser  
 That was not so. A more vile slander  
 can hardly be conjured up. It was  
 at first expected to get the \$5000 of  
 somebody this morn - but after  
 drawing 1000 - that failed & this we  
 all talked about other means <sup>see Aug 1 -</sup>  
 & finally I proposed to go to NY  
 We none of us knew where we were  
 to get the money - when I had

71

engaged it & deposited 2000 I told  
 them where I show & they gave me  
 an additional 2000 directly payable to H.B.  
 the others were in blank. In the  
 meantime Holbrook's mortgage  
 was assigned for the benefit of Co-  
 signers - The whole transaction was  
 fair & honorable - I deposited  
 drafts for 400 - notes for 413 +  
 & an order for the avails of  
 my grindstone at California  
 with J. H. Kelly upon which he  
 endorsed my note for 690 to City  
 Bank. Left all the papers with  
 the BK to be delivered when Holbrook  
 gives the requisite security & pays  
 the costs. Took the car home  
 home - After my mind had been  
 anxious & I was relieved & came to  
 review I felt gloomy - To have  
 lost over 10000 by Holbrook's mis-  
 management. I then to be obliged  
 to discount 2000 more which I  
 must raise & pay at my time



72 July 31 50  
of life and three children to  
educate and the prospect of being  
kept a year longer in selling  
off my real estate & settling  
is by no means pleasant  
Yet I have the fullest confidence  
the Lord will work it out right  
and prepare me for just that  
port that he sees proper  
Went over to the store - It was  
there reported that I flew the  
contract - I related how Backus  
I wanted me to cancel the  
judgment before I had the security  
It is painful to have so base  
an opinion of man I am  
obliged to have sometimes  
Wife told me Speer had opened  
his lot & let the cattle into my  
corn

Aug 1 Drove to Hephurns. Had a long  
talk, on my writing about the bill  
Backus commenced drawing a bill  
Mr Hephurn <sup>said</sup> told me that I was

present, when you all had the talk<sup>n3</sup>  
about getting the money at N.Y. I  
think it was in your house but am not  
exactly positive I know it was late one  
night & Holbrook & Dunsford were there. This  
was after Manner's agreement had failed  
and you were devising the means to  
get the money or goods & they it was  
perfectly understood that Asen was to  
take those notes and if you could not get  
money to get goods I had been invited in  
to give you counsel. I wrote the  
above in his presence & he says  
the circumstances are so clearly  
engraved on his memory he can't  
forget - Came home in rain -  
Br Gilmuth called while I was searching  
my journals - A long visit & then I  
took my compass & went down & fixed  
some points - I advised him to make  
his main street 80 ft & the others 66  
He has then only 60 now - He said there  
was not a word of truth in the report of  
D. Holbrook about his report on me

Aug 30

A very hard rain about 12 & then  
harder at night with much thunder  
& lightning - The rain continues  
till about ten.

2 The creek is very high. It  
has taken out the stone on each  
side of the hole dry thro' the big  
dam - moving away the masonry  
stone wall some 20 ft wide.  
The morning clear & fair -

Called at bro Duane's. Met  
Dhardner asked him if he  
was going to file a bill. He  
said it was the calculation if  
the arrangement had not taken  
place, would you take your  
oath that I took those notes  
to N.Y. without your knowing.  
I have no recollection of it.  
"My journal will tell some  
thing on that subject - I did  
not tell him Hepburn was  
by. Wrote some Fixed drain  
which let water into cellar. Tea at

Bro Hanford The story of sadwight & Dana  
told by him was a good one -  
Drove Rockport Mr Benj Brown. He  
had been ~~here~~ for me & left word -  
When here July 7. I came to see his <sup>wife</sup> pray  
ed with her. She says she enjoyed her  
mind much after that interview &  
now wanted I should pray with her. She  
had great faith in prayer. She ~~also~~  
has been now 7 yrs under this attack  
which it seems has been growing since  
the birth of her second & last child -  
Three years since she had an attack  
& recovered. In April she had a hem  
orrhage & about monthly. It left her  
cold: a spasmodic action of the bowels  
by which they are drawn into knots fol-  
lowed. She is obliged to procure a move-  
ment once a day & suffers great pain.  
She is 49 - of great natural vigor of consti-  
tution & firmness of purpose. She thought  
if she could be mesmerized it would  
relieve her. I succeeded in stiffening  
her arm but the influence was



76

Aug 2 50

small - Between 11 & 12 I went to bed -

3 Very hard head ache - Freedom & anse in family prayer as well as last night. Mrs. B. was formerly a Free Will Baptist. She asked a great many questions - a woman of a superior power of mind & very clear orthodox in her experimenal views of religion. We talked of the atonement. Godhead of the resurrection - A. J. Davis "revolutions" &c - When in severe pain her talk once was slightly incoherent. Often she said Lord give me patience - Her pain becoming more severe her mind wandered - the perfectly sensible. She said to me in a whisper. If I die triumphantly, do it tell the people of it that will have a bad effect. They know how I have lived - I'm a poor sinner but Jesus is God. Drove Cleveland Backus & Holbrook were waiting in Prentiss office -

77

I released the claims vs F.C. & took a suit from H. S. \$7632 - M.B. jud<sup>c</sup> cancelled & I gave note H.S. 500. I told F.C. what Hefburn said & he said H & I had collusion - He was bitter. Called on bro Mansilles & D. Prosser. Drove to bro Clark's & he having vis-stops at bro E. Fish's just across river. 4 Sabbath Read at bro D's tra - In S.S. exhorted Child on Remuneration. Bro D pr his farewell sermon on Banner Fig. I did clap - I went with him to Brighton where he bade fare on last verse in Bible. He invited me to pr at 5 - I declined but after Cong was gone several would me to pr & after this time I prayed & cast a lot & it was given out at 3 - & I pr at 5. with some freedom & feeling on 1 Cor IV 5 - I drove to Rockport - W. Kern 5. Jane Bauman coming who is a kind of half clairvoyant & I put her into a micron stave while she held Mrs B's hand - It soothed her some - Left at 9 & came home - Bro D's bro &

Aug 5-50

Bishop Sands came soon after & we went to meet of Trustees Bish. where I had claims for Sister D. & Mr. Seymour. They had sharp talk on Rescinding the ~~motion~~ to exclude the Community from the Chapel on week days & Mr. Davidson having declared he would never set foot into it while the evil stood. Br. Poe told them that it was not right for a bro. to wilfully prevent & misrepresent their action & raise a prejudice in Community founded on that false report & they changed it home on Br B. as being the source of all the opposition. They had it corrected & elected Alfred H. as first teacher. After dinner (Br. Poe & Harris also dining with us) - We showed Br. James around & in the Globe Factory; & he made a long & fervent prayer with us. Br. H. at night intimated he felt means for voting to rescind the Sent. & Mr. H. stated there that he did it not because it was right but if he

did not he should encounter opposition here which he was not willing to meet. It is certainly mortifying to a Christian to have points carried against right by means of mobocratic measures employed by the professors of Christianity. I try to leave all to God - If he shall either bring them to repentance or accept them without it I will rejoice. Meeting of Trustees of M. H. called. Laid in my resign. which was written June 27 - it contained a request to record it. I stated the reasons. They accepted it without objection but after they accepted it Br. Baker moved to strike out all above my name but the resignation & record it. I showed the fraud & injustice of that & they backed out. I tried long to get them to reconsider the vote to accept that I might make it more satisfactory. They went on the principle that they had me now resigned & if I went to amending I might make it worse.



Aug 5-50

I insisted that having passed a vote to accept the request to record they could not without doing to me as they would not be done by refuse to record - I saw they were very much prejudiced & referred them to their dying pillows & the judgment day - Mr. had a long arg - I was kept from excitement of feeling & told them they were planting a sting in my breast - but I should keep no malice nor should I revenge - I protested against them filing it if they would not record it - Bro Baker & Curtis were the most active & bitter -

6 Surveyed for Mr. Bevans in woods, mud & water & made plat - Pm - 2:00

Dated Kelly & Ellen Jones. v. - I feel grateful to God for sweet feelings

7 Worked at map for Mr. Bevans in Am. Took Benj & drove to Medina Co. Stopped at Schidister house Mr. Bach kept it.

8 - Conf. proceeded as usual. I kept no minutes.

Aug 11<sup>th</sup> 1850

Sabbath we heard Bp Jarvis at Methu  
at 8. on 10<sup>th</sup>. last five were a most  
admirable evangelical sermon. Bp then  
was ordained deacons.

At 10<sup>th</sup> Mr Durbin pr<sup>d</sup> at the Epis. Ch.  
on Heb I 1<sup>st</sup> part 2. to Spoken came in by his  
son. It was original, luminous &  
powerful. His appeal to old men,  
business men - youth, was truly  
striking & full of authority. Yet he did  
not equal the pathos & union of former  
discourses. At 5 Mr Hollis H. Shubb bore  
the audience at the Baptist house for  
a long time on John III 16. - at 8 Br.  
Wm. H. Collins pr<sup>d</sup> without much soul  
but some intellect on I beseech you  
- to present yr bodies Ro. Rom XII 1

In eve pr<sup>d</sup> at Methu. Ch. by Dr Lunt a sens-  
ible pious discourse -

12 Prayer meet at sunrise - Conf had closed  
door. Dr Holdich pr<sup>d</sup> on Bible at 10. I was  
sleepy. H. pr<sup>d</sup> well. At 2 Missionary Meet  
Br. Durbin Ad. One hour on Signs of the  
times - It was the deepest richest sermon

any feast I ever had. The report of Treas. was  
5832 & the colle was good over \$300

In eve tea at Pettig's a select company of Masons  
& wives & daughters. Degrees of Free Kindred &  
M M wif & dau. were given to all - at the  
Chapter Conf. Res. of Ipswich on broke Rd. -

13 Wife went home Dr. Durbin rode with her -

Terrible thunder & lightning - I presented a request  
to be released from writing Bro Bigelow's memoirs  
Conf granted it - & copies of their action in this  
Book case - - Conf had care of Bro Shaw  
for preaching that same. taken place at Just. Bro  
Shaw gave a clear specific statement of his  
views - I was astonished to find that two thirds  
of the Conf voted specif not sustained when  
he had confessed it! - In eve Chapter  
Ladies present -

14 Brose out resolutions to remove the  
impression made by its vote on Bro Shaw's  
case. Conf had several tedious cases  
The appeal of A. Wheeler who was ex-  
pelled by Mansfield & Wilson from  
breaching marriage contract with  
a sister - She had released him & he



Aug 14 1850

engaged to another, but when the first complained he got released from the second marriage the first.

Mr Gray was at night on Deck but the K. L. has it, right enough.

15 Conf met at 7. A Wheeler made a logical plea in his case and one which entirely confirmed my judgment that he ought not to have been expelled but, confessed to sustain the appeal. I abridged my resolutions or saved them, were passed - the Apts were read without making remarks.

Bro J. said he took pleasure in making one remark that he never made before; he could say in all truth & say for the first time that no one's opinion interfered with the Apts had been made either by preachers or people. Drove to Brunswick & dined & home.

The Boys (not at Bantol) opened the bars & let cattle in and eat up all the corn in Truck lot last night. I Johnson hindered me a long

while in the office. He was telling what people said I asked him to put his finger on one thing wherein I had done wrong. He first mentioned making an excitement about the debt & he finally said I was right. Mr Harris called - I asked him if the friends could support Johnson consistently with their principles. I told him I had said to no one how I should act but I thought I should make a speech on the 22<sup>nd</sup>. - Cabot said I was fine him 2<sup>nd</sup> -

17 Writing - Watson handed me his version of the difficulty between us. He concludes the main fact that we had been talking about that very day which he expected he asked me "if it was live" Abigail & I were divided - Staid bro Propins - the St. Praching <sup>Free Street Church</sup> horse at bro. Marshall's -

18 - Sabbath Attended the school opened this morning - Preached for VI-16 I was tempted during the sermon but a good impression seemed

Aug 18-50

made several seemed to say by  
their tears & deep emotion "I will  
go in the good way" - Mr. Man-  
ley from N.J. in at 3. - a full house  
Mr. Stubb & his members, there -  
Mr. Pierson in at night on Revue  
work - exhorted a little - This is  
a new place opened last Sat -  
It is built by a few old fashioned  
Meth - determined to have no choir  
nor decoration parties

17 Came down town did some  
business - paid Mr. Brooks 10 -  
Lefly 10 - Mr. Handy 13 - Deposited  
50 for Mrs. Dwight - It was the last  
day of info. to file declaration & prov.  
identically I discov. it - in case of Mrs.  
Jervis - Drove home via P.M. & Septem.  
Prayed with Mrs. Jerome Raymond -  
20 Writing & filing papers - severe  
head ache in P.M. read C. Evan-  
gelist gone to Oberlin with Eliza  
Collier - rain - misty -  
In eve Board of Education met  
They resolved to remove the old directors

to take legal measures to enforce  
their claims - They say I can lay  
a builders lien up on it -  
21 - writing, posting &c Mr. Richards  
paid 10¢ - towards his board -  
Did but little today - Mr. Whiteman  
came at night - He sympathizes on the  
great doctrines - He is experimental of  
course clear - I trust he will denote  
the standard of Christian experience  
22 Took cars & came to Cleveland  
Convention met. E. Smith Am. Ch.  
L. Sutcliffe chosen Pres. Wade, Dr. Richmond  
& Sec - Adj. L. I. I was on a  
come to present names for Cand -  
I made some remarks against none  
any candidate - told them that the Whigs  
thought they had given an index case  
he thought he was a good presider &c  
Rev. E. Smith now of Morrow Co. Mom for Gov  
N. Seely - Board of public works -  
We passed resolution & discussed a res.  
which asserted that the Cons. did not prevent  
the immediate emancipation in the state  
Went up to Mr. Pierson who being gone  
coming back I saw two men spoke



Aug 22-50

to me. one (Mr Dorset) said he felt Sunday morn under my preaching as he never felt before. I went in prayed with him & he wanted I should go & pray with his daughter which I did. I found them backslidden Baptists - woman with Consumption - came back called & took some refresh at bro Phelps & went into prayer meeting. Mr Dorset declared his full determination "to serve the L. Cause here with him & stand over night."

23 Exhorted all with great plainness and freedom - came to Aid of Principle & preached in family - down town due to new street look cars at 4 & home -

24 Surveying for H. Brown - time wages 2.00 lost my pencil & gold pen

25b - Judge Johnson came & slept with us -

25 Sabbath We went to the chapel Rev John Marshall pre. learn any good thing come out of Nazareth I was so deeply mortified thro'

the whole that I hardly looked up. The Indian's speech was in season "Wigwam me Cap'n John" - Chap. Mr Needham pre at 5 a sweet spiritual No man look into himself - 26 writing - platting &c. 27 Rode to Obolue - Ladies Convention read in P.M. Miss Bebout Miss Gray & Miss Stanton the best Miss Parmelee displayed strength of mind but was too masculine. In eve Mr Prue married to Miss Cook - Rev Mr Brown pre to the Literary So a splendid address. 28 Wed. College day - orations Medium Am - Clergy &c. dined with Faculty - Mr Theo Sk declined. In eve Mr Left ordained. 29 Called at Pres. Mahan's a great busy in town. He has resigned. Will probably go into the West at Cleveland. Called Dr Jennings - He believes in

20 Aug 29

Common sick principles - think  
the time not come to carry it out -  
Drove to bro Taylor & dined & slept  
in house & home via Thor's Bridge

30 Wrote and copied for West an  
account of Commencement  
and died for F.B. McWalker better

31 Fixing up wrote articles in Ph  
for Brewster & Finch - Rain  
Drove Rockport - W & Jordans -

Sept 1 1850 - Sabbath Called at Browns  
She has been constantly hindered  
as before has fallen away some  
but not as much as I expected -  
Preached with some interest on  
Let us therefore come boldly to  
throwing away the

Clasp - Drove Jordan dinner &  
to Alexander St. & having for  
last time on this man recovers  
himself - and a revival starting  
and now many rejoicing in  
love I took "And eateth with them"  
Mr Adams had commenced - Home  
Cool weather - had make's

Moral Philosophy. There are some  
points elucidated which I have long held  
& some which I never deeply disapproved  
e.g. - the ground of Moral obligation.

2<sup>d</sup> Cold morning - Finished reading  
the Bible in course - eat up fodder  
Homer Strong egg - got lumber 2 piles  
outside J. 22. -

3 Went to Hepburn's - Jerome has a  
disease of the heart - Dr P. says Thorpe  
being sick desires for his wife - Haver  
fodder - Cornish Beak wife came  
Head ache - In eve Malcom led  
the children -

4 - Jerome R & Hepburn came &  
I got some help & provided to gain  
possession of L.R. Thorpe's house sold at  
court sale - Mrs F. threatened death  
to any body - I offered to wait if  
she would quarrel with them should be  
no mistake - she would not  
J.B. Wright - Cornish Donovan - old Mr Flinn  
John - self - A.B. Gage helped some  
He moved the house some -

5 Fine rain in morning -  
Cleared up by 10 - work at Moony



92 Sept 5 1850  
 house. Mr. Wright & F Briggs 3 here in  
 In Br. Mr. Waines helped -  
 6 Walked under pine the corner at  
 Got in fodder Mr. Sister Ruder  
<sup>begin</sup> at tea - Flow of soul -  
 In we letters -  
 7 Got in fodder & fire under corner of  
 house - Ink bottle full off shelf &  
 blacked - this & other books - Drove  
 words - Columbia. The lot being cast  
 Called & laid at Br. Flower -  
 8 Sabbath entered into conversation  
 I found no family prayer - little  
 done for extension of redemption in  
 in world - In prayer introduced it  
 all - Drove Centre & free library  
 If they eye b. single whole body to  
 be clasp - good - Drove Ho adleys  
 Mills put from I Cor 14:5 - Drove  
 S Columbia & free with good freedom  
 Heb three last come boldly to a throne  
 of grace - In we called at Ira Burke  
 He & wife and Linnadeins agreed to  
 give the Lord - I formerly baptised  
 Staid bro Tompkins -

9 Drove home Father & H Briggs 93  
 went orchard & told boys (Cottam, Tupper  
 Kinnison they must ask for apples  
 Leary Briggs told him to get  
 Boulton said "as so dirty is organized  
 it is wrong to steal but if set was  
 right property would be distributed"  
 he did not allow his children to steal  
 I told him of them being in garden &  
 Called at St Bartholomews where  
 Mrs Thorpe was I teased her the day  
 again in presence of W C Knight &  
 S. Burke & demanded the money & int  
 balled at sister Ruder - prayer -  
 10 Sat bro Ruder have my horse &  
 buggy & I took RR & came to  
 Cleveland. Counsel with H. Foster  
 Inu Dem. office & in we b. Lodge  
 Thos. McKimley & Mr. J. Mansful initiated  
 I called for tea at my old friend Jas.  
 Batchelor & found he had died on the  
 1<sup>st</sup> inst of Cholera - prayed with his  
 family & exhorted them He was 42 -  
 I took dinner here Aug 30 -

94

Sept 11 1830

- Took Cars & home - Office  
 12 Wrote letters - got in hay  
 13 wrote - I accepted prop to  
 take mud up - after dinner  
 with wife. & casting to -  
 14. Looking over paper write  
 letters to - Went over to H. J. Allen  
 & roomed here some with Jennings  
 begging for F. D. Parish In we  
 Mr James sent an answer to my  
 proposition to arbitrate by saying  
 should ~~take~~ pay the cost & confess  
 and the matter - wrote for a copy  
 of her charge vs me  
 15 Sabbath This is my birth day I  
 opened to some sweet passages this  
 morning - Dr Reedon in on  
 Deliver us from evil - Clasp -  
 Took my buggy & brother R & drove  
 Albion He in on I deter - to know  
 but - Christ - Enlified Exhorted with  
 freedom - Home - Read Matin  
 Mor. Phil -  
 16 Drove Cleveland - left two put with  
 Spang 97+ 993+ - Left 90+ with

95

- D. Clark - consulted with J. H. Kelly  
 F. J. Phipps - Life papers with H. Foote  
 Bot sugar malt - & Drove home  
 Stopping to feed at Blackman's my  
 whip was stolen - got home  
 at 12 - Father & Bradley had come  
 17 Clear day - "visiting" with  
 Father is talking about everything  
 In eve met Br. Haines & Hamilton  
 Mr Dwight also -  
 18 Looking over Receivable & pay  
 able - Reckoning properly at retail  
 price & I have three thousand over  
 payable - some claims are however  
 doubtful and due him befonded 2<sup>nd</sup> 52<sup>nd</sup>  
 as 1 July 1831  
 19 Rain - It was very dry before  
 In P.M. went on Cars to Cleveland  
 & up to Agricultural Fair & home  
 wrote article for house & lot sold  
 winter -  
 20 Fixed up Fences around orchard  
 settled Mr Finch  
 21 Went to Cleveland Free Soil Convention  
 Nom. Coming officers Rode to Rockport  
 bro Taylors -



96 Sept 22 '4850

- Sabbath - called on Swinall & Preached. All things work together for good to them that love God. Called at Brown's Mrs. B. is about as before only somewhat. Came W. Jordans - rode over river & called at Pinner's. Father Westwood not here - walked to Bafette & staid over night.
- 23 - They furnished me a horse & I rode home - writing.
- 24 Writing - Wife & Fanny came home - from Pittsfield where they visited.
- 25 Stormy - rainy - gave Fosh and I gave mortgage to Father B.
- 26 - Eng. adjourned causes vs Schol dist. - much to my disappointment.
- 27 - Took man & bro J. L. buggy after a hard rain & drove Cleveland where I did business & drove Euclid - Mr. W. S. Chapman & son promised me some money - in 2 wks.

97

- Staid at Gate bro Lee's -
- 28 - Drove early to Painesville Free Soil Sentinal Dist. Convention. Mr. Giddings was unanimously nominated who made a speech - It was a good meeting - Drove to "Plains" to 24th & staid at night on "Throne of grace" some freedom -
- 29 Sabbath Lovefeast excellent. At request of J. E. brother J. Hallgren I could not fix upon a text - one & another occurred & I wrote them down - finally cast lot of the 6 Hos. II 19 was drawn & I had a good time - A blessed sacrament followed - I then drove 5 m. to Millcough by & dined w. Shaw? Esq. Drove to apt & Euclid & staid on Judge's office before the time I was severe on the Fugitive law - Staid bro Lee at gate -
- 30 Rose early & drove home - Calling at bro Decker's where I got some "milk & meal" what some called thickened milk -

Sept 30 1880

arrived home by 10 — Mr Gidd  
came soon after & Mr Vaugh  
addressed the people at 8 H &  
after dinner Mr G. at Chapel  
an eloquent & lucid address —  
At night — Payne Senator &  
Sanborns addressed at 8 H,  
demagoguery —

Oct 1 1880 — Drove Cleveland &  
gave note to Henry Shredor for  
1700 \$ more than the debt — Kelly  
said HS would fix it — I said  
it was unjust to have him take  
a note as per — give time to  
Holbrook without my consent  
& charge me a discount on it —  
home —

2 Took cars with Father & came  
to Cleveland — a stormy windy  
day — Mr E. Hotel In we at  
Lodge Mansel — Thor. McKensley  
rained — a very solemn interesting  
evening

3 In morning wind having died

away the Ohio — left at 9 1/2 — The  
dead swells made many sick  
In P.M. Mr Campbell got into a  
discussion first on Penal consequences  
of sin — He was abusive & then  
went arg — & I finally proposed  
that he speak 30 & another 30  
I was called out & spoke on If they  
hear not Moses & the prophets to —  
I related after we slept many  
religious anecdotes — Night  
clear — I have not improved  
time yet & today to the best advan-  
tage — waiting & longing about  
after waiting the above J. H. Crane  
came & asked me if I ever got in  
Mr. Weston Q. "No Sir" — "Yes Sir" said  
I. I did once on passing this —  
He then said that he told the company  
after I left he thought it was I — I related  
that I was preaching in the Church on  
a week day & was to leave in the  
stage. That while preaching a man




Oct 3-1850

called & said the stage had come & I would not wait. Then let it go & the preacher for I must deliver my message. There may be a young one here who is receiving his last call - his last warning - &c. He went on to say that a young man present died a horrible death in about a week. The circumstance was called up by my relating one of the anecdotes related by me at New Lisbon. We landed just after light & took care - I slept at Canandaigua & Father went on. We had free, pleasant & affable conversation. Went out to A. Beebe's & he being from home I dined there & at 3 - came to Auburn & Syracuse by 8 $\frac{1}{2}$  - called at G. Bradley's who went with me to Millet & Rogers who paid me \$2.33 & I slept at Daniel Bradley's. At 6 took care & came to Oswego where we were detained 3 hrs by

rebel agreement & getting out we had a pleasant trip to Tackitts H. & took stage (1/2) to Watertown called bro. A. Park & Albrecht tea & Bro. Eben Arnold (Pr) where it rained so hard I staid - He gave Henry license to Ex<sup>t</sup>.

Sabbath Rain & hail Morning - Sun came out at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$  Pm for, Bro H. on Blesed to the man that indulged temptation to - a dry time - At 1 $\frac{1}{2}$  Pm for bro Phelps on - Let us come boldly - throne of Grace: Liberty & feeling - In eve Pm for bro A. And give not the Holy Spirit to - It rained & hailed & a storm horse - Had to make me my sentences to prevent the idea from chapping up any words & having been a stormy day & then out I had little satisfaction. Called at bro Tans & Ingalls & took stage for Harbours & after seeing I land back Ad. J. Smith took boat for Kingston - Preston King

Oct 7-50

on board with whom I with Mr. Bates  
I was acquainted Had pleas - County  
Kingston Slept with cousin Leonora  
Collins. In eve Eliza & Sarah  
& self went to court house to hear  
J. S. Brown give an account of  
his servitude in slavery & his escape  
8 Walked about & called on bro  
Rich<sup>d</sup>. They are building a  
new Church 50 by 80. conversed with  
S. M. Noble a  Went into the School  
of Eliza & exhorted the children & all wept  
I all the large ones & Eliza came & gave  
me their hands that they would pray &  
serve the Lord hereafter as long as they  
lived - Prayed with them & Called to  
see the Lodge room & Mr. Shew the  
jailer R. A. Took Boat Fashion  
to Chazy for Preaching. Had a fine  
opportunity & great liberty in proving  
the truth of future punishments & Exhort  
I finally got into an arg<sup>t</sup> with

Clute. a Commissioner - a capt &  
a wine bibber - but he suspecting I

a made advances & he became warm  
by my friend - Slept on board - (Soll all  
my sermons but one -  
9 Belleville - Called on R. T. Dwyer who  
met me at the door & said as I had  
piled up letters & written to the P. M. & R.  
he had determined to take his own time  
to pay it - Had I sent a summons he  
would have paid it. I told him that I  
was uncertain if he had rec<sup>d</sup> my letters  
that he must excuse me for in the  
States we expected an answer if the  
letter was rec<sup>d</sup>. He said if I would wait  
today until the Bank opened he would  
pay me - He said part of the Stone  
were not rec<sup>d</sup>. I told him Had he in-  
formed me that I could have had  
it corrected - I hoped he would excuse  
my writing I started to come to collect  
in in L. S. but finding the Country  
embarrassed I waited till now -  
I set him down in my mind as a knave  
at heart. Called Rev Rich<sup>d</sup> Jones at  
Pass. - breakfast had an agreeable



Oct 9-1850

- time Mr Davy bothered me  
 used every artifice to delay & baffle  
 finally gave me a check for the  
 principle without the interest -  
 He would not pay more unless I  
 would sign a recit in full -  
 I refused & left - Took boat &  
 came to Kingston - Mr Colman  
 (12) Called last m. on John Rogers  
 This morn. bro C strongly importuned  
 me to spend Sabb. - I prayed & finally  
 cast lots - to go - Took Chief Justice  
 the Capt a plan. Scotsman & came  
 Lewiston & Waff on way made  
 acquaintance of James Taylor &  
 Thomas Col - Called at E T Wom  
 & he not asking me to his house  
 I went bro Swan Eagle St. & came bro  
 S. Vagers - where I staid -  
 (10) ~~Staid~~ all day for Mary Link (cons)  
 at night took boat <sup>Prinup Royal</sup> & came to ~~Brooklyn~~  
 (11) by 4 - Capt Farley - There was a full  
 boat & I gave a scattering lecture on  
 astronomy - Closing it with religion

Capt F said he enjoyed it better than  
 any trip in his life - Called at book  
 room & stopt Thos. H. Bentley, man Eliza<sup>com</sup>  
 12 see back -

13 Sabbath called at C. Campbell Col  
 & saw a fugitive Emma Vanmeter D. Geo  
 aged 19 - Her artful narrative was very interest  
 the first time overheard her 20 m  
 from h. She was whip 59 lashes, marks on  
 her right wrist - The second she nearly  
 reached Harpers Ferry 100 m. & bloodhound  
 caught her - The 3rd time her mother caught  
 her paper red & black & snake root pounded  
 so that dogs could not follow her track  
 she got to Bath & was secreted by cook in  
 der coal - The vessel was suspected & smok  
 red with sulphur - She had a meal in  
 hole - at N. Y. she was discov. & the Cook  
 got a writ of Habeas Corp. & she set free  
 just at the vessel was going back -  
 came via G. Smith & had just arrived -  
 I gave her name of Ellen Smith &  
 Prof or bro S. on 1 Cor IV 5 some freedom  
 but had bad cold - Sis S went with me  
 to African M. S. C. where I he & he on

Oct 13 - 1850

And - all things work's for good &c  
 Ellen came home with sis S. &  
 at night I went to Union Apo. of S.D.  
 & heard Fousley & staid with Lyon -  
 at John Daughterty's -

14 - Slede is from home  
 Dauforth is sick - & can  
 do o. - called on Robin. N. Randas  
 Q.H. Dibble lecture - & dined bro Bond  
 In eve attended Lodge The best &  
 most solemn & accurate work I  
 ever attended 2 m. 14 per at 10

15 took Steam to Sauleloga wrote an  
 article for the Buf. C. Ad. - We had  
 a large company I lecture in  
 saloon on Astronomy - The compa  
 ny cheered & afterwards said it  
 was too short. Made a reg of  
 C.A. Lathrop D. Clement Ed W.S.M  
 H.D. Primrose Atty at law Mobile  
 Dushaw? Memt Cong from Ind.  
 We landed too late for cars  
 called & paid 15¢ to Kendall 10 to A. T. 10  
 to H.B. Brooks. met Lodge

Dexter raised - Staid Com. S. Friend  
 Paid M. & Stanley 10¢ -

16 Called Handy & H. & came home on  
 Cars - looked about - wrote - Head  
 stopt with very hard cold Letters  
 S. Lockwood &c -

17 Called & wrote - Dr. Ruder called &  
 inquired for my soul's welfare & how  
 I resisted temptation. Prayed me at night  
 18 My cold is bad head aches much  
 wrote letters - raining

19 Took Edward with me & drove  
 Cleveland - L.O.M. Bot a cap for  
 E. Umbrella drove Kinney Bar  
 minus & J.D. Taylors -

20 Sabbath - P. on Oct 31 - Indef -  
 I called on Mrs. Brown before  
 Service - Held ex. i. m. m. t -  
 I had good liberty tho. hoarse - Having  
 been strongly inspired I finally cast out  
 & it came to obey the inspiration &  
 go on down to I drove here  
 & called Hiram Smith's - Dea Coolidge  
 when I met Rev. Alvan Coe. - P. at



Oct 20 - 1850

the Prot Epis Ch. If they hear not Moses  
& the prophets &c Freedom &  
think there was a deep impression  
made. Staid Bro Smiths

21 Drove David & Son Oaks Dr H  
lands & Elyria - Stopt with Br Charles  
Boughton - Went over to the Court  
House Left there a day Chose Oles Briggs  
Pres. & adj. to 1 1/2 C. - more gathered & saw  
disap. Dined CB - In PM a  
court house full w. after 1 o'clock  
Dr Townshend Congreg. eld. spoke  
moderately - A crazy Irishman  
got up & showed evident insanity  
by his incoherent repetitions & after  
some time one tried to stop him  
& called for the order report to all  
failed - I raised up & said Mr Pres  
I move a ~~vote~~ of thanks to the gentleman  
for his remarks & they contained an answer  
to - & that he be requested to suspend  
further until after the report of  
committee Two reports were  
made Quarters rec. forcible resist  
& ran to fugitives to keep them  
from doing any & the use of hot air cor  
pus act - I was called out & spoke

spoke with some effect -

Drove home -

22 Dr Bro Clark called & said he wanted  
my office - Moving book from Study

23 Taking down & moving partition

24 Kester worked we made <sup>new</sup> shelves

25 do. - and whitewashed

26 Drove to Cleveland - Brig. Mapson

ing anti Fugitive Slave Law - Spurred  
I had great doubts about duty of  
going - After prayer this morning  
I felt right to go - but it might  
be that my desire to attend the  
Meeting produced the sweet sen  
sation so I determined it by  
lot to go - After the meeting

felt drawn to call on Bro Disbro  
called - He was gone to Mt Vernon  
& might not be home so I agreed  
to go in morning - Came to St. Fish  
& staid all night

27 Saltwater Called on Bro Kellam  
and agreed to be at night  
Drove to City & Br D not returned

Oct 27 50

Rd one horn on Providence  
 Let Clap - Dined bro Fyler's  
 R on Prov. again & he liberty  
 Br D. came home in M.  
 sent word he would be at night  
 Drove Brooklyn & for he on  
 Throne of Grace - liberty -  
 Eben Fish -

28 Drove home - Taking good  
 out of office - Dr John Clark  
 called in -

29 Work in Study putting up  
 books -

30 Fixing up & wrote letters -  
 bad cold

31 Went round to try & start some  
 body to start a Dist School. Am  
 Id Johnson is going fast but will  
 not suffer any one to talk about  
 his sickness - His wife has been sick  
 for some days - Their two children  
 with us - Came to Cleveland on Cars  
 called - <sup>R H Leonard</sup> Calling in at Starkweather's  
 to get A's note. I found Mr & Mrs Mahan  
 Mr Pelton & Mr Daves. consulting about  
 Cleveland University (they had thought

of calling it National) I gave a  
 hint or two - On my rising to go Br.  
 Daves asked me to stop he wished to say  
 a word - We walked together - He said  
 it struck him I might help them in  
 procuring scholarships - I marked it  
 as significant that I should happen  
 in upon them & that I should be spoken  
 to after my inspections - I told my  
 wife this morning before we rose  
 I had been inspired that I might have  
 my way opened to reside in the vicinity  
 of the New University - My first  
 inspirations were about being  
 associated with Mr Slade - I leave  
 all to God - We walked up & down  
 & up again - went into Dunham  
 & finally I took tea there & bro Mahan  
 coming in in answer to his question I  
 gave a list of Berea - Br Mosey  
 prayed - Mr Pelton having come in  
 called at Old M. Ch. prayer meeting &  
 after came to Commercial St & left  
 I omitted to say - that R H Leonard



Oct 31 50

at first said there were items in  
Collais of which it belonged to him  
to pay - after I had said Mr C was  
poor - He said he would pay fast as  
he could & all by next summer

Nov 1-50 Called & showed bro Daves  
my act to W C Ad Sept 25 - on Oben  
He wished Pres M to see it -  
Paid 45¢ to J. Starkweather - Ruth came  
in & I took buggy & came home via  
University grounds - wrote letters

2 Letters - went to Cars & about study  
having all my book & papers in it  
but not arranged -

9. Br Ch. said Br Cornwell handed him  
this journal but where I lost it  
or where it was found I do not know  
See next vol where I noted the work  
past - I subjoin an abstract -

3 Sabb Eaton held Nov 14 - last - in PM  
five - wine - five - foolish - Eve - none  
not sp - 4 cars home - In buggy  
to Cleveland - Night D. Clarke  
& Johnson died this morning - some  
of cause Dr Jennings at house  
& Post Mort ex. Dr McBride - funeral

bro Harris full

7 Choring & wrote & fixed up -  
9 Cars to Wellington & buggy to Tell  
Pittsfield Pr at night with liberty  
in the forefront of discourse on <sup>coming to</sup> throne  
of grace - Staid Col Asa W. Whitney

10 Sabbath Came to Lovell on the  
way overtook & talked with Ruth  
Dettolf - who promised to obey the Holy  
Spirit - After bread & water passed Elda  
asked me to open - I was good  
Elda W. pr on Bethou faithful to  
death I will give thee a Crown of life  
I adm. Sac. - Went home for her's

& Egastus Bradley's -  
Pr at night on Seek ye the Lord while  
he may be found - plain - pointed  
Just as I was going to rise Rev E K Ave  
ry came into the pulpit & I was  
introduced - He exhorted after me  
well - I did not know it was that  
"bro Avery" until I had left -

Many Am West. Irene Perkins &  
came forward for prayer  
Staid bro Holcotts

Called at Rev. Dr. - prayed with the  
man - clergy - called Oliver, Amos  
Mr. McCrounoughy. As I was to leave  
L. M. said to me "Conduct the exercise  
Exhorted - on "Sust. & Sinner." - Trust I did

Bro Richards brot me to Wellington.  
We have had a good 2 M. The Steamer  
of 200 for my expenses - came home  
on cars - Read papers & wrote  
Bro Baker in my study in eve.  
Directors did not come -

12 Mild weather - Remarkably fine  
fall - in study in eve wrote

13 Wrote Covington, Galenborg &  
Mem of J. L. for 6 Atfr  
copied letter to his Mother. Pleasant.

14 Writing & fixing up study & toward  
night drove twinsike for butter

15 Drawing wood and study -

16 Called to see Mr. Barclay who said  
I had letters - On his showing them I  
found two from N. Y. to Ben & one to  
Middlebury - I concluded to take  
them as it was near night - but di-  
rected him to forward all such ac-  
cording to my written directions

One letter was from J. L. & S. Hunt  
containing an adn for Grindstone  
one from Devill & Larkwood offering  
new terms which I am I accepted -

Fixed up buggy - helped boys draw wood  
17 Sabbath snow - on boards where not  
melted 6 inch deep. Bro Mc had inf me  
after dark of aft at Rockport - Drove thru  
& pr w 14 Rom & 17. Therefore -  
merry hardeneth a good time

preaching - Called at Browns &  
prayed with them - She was very  
eager to have me pray for her  
Drove Hirst & Maines Mrs J. Black  
burn to Mary Celestia Hirst  
Head ached & sick at my stomach to  
day - Drove home I read acct  
of Candwick Islands.

18 Cold - Settled with Jas Wallace  
Drove (I look for) to Cleveland - Stopt  
Com<sup>d</sup> after Sup. at bro Marcellus  
read papers at Fr Dem office & in Book  
Auction - in eve

19 Called Mr. Mohant North



Nov 19-30

Sent buggy home by J. W. & heard Backus in Case Kingbury vs B & D - an important case In eve. L. A. Davis in jud before P. Farley raised - - bond.

20 - Breakfast Mr Mar & called to find Willey & heard Tiffany in the case - J. H. K. was gone from 2 to when case left - Came in case - bro Brown - L. W. & Harris in in eve -

21 wrote - In study - during the 5th of Nov went over & found it broken open - hinges & lock broken - Mr Cannon said he supposed he knew & promised to have it all mended.

22 Copied funeral - helped boys get in saved - School met in eve. Mr Baker Curtis & Whitney with their wives called - After I had waited for a long time & nothing started I moved to rescind the vote by which we adopted Union Schools - & finally withdrew it - He had a long talk - Ultimately the meeting voted to let the board do as they thought proper -

23 Writing Copying - In PM drove Christa Hall

In PM at Elias Whittier's In eve - at Mr Knight - He is an active business man was receiving 3000 \$ per year on the Chicago road & came here to build up a place - said Hamilton the had talked much about it and if I would settle here they would build me a house very was as good as mine & give me a few - I told him I was a religious man & whatever I did must be for the glory of God - That I would cheerfully give any advice which my experience would enable me to suggest - that I should go where the spirit and Providence of God should direct - but at present it seemed to me that some day I might be located in the vicinity of Cleveland University -

24 Sabbath Sent for Mary who came Preached with freedom on Thron of Grace - dined with Hamilton & family at night to a full house on Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy & whom he will he hardeneth 1 3/4 hours - but several said it seemed short - Mr & Mrs K were present

118

Nov 25

Look around with Mr K. - went on to the King tract & found ground now after dinner drove home -

26 Writing -

27 Drove to Cleveland with Mary - she is a candidate for one of the Public Schools - Came to Beck's - wrote in eve -

28 Thanksgiving Drove home  
Pr. Morrow & C on Open into God  
Thanksgiving - Mr & Sister Adams  
dined with us - Goodie met at night

29 In study - sitting

30 do - Called on old Directors  
wrote out on RR Free policy - Copied  
my plan for Lyceum Villages & Sem  
Dec 1 1850 Sabbath Heard bro Harris

lecture on Authenticity of Christian  
Drove (wife with me) to Glenold Falls  
Spoke on Just by Faith - Freedom  
Suggested that I would speak at night  
if desired - none spoke & I desisted  
I heard many were disap<sup>d</sup>  
they were waiting for the ladies to  
speak - Sup<sup>r</sup> bro H F Adams &  
Homer stepped in at McGinnis  
He has his mind warped off from  
Might by some Mrs Lyans  
2 Nov early wrote - writing

3 Went Cleveland on Cars - Lodged at  
night - <sup>2 days full L.</sup> Commercial. Dr Morse of  
Hartford staid there also -  
4 Wrote till 11 - Called - Business  
Presented my plan for Lyceum Villages  
to Sanford & Goodwin & Haupp -  
They say, Grand Lodge has a plan for  
a Sem<sup>y</sup>. Tia Dr Miles, whom I  
accidentally met at Mrs Pellou's room  
upon whom I had called & had con-  
vers<sup>n</sup> in consequence of one of her  
friends leaving hinted that Mr Ma  
had injured her - She said, at  
first his position was extremely pain-  
ful to her but she saw it was all  
for the best - I felt just as well towards  
him as towards a relative - In  
eve - by request of some friends  
I attended O. J. Fowler's lecture  
He dwelt upon the moral organs  
arguing that veneration proved  
a Being venerable - He dwelt  
upon Spirituality - showed the  
influence of the organ &c - Upon



Dec 4 1850

Three points He left the audience to infer he was a Materialist and that Character was the necessary modification of Circumstances and that prayer influenced only or was effual only as a Cause producing its own answer and that there was no penalty to sin but which was the natural consequence which forgiveness or pardon never annulled or removed. At the close he asked the audience to nominate a subject & they strongly called for me. I turned up the collar of my torn over coat buttoned up took up an almost worthless cap & limped along like an aged decrepit man. He accurately described the propensities but he evidently supposed me to be a rich tavern keeper or old hunker who "had spent his

days in acquiring property" - He said I had large spirituality & if there had been a death in my family I had had a presentiment - would make enemies by any blunt, frank expressions - fond of the Society of intelligent women - a great believer in prayer - would receive nothing without evidence - had many warm friends but was not generally appreciated - no sectarian - "odd as Dick hat band" - On being asked what kind of a preacher he would make? He said - He will not work in the lanes - thinks for himself & is himself & nobody else - will say cutting thing in a good humored way - fond of stories & tells them well - will be likely to tell what he has done - his children has done - (he had said myself had vanity or love of approbation moderate self esteem (I think they give me too little) - At the close by request I stated that his description of the propensities was not erroneous

Dec 14 1830

- I gave illustrations - I illustrated my belief in prayer by the case of the lady sending a request to be prayed for at Canton - Mr F. afterwards said he believed that that was a natural cause -
- He examined bro Jewell & gave him in many respects - very different propensities -
- Staid at Niles
- 5 Read Pres Message - Called on Mrs Pelton - Mr Fowler - I freely stated the points where he left his lecture unguarded - Took car & came home -
- 6 Writing St Lockwood Drove with Mary & in rain to Mr Kellams
- 7 Wrote in Morning & drove Eliza & to Northrop where Mary will be - drove home Wind changed to N & snow late - Spiritual birth day
- 8 Sabbath Rode Danald's & frd on Parable Sower - Dined Aunt's
- Lectured on the Discipline

- with feeling & liberty - In Wright who has been Campbellite - Meth - Second Advent
- Came out to - was greatly enraged
- Notice - Mr Reeders & a prayer meeting
- He had the wrong text & was exhausted
- 9 writing letters - fixing up for my journey - School meeting evening
- 10 Wife Birth day - writing
- 11 Pulling up stove in dining room
- Com. of Sch Mut - There have been all sorts of stories & when they examine everything comes out in my favor -
- 12 Mapping - Drove Albion to Northrop & home - bot corn
- Mr Monow fr in eve a good sermon - I pray in m. few out
- 13 Drove turnpike & home Read letters Took RR to Cleveland
- Business - In eve Mr Lowman's
- Heard Mr Newins on I am doing a great work I cannot come down
- There was pr meeting before frd - He had invited me to assist him &



Dec 13<sup>th</sup> 1830

he did not call me for after word  
he came & said you did not come  
forward. I was not invited forward  
said I. Well said he I would be  
glad to have you take a part with us  
What part? said I. O. remarks or  
pray. So I concluded to not trouble  
him I saw he is aiming to build up  
a church.

14<sup>th</sup> This day 2<sup>nd</sup> since I joined the M<sup>ch</sup>  
Called on Dr. Aikin & dined we had an  
interesting conversation principally  
on Mrs. phre. H. & related Mr. Foul-  
bowed his work on religion  
which I read in the eve Bro. Sowerman

15<sup>th</sup> Sabbath We had a conversation by  
which I learned that sister Sowerman  
was very much mortified that I had  
my head exam by Foul- We con-  
versed also about secret societies.

Went to Mr. Canfield's church &  
heard him for a dry sermon What is  
the wine more to Dry & - Dr. D. &  
Br. McElowney & Prd for him on

Throne of grace. - Assembly of Masonic  
friends - a large Cong. I had a feeling  
imperfect time - Sup. Mr. Stewart  
They said that Mr. Foul- gave it out last  
night.

Attended my meet at Mr. Swins  
I in we heard Dr. Perry or I will  
left up mine eyes to the hills from  
whence cometh my help - An  
able & powerful sermon. - Bro. Sowerman

On the whole a good day to my  
soul - The Pr. Sowerman I think  
will be heard from -

Mr. Pelton having sent Dr. J. (her daughter)  
to request me to call upon her I did so  
she gave me her version of the clashing  
between Br. M. & herself & Gov. S. opinion very  
candidly - laid her plans before me - I  
threw in such advice as occurred to me  
Called for brooms & by talking with  
Bro. Swins was a minute too late for  
the cars Came back attended Mr. Swins  
meet - He took me in the pulpit &  
put me for C. I related my experience  
& exhorted with some freedom. It

Dec 16-50

was a rainy snowy day & few out  
One young man rose for prayer & came  
forward & professed to have received  
Staid French's.

17 My host ch. nothing - Called Gen  
Merrill - having written to F. Granger  
Took cars & came home - went for book  
wrote called - In eve Dr. Brewster came  
& went - Spent eve in sitting with  
H. R. Whitney good reading in road

18 Rhodes's birth day 27, Took home  
& drove Cleveland - French's

19 Called Mrs. Pitkin wrote a  
Chautau for her Sunday In at Judge  
Room - H. P. did not come unfolded  
my plan for a Sunday wrote letters

20 Drove home Bot a 4 yr old  
Canadian Colt. 54.87 J. N. Kelly  
J. Prentiss & A. Blau looking over  
real estate - They advise not yet  
yet - wrote H. C.

21 - Fixing harness to Lull  
Reference of Pa in Ch or J John

Conf. voted a new trial I voted  
because Dr. says may have right  
to appeal - Dr. Stowe preached an  
admirable Sermon - 2 mourners

22 Sabbath Breakfast short pretty  
good - Dr. Whitney's ser (some in  
fog on resurrection - Saw Dr  
preacher in at 5 & bro Stowe's at  
night & sp 7 m. - snow storm

23 - snow storm continues - deep  
fixing up for journey - boys  
folded sermons - This is a remarkable  
storm - the snow at first was heavy,  
damp very windy today & snow cold

24 more still - fixing up <sup>speeches</sup> at night

25 Christmas At home preparing for  
journey In eve Charles Adams  
sent for me to come & see him - I  
found him with a disease of the  
heart He said he was willing to die  
I questioned him closely & showed that  
Christ was the only door - As they  
were unwilling I should leave Staid  
all night -



Dec 26 1850

Chas was better - Had liberty in talk with him - My feeling last night indicated he would get about again - Home - packed up finished box & after prayer in family started 20 m before 3 - I kept a minutes of Sperrington's conversion. This night in a half sheet paper what see I made no charge against him - simply replied to his - which were perversions & distorted ones, too of my remarks. How forcibly the words of David. Every day they corrupt my words -

Drove Brunswick bought a pair overshoes - Drove to Ham<sup>ton</sup> Keop<sup>er</sup> Seymour died 15 April 1849 - from a hurt from a stump which he had drawn & rolled on a pile it came back & struck him in the left breast aged ~~54~~ 54 - His son Elijah was kicked to death by a <sup>trooping</sup> horse on canal May 2 1845 aged 17 neither professed religion

She heard me at Pittsford Nov 10 - No wonder she was much moved - Her niece Theodora dau of Polly Cliford was powerfully affected. she says 27 - have them a Webster's Dictionary & some tracts - some freedom in prayer - Drove soon as light to Medina Looked over with C. B. Prentiss he refused to settle & give me a suit as I had not the case - he paid me 3.81 & I took some medi - Drove Eng Chiles he paid me 5.12 - old debt of Edward Stano - Drove a few rods past a loghouse & a boy ran a rabbit into the snow & caught it I gave him 6¢ & being interested in him asked his name he told me & I went back - fed my team & dined had a pleasant time & liberty in prayer gave a sermon & prove Chas Lewis - prayer freedom - gave bro Isaac Van Orman a sermon. Drove Father Hazards - Clear pleas. the cold wind - In eve bro. Fibley C. B. present -

Dec 28 1850

Started early Drove bro Wm Spencer  
 & left some things sold 6 sermons  
 Drove Orange saw bro Anne  
 Brakfield & Mr Hellock Drove  
 Ashland B. Stothrop paid us  
 11.80 B. F. Whitney could not settle -  
 took some and left them Wm M.  
 Lington - Snow - Drove in storm  
 to Mansfield Called at bro Phelps  
 he not in & stable filled Hedges  
 stable full smart tavern  
 could not get buggy in bar  
 it snowing - Ice garden Hay  
 Landlord a fine carpenter  
 man - Called at W. H. Raynor  
 his clerk being at C. F. Lodge  
 went there & saw Genl. Leung  
 lin & Mr Watson R. A. M.  
 Staid at Bro P.

29 Sabb called to see to my  
 horses <sup>E. Watwile</sup> Landlord, sick -  
 Preached with some freedom but  
 some craguped on Thronoffers  
 General Chap

at funeral of Mrs Helman died  
 happy - P. C. at night on Rome  
 18 - mercy & hardmuth liberty  
 of words - House very full  
 Bro. thinks morning soon best  
 refused to care Rich Pierce.  
 Char. Smith - John Perry -  
 30 Landlord sick he would take  
 nothing gave him & Mason  
 bar tender & John Hanson ca  
 a sermon sold one to Rome a  
 pedlar who said he was a Univer  
 Drove to Lexington called McLeis  
 sold 1 sermon - & drove Kells & fed  
 1 sermon - very clear & bright sun  
 cold last night - Drove bro McNab  
 did not go on learning that Shur  
 was not in town Called bro Rigley  
 learned that Shur moved to Lexington  
 took the medicines with him & since  
 gone west. Drove bro James K. Bern  
 Rev Mr Fair (Pres). having an apt at  
 the S. H. went He pd an excellent  
 sermon on the Newbirth. Showing it  
 was a radical change, a Divine



Dec 30 1850

change beyond human aid or power showed that this doctrine did not countenance inactivity & that we had every encouragement to ask God for the change - As he was about to close I requested privilege to say a few things & tried to clench the nail he had driven -

31 Sold bro Biers 1 Buck. 1 die & game 1 sim & chant. bro L W Kelchum 1 globe Started early & called to wait at bro Marcus Page's - He wished to stop & hold watch night but I declined just as I bade good by however an impression was that I should stay I prayed about it & referred to the Lord by lot & it came to stay Drove to Caleb P. Jarvis & wrote -

Preached at 6 on Heb IV 16 & at 9 on Gal VI 7. 8. Be not des

A full house first sun. Covenant hymn Jan 1<sup>st</sup> 1851 at 12 as usual. Several spoke & went to bed at 2 - After breakfast drove Delaware

skinn broke near the river a little out of town & let the wheel off - Stopt bro R L Warner - wrote some. Visited at Dr Quigly Took up the N. C. A which contains a grossly perverted statement of facts about the Community Preached at night on Coming to the Throne of grace -

2 Wrote letters & copied in Gen. Called on several friends. After dinner Henry took the horses & going to bro Jory's the mare fell & striking her hind foot on her fore leg tore the skin down 2 1/2 in wide & 4 long

I do not understand the Prov. but it will be explained - Called at 2 at Mr Evans & Dr. Thomison - Mr. Evans is not a prof. of religion - I explained the way of salvation I felt he will find religion - In eve B. Edwards of N. B. preached on the prayer of Ch. O my Father let this cup be - I exhorted There were few out room not warmed & I took a hard cold -

3 Went Chapel & opened by prayer & writing - wrote all AM - Dined

Jan 3-1831

at bro Jones- Bp Edwards & wife there  
 A pleasant season- In Pm looked round  
 for a house Preached at night with free-  
 dom of word- Be not deceived- There are  
 few members come out- Religion is at  
 a very low ebb- Wrote till late

4 Rose 4th read Dr T's Difficulties of infi-  
 delity- wrote sketch for an address-  
 Addressed the Scholars on the being dead  
 yet speaketh- Embarrassed- Called  
 on Mr Dixby- & Mr Kestright  
 & C- Looked about to get a house  
 Felt that I would have to preach  
 all day tomorrow-

5 Sabbath went to Church & fixed  
 up windows. School gave out for  
 a term to children- Preached at 11  
 on therefore judge nothing before the  
 time Just as I commenced the  
 stove pipe fell I turned it to my  
 service & related the crying of the  
 children at Caldenburg- Had free-  
 dom in speaking or I loved- Dined  
 at Dr J- M- McCabe- Pm to children

at 2 1/2 Pm XII-17- A good impression  
 seemed made-

Pm at night on whom he will be kind  
 with- gave experience of Dr J & saw  
 Richard, Richard Stone, Abel,  
 Full house morning & night- I came  
 forward for prayers- Think impressions  
 were made- I was suddenly inspired  
 with the text in the morning & cast lots for  
 it- Staid with bro Charles J. Drake

6 Wrote Am- called Br Kings- & Dr W.  
 Mr. Griswold, Evans, head ache & sleep  
 Feared Dr J- In eve Preached in  
 If they hear not Moses H- before I  
 was aware having silence atten-  
 tion & some liberty, I had p<sup>c</sup> 145  
 Called for penitents- several new  
 cars came- interesting young  
 men- Dr Thomson-

7 Rose 5- wrote- opened with prayer  
 at Dr Linsell's seminary was disap<sup>d</sup> in not  
 being asked to say a few words to the students  
 Horses moved to Br Shaffer's- writing- In  
 eve p<sup>c</sup> 3/4 he at Chapel on One thing  
 then looked H-



Jan 7 1837

Several forward Our found peace  
The faculty are encouraged —  
8 Wrote Dined Prof. Williams — Sir W. & Co.  
in a pious woman said she was greatly  
benefited by each of my sermons Pr at  
night Rom 14. Now to him that work  
is the reward reckoned not of grace but  
of debt. But he that believeth &c —

9 Begane sermon on Rom VIII. 28 —  
Talking about swapping my  
horse for another but Mr Brown  
declined to exchange — Fannie says  
she will not do to travel till Monday  
Dined Judge Leighton's — Called at  
Sister Mearns — via Female Sem<sup>y</sup>  
I had exhorted the of Las. in morn  
Pr at Ch. Euter — joy of thy Lord  
3 men & 1 woman (Eliza Jane Welch)  
whom I baptis) forward a powerful  
time in prayer meet — Dr. W. & Co.  
10. Wrote some but having taken  
cold in the damp basement — Stupid  
In eve prayer meeting at bro. Wain's  
Eliza Jane Welch found peace —

11 Bro Wain asked me how much my  
man ~~was~~ worth — Considering the present  
his condition I said 50\$ — I will give  
you an order on Baldwin for 50\$ — I  
went to R. A. Brown whom I met  
my mind I he said I might have him  
for 61\$ 10 down & bal in 4 mo. with int —  
I harnessed him with Bill & drove round  
& took him (John) paid 15 cash 1\$ via Bank  
and doth & gave me 45 for my  
sold him to bro Wain for 80 I had said  
to bro W in morning when the Lord had  
nothing more for me to do here to work  
provide a way for me to get out of it  
I felt it necessary to go about two room  
one on the subject of sinners & then  
on the way to Christ — In eve visited Lodge  
& the way being open I exhorted with  
liberty to abide by the fundamental prin  
ciples of our order alluding to profanity  
antem & sabb breaking — I then gave my  
plan for an institution — It was well  
received & a vote of thanks & letter of recom  
mended — Dr Wain's

Jan 12. 1830

Sabbath Br W. had said last week when  
question of my stay was up "I want you  
to preach two Sun. Sunday" but lately he  
changed his mind & said if he did not  
preach they would think he wanted to shrink  
and this morn he said his mind was  
dark all day yest & this morning but  
that he must go as bro P. was here so  
I suggested relieving his mind by asking  
the L in the lot. He said he had not faith  
enough. We had prayers in study -  
when I felt a spirit of prayer in my soul &  
I felt a spirit of prayer in my soul &  
prayed the L to give him liberally even  
give him my envelope - Called in  
the SS - at Mitt - 1<sup>st</sup> & 2<sup>nd</sup> Pres Ch.  
Br Warner pl on Choose ye this  
day whom ye will serve - Began  
well grew more feeble toward the  
close - It was a good service  
At bro Thomson's request pl at  
the Chapel in view not the spirit  
Sup Dr Thomson - He read my sermon  
on The Lord right to let the earth

rejoice - He said there were some  
fine passages in it & that it was  
well worth publishing - But it looks  
so season cracked to me - Preached  
at night to a full house with solemn  
ity - some pathos & power but not  
great freedom on Prov XXVIII 13 -  
Prof Munnick exhorted & prayed with  
power & energy - I dismissed & had  
prayer in till 9 - - Some came  
forward - Sister C. said it seemed  
like a very solemn good meet-  
ing - was looking for many to come  
forward - I leave it to God. I felt &  
deeply felt. May the Lord apply it  
13 Prayers in College Chapel & harvest  
up Br Dean harvest maker Ch. o  
Dined at Prof Williams & drove North-  
ton Br Gilman's -  
14 Ronika wrote - wrote most of day  
sent Columbus & his letters -  
Br G returned at night wrote  
15 Wrote letters - Called at P. Q. &  
at Jewett's got buggy fixed -



140

Jan 15<sup>th</sup> 51

Called on Dr. Wm. H. Hoyt - his wife  
 was Julia Shuman - Pleas. vis-  
 after dinner - Called in at Lodge  
 2 - & tea bro G. In eve attended  
 Lodge - Bazaar in Geo Taylor's  
 Wilkinson J. O. Jewett Sec.  
 made a talk & gave plan they  
 voted thanks & accorn. to other  
 Lodges - closed 8 McMonis Mary and  
 I wife Lucy (Wells) vis- till 11<sup>1/2</sup> -  
 16 Nov 6<sup>th</sup> - It rained last night - mtd -  
 with but little vis with bro Silas  
 He said for the purposes of a Masonic  
 Institution he would take less for his prop-  
 erty less than 8,000 - Vis AM  
 in PM drove Columbus called on  
 bro Barnock who recd me coldly  
 & I stopt at Minnely's tavern  
 In eve heard Fowler's lecture on  
 Religion - It was better than at Aug  
 17 Called on Hubbard G. M. & at  
 State House & at night one of  
 the Lodges met. Tula r. Bro. Reed  
 from Cin - in Ch. Made a short  
 statement  
 18 Called at State house interview  
 with John Wadell

we called on Fowler - I related facts  
 concerning my impressions -  
 Drove to graveyard - Had, a refreshing  
 season kneeling at the grave  
 of my friend - in the S W corner  
 On my way back met prof Minick  
 He did not know before when B & B  
 was buried - He saw my tent camp  
 & said How pleasant the meeting  
 in Heaven - In eve heard  
 Fowler on Self Culture - A most  
 important and valuable lecture  
 I took cold on my lungs - Dr Mattony  
 19 Sabbath Rose before 5 - Read  
 & thought - Came down town  
 & called at the S S in 2 Pres. & 1 Meth  
 Churches - Called at Minnely's & pray-  
 ed with freedom Preached at 2<sup>nd</sup> Meth  
 on If they hear not Moses & prophets  
 Judge & Goodwood O S Fowler Capt Willing  
 Reed of Cin & other disting. pres. present -  
 My voice failed some was after the plain  
 Drink bro Mitchell - Talk with sister W  
 dau of Salmon Wheeler Heard Prof Reynolds  
 at 2<sup>nd</sup> Pres. on Give an acct of thy Stewardship  
 Called bro Weakly's -

Jan 9 1851

Prd again for him at night on the  
Throne of grace - A deep crimson  
made was told afterwards how I was  
was there also Gov W. I did not see  
either this eve. Prayed with Mrs  
Mrs Menzies & daughter & commended -  
On returning I lingered in prayer  
a long while for Gov W. Mr Menzies  
Mr Menzies - I wept before the Lord  
Tears flowed so easily & fast - I would  
only say. Doldol as my Father  
do spare them - improve them - I left  
them in hand of God - Had faith  
without the evidence -

20 Rose at 5 - Weather moderated  
it has been very cold for 3 days -  
After breakfast I fixed seated my  
self in my buggy & intending to call  
on D.S.H. - Mr Geo Wood & P.O. I drove  
to the W.B. Hotel (Mr F. Lockings) & having  
had an impression of my horse running  
away, I stepped out on the off side & was  
about to tie John securely when as

I touched the halter, he, not knowing  
what touched him kicked me in the  
left side. I leapt forward to catch  
the reins which frightened him & he  
kicked violently & sprang forward  
on the side walk & they started to run  
I turned & ran & pitched at Bill &  
grasping the reins hung on - The  
off horse coming round threw  
me down & dragging me I said  
Lord preserve me, as I thought my  
head was in danger. They dragged  
me some distance (Dr Gay who saw it  
say, a rod & half & finding it useless  
to try to control them let go - They  
went across the street where head  
I turned & having short overleaped  
the buggy & smashing my writing  
case & (I am told) completely demol-  
ishing the seat & breaking the sin-  
gle trees &c - I was helped up my  
coat badly torn - a hole cut in the  
fleshy part of my thigh which bled  
freely - my arm & hip & side bruised



1. 14th

Jan 20th 1850

I was helped into the Hotel into Mr. Ruffels room the only one not fully occupied - Dr Howard dressed the wound - I suffered some many called to see me their sympathy affected me -

I took only slight food I fasted all PM & by six I got up & got on my clothes - too tiller wood called

at 1 - This journal was doubled <sup>see page 25</sup> up - its cover broken - I had written

to my youngest & also the 9 children in morning - I could only write

just the Providence that having had an impression to stay long

I reasoned it away - This PM a man was blown up in a machine

factory & must die - I shall enquire if he were at Church yet - He was not -

21 Rose at 4 read Lovers - Am sore all over but can get about

strolling round - wrote some - In eve a while at Fowles lecture

& Magnolia Lodge - Exhorted with freedom - Staid bro Matloons

22 Rose late - Drank last in 6 am <sup>Mr</sup> cold water - very much better

got my buggy fixed up - sister mended bro M. Halm mended my writing case

bro M. Knoderer my buggy - Mr R. Ruffel for myself & horse would

take nothing - all the rest made no charge - I gave 1 Buck 1 Elder

Mr. Dreibach - 1 Buck 1 large 1 small

die to Mr Knoderer & intend to send him a grindstone - Bro Meakley

told me the brethren were anxious to hear a young bro. Mr

I was surprised he would not go but I lingered so long on the

way bro R had begun I exhort ed - I promise to go if I live to come

back on Prov. Heard last part of Fowles lecture on Woman

A most valuable & important one - Hearing that I was

hurt came down Mr. Staid at Bro Jas Nicholson's formerly of

Wash<sup>DC</sup> - He was teacher in the Georgetown St which I addressed

him

Jan 23 1851

I got my horses & buggy & drove  
round to Lunatic Asylum to  
be back - yet PM.

This morn Henry drove them  
Mr Fowler examined my head He said  
I should cultivate taste, continuity & dig-  
ty. said I had a powerful hold on life -  
thought I perhaps ate too much - He  
He gave me a full set of his works.  
I gave him Bucks An. two to a  
Dut -

Drove to Chillicothe sold a few days  
at S. Bloomfield Mr Robbins PM saw  
no suit man as O. McPaine wished  
been there - Thomas Huston rode with  
me I preached to him all the way.  
Called at bro Bruner's The bell had  
rung & he hurried me to the Church  
I pd freely & clearly on Thm of gr.  
full house - bro B closed & dismissed as  
he had a wedding to attend -

24 wrote - wound sore - side lame  
Bro Bruner fasts on Fridays as I  
do - We are alike in many things

Called on Froup & Fickart & got their  
Certificate that they had sent back  
the med - bought 9 ap<sup>pl</sup> with a Sen  
Drove to Chillicothe - Weather yet  
& today mild & pleas. frost, none  
in ground roads dry - farmers  
ploughing Called at bro Wm Suther-  
lands - He & wife were at Spring  
field 8 yrs ago - Put up horses at  
bro Geo Armstrong's I preached at  
night on Therefore hath he mercy  
on whom he will have mercy & whom  
he will he hardeneth - Since 22 or  
3 penitents at altar - I left before  
the meeting closed being sore &  
stiff -

25 - Dr. Bond called & telephoned my  
wound - it is very sore & trouble  
some suppurates freely - On exam  
of my journal the dent or impression  
went entirely through & Dr B says  
if it had not been in my pocket  
the end of what was struck it must  
have done great injury



148

Jan 26 1837

Called on Bro Woodbridge & took  
list of his family. In P.M. called  
Gardner & Shuttle. Spent Evening  
& Co. In we met a few members  
of the Fraternity & opened plan  
for Sem 4. Bro Sutherland.

26 Sabbath. Had prepared to go on  
Holtup but reading in Bible a  
diff. in prep came. I on prayer  
& casting lots. It came to Pr on  
Providence which I did with  
tolerable liberty the cramps for  
time. Dined in Bro Armstrong  
Preached to S on my son give  
me thy heart. freedom. Many  
promised to give their hearts &  
knelt down & true is. Sup  
Thos. Rice - called & prayed Dr B  
& called at Judge Norris. Pr  
with liberty tho the house was  
too hot on Th of Gr. Bro Lewis  
had one pr 7 & 1/2 at 8 & 1/2. I came  
as did Mr Miller Rice to old Ch.  
on the way Mr R say he never

149

a sermon with such feelings before  
I led him to the altar he wept &  
prayed much - Pr met lasted till  
near 10. Bro Sutherland.

27 Rose H. read & wrote Hall a long  
much for a paper, then called & talked with  
A D Sprout & Rob H. Lansing & left me  
& took rich. Bro Armstrong called &  
give me a blowing up for referring  
those who soft soaped there at the altar  
& also for not stopping at the tavern.  
I informed him that I drove to the  
tavern where bro I took my horses  
at his <sup>request</sup> I staid over Sat.  
I afterward learned the secret: he is  
a strong anti mason & he had heard  
I was tutoring on masonry!  
Bro Ewing called to "Died" me for  
making his daughter despair  
'I'm glad of it' said I. 'there is some  
hope now. There was one whom I  
saw well filled with love to the world  
& told her she could never find reli-  
gion in her way - I related many

Jan 27-1850

incident & softened him down  
 promising to come & see her  
 so after dinner I called found  
 she had been persuaded to join the  
 Church - been a member - no rel-  
 two great rings on her finger, ear  
 rings - hair rolled à la mode & much  
 enough to suffocate - I had last n  
 spoken against the probability of  
 conversion while the heart clung  
 to jewels perfume & pomatum -  
 I took nothing back but enforced  
 self denial - sucking the out-pust  
 by regular circumvallation reaching  
 the heart - she went into the room  
 & came out without her rings  
 & jewels - her heart was broken  
 I prayed she promised never to  
 go back - a smile came over her  
 countenance & she thanked  
 me & I left & drove to Waverly  
 on the way calling to water my  
 team I took off the Chicks & stepped  
 back to adjust the wagon - the horse

started I ran & seized the reins - they  
 were under such head way I  
 could not hold them & was jerked  
 to the ground I held on - they  
 drew me about 25 ft & they stop-  
 the ground was sandy & I only  
 tore & dirtied my clothes -  
 I enquired for a tavern after dark  
 & speaking of John Mitchell my  
 hearer urged me to stop & put my  
 horses in his stable - I turned  
 back to bro John Mitchell's & they  
 took my horses went to the Mill  
 running the mill & I went & found  
 a good congregation to whom  
 I spk with freedom on Luke 11 last  
 an hour & half - I dismissed & sold  
 some verminous -  
 28 Snow & head ache - rain drove to  
 Picketon - stood black as tar -  
 called bro. Mafie Beauchamp who  
 m. Charlotte Stetson but she has  
 a strong resemblance to the shadows  
 wrote -



Jan 28<sup>th</sup> 1831

Lay down & slept a little - & it stop  
 I prayed & it seemed best to go on but  
 they urging me to stop - I cast the  
 lot & it came to go. So after prayer  
 drove on & hearing there was a  
 meeting in Succasville pushed  
 Seeing a man on horseback in the  
 distance before me was informed  
 that was the pr. When I came up  
 Where had a stranger better stay to  
 "There is a tavern ahead." Do you  
 stay there "No. here at next house"  
 "Do you go up" "Yes" Is there  
 a meeting "Yes Sir" Who preaches  
 "Don't know - my colleague or myself"  
 I in sometimes "Who are you" H.O.S.  
 "O. I know you you must be" I'll  
 try - Revolved John XII 35? Yet a  
 little while is with you &c -  
 Stopped at McGinnis tavern & bro  
 J. Holliday came - He had been on  
 my lot 12 yrs ago a few weeks was  
 at Camp meet at Berks &c  
 I told him there would be a break

to night - Preached or rather talked  
 with some ease - tho' weak & trembling  
 in body - on the text & two came  
 forward - I have no recollection  
 meeting a song apparently more  
 hard tho' profoundly attentive  
 One young woman cried & wept  
 but would not come forward  
 Bro A slept with me Had prayer  
 with family & some conversation  
 with a Jew who said all the differ  
 ence between the Jews & Methodists  
 was "we look for Messiah to come &  
 judge the world they think he has  
 come" - I replied - In the flesh & will  
 come again to judge & raise the dead  
 & judge the w  
 29 - It rained hard (during preach  
 last night & a furious wind changed  
 & blew all night some little snow -  
 Rose & wrote - Preached at 9 o'clock  
 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will  
 He - Had a comfortable time in my own  
 soul - Two came to the Altar

154 Jan 29<sup>th</sup> 1881

Had a talk with a Union woman  
Dined at the Lucasville House  
of host Sinclair McElaine Drove  
Portsmouth - Passing a farm 1 1/2  
of City was impressed that here  
could get my horses kept. but did  
not speak to the man - Dr R B Spence  
spoke to me to stop at his house  
drove him out but went to bro  
Saul Briggs (the farm above) Staid  
all night as it was so cold & windy  
wrote - Nominal Index

30 Wrote - Made list Briggs family  
Drove into town Dr B is to take team  
back & took S.B. Sciota for Cincinnati  
Dr Allston of Chillicothe - bro Ingers  
P. in C. Mayville onboard -  
I lectured on Abolition at 2 -  
& by request on Prov. at night  
Made several acquaintances  
Chas. Couklin of Newark N.J. a Deut.  
Reformed - Chas. Gibson - The audience  
gave me a rising vote of thanks  
& made one two dollars while I was

155  
in the room - Capt Bernard Kepner  
was Clerk when I came up 8 yrs ago  
He franked me now - I suspect it  
was Mr Couklin who started the collect-  
31 - Rose at 3 and read & wrote - I feel  
the grace then was good impressions  
made yesterday night I branched into national  
judgment for national sins - I  
spoke especially on Sabbath breaking  
I ~~spoke~~ <sup>spoke</sup> from bro Allston it was Dr  
Carlide who proposed the collection I  
gave him a sermon he invited me to  
find him in Chillicothe if I ever  
came again - After daylight went  
of Left baggage at Broadway  
I walked up town to Book room  
About 11 I went with bro Pown  
& dined - I mentioned our matter  
& told him I supposed the Conf  
intended nothing farther should  
be done - He said he was unable  
to take any other view of it than  
he had - I told him I respect his opi-  
nions while I differed in opinion



156 Jan 31 1851

In P.M. hunted to find Reuben Sheldon - till 8 in P.M. & calling at bro P J Marguer's to enquire for J. Dubois - he invited me to stay all night - I was chafed & sore my wounds inflamed & I staid -

Feb 1<sup>st</sup> Slept late - Read paper - & called J B Harris who said he had delivered the Med. to R F H & got his nit - called Mad & Ekstein they had refused to receive them - H. S. Merrill had not sold - Heard part of a lecture Dr. Buchanan -

Both room a while settled with W H Moore & Co. Read 60 - Sent 40 to Henry Sheldon - Staid at Mrs. N. In eve heard bro Simmons on Bibles are the pure in heart - B Trumble exhorted

Feb 2<sup>nd</sup> Sabbath B Trumble preached on Family religion pathetic - Dined bro Sam Lewis who took me home & kindly invited me to lodge with him after as I pleased - B L was born

157 in Barnstable Co. - Thanks Roman greatly on the increase & destined to supplant our liberties -

In P.M. Sacramento by Elder Trumble assisted & he motioned me to close by prayer - B Peacock invited me home as did bro Simmons but I came to bro Nash where I feel most at home - Cast the lot to go to meet or stay - It came to stay - It snow a little all day - 3 in damp - In eve read & wrote -

3 Called at bro Sam Lewis - Called to see about med of R F H. Settled Kauffman had an interesting talk with him He was made a skeptic by the wickedness of professors - & said the young men on the chair studied for a Roman priest. & abandoned the idea - In eve Circin Chapter - made address. I grass in Ch. M & M. on 3 - called at Fowler's lecture at 9 to 10 very interesting

4 Called bro Harris's school - Fowler, Jones about Curtis S. wrote letters Called on some of the principal Col. Masons - R & Sheldon have med. 5.23 -

Feb 4 - 1837

Fined & chafed came to bro Peacock  
 to tea & bro Lewis & wrote:  
 5 Rose L<sup>r</sup> wrote At 8<sup>o</sup> met bro  
 Heron's Sunday & explained. Aft  
 sold a set for 15<sup>¢</sup> - came to Mr Green  
 & Milox & Dr Warden & dined &  
 spent P<sup>m</sup> gave him his toy  
 last 8 yrs - came to Franklin St  
 School & lectured on Ap & left a  
 set. Tea at bro Lewis - He took me  
 in his buggy to bro Walkers I pr<sup>d</sup>  
 for him on Th<sup>r</sup> of grace One came  
 & was powerfully converted & shouted  
 glory. glory. glory - I exhorted the  
 sinners then & came bro W.  
 Called at Wesleyan Female College  
 opened & exhorted - Called at Franklin  
 St School & went bro Williams & talked  
 with Sam<sup>l</sup> about his article in the  
 W. A. C. Came down town settled Dr  
 Wilson bought an overcoat 12<sup>¢</sup>  
 Lectured at the Fair of Col. in Mason  
 ic Hall Staid late & slept Hotel Duane  
 7 Called at Landing. ~~At 10<sup>o</sup> noon~~

Rapier R Sheldon P J Margua  
 W Kauffman - M J Merrill I Wilson  
 From Klein St School Mr Edwards  
 paid 10.70 for 18.25 ap. I left a  
 set Dr Hopkin who paid 5.20. The  
 4<sup>th</sup> of other set sold bro Nast 2.33  
 Dined bro & Peacock ploughman  
 Called at book room Tea bro Lewis  
 Having to go I started a sermon but  
 when I went to pr<sup>y</sup> - Benet deceived  
 came - I cast lots for the first it  
 was refused - for the second <sup>at Asbury</sup> also  
 it came for the last text - Pr<sup>d</sup> with  
 freedom shewing the various ways  
 hypocrites are deceived - Five earnest  
 seekers came - One Dr Slack's son, <sup>Henry</sup> a back  
 slider - (Met) held until 10 - Staid Dr A  
 Miller's  
 8 Rose 5 - wrote - Called on Lord Board  
 Took box from Merrill to Wilson's  
 Bath at Shelton Morris & finally came  
 fatigued to Mr Stearns - after tea went  
 to Dr Buchanan lecture on Physiognomy  
 my - It was original & highly interesting



Feb 8 1830

He stated that the organs of the brain had their development in other parts of the body - After the lecture he proposed to apply the principles and as no one came forward I volunteered - Mr Fowler was present & stated the exam had not occurred in any point as he knew - that he had learned as well as studied my character He thought there was great capacity of endurance but from my great firmness & self will I would be in danger of injuring myself by holding on too long

Sabbath Morn rain last night Went into Union Chapel Sch. & Lyceum teachers & children - went into Church & Mr Scott a student Bap. Theo Sem - asked me to pr I did so solemnly without much liberty rather cramped on Judge nothing before the time - Drunk bro Wm

laugh - He walked with me it being a rainy day up street we passed the provisions of Col. Masons about one hundred - At the German I exhorted with effect & came to bro Peabodys & sup. he went with me to New St Church. (Colabeth) It rained hard & few out - I pr on Deeped is the man that endures temptation - Come to Sister Stearns tried & sore

10 Rose at 5 - rainy - read & wrote Mr Geo Bradley furnished me a horse & buggy Called on Mrs Miles & Calvin Bradley - The Cod School & S H Hopkins school He paid me 71 is to pay D. & Pown 7.29 bal - Rich Phillips gave his note for 1st The boat had gone before I got there Drove back gave Mr G B a globe In P.M. spent some time with Henderson of Phil The vessel expect & advanced Mason I even saw - In eve attended Am' Lodge Bro & Sis

Feb 10 1851

Wombough went with me to Foul  
 Lecture & I went to L & returned  
 Lecture - It was good on Cultivation  
 of Faculties - Stated bro Wombough  
 11 Br W had just given me his note  
 for 10 bal of his medicines let me  
 have some years since - This morn  
 he gave me 2 1/2 doz Kid's Balm of Life  
 & I agreed to pay the note - Called  
 to see Rev. Wallace Skelton but found  
 him to be Skelton not don Bro Skelton  
 Money helped me to the boat with  
 my things & started to go on a  
 boat so as to call at Aberdeen but  
 on the way I saw some sailors  
 beating a negro & I went on board  
 & made them desist & a gent led  
 him off The boat had left so I  
 returned & took passage on the Sisters  
 Dr L. G. Comings (on his way to Paris)  
 and family (wife was dau of Geo Tiffin)  
 Mr. Carlisle was again on board -  
 I gave Capt Kepner a globe &  
 lectured on Solar System & after

wards on Geology of Earth -  
 12 We arrived at Portsmouth about 6  
 were at Mayville at 9 but no papers  
 across to Aberdeen - So I came on  
 walked to bro Biggs - brot. Hamfr  
 colts & drove to Portsmouth - Bill jumped & kicked  
 finely in men playfulness - Settled with  
 Shattford & righton & Paid 3.30 bal due  
 them - The med, have not been advertised  
 none sold - Left my team at bro  
 came to M<sup>rs</sup> Dowells look order for  
 grindstone (12 1/2 ft) - & took boat Sisters  
 & came to Mayville On way started  
 a conversation with Almira Whiting  
 who agreed to obey the Spirit read the  
 bible & pray every day - She was an  
 interesting case - gave her a sermon  
 & she agreed to inform me when she  
 found peace - Stopt with bro Ingalls  
 13 Yet was a beautifully clear day  
 tho' cold in shade - This morn colder  
 There was a trifle of snow on 9<sup>th</sup> Tuesday  
 morning - Last n I had a convers  
 with Peter Kinney who heard me



164

Feb 13 - 1887

lecture 8 yrs ago & I gave him  
a list of Lyman V. The weather  
cooled rapidly - I went over to Aberdeen  
Called at E. H. Fields - He not at home  
Called at "Aberdeen Sen'y" & left  
my set up. Called on Jas C. Power  
settled & took me - Called & called  
& expt. Cap & dined with D. G. B.  
ford Prim & called on S. D. D. D.  
& bro Jas Dennis - sold out took  
note 18<sup>th</sup> left it with bro D. gave  
2<sup>nd</sup> - came over to May  
ville sketched facts given me by  
bro Ingalls - at ten bro R. Northrup  
a LP from Naples N.Y. - Bro Morris  
A. Hutchins called - We all came  
to Goddard house & waited for  
Sicote It is now 9 o'clock two  
boat - Talk with the land lady  
a Bap. owns two slaves. Sells a little  
brandy for travellers - I remarked  
duly - It is a money losing business  
in many places to serve God & do  
right - The boat came at 8<sup>th</sup>

out on board - Clerk W. D. Taylor  
gave me a berth & I slept well  
4<sup>th</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> came to bro Briggs - His  
bill is 5.00 - Saw 1 salmon 1 die - gave  
ills & order on J. M. D. grindstone -  
Drove to McDowell & to Wheelersville  
Called on A. K. Moxley - He had  
bought all - Understanding the  
B. & F. & F. were holding a protested  
while my horses were eating. I went  
the <sup>10<sup>th</sup></sup> Kittles asked me to go - I did so  
in the gl. with freedom & trust  
good was done - Drove to Franklin  
Tennessee - Bro Jos. Barber (Sect. M.)  
on my way went towards Empire  
a mile -  
5 Rain hard last night Finding bro  
I very conspicuous & intelligent  
I lingered & told him that the dust  
from Calumet ore would make good  
paint - He is to give me half the net  
profits - There about 20 furnaces in  
Ohio near & 15 or 16 in Kentucky  
(Greensburg & Carter to Ky) & Sicola Jackson  
Lawrence 10 or 2 in Gallia &  
hot horses shed -

166

Dr B. happened to mention that Rev  
Sheldon passed - This led me to drive  
by his daughter Ab. Ann Savory who  
I wrote - I visited till near sundown  
came home before I was a little  
drove to Ephraim <sup>on</sup> Oakes. Haverhill  
<sup>named</sup> <sup>named</sup> so by A. L. Boynton.

16 Sabbath Preached in M. H. on The. of  
freedom 90m - a deep impression  
made - Clap & I agreed to seek religion  
& gave me their names - Stop with  
Hephiah Braimard, a bro y son of D.  
Went over to Greenspring Ky & put some  
liberty on Maypole hearses - Back to  
pt at night Room 17, 18 - Liberty - house  
well filled. very attentive 15 came for  
for prayer 2 or 3 professed to find peace  
I am down on the brightest cloud meet  
10 - I came to Bro Oakes -

17 - A clear cold night last, yesterday  
windy & cold NW. having changed the  
night before - Drove to Drontow a  
new City laid off & built within 18mo.  
When descending the hill before I came  
to town the lower skin & spindle to  
my hind axle broke I got to the  
Wagon shop & while the man went

his dinner I called to see the fr bro  
Young but was misdirected & called  
on Rev Dan Young - The men put the  
rather of the axle on the wrong side & this  
caused much delay to change & alter  
the skin & bro Young passing just  
at sundown said he was sorry he  
had not known I was going to be  
hindered & had a pr. & inviting  
me to his house & offering to drive  
late the aft - I got to his house  
at 7 - took a slice of butter & found  
the house well filled which I found  
me & I put on Providence 2 hrs & a quar  
ter! Much freedom - Sold 1.20c worth  
of sermon & a gent gave me 1.00 -  
(Thos Winter) M. B. He sat up till 12  
very worn & ill. very bad -  
Rose at daylight & had buggy finished  
& drove to Burlington ditto with B.  
John. I took the road - Drove to  
the Gap. Stop at bro Alex J. Sutor  
I had some very rough roads today  
Haverhill Mass is a busy place  
I passed it yet



Feb 1878.

Drove on & stopt near a house to get the new axle & dog came to me & a young lady came to call him home & said it is a good natured man's dog & she soon started up the wheel road. Her mother coming out I asked about a grave stone & learned her father died 3 Oct '41 - I overtook the y. lady about a mile & had some conversation about her father - She said he professed full sanctification I exhorted her to seek & persuaded her to ride as she had a mile to walk yet - She did so - I pr Jesus & rested "There a time we know not when" - I finally proposed that she covenant to serve God with her whole heart hereafter (after declining a while she agreed) I gave her <sup>my</sup> a sermon wrote her name & date. Called the Father Son & Holy Spirit to witness her agreement & we parted just then a man came along who piloted me around

\*Julia A. Pitchard

a bayou where the bridge was <sup>169</sup> ~~so~~ <sup>so</sup> ~~duply~~ <sup>duply</sup> covered I could not ford - at 22 m from Burlington Had a talk with - White & dining to next house stopt - It was bro. Alex M Shankland - I d & dined - His father bro Phos. Baker (ag'd) & family were there having packed up their goods to move to St Louis - I told them all as I had Julia. "This morning I prayed the Lord would make me an instrument of good in warning my fellow men" - I had great liberty in exhorting & praying Mrs Sumboro a neighbor agreed to set out today & Eliza A Baker who had been away a member without religion agreed to set about heart work - & Mrs Abigail A Baker who had backslidden agreed to return I sold two sermons - I drove on coming to another gully where the water set back I attempted to go round as directed & locked both hind wheels

Feb 19 '51

the hill steep & sideling - I had to  
 the horses by the bits - when half way  
 down the buggy turned over & over  
 right side & spilling things - The  
 double tree broke & liberated John  
 Bill fell down & held till I unbraked  
 & calling Adam Barger & his hired  
 man we sent for a yoke of oxen  
 & turning the buggy down backed  
 by putting straps to the pole &  
 flitting it against the pawpaw  
 bushes - I drew it up only a  
 few unimportant breaks - Gathered  
 up the oxen drew it to his house  
 where having a band & a ring  
 providentially with me I mended  
 the double tree & got started after  
 sun down - He said it was 5 or 6  
 m to Swindlers & going with me  
 to the top of the hills  
 after I had given the boy who had  
 my horses a dinner & given him  
 one dinner & four boxes Hibbard  
 the children some apples & begging

the privilege to pray his wife a U. B. M.  
 converted but he would not come in  
 but stood & listened - I prayed fervently -  
 The hill was long & two very  
 sharp points - It was almost impos-  
 sible for the ponies to draw the buggy  
 up we grasped each a hind wheel  
 & sloped often I reached the top - I  
 told him he was a backslider  
 He owned it - said it was uncertain  
 if we he found peace again  
 I told him all this had happened  
 for his sake that I might warn  
 him to "Return unto me &c" -  
 I was perfectly happy in all  
 thanked the Lord for all - Mr Barger  
 gave me directions to keep at the  
 right hand road till I passed a  
 run & then take left - I saw no  
 run & drove on & on & came down  
 a long hill & found myself  
 on the river <sup>at 20 m to 10 PM</sup> 2 m from where  
 I broke my buggy - ~~at the top of the hill~~  
 I once took a wrong track & came



172

Feb 19-37

back I plucked some <sup>little</sup> pines on the  
top of a high hill - tried & back out  
I put out my horse & went to bed  
20 Rose at 4 & wrote & sorted papers  
Mr Hamman took 25 cts - & finally  
me if I was a prof. I told him  
that day I would like to pray  
them - I had great freedom after  
reading Truly God is good to Israel  
His wife is a Methu - He returned  
the money & I gave him 2 gr  
Drove on - & almost on to a bridge which  
was broken where water was very deep  
Backed out with difficulty & went on  
A man saw a cold man to open the  
fence, Thos. Valentine, when I told him  
my name he said he heard me in  
Lehillueth 22 yrs ago & see me in Ob  
lin - "La the cold people all know you  
& think a heap on you too" Fed at (m)  
Jas Rigg - Raining in PM Drove in  
rain to Gallipolis - Stopt American  
Mrs Sloan - Went to prayer meeting  
Bro Sam Bateman knew me & set me to  
exhorting - Drove on on holiness, self ex

173  
16 - after meeting settled with  
R. Heath & took out of hand -

21 <sup>Rose at 4 1/2</sup> Raining Morn - Vis with bro Bat  
man Confessed sin on him - & after pr  
& casting the lot which came to stay  
the apt was given out - Learning that  
Heath was about to fail as I could get  
nothing but his note I took three crow  
ds. Packed up the <sup>medicines</sup> to ship to  
Portsmouth - <sup>Left it with Mr B Sloan to ship</sup> Packed at night on Luke  
XI last - 1 1/2 hr. was tired & felt bad  
after pr - Mr Edwards a y son  
of David Edwards at American - Got  
some clothes washed - Clean & pleasant in  
PM after I had agreed to stay -  
22 Rose at 5. read & wrote - Gert I  
visited & exhorted a Col school taught  
by <sup>Monroe</sup> Jones of Obolion Started early  
called a moment at Bro Bateman's  
Elder not up took some pie & drove  
roads heavy - Hearing the voice of prayer  
in a Capin among the coal mines Called  
& a SP was pr. a sermon at funeral of a  
child - He pr 3/4 hr on To day - had a  
y heart - I exhorted 1/4 hr & drove to Rice's  
& fed & came to Pomeroy - Having

Feb 22 1861

passed a man who had lived in Chester  
Called on bro J Given who said me  
cordially provided for me - tried I ate  
breakfast din & sup - except a little &  
went to bed early - having called on  
C F Thomas & Co & finding they had sold  
to Agent (Coute) the mud - 20 m to

23 Sabbath Rose 4 1/2 read Bible & New  
Church history - Preached for bro  
Living on Be not deceived - I could  
not get liberty to be on neither  
Feb 21 - 4 - 7 11 14 nor

I had had some enlargement on the  
for an hour - Bro Lee then knew  
me I took tea with him in Mans  
in 42 - Put at 3 on Th of Gr. in the  
Norman M. with good liberty & duty  
feeling 1.45 m. - Walked to Sheffield  
in 1 1/2 on Rom 17 18 - A very still volun  
time one joined

24 Staid bro Ezekiel Sibley who I had heard  
me at Gustavus 1832. She joined 1st  
day - Rose at 5 1/2 read - called & took  
pills from J. Branch & took boat  
Leaving Leed for Graham's Station 7.5

Called Pm Petrel he had clams & would  
not give up the pills - Rain last m  
and all this morn - I was more  
patient as Bill had a sore leg - not  
dis cov till yest. - I trust good

Seed was sown yest -  
Met Joshua Stapleton <sup>for a while</sup> ~~and~~ they  
river in going into a <sup>glacier</sup> where  
Mr Orborn a Pres M. J. H. was  
was kicked & his thigh bone broke  
I went over & remained & helped  
Dr Ackley set it - Staid bro Dr

Philson several in -  
5 Took a skiff (the river being high)  
a bro had an errand to m & we  
came in an hour then I walked  
to Pomroy called on C F Thomas &  
he paid 25<sup>¢</sup> to send 7.00 - Dr Reed offered  
to buy - mid - he has 50,33 worth Drove  
on most hilly muddy road to Harri  
sonville 9 m arrived at dark word  
circulated & I in near 2 hrs on Pro  
Dr Horatio White son of John from Vt.  
26 Bro Dunlap - bro. Murphy -



176

Feb 26: 1857

Drove on very muddy - up hill some  
dry - Took a wrong road - called at a  
house on the top of the highest hill -  
You are very much heavier, said I to  
the woman of the house - "Yes." Is your  
soul on the mountain top? - She did  
not profess rel. and I exhorted her &  
repeated. There is a time, we know not  
she wept & I exhorted & she gave me  
her hand & I called God F. S. & H. S. to  
witness her promise to serve & ever  
after - Emine wife of Isaac Stanley  
Called at Henry Carver's son of that  
broke double tree. Made another He  
came - dined & fed & came a  
remarkably bad road - Athens  
It was dark before I was there  
Sitting with John Perkins & leaving  
him - Med - Stald bro Carley -  
his mother is mother of Francis Dighton  
Called on bro Stewart

27 After breakfast gave a sermon Drove  
to Christopher R Sheldon's He had  
gone to town a by road - It rained  
some I waited there - some - till  
noon - wrote Rainy PM - Staid  
wrote letters to Lockwood Wife & Mary

8 Rain all night - Rain from snow  
wrote - Index to him - Mr Wilmarth  
called & talked about Creed &  
after dinner I left & drove to  
Chavney where are salt works called on  
Stephen Smith son of Phoebe Arnold of  
Rt. Drove Nelsonville The country  
becomes more level & the roads better  
Mr Minturn a S. P. & Eng. led me to  
Mr L D Poston a store & hardware  
who bid me cordially - word was  
given out I pr dry by on Feb 14 last  
I felt much pained that I did so  
little -

Saturday March 1<sup>st</sup> 1857 The weather  
changed - A wind & it froze last m-  
noon at 5 wrote called & settled some  
& Hayden took the mud or he did &  
delivered to Boat Empire Cinn Cham-  
berlin & Hornsford. I put in the box  
18 Feb: Balm of Life and a few doz  
Pills - Went into a coal mine  
the vein is over 6 ft thick. Drove  
to Logan. Mr Merick had cugged  
me to go for him and he requested me to  
call on bro James Brooks. I drove up

March 1<sup>st</sup> 1851

his daughters were at the gate I told my errand & they said "Drive round it is perfectly convenient" but Bro C coming in sight I waited & when he came up, he said "The situation of his family made it inconvenient & as no date - but bro Rippey would - he was in the habit of announcing" - So I drove to his house. Told him my story. He asked me if I was a Minister & where I lived & said I do not belong to that denom. but I will entertain you - I am a presbyterian. He met me cordially & I learn what for B. Sheldon was his pastor & had a communion season. I went & he requesting me I pr. without mind freedom but solemn on Throne of grace - Staid with bro Sheldon we sat till after 12. O'cl. I showed him my collection of tracts.

2 Sabbath pleasant frost last m.

Attended Sunday m. met 7. - 2 pm 2 ex from Bro & self I ex on perfect love & learn one young man was awaked last night I then Rochester

went to Meth S. S but the Sup<sup>m</sup> night inviting me to open. pray in ex I agreed to go to children at 2<sup>12</sup> at am Church. Preached closely on "Judge nothing before the time"

At 2<sup>12</sup> pm with some success to the children of both schools on Eccl xii 1-7. A good number promised to serve the Lord. Called at Rev Bro Fitch. Bro Bright was there & Bro Brooks - who was in expecting conf. the reason he did not entertain more. He is a good man - Pr at night on Prov. to a very attentive house full. They say I had 6 on. I was hurried fearing impatient Staid Mr Wm Rippey - He say the N S Presbyterian do not believe in unconditional election -

3 Froze last m. Called to see L Good & he had gone to Iowa & no need to be formed with his agent here. Called to see bro S. & drove to Lancaster. The roads in places are much better. Bro. McKrider, settled with bro G. Rayman. He paid 55 c bal & returned me packed in 2 boxes. Was at bro K. Judge Whitman in & most of we



March 3 1851

Spent some on Genealogy. Phil & Ph  
 igno. Br K & self had a good talk  
 about the soul of Masonry & the Dr  
 I have planned. He goes for it heartily  
 4 Rom at 5 - wrote - called & left part of  
 mid. with G. Kaufman - sent with  
 bro M & Kreider - agreed with Telegraph  
 office to print some well displayed - for 400  
 Let Br A Bee have 1 day large 1 bot  
 bitters - He part tells the rest. Drove  
 Baltimore - A Mr Humphrey was  
 selling Jewels & speaking lightly of  
 a revival in Granville I gave them all  
 a long exhort. after I was in the buggy  
 Drove to Noah B. Kaufman - Feeling the  
 Lord had sent me I exhorted him & prayed  
 5 Mr K charged me 0 & I gave him 94c in  
 price of mid. Called at Mr Hartwell  
 was was very sick - I had a cup of prayer  
 a last n. for him & I told them he would  
 recover - Drove Granville. Joel R. Sheldon  
 was strongly urged to stay & go but on  
 presenting the case before the L it appeared  
 ed I must go on Drove Newark  
 B. F. Myers gone to California

The med. left in bad order, C W M  
 outgumery moved to the County.  
 As I could do nothing - Returned to Gran  
 ville, arrived after dark & put dryly  
 on Merry seat. Was tired, weary &  
 mouth sore - 3 <sup>women & 1 man</sup> came forward for pray  
 er - I R Sheldon's - windy  
 6 A little snow last n. Drove to Fords  
 via called on Paul W. Sheldon and  
 after a long & interesting visit came to  
 M. Vernon I found P. W. a blunt  
 shrewd whole-saled Sheldon a Cong  
 yet no sectarian. Called at the  
 late place of business of W H Whitton  
 & saw 3.08 & the bal of med. Called  
 on bro Jos Evans & went to Church  
 Br Furlong - S P whom I said  
 into the Church was to have st  
 They put me up - I had freedom on  
 Rom 14 18 - for 1<sup>35</sup>/<sub>60</sub> I had no idea  
 I had spoken more than 2<sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub> as long  
 until I sat down. The people (house  
 full) were still & attentive after  
 I had them fastened -

182

March 6 1851

Tom came to the altar.

It has been a raw N. Windy day

show y<sup>t</sup> it lies on the north side

J. Louisa came to me last night to go

I pray over more with her mother

So I went to Sister Burges at same

rise & had prayer - Came to Br

BB Liffitt. I left meo with him

got false springs set at bro Sandan

gave the workmen a hymn (Chin)

I drove on stopping near a Cr

bro Lynch PE drove up I took him

with me in my buggy his boy drove

And we had a good dish of this course.

to Gambier - I found Amasa

Sheldon whose father em. from

Scotland in 18<sup>th</sup> I drove Amily &  
to B. B. in 18<sup>th</sup> I drove Amily &

fed at B Ploughs Drove London

Dr Eph B. Fuller Called at Jasper

S. Sheddor's - He is in California

His name had been omitted in the

family when given to me —

8. Rose 4<sup>th</sup> - wrote - Drove to Alhambra  
 10. Rose 4<sup>th</sup> - wrote - Drove to Alhambra

Whitts Dined Talked on Universals

He, not at home is one - His wife <sup>183</sup>leaves  
there, blindly trusting or hoping it is  
true - Had some freedom - It was a  
snowy stormy, PM Drove Millbrook  
All my old acquaintances are gone  
or nearly so - After I had passed  
I heard that my valued friend Dr  
J. C. Dryan was confined to his  
room with Consumption - He was  
off my road - Drove Wooster &  
stopt bro D. Black - Called on bro  
Gusley - Settled with S. Kipper  
9 Sabbath Prd on Luke XII last  
1<sup>st</sup> M. some feeling - Met bro Godey  
clap - <sup>called it a meeting</sup> Dined Mr Spear's - Prd to the  
S & S parents on Evl XII - Fri bro  
Gusley - Prd at night on Theme  
of grace - The people were coming  
in & restless for a time - rather dry  
But I was sure the texts were the right  
ones -

meo —  
 17 Ron 5 wrote — after breakf called  
 Speas. Eyster, Gordy. Dr. M. Shaffer. P.Q.  
 Jon<sup>a</sup> McChase (agreed to stop here next time if I  
 don't forget — Lake's store where I meet



184

March 10-57

Harrison Jones who was 4 yrs old when I kept store for his father 1818. After his death Sloan told me he was a "Disciple Preacher" - Dan. I also told me that I engaged with Raymond an infidel & controverted him in 1818 - Left some med on sale with bro B. I drove on to Jackson & fed bro P. B. & drove to Seville & left H. F. Shadows - Put at night on the that covereth his sins shall not prosper 60 m. - not much feeling the clear tired sore -

11 Rose & wrote some - H. F. & wife said I put the right text - He said it brot to mind that contrary to my orders he trusted Lippingwell who never paid the said 6 to me about it - He made out the ap & gave me 17.33 -

Left 1 bot - Balm of Life for sale have sold one to Chambers who has the Consumption - Drove to Medina Called a few minutes at bro Saffards whose eldest son has severe inflam of lungs - Left a bot B of life

if it does good to have 2/3 pined if not 0 - Drove to Hamilton's Cor & fed & leaving my whip in the waggon not in the socket & walking it fell out out. I discovered it lost in short time but the waggon had passed & probably covered it in a rut I could not find it after near an hour's delay -

Drove home called a moment at Mr Knop's - Found family all well for which I felt truly grateful 12. They have tried hard & held meetings every night this year, but no conversion! - I have prayed that my opponents may truly repent & prosper

12. Pleasant. Answer from traveling Head ache - Read & answered letters fixed up fence read news & wrote

13 Bro Mansfield French stand with but I have such a cold occasional by putting on thinner clothes & going into the cold yet morning I did enjoy his company Fixed my reds waggon took the

186

Mar 13 - 51

children & children riding  
got horse shod - Called at  
sister Rude's - Rachel is quite  
sick - Called bro Morrow -  
They have a son born 4<sup>th</sup> March  
Prayer meeting - dull -  
This Pm in coming from Wotton  
with oats I broke two leaves  
of my kind spring on the hill  
where bro B left it so rough -  
I had an axle broke there before

14 Pruning grape vines & fix  
fence

15 The anniversary of our Mar-  
riage - How very much reason  
have we to praise God for his blessing  
to us as a family - writing letter  
Took Mr Miller Miller to R.R. & brot  
Mary & Mr Miller Northrup  
and then down again -  
wrote in we

16 Sabbath Feeling no distinct im-  
pression to go away & so attended  
metg Bro Morrow read Wesley's  
Cure of Evil Speaking & rules

187

This sermon is always good  
Gen Claps - dry & dull - Some  
spoke well - some dry & many  
not at all - In Pm read  
my journal while gone to my  
family - It seems dry & bare  
of incident, rather the incidents  
to poorly sketched - Read Ad-  
& Repository - In eve after pr  
by all - read till near 10 -

17 Rain last m & all day wrote all  
day closely on Gen. Asked the L  
if I should go to Cleve & ans was not  
today

18 - Stormy - Therm 32° - wrote all

day - Cold & stormy  
19 Drove to Wellman's due 4.93 for  
postage - Roads bad Drove Cleve  
drew Prentice - their declaration was  
defective & case is adj. to next  
plead J H Kelly 10.00 - Kendale 9.63  
Younglove 1.47 H & B - 10. A Fuller 10.0  
Murphy & Lathan 8. F E Britton &  
Drove to bro Clark's & I left - Cold

20 Trapp had walked in to town  
Did business - Went out to Mr Maheson  
A very pleasant interview - I told  
him what bro C said about his



188

Mar 20 1857

He replied I  
 being a Calvinist - He replied I  
 replied "I am a Calvinist so far  
 as to deny their fundamental  
 doctrines." I said I suppose  
 you are just such a Calvinist  
 as I am - & he cordially assented  
 He had the hearts & minds of the  
 people opened by the Lord which  
 had - They have a good character  
 and are going ahead - In we  
 Chapter - McKimstry & Riley Exalt  
 have a brief act of my trip  
 Refreshment & joyous - Was called  
 for a sentiment & gave every man  
 a Christian & every Christian a man  
 At New England they were full &  
 came to Commercial & Lodge  
 21 Rose at 5 & walked to bro Clark's  
 pleasant - Drove Brooklyn Left  
 a few pills & 1 bot B of L on corn - drove  
 home - Fixed up In eve wrote & I went  
 to D Stearns - I repeated our business  
 & he virtually acknowledged the right  
 22 Called round & collected some After  
 12 bady farewell & drove Albion Strong  
 ville & Brown & Medina - I drop one  
 mitten & one glove out of my pocket

189  
 Just as I discovered it a man came  
 along on horseback & said he saw  
 the glove & thought it not worth  
 picking up - but he picked up the  
 Mitten - I gave me I went back to  
 the place he described but the sleigh  
 had passed & tramped in the mud  
 was hindered to home - Tell in  
 company with Atkins who  
 seemed a monomaniac on Union  
 gave him a scorn & told him a box  
 pills for his wife agreed at half price  
 he to pay bro Safford - It was dark  
 before I came to Medina Bro  
 Wilson had read the 1<sup>st</sup> hymn  
 at Lillo. Put up horses at tavern  
 at bro S. suggestion - Staid bro Safford  
 23 Sabbath Lost 1 1/2 hrs in trying to make  
 a fire in morning -  
 Lovefeast, midwelling - went to Bapt  
 ist Ch & pr for Eld Willoughby  
 Prov XXIII 13 freedom & clear -  
 Came back & heard 20 m of Dr White  
 man's sermon & Ser - Paid at night  
 on Rom ix 18 Solenn & clear

190 March 23 1851

Thru Mr Brown (Pres) - made a  
a prayer some other Elder Ex a  
little & closed - It was very still  
& thought that good was done

24 Here at 5 read & wrote -

Benton gave the lauren Kuper shag  
o for my horse - gave his boy one Cin  
balm - & him a sermon on Love  
Came to hear bro Mh. but he set me  
& I pr with freedom on Follow holiness  
a sweet time - Drove to Rt Thayer  
His wife is a girl child of Charles of Sonner  
Drove to Rt David Wilcox & wrote the  
meeting time & pr freely on 1 Cor

14 5  
25 Left some mud for Sister W who  
is dyspeptic - & drove <sup>Bro J. L. 55 y</sup> bro J. L.  
Clear, yet & today good summer weather  
Drove to Ab. Frank's settled & took mud  
came to Clinton settled & left bitter  
came to Fulton & find my bro Kenagy  
word was circulated had a good song  
to whom I pr with solemnity on The  
of grace - recd 1.20 for Sermons

Wm. H. Sheeler



191  
S Boat Supta  
Capt Barnett Kerner  
Clerk Taylor  
Seward Robt M Ferguson

Sam Denstone  
Jas Dennis  
Benj Bradford

Haverhill Sub Trench Grantham  
P. H. Boynton  
Wm Hard  
Bethuel Hard  
James Dawson  
Frances Coppenham  
Mary Bond  
Mary Dawson

Col Mason in Cui  
Shelton Morris - K  
L. P Brooks  
Sam T Wilcox H.P. & G  
Rev. Chas. Hatchel  
Mr Casey  
R. H. Livers  
Thos Stringer  
Mrs. B. H. H. H.  
Rich Phillips  
Mr Nelson  
Thullen  
Sam Wilson

192  
Saltwater  
Mufrik

Almira Whiting  
Rev Robt Osborn  
Port Pleasant Va



193

Eliza Himes

Saratoga

C. C. Standard

W. D. Pomeroy Esq

Mobile Ala.

D. J. Margra old with Feb 17 85

Julia Turner

Jan 27-51

Alex Bowman

Mrs Jane Shaffer Jan 8-51

Emma Stanley (sister) Alex

Walter

Rhoda Ann Closs

2 days with

194

A. G. Coleman

Edmund Murray Esq

S. S. Fardon Esq

J. B. Hall Esq

John Hammond Esq - Fashion

relatives Brighton Louisiana Co. O.

Dr. H. - is uncle -

40 yrs quicken

20 from filing - young people

Francis M. Gay Union Eagle 2 from Eagle

M. Mag

Boston Moor

M. Union Auburn



# NOTE TO RESEARCHERS

1. Provenance
2. Microfilm Access
3. Duplication Restriction
4. Finding Aids
5. Citation

1. **PROVENANCE:** The Henry O. Sheldon Collection

\_\_\_\_\_, was transferred from Firelands Historical Society, to the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, to be microfilmed.

The Center for Archival Collections is the publisher of this microfilm edition which dates from 1817 - 1882. The camera negatives are the property of the Center for Archival Collections.

2. MICROFILM ACCESS: The Henry O. Sheldon Collection microfilm  
edition 1817 - 1882, is available for use by researchers  
at the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University, Bowling  
Green, Ohio.

Microfilm copies may be purchased at the Center for Archival Collections, Fifth Floor, University Library, Bowling Green State University, Bowling Green, Ohio, 43403.

3. DUPLICATION RESTRICTION: No duplication of the microfilm (except paper prints) may be made without written permission from the Center for Archival Collections. In requesting permission to reproduce from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections as described above, the requestor agrees to hold harmless the Center for Archival Collections, Bowling Green State University and its Trustees, Officers, and agents either jointly or severally from any action involving infringement of the rights of any person or his heirs and descendants in common law or under statutory copyright.

4. FINDING AIDS: Preceding each volume, target paper(s) have been filmed to show the dates of/within each volume.

5. CITATION: Any publication or other public use of materials reproduced from the holdings of the Center for Archival Collections must credit the Center for Archival Collections.

CENTER FOR ARCHIVAL  
COLLECTIONS

HENRY O SHELDON  
COLLECTION

MS 349

END ROLL 1  
PLEASE REWIND

JUNE 20, 1984